

**FÆDERA,
CONVENTIONES,
LITERÆ, ET
CUJUSCUNQUE
GENERIS ACTA...**



[Handwritten scribble]

2 D.1

2. / 30

F O E D E R A,
Conventiones, Literæ,
 Et Cujuscunque Generis
ACTA PUBLICA,
 I N T E R
REGES ANGLIÆ,

Et Alios quosvis

IMPERATORES, REGES, PONTIFICES,
PRINCIPES, vel COMMUNITATES,

A B

Ineunte **SÆCULO DUODECIMO**, viz. ab Anno 1101,
 ad nostra usque Tempora, Habita aut Tractata;

Ex Autographis, infra Secretiores **ARCHIVORUM REGIORUM**
 Thesaurarias, per multa Sæcula reconditis, fideliter Exscripta.

In Lucem missa de Mandato **REGINÆ.**

Accurante **THOMAS RYMER**,
 Ejusdem Serenissimæ **REGINÆ** Historiographo.

TOMUS XV.

L O N D I N I:

Per A. & J. CHURCHILL. MDCCXIII.



THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

RECEIVED

APR 11 1954

FROM THE PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

TO THE PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

RECEIVED

APR 11 1954

FROM THE PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

TO THE PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

RECEIVED

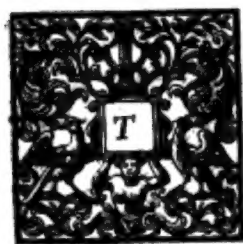
APR 11 1954

FROM THE PHYSICS DEPARTMENT

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

TO THE QUEEN.

Most Gracious Sovereign,



HIS is the Fifteenth Volume drawn forth from Your most Sacred Treasuries for a Bounty to the World.

It comprehends a Period somewhat more than forty Years, in which so long Space, Atchievements of War, Battles, Victories, and Triumph, are not so much in Vogue.

A

'Tis

Epistle Dedicatory.

'Tis now Matters of the Church, the Operations of Religion, the Reformation and Application to cultivate true Piety, and give our Holy Faith a new Light and Lustre.

As to Civil Affairs ; it begins with a Ratification of a Treaty concluded for Her Majesty the Queen of Scotland to marry Prince Edward, apparent and undoubted Heir of King Henry the Eighth, Your Majesty's Predecessor, of most Glorious Memory : And it ends with an Account of the States General, Guelders, Zutphen, Flanders, Holland, Westfriesland, Zealand and Utrecht, and other the United Provinces of the Netherlands, who declare themselves discharg'd from all Ties to the King of Spain, and therefore resolv'd to provide themselves with another Master capable to defend and protect them against the Tyranny of the aforesaid King of Spain, and against the Spanish most barbarous Inquisition, introduced for no other End but the Extirpation of the True Religion.

Here-

Epistle Dedicatory.

Hereupon they sue to Queen Elizabeth to take them under Her Care and Protection, which readily She grants.

And now it is that Escluse, the Brill, with Flushing, and the Rammakins, are delivered into the Hands of English Governours and Garrisons.

This done; the Queen dispatches away Her Ambassadors to Scotland for a closer Friendship, and a League Offensive and Defensive, in order to support the Reform'd Religion against all Enemies and Opposition, and for the King to be a Partner with Her, and effectually to have His Share in being a Defender of the Faith; which seasonable Confederacy clear'd the way to a Protestant Succession in the Person of King James, Your Majesty's Progenitor, of ever blessed Memory.

He was a Peace-maker, and He was a King fifty five Years.

Long was the Reign of His Contemporary and Confederate Queen Elizabeth.

SEVERAL

That,

Epistle Dedicatory.

*That, with the other so many superlative
and distinguishing Blessings, God grant
Your precious Life and Reign over us
long may continue, is the Prayer of,*

Your most Sacred Majesty's

Most Devoted Servant,

T. RYMER.

CONVENTIONUM, LITERARUM, &c.
INDEX Chronologicus.

Regnante *Hen. 8.*

[illegible]

Index Chronologicus.

[illegible]

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mo.	A. R.	Edo. 6.		A. D.	Mo.	A. R.	Edo. 6.	
1547	Aug.			De Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Lincoln.	1550	19 Jan.			cessione ad Placitum. p. 101
				De Regio Affinita & Significavit pro Episcopo Lincoln. p. 153		20			Pro Ronge-crois purgando. ibid.
16				De Regis Annorum constituto. ibid.					Commissio ad faciendum Indignum. p. 102
19				De Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln. p. 155					Commissio Henrici Francorum Regis ad Trachandum pro Pace conclusenda. ibid.
21				De Custode Privati Sigilli constituto. ibid.					
30				De Officio Magni Admiralli Anglie, Hybernice, Wallie, Calelie & Bolonie, concessio. p. 157					
31				De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Roffen. p. 163	4 Feb.	4 Edo. 6.			A 4 E. 6.
14 Sept.				De Regio Affinita & Significavit pro Episcopo Roffen. p. 164					De Officio Magni Camerarii Anglie concessio. p. 103
17				De Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Roffen. p. 164		16			Super Creatione Regis Annorum. p. 104
3 Nov.				Pro Edwardo Duce Somerset & Praeminentia & Praerogativa. ibid.		18			De Pardonatione pro Gubernatore Pensione Regis. p. 105
16				De duabus Vicariis & duabus Prebendis, pro Nicholas Roffensi Episcopo. p. 165					Pro Camibus edendis, de Licentia. p. 107
				De Surtano-Reddicionibus pro Rege. p. 166		20			De Licentia ut supra. p. 108
						21			De Officio Magni Magistri Hospitalis Regis, super Nomine mutato. ibid.
						22			De Nomine Blawmantell in Nomen Somerset Heraldii mutato. p. 109
						28			Pro Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo, de Licentia. p. 110
					10 Mar.				Pro Jacobo Granada Milite, de Concessione ad Vitam. ibid.
						18			Pro Thoma Elien Episcopo. p. 111
						24			Conventiones concordata & conclusa articulatim per Oratores Henrici Francorum Regis & Edwardi Sexti, videlicet, de Pace, Insuper Mercium & Mercatorum, de Liberatione Urbis & Portus Bolegnie, de Solutione Quadringinta Milia Communum Francie; nec non de Offitiis utrinque dandis. ibid.
1548	3 Feb.		Edo. 6.	De Episcopatu concessio. p. 169					Acquisitio super Receptione Bombardarum Tormentorum Pulveris & aliarum Munitionum Bellicarum traditorum in Manus Gallorum, super Deliberatione Bolegnie. p. 118
	10 Mai			De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 170					Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum Westm. p. 119
	31 Julii			De Scripto Episcopi Bathon. imrodato pro Domino Rege. p. 171					Commissio data Gaspardo de Colligoy & aliis Oratoribus suis, per Henricum Regem Francie ad Recipiendum Juramentum Regis, pro Pace iuxta conferenda. p. 120
	1 Aug.			Pro Episcopo Meneven. de Concessione Spiritualium & Temporalium. p. 173		1 Apr.			Pro Episcopo memorato, de Translatione ad Episcopatum Norwiche. p. 121
				De Significavit pro Episcopo Meneven. p. 174					De Translatione Roffensi Episcopi ad Sedem Londoniensem, per Depositionem Edmundi Bonner, Vacantem. p. 122
	11			Pro Duce Somersetie Protectione Regis, de Potestatis. ibid.		12			De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 125
	21 Nov.			Pro Universitatibus Cantabrigie & Oxonie de Commissariis ad visitandum constitutis. p. 178		17			Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum London. p. 127
	22 Dec.			De Praesentatione ad Rectorem in Marchia Calelie. p. 180		28			De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 128
1549	6 Jan.			Pro Sebastiano Caboto de Concessione ad vitam. p. 181		19			Super Deliberatione Bolegnie. ibid.
						2 Mai			De Principali Rege Annorum constituto. p. 129
									Tractatus pro Deliberatione Bolegnie Ratificatione Francorum Regis. p. 130
11 Apr.	3 Edo. 6.			De Potestatis ad Inquirendum super Haereticis Privatitate. ibid.					Juramentum Regis memorati. p. 131
				De Commissariis ad Visitandum & Reformandum Collegia & Universitates Oxoni.					Instrumentum Juramenti Regis Francorum. ibid.
8 Mai				De Protectione. p. 181		17			De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 133
	10 Jun			Pro Regibus Annorum, Heraldia & Purificatione, de Exemptione. p. 186		1 Janu			Pro Polidoro Virgilio, de Concessione ad Vitam. p. 134
	15 Julii			Pro Servitio in Architectura & in re Musica, de Concessione ad Vitam. p. 189		5			De Potestate ad Retinendum, & ad Liberationem concedendum. p. 135
	10 Aug.			De Canonice concessio. p. 190		9			Pro Lancaster Heraldio, de Intendendo. p. 136
	3 Sept.			Carta Paucis Comitibus Bothwell, de Concessione ad Vitam. ibid.		18			De Prabenda Data. p. 137
				Commissio Thomae Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad Examinandum Materiae versus Edmundum Episcopum London. p. 191		26			De Concessione Episcopatus Rothemi. ibid.
	8			Commissio Thomae Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad Examinandum Materiae versus Edmundum Episcopum London. p. 191		27			Littere de Significavit. p. 138
	17			Commissio Thomae Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad Examinandum Materiae versus Edmundum Episcopum London. p. 191		1 Julii			De Indignatione. ibid.
	26			Pro Mariano Buxro de Concessione ad Placitum. ibid.					De Concessione Episcopatus Gloucesterie. p. 140
	18 Oct.			Pro Paulo Prigio de Concessione ad Placitum. p. 193					Pro Johanne Episcopo Roffensi, de Concessionibus in Commendam. ibid.
	14 Nov.			De Officio Magni Admiralli Anglie, Hybernice, Wallie, Calelie, Bolonie & Manthorian. p. 194					Pro Medico Regis Extraordinario. p. 141
	13 Dec.			Pro Dominio Grey de Annuitate Data. p. 100					De
	14			Pro Regis Secretario a Latinis. ibid.					
				Pro Quoniam Duce Braufwighendi, de Con-					

Index Chronologicus

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.
1598	Julii	4 Edo. 6.
24		
Aug.		
16		
29		
9 Oct.		
24		
12 Nov.		
1599	18 Jan.	
30		
18 Feb.	5 Edo. 6.	
23 Mar.		
24 Apr.		
28		
19		
26		
27		
29		
1 Mai		
4		
8		
12		
10 Junii		
28		
30		
19 Julii		
14 Aug.		
15		
10 Sept.		
17		
1 Oct.		
28 Nov.		
30		
12 Dec.		

De Officio docendi Adolescentulus Regia vocatus Henrichus concessio.	p. 242
De Fundatione Templi in Civitate Londou pro Germanis.	ibid.
De Commessione ad audiendum Querelas contra Solidarios in Hibernia.	p. 244
Pro Inventione Locii vocati a Chanceli in le Blacks Dupis, de Annuitate.	p. 245
Pro Palo Baptista Spinnis de Concessionem ad Vitam.	p. 246
Commissio ad audiendum Causas in Cantuariis.	ibid.
Pro Petro Martyre, de Canonizatu dato.	p. 248
Super Profectione per Breve de Præmonitione, de Pardonatione.	ibid.
De Annuitate concessa.	p. 250
Commissio ad Inquirendum de Heretice Pravitatis.	ibid.
Pro Pallivino Rangone Italo Milite.	p. 252

A. 5 E. 6.

De Scripto Religiosorum.	ibid.
Ea Deprivatione Stephanus Gardiner, de Translatione Episcopi Rossini ad Winton.	p. 253
De Presentatione infra Marchiam Calceia.	p. 254
Pro Laurentio Borromeo super Pandectis Imprimendis.	p. 255
Accoptatio Compenctionis Scotie in Tractu Pacis inter Reges Anglie & Francorum.	ibid.
De Episcopo Rossini constituto.	p. 256
De Significavit pro Episcopo Rossini.	p. 258
Super Moribus in Hybernia ex Causa Religionis Reformatione.	ibid.
Super Gubernatore Insularum de Jersey & Guernsey.	p. 261
Aquicultantia Mercatorum Hispanie.	p. 263
Commissio Regine Scotorum ad Tradendum.	p. 265
Pro Maria Regina Scocie de Lorienta.	p. 264
Conventiones inter Regem & Mariam Scotorum Regium.	p. 265
Confirmatio Tractus apud Norham conclusi.	p. 271
Commissio Marie Scotorum Regine ad Ratificandum Conventiones.	p. 271
Tractus Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Francorum Regis filiam.	ibid.
Conventionum antedictarum Ratificatio.	p. 278
Pro super Episcopo Exon. de Concessionem ad Vitam.	p. 282
De Concessione Episcopatus Exoni.	p. 283
De Significavit pro Episcopo Exon.	p. 289
Pro Episcopo memorato & Elizabetha Uxor, de Licentia.	ibid.
De Conductu pro Regina Douglas Scotiae.	p. 290
Pro Apothecario Regis.	p. 291
Pro Carnibus & Lacticiis Velandis, de Licentia.	ibid.
De Licentia.	p. 292
Super Moneta Controfacta, de Pardonatione.	ibid.
Super Tractu Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Francie, de Ratificationibus liberandis.	p. 293

A. 6 E. 6.

Littera de consiliis, pro Lancastre Herald.	p. 294
Super Judio reddito contra Ducem Somerseti Warrantum inde pro Executione.	p. 299
Simile Warrantum pro Executione contra alios.	p. 296
De Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestris.	p. 297
Carta Episcopi Gloucestris pro Rege.	ibid.
De Scripto Irrotulato pro Domino Rege, Decani & Capituli Gloucestris.	p. 298
Super Translatione Episcopi Gloucestris ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem.	ibid.
De Translatione Robertus Episcopi ad Sedem Ciceritren.	p. 302
De continuando Regem Armonum & Principalem Heraldum Hibernie.	p. 305
De Pardonatione speciali pro Electo Episcopo Cicestre.	p. 306
De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Wigom.	p. 308
Carta Irrotulata.	p. 310
De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Lincoln.	ibid.
De Collatione Episcopatus Lincoln.	p. 312
De Significavit pro Johanne Episcopo Lincoln.	p. 314
De Purgando in Hibernia creatu.	ibid.
Commissio ad Tradendum super Terra vocata Contentiosa.	p. 315
Tractus super Terra probata.	p. 316
Ratificatio Livinorum littere vulgariter nuncupate, The Detachable Laude.	p. 319
De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorn & Gloucestris.	p. 320
De Ratificationibus tradendis.	p. 325
De Pace & Amicitia confirmandis, & de Limitibus ponendis inter Regna Anglie & Scocie.	ibid.

A. 7 E. 6.

Pro Capitali Trenchastore Regis, de Concessionem.	p. 327
De Scripto Domino Anne Cleve Irrotulato pro Rege.	p. 328
De Licentia concessa.	p. 329
De Prefatione.	ibid.
De Cancellario Ordinis Garterii constituto.	p. 330
Carta Irrotulata pro Rege.	p. 331

OMISSA.

Commissio Regis Francorum.	p. 332
----------------------------	--------

Regnante

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.	A. R.	A. R.
1554	19 Mar.	1	De Licentia Eligendi. p. 174	
			De Licentia Eligendi. p. 174	
	24		De Significavit. ibid.	
	26		Littere de Significavit. p. 176	
	29		De Commissionibus ad Canonicos & Prebendarios Usurarios Amovendos & Depri- vandos. ibid.	
			Super Tractatu Matrimonii inter Regi- nam & Principem Hispaniarum; Contri- matio Regum. p. 177	
	8 Apr.		De Praefentationibus. p. 184	
			Pro Magno Admiralo, de Commissionibus. p. 184	
	18		De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 183	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium Rotten- burgensium. p. 184	
	30		De Reformationibus Bathoniensium. p. 185	
	23		De Reformationibus Menseven. p. 185	
	24		De Reformationibus Herfordensium. p. 185	
	29		Pro Rytzank Purificando. p. 185	
	1 Mai.		De Officio Virgibayus concessio. ibid.	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium pro E- piscopo Lincoln. p. 188	
			Pro Regine Secretaria a Latinis. ibid.	
			Pro Episcopo Gloucestria, de Reforma- tione. p. 189	
			Pro Lectione in Arte Medica Causton- gia. ibid.	
			De Praefectores in Arte Medicinali Oxon. constitutio. p. 190	
			Pro Georgio Cestrensi Episcopo de Pardonatione. ibid.	
			De Praefentationibus. p. 192	
			De Pardonatione. ibid.	
<hr/>				
			A. 1 & 2 P. & M.	
	25	1 & 2 P. & M.	Conventionum super Matrimonio per Principem Hispaniarum Ratificatio. p. 193	
	10 Julii		De Licentia Eligendi. p. 431	
			Super Scylo Regis & Regine, de Pro- clamatione. p. 434	
			De Regio Assensu. p. 434	
	17 Aug.		De Licentia Eligendi. p. 435	
	1 Sept.		De Reformationibus Temporalium. ibid.	
	1 Oct.		De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Nor- wiche. p. 435	
			De Significavit pro eodem. ibid.	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium. ibid.	
			De Licentia Eligendi. p. 437	
			De Regio Assensu. p. 438	
			Pro Rege & Regina Dominis nostris, de Venatione Servanda. ibid.	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 439	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 440	
	1555	10 Feb.	Pro Episcopo Coven. & Licht. de Exo- neratione. ibid.	
			Pro Mercatoribus Stapula Caleni. p. 441	
			Pro Domina Anna Cleve de Confectione ad Vitan. ibid.	
			De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Eborum. p. 445	
			De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Dulini. ibid.	
			De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Ban- gornensi. ibid.	
			De Reformationibus Temporalium. ibid.	
			De Licentia Eligendi. p. 445	
			Litterarum, de Officio Clarescunt, Re- gis Armonum, concessarum Ratificatio. ibid.	
			De Custodia Temporalium. p. 448	
			De Custodia Archiepiscopatus Dulini concessa. p. 449	
			De Officio Registrarii, Ordinis Garterii, concessio. p. 449	
			De Custodia Temporalium. p. 449	
			De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sancti Asaph. p. 449	
<hr/>				
			Regnante Maria Re- gina.	
			A. 1 M. R.	
1553	14 Julii	1	De Praefentatione in Marchia Caleni. p. 333	
			Super Nullitate Sententiae contra Episco- pum Dunelmensem Commissio Appellatio- nis. p. 334	
			Proclamatione de Remissione Declinarum Quindecimorum & Subsidiorum. p. 335	
	31 Julii		De Arraitione facienda. p. 336	
			Super dicta Arraitione. ibid.	
	29 Aug.		De Licentia Praefentandi. p. 337	
			De Pardonatione. ibid.	
	1 Sept.		De Praefentatione Concilii, in Partibus Ho- landiarum, concessio. ibid.	
			De Servitiis in Die Coronationis, fa- ciendis. p. 338	
			Super dictis Servitiis, de Proclamatione. p. 339	
			Pro Magno Elemosinario Regine. ibid.	
	28		De Reformationibus ad Episcopatum. p. 340	
			De Officio Magni Constabularii concef- so. ibid.	
	29		De Magno Senescallo constituto. p. 341	
			De Thesaurario ordinario. ibid.	
	30		Pro Medico Regine Ordinario. ibid.	
	7 Oct.		De Praefentationibus. p. 342	
			De Commissionibus, pro Domina Regina, ad faciendum Milites. p. 350	
			Pro Jacobo Dyer Milite de Confectione ad Plachum. ibid.	
			De Custodia Bibliothecae Westmon. p. 351	
			Pro Servitiis contra Rebelles. p. 351	
			Pro Servitiis contra Proditores. ibid.	
			De Purificando creatis. p. 351	
			De Rougecroix Purificando cum Titulis Lancastre Heraldii Juligato. p. 354	
			De Officio unius Heraldum concessio. ibid.	
			Pro Bono Servitiis contra Rebelles. p. 355	
			De Praefentatione. p. 356	
			Concessio Johanni Cawood Officii Im- prioris omnium Statutorum &c. ibid.	
			Pro Postulis Purificando. p. 359	
			Pro Apothecario Regine. ibid.	
			De Purificando Rouge-dragon creatis. p. 360	
			Super Rebelliones contra Reginam, de Pardonatione specialia. ibid.	
			Pro Mercatoribus de Stillyard. p. 364	
			Pro Mercatoribus de Hanle. ibid.	
			De Pribenda Data. p. 365	
			Pro Servitiis contra Rebelles. ibid.	
			De Commissionibus ad faciendum Indige- nas. p. 366	
			Pro Episcopo Cicerstren. de Exoneratio- ne. ibid.	
			De Canonibus & Prebendis Datis. p. 368	
			De Annuitate concessa. ibid.	
			De Annuitate concessa. ibid.	
			Pro Servitiis de Annuitate concessa. p. 369	
			De Licentia eligendi. ibid.	
			De Commissionibus ad Amovendos & De- privandos Episcopos. p. 370	
			De Procedendo contra Episcopos. ibid.	
			Pro Thoma Gresham, de Communis ad Computa examinanda. p. 371	
			De non Procedendo contra Rebelles. p. 373	

Index Chronologique.

[illegible]

Regnante Elizabetha
Regina.

A. 1 : Eliz. R.

PRO Ordine Militarij recipiendo, de
Summationibus. p. 491
Pro Magno Elemeotinario, de Contri-
one deodandorum. p. 494
De Coronatione Regine Solemnitatem
libid. p. 494
De Magno Senefcallo ordinato. p. 495
Pro Dominio Howard Vicecomitis By-
den. p. 496

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſis.	A. R.	Eliz. R.
1499	Jan.		Pro Wilhelmo Marchione Northamptonie conſilio ſibi & Hereditas Maſculis. p. 496
	14		Commiſſio ad conſtituendum Malines. p. 497
	15		De Pardonatione Commisſis Cateſis. p. 498
	20		Warrantum pro Confirmatione Chartarum. p. 501
	27		De Prefentatione. ibid.
1500	Feb.		De Officio Lecturae Civilis juris conſilio. p. 503
	13		Regis & Regine Scotorum Commiſſio ad Tractandum. ibid.
	18		Super Ordine Militari recipiendo, de Communiſſis ordinatis. p. 504
	1		Tractatus Pacis Caſtelli Cameracensis. p. 505
	18		Tractatus inter Regem & Reginam Scotorum & Elizabetham Reginam. p. 513
	20		Tractatus Scoticæ Ratiſonæ. p. 516
	21		De Officio conſilio. p. 517
	21		Commiſſio ad Deliberandum ſuper Indulgentiis Articulis in Tractatu Scoticæ. ibid.
	23		De recipiendo Sacramentum Supernaturale & de Interdendo. p. 518
	18		Juramentum Franciſci & Mariæ &c. ad obſervandum Articulis ſupradictis. p. 519
	31		Super Juramento præſto in Inſtrumentum publicum. p. 520
	3		Indulgentiis Articulis in Septem morato Tractatu. ibid.
	3		De Satiſſimo Redditiſſimo Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jeruſalem in Hiſpania recipiendo. p. 527
	5		De Licentia Eligendi. p. 528
	8		Pro Archiepiſcopo Dublinenſi de Conſecratione. ibid.
	8		Super univerſali Pardonatione in Hyberniam. p. 529
	22		De Licentia Eligendi Herefordenſis. p. 532
	16		London. ibid.
	16		Ciſceſtren. ibid.
	16		Pro Regine Medico Ordinato. ibid.
	16		De Deputato Hyberniam conſtituendo. p. 533
	18		Pro Johanne Bridgewater. p. 536
	18		De Licentia Eligendi Cantuar. ibid.
	27		De Licentia Eligendi Elien. p. 537
			Satiſſimo. ibid.
			Roffen. ibid.
			De Officio Heraldi ad Anna conſecratio. ibid.
			Pro Peregrino Bertye de Indignatione. p. 538
			Confirmatio Tractatus Pacis factæ apud Upſalpingum. p. 539
			Commiſſio ad Deliberandum Confirmationem Tractatus ſupradicti. p. 540
			De Regali Affenſu. p. 541
			Pro Bono Conſilio circa Perſonam Regine. ibid.
			De Prefentatione. p. 542
			De Officio <i>Non-novis</i> conſilio. ibid.
			De Prefentationibus. p. 543
			De Prefentationibus. ibid.
			Super Reſciſſione Ducis Northumbriae de Pardonationibus. p. 544
			De Poſſetate recipiendo Sacramentum Bathon & Wellen. Episcoporum. p. 545
			De Parlamento in Hyberniam tenendo. ibid.
			De Commiſſione ad Sacramentum ab Eccleſiaſticis recipiendum. p. 546
			De Prefentatione. p. 547
			De Officio conſilio. p. 548
			De Prefentationibus. ibid.
			De Licentia Eligendi. p. 549

A. D.	Menſis.	A. R.	Eliz. R.
1550	Nov.		De Licentia Eligendi Lincolne. ibid.
5	Dec.		Regis Affenſus pro Archiepiſcopo Cantuar. ibid.
	18		De Significavit pro Ciſceſtrenſi Episcopopo. p. 550
			Pro Episcopopo Wigorn. ibid.
			Pro Episcopopo Herefordenſis. p. 551
			Pro Episcopopo Alaphen. ibid.
			Pro Episcopopo Bangoren. p. 552
			De Licentia Eligendi Wigorn. ibid.
			Significavit pro Elienſi Episcopopo. ibid.
			De Reſtitutione Temporalium Wigorn. p. 553
	22		Pro Episcopopo Menevenſi, de Conſecratione in Commendam. ibid.
	27		De Licentia Eligendi Coven. & Lich. p. 555
			Pro Episcopopo Satiſſimo de Regio Affenſus. ibid.
			De Pardonatione pro Jeanne Guyn ap Lewis Tenet. ibid.
	30		De Conſecratione in Commendam pro Episcopopo Bangor. p. 556
			De Pardonatione. p. 558
1560	4		De Conſecratione in Commendam pro Episcopopo Alaphen. p. 559
	9		Pro Episcopopo Menevenſi, de Significavit. p. 561
	11		De Licentia Eligendi Bathon. ibid.
	12		De Regio Affenſus Lincolne. ibid.
	15		Obſervantia legationis Degradationis, de Prefentationibus. p. 562
	18		De Conſecratione in Commendam pro Episcopopo Lincolne. p. 564
			De Conſecratione pro Comite Sullaxie Degradato Hiſpania. p. 565
			De Officio Magiſtri focorum, Revellum & Maſcanum conſilio. ibid.
	22		De Licentia Eligendi Roffen. p. 566
			De Conſecratione ad Vitam pro R. Turpin alius Flewmanſe. ibid.
	28		De Conſecrationibus. p. 567
12	Feb.		De Conſecratione pro Guidone Cavallanti. ibid.
	20		Pro Episcopopo Covenar. & Lich. de Significavit. p. 568
	27		Pro Jacobo Antonio Tridencio. ibid.
			De Officio Vicecomitis, Sede Duſſemanti vacante conſilio. p. 569
			Conventiones Scotorum contra Regnam Unionem Franciæ & Scotiæ designantem, & pro Detentione contra Francos. ibid.
			Pro Episcopopo Roffen. ibid.
			Pro Episcopopo Bathon. & Wellen. de Significavit. p. 570
			Pro Episcopopo Roffen. ibid.
			De Reſtitutione Temporalium pro Episcopopo Bangor. p. 571
			Super Morte Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis, de Reſtitutione Temporalium. ibid.
			Episcopopo London. per Deprivationem Edmundi Bonner vacante, de Temporalibus reſtitutionibus. p. 574
			Reſtitutio, per Deprivationem vacante. ibid.
			Elien. per Deprivationem vacante. p. 575
			Meneven. per Deprivationem vacante. p. 576
			Ciſceſtren. per Morte vacante. ibid.
			De Licentia Eligendi Norwic. p. 577
			Carlolen. ibid.
			Alaphen. per Deprivationem vacante, Reſtitutio Temporalium. ibid.
			De Conſecratione pro Duce Brabantium. p. 578
	1		De Reſtitutione Temporalium Satiſſimo. ibid.
	6		De Reſtitutione Temporalium Satiſſimo. ibid.

Index Chronologicus.

[illegible]

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.	
1567	15 Feb.	8 Eliz. R.	De Protectione Regali ex Regia Prorogativa. p. 651
	18		De Scriptione faciendi & Instrumentis Authenticandis. p. 653
	7 Mar.		De Licentia Eligendi Laudaven. p. 654
	17		Pro Coniugio Medice & Republice Florentine Duce secundo, de speciali Acquiescentia. ibid.
	1 Mai.		De Regio Affensu Landaven. p. 658
	6		Restitutio Temporalium Landaven ibid.
	10		De Intendendo. p. 659
	27		De Officio Servientis Chirurgorum concessio. ibid.
	12 Junij		De Presentatione. p. 660
			Commissio specialis ad Audendum & Transmendum Offensas quoscunque infra Virgum Hospitii. ibid.
	13		Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunelm. p. 661
	3 Julij		De Richmond Herald creato. p. 663
	30		De Licentia Eligendi Bangor. ibid.
	15 Sept.		Regius Affensus. ibid.
	6 Nov.		Restitutio Temporalium. p. 664
	13		De Presentationibus. p. 665
<hr/>			
		A. 9 Eliz. R.	
1567	4 Jan.	9 Eliz. R.	De Significavit pro Episcopo Nottinghamie. p. 668
	21 Mai.		De Concessione pro Rege Armorum Clarenceux. ibid.
	18 Julij		De Cheftre Herald creato. p. 670
	18 Sept.		De Licentia Eligendi Oxon. ibid.
	6 Oct.		De Concessione ad Vitam pro A. de Feraboco. p. 671
	8		Regius Affensus Oxon. ibid.
<hr/>			
		A. 10 Eliz. R.	
1568	15 Nov.	10 Eliz. R.	De York Herald creato. p. 673
	3 Dec.		De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon. ibid.
	23 Dec.		De Putivando Portuallis creato. p. 673
	14		De Commessione pro Clarenceux. ibid.
	16		Pro Archiepiscopo Armachanenfi de Concessionibus in Commendam. ibid.
	13 Julij		De Actibus in Parlamento Hibernia, inactitandis. p. 676
<hr/>			
		A. 11 Eliz. R.	
1568	18 Junij	11 Eliz. R.	Obligatio Comitris de Murray Regni Scotie Regentis pro quinque Mill. Librarum. p. 677
	159		Warrantum ad Solvendum Precium predi. iam. p. 678
	1 Nov.		De Præfatione in Lingua Hebraica Oxon. ibid.
<hr/>			
		A. 12 Eliz. R.	
1570	14 Mar.	12 Eliz. R.	De York Herald creato. p. 679
			De Rousseto Putivando constituto. ibid.

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.	
1570	10 Apr.	12 Eliz. R.	De Licentia Eligendi Cierfren. p. 683
	22		De Licentia Eligendi Eborum. ibid.
	16 Mai.		Littere de Significavit Cierfren. ibid.
	1 Junij		Regius Affensus, Eborum. p. 684
			De Licentia Eligendi, London. ibid.
			Restitutio Temporalium, Eborum. p. 685
	6		Restitutio Temporalium, Cierfren. ibid.
	14		De Licentia Eligendi, Carliol. p. 687
	1 Julij		De Regio Affensu, London. ibid.
	23		Regius Affensus, Carliolom. p. 684
	26		Restitutio Temporalium, London. ibid.
	30		Restitutio Temporalium, Carliolom. p. 685
	10 Aug.		Pro Episcopo Carliolensi, de tenendo in Commendam. ibid.
	29 Sept.		Commissio ad Auxilium prestandum Marie Regine Scotie. p. 687
			De Significavit pro Episcopo Infulde de Mami. ibid.
<hr/>			
		A. 13 Eliz. R.	
	29 Dec.	13 Eliz. R.	De Investitura Somerset Herald. p. 688
1571	15 Jan.		De Licentia Eligendi Lincoln. p. 689
	14 Feb.		De Restitutione Temporalium Wagon. ibid.
	19		Littere de Significavit Lincoln. p. 690
	25		Exon. ibid.
	1 Mar.		De Restitutione Temporalium Lincoln. p. 691
	14		Exon. ibid.
	22		De Intendendo. p. 692
	30		De Officio Partivandi dato. ibid.
	17 Sept.		De tenendo Cancellarium & Præbendam in Commendam. p. 693
			De Presentatione. ibid.
<hr/>			
		A. 14 Eliz. R.	
	5 Dec.	14 Eliz. R.	De Licentia Eligendi Sarum. p. 694
	13		De Officio concessio. ibid.
	10		De Presentationibus. p. 695
	22		Littere de Significavit. p. 699
	24		De Restitutione Temporalium, Sarum. ibid.
1572	11 Jan.		De Concessione in Augmentatione Elemosine. p. 700
	11 Feb.		De Licentia Eligendi Rossen. p. 701
	17		Commissio specialis ad Examinandum de Interventionibus Mercatorum. ibid.
	25		De Presentatione post Deprivationem. p. 702
	28		De Significavit Rossen. ibid.
	10 Mar.		De Presentatione. p. 703
	24		Pro Lectore Lingue Hebraice in Academia Cantabrigie, de Concessione. ibid.
	29		Pro Augmentatione Licentiarum. p. 704
	10 Apr.		De Restitutione Temporalium. p. 705
	18		De Officio Magistri Operatoris Monetarum concessio. ibid.
			De Custodia Cambii & Monetæ concessio. p. 706
	25		De Cancellario Ordinis Gasterii constituto. ibid.
	23 Mai.		De Concessione in Commendam. p. 707
	24		De Protectione Regali. p. 708
	11 Junij		De Presentatione super Resignatione. ibid.
	1 Julij		De Indignis faciendis. p. 709
	8		De Presentatione post Deprivationem. p. 710
	9		Pro Episcopo Wintoniensi, de Licentia specialis. ibid.
	10		De Presentatione. p. 711
			De Officio Servientis Pictorum concessio. ibid.
			De

Index Chronologicus.

A. D. 1571	Mense 26 Julii 1 Aug. 9 Sept. 15 28 Oct.	A. R. 14 Eliz. R.	De Concessione ad Retinendum. p. 712 De Presentationibus. p. 713 De Manumissione. p. 715 De Theauriariatu concessio. ibid. De Officio unius Medicorum Ordinari- um concessio. p. 716	A. D. 1572	Mense 23 Oct. 4 Nov.	A. R. 17 Eliz. R.	De Generali Deputato Hybernæ con- stituto. p. 746 De Præbenda Data. p. 748 Regius Assensus pro Norwicenli Episco- po. p. 749 Regius Assensus pro Episcopo Intulæ de Man. ibid. Restitutio Temporalium pro Norwicen- li Episcopo. p. 750
			A. 15 Eliz. R.				
1573	2 Jan.	15 Eliz. R.	De Concessione ad Vitam pro Georgio Comite Salopie. p. 717 De Commissione speciali ad Goals De- liberandum pro Marefcalcia. p. 718 Commissio ad Inquirendum pro Navibus Bonis Mercibus &c. pertinentibus Subditis Regis Hispaniarum. p. 719 Commissio inter Angliæ Mercatores & Portugallæ. p. 721 De Concessione ad Vitam pro Radulpho Bowes Armigero. p. 722 Pro Rogero Askam de Concessione ad Vitam. p. 723 De Concessione ad Vitam pro Julio Bor- gintio. p. 724 De Commissione speciali ad Audiendum & Terminandum. ibid.				A. 18 Eliz. R. De Licentia Eligendi Cantuar. p. 751 De Presentationibus. ibid. Literæ de Significavit. p. 752 De Licentia Eligendi Rossen. ibid. De Significavit Rossen. p. 753 De Regio Assensu; super Presentatione ad Episcopatum Intulæ de Man. ibid. Ad Vicariam perpetuam Presentatio. p. 754 Pro Episcopo Rossensi Eleemolinario Re- gina. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Cantuar. p. 755 Pro Servitio in Arte Musica. p. 756 Scedula localium & Descriptiones. ibid. Concessio Officii Comitis Marefcalli Hi- bernæ ad Vitam. p. 760 De Restitutione Temporalium Rossen. p. 762 Commissio ad Visitandum Collegium Santi Johannis Evangeliste in Academia Cantabrigie. ibid. Pro Episcopo Rossensi. p. 765 De Presentatione. ibid. De Presentationibus. p. 766
			A. 16 Eliz. R.				
1574	10 Nov.	16 Eliz. R.	De Licentia Eligendi Assayen. p. 726 Pro Domestico Capellano Regine. ibid. De Concessione Decanatus. p. 727 De non Residentia pro Capellano Regi- ne. ibid. De Presentationibus. p. 728 De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Assa- phen. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium. p. 729 De Pardonatione pro Arte Diabolica. p. 730 Presentatio ad Vicariam perpetuam. ibid. Presentatio ad Præbendam. ibid. De Presentationibus. p. 731 De Commissione ad Manumittendum. ibid. De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 733 De Presentatione. p. 734 Concessio pro Hugone Mac Manus Odo- nell. ibid. De Licentia pro Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen. p. 735 Pro Subeleemolinario Regine. p. 736				A. 19 Eliz. R. De Licentia Eligendi Eborum. p. 767 Pro Servitio in Arte Musica. ibid. De Presentatione. p. 768 Pro Eborum Archiepiscopo de Significa- vit. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi. p. 769 Pro Rege Portugallæ, contra Piratas. ibid. Commissio contra Piratas. p. 770 De Restitutione Temporalium Eborum. p. 771 De Significavit London. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Wi- gorn. p. 772 De Licentia Eligendi, Duoalm. ibid. De Regio Assensu Wigorn. ibid. De speciali Commissione pro Academia Oxon. p. 773 De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Du- nelm. p. 775 De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sa- rum. p. 776 De Restitutione Temporalium London. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Wigorn. p. 777 Pro Willielmo Hearle profecturo in Sco- tiam circa Negotium non Revelandum. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi Carliol. p. 778 De Restitutione Temporalium Duoalm. ibid. De Commissione speciali pro Termina- tione Caularum Piratarum Regni Scotiæ. p. 799 De Presentationibus. p. 780 De Significavit Carliol. ibid.
			A. 17 Eliz. R.				
1575	29 Jan.	17 Eliz. R.	De Concessione pro Benedicto Spinola. p. 737 De Licentia Eligendi Landaven. p. 738 De Regio Assensu. ibid. De Presentatione. p. 739 Super Spontanea Resignatione Presen- tatio. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Land- aven. ibid. Pro Nicholas Bacon Militi Custode Magni Sigilli de Commissione speciali pro haeticis comburendis. p. 740 De Presentationibus. p. 742 De Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Nor- wicenli. p. 744 De Restitutione Temporalium Winton. ibid.				A. 19 Eliz. R. De Licentia Eligendi Eborum. p. 767 Pro Servitio in Arte Musica. ibid. De Presentatione. p. 768 Pro Eborum Archiepiscopo de Significa- vit. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi. p. 769 Pro Rege Portugallæ, contra Piratas. ibid. Commissio contra Piratas. p. 770 De Restitutione Temporalium Eborum. p. 771 De Significavit London. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Wi- gorn. p. 772 De Licentia Eligendi, Duoalm. ibid. De Regio Assensu Wigorn. ibid. De speciali Commissione pro Academia Oxon. p. 773 De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Du- nelm. p. 775 De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sa- rum. p. 776 De Restitutione Temporalium London. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Wigorn. p. 777 Pro Willielmo Hearle profecturo in Sco- tiam circa Negotium non Revelandum. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi Carliol. p. 778 De Restitutione Temporalium Duoalm. ibid. De Commissione speciali pro Termina- tione Caularum Piratarum Regni Scotiæ. p. 799 De Presentationibus. p. 780 De Significavit Carliol. ibid.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

CONVENTIONES L I T E R Æ,

E T

ACTA PUBLICA,

Regnante *Henrico Octavo.*

Litteræ Dispensativæ.

A. D. 1543.
An. 35. H. 8.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 7. m. 16.

REX &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri *Georgio Cice-
strensi Episcopo*, Salutem.
Volentes, ex variis cau-
sis Nos in ea parte mo-
ventibus, uberius Gratia & Favoris
Nostri erga te specimen exhibere, ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris ti-
bi (cum quo alias ante Consecrationem
tuam vivæ vocis nostræ oraculo plenè
dispensavimus in hac parte) conceden-
dum duximus & concedimus ut tu, qui
in *Episcopum Cicestrensem* electus & con-
secratus jam existis, & *Præposituram Col-
legii nostri Regalis Beate Mariæ & San-
cti Nicholai in Cantabrigia* legitime obti-
nes in præsentem, a tempore quo Munus
Consecrationis tuæ Pontificalis prædi-
ctæ recipisti, & realem ac pacificam Pos-
sessionem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Epi-
scopatûs Cicestrensis antedicti adeptus
es, dictam Præposituram usq; ad & in
sex Annos extunc sequentes inclusivè,

unà cum Ecclesiâ Cathedrali & Episco-
patu prædicto in Commendam retinere
possis, illorumque Fructus Redditus &
Proventus percipere atque in tuas &
Ecclesiæ ac Episcopatûs hujusmodi U-
sus & Utilitatem respectivè convertere,
atque a Collegio nostro & Præpositura
antedictis, etiam ultra tempus ex Sta-
tuto dicti Collegii tibi ac Præposito ibi-
dem cuicumque præscriptum, abesse li-
berè & licitè valeas & possis, ex certa
scientia & mero motu prædictis dispen-
samus; dicti Collegii nostri Statutis
etiam Juramento firmatis, atque aliis
in contrarium editis Ordinationibus
non obstantibus quibuscumque;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius &c.

A. D. 1543.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
quarto die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate commissâ.

A. D. 1543.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 16. m. 24.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.
Cum Nos, ad Requisitio-
nem Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Princi-
pis *Caroli Imperatoris &c.* Fratris &
Consanguinei nostri charissimi, juxta

vim formam & effectum cujusdam A. D. 1543.
Tractatûs Amicitia inter Nos initi,
factam, Copias Auxiliares & Subsidia
Bellica ad Defensionem & Tutionem
& ab hostili Incursione Liberationem
Patriarum & Dominiorum dicti caris-
simi

B

fimi

A. D. 1543. *35 Hen. 8.* **R**imi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri in inferiori Germania transmittamus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fide Probitate & in Re militari Experientia, dilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri *Johannis Wallop* Militis & Castri nostri & Comitatus de *Guynes* Capitanei confidentes, eundem *Johannem Wallop* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliariarum & Subsidiarum Bellicorum *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* fecimus & constituimus, facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Capitaneo* & *Ductori* Milites a nobis conscriptos, ac illi a nobis commissos, cum omni Apparatu in eas Partes & Loca Dominiorum prædictorum, aut etiam in Patrias & Dominia Hostis communis, sub Signis & Vexillis nostris conducendi, ad quæ eos sic conducere ex parte dicti charissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri fuerit requisitus,

Necnon Bellum aut Prælium cum Hoste dicti charissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri quocumque committendi, & alia quæcumque Manu militari faciendi & exequendi, quæ ad Patriarum & Dominiorum illorum Conservatio-

nem & Tuitiorem, ac Hostis infestantis Expulsionem & Profligationem, ac in Terras ejusdem Invasionem procurantis, videbuntur pro tempore expedire, A. D. 1543. *35 Hen. 8.*

Damus præterea Auctoritatem dicto *Johanni Wallop* quoscumque Milites in ejus Militiam ascriptos criminosos, delinquentes, immorigeros, aut quocumque modo inobedientes & rebelles, pro criminis aut delicti modo & qualitate, quibuscumque pœnis pro admissis merito temperandi, etiam usque ad pœnam Mortis inclusivè sciendi, animadvertendi, puniendi, castigandi,

Ac etiam Milites benemeritos Insigniis & Honore militari, si ita visum fuerit, donandi, & Gradu ac Titulo Ordinis Equestris condecorandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & exercendi quæ ad Gubernationem dictarum Copiarum fuerint oportuna.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* septimo die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione.

A. D. 1543. *Pat. 35. H. 8. p. 1. m. 41.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, Ad Requisitionem illustrissimi & potentissimi Principis *Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris &c.* Fratris & Consanguinei nostri carissimi, juxta vim formam & effectum cujusdam Tractatus Amicitie inter Nos initi, factam,

Copias Auxiliares & Subsidia bellica, ad defensionem & tuitiorem & ab hostili incurfione liberationem Patriarum & Dominiorum dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri in inferiori Germania jacentium transmittamus,

Ac per alias Literas nostras Patentes datas septimo die Julii Anno Regni nostri tricesimo quinto, dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Wallop* Militem, *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliariarum constituerimus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, in eventum morbi aut mortis dicti *Johannis Wallop* prospicere volentes, nè dictæ Copiæ eo casu suo *Capitaneo* & *Ductore* destituantur, de Fide Probitate & in Re Militari Experientia dilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri *Thoma Seymer* Militis plurimum confidentes, in eo casu quo dictus *Johannes Wallop* satis concesserit, aut mor-

bo fuerit impeditus, dictum *Thomam Seymer* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliariarum & Subsidiarum Bellicorum *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* fecimus & constituimus, facimus & constituimus per Præsentes, A. D. 1543.

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Capitaneo* & *Ductori* Milites a nobis conscriptos, ac illi a nobis commissos, cum omni Apparatu in eas Partes & Loca Dominiorum prædictorum, aut etiam in Patrias & Dominia Hostis communis sub Signis & Vexillis nostris conducendi, ad quæ eos sic conducere ex parte dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri fuerit requisitus,

Necnon Bellum aut Prælium cum Hoste dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri quocumque committendi, & alia quæcumque Manu Militari faciendi & Exequendi, quæ ad Patriarum & Dominiorum illorum Conservationem & Tuitiorem, ac Hostis infestantis Expulsionem & Profligationem ac in Terras ejusdem Invasionem procurantis videbuntur pro tempore expedire,

Damus præterea Auctoritatem dicto *Thoma Seymer* in quoscumque Milites in ejus Militiam ascriptos Criminosos, Delinquentes, Immorigeros, aut quocumque

A. D. 1543. cumque modo Inobedientes & Rebel-
35 Hen. 8. les, pro Criminis aut Delicti modo &
 qualitate quibuscumque Pœnis pro ad-
 missis merito temperandi, etiam usq; ad
 Pœnam Mortis inclusivè saviendi, ani-
 madvertendi, puniendi, castigandi,

Ac etiam Milites benemeritos Insigni-
 nis & Honore Militari, si ita visum
 fuerit, donandi, & Gradu ac Titulo

Ordinis Equestris condecorandi, & ge-
 neraliter omnia & singula faciendi &
 Exercendi quæ ad Gubernationem
 dictarum Copiarum fuerint oportuna.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio pro Solutione Pensionum concessio.

A. D. 1543.
Ibid. p. 10.
 no. 25.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, nec-
 non in consideratione veri & fidelis
 Servitii per dilectum & fidelem Ser-
 vientem nostrum *Willielmum Malary*
 Militem perantea nobis impensi &
 imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus eidem *Wil-
 lielmo* Officium Capitalis Magistri So-
 lutoris Pensionum & Feodorum, ad
 Summam *Mille Librarum Sterlingorum*
 annuatim solvendarum certis Pensio-
 nariis nostris per Nos appunctuatis &
 assignatis, ac appunctuandis & assign-
 andis, in partibus Borialibus, videli-
 cet, in Orientali in Media Merchiis
 nostris versus Scotiam, pro amplioribus
 Quietate Defensione & salva Custodia,
 tam Inhabitantium ibidem quam Re-
 siduum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, ac
 ipsum *Willielmum Capitalē Magistrum*
Solutorem Pensionum & Feodorum præ-
 dictorum per Præsentes ordinamus fa-
 cimus & constituimus,

Habendum, tenendum, gaudendum,
 exercendum & occupandum Officium
 prædictum præfato *Willielmo* per seip-
 sum, vel per sufficientem Deputatum
 suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes,
 durante Beneplacito nostro :

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratiâ no-
 stra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem
Willielmo, pro Exercitio & Occupatione
 Officii prædicti, Vadia & Feoda *Viginti*
Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum,

Habenda & annuatim percipienda
 dicta Vadia & Feoda *Viginti Librarum*
Sterlingorum per Annum eidem *Williel-*
mo, in partem Solutionis dictæ Summæ
Mille Librarum, durante Beneplacito
 nostro prædicto, per manus Receptoris
 Terrarum & Tenementorum nuper
 Monasteriorum Prioratum & alia-
 rum Religiosarum Domorum suppress-
 forum & Sursum reddituum in manus

nostras in Comitatu Eborum, pro A. D. 1543.
 tempore existentis, de Exitibus & Pro-
 ficuis eorundem Terrarum & Tene-
 mentorum, ad Festa Omnium Sancto-
 rum & Pentecostes per æquales Por-
 tiones annuatim solvenda :

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia no-
 stra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & me-
 ro Motu nostris prædictis, assignavi-
 mus & appunctuavimus præfatum *Wil-*
lielmum, ac ei, tenore Præsentium, ple-
 nam Potestatem & Auctoritatem da-
 mus & concedimus, de dicto Receptore
 Terrarum & Tenementorum prædi-
 ctorum, pro tempore existente, *Quin-*
gentas Libras Sterlingorum, parcellam
 dictæ Summæ *Mille Librarum*, ad Fe-
 stum Pentecostes ultimò præteritum
 pro dimidii Anni Solutione debitas, ac
 postea dictam Summam *Mille Librarum*
 annuatim, de tempore in tempus du-
 rante Beneplacito nostro prædicto, ad
 prædicta Festa Omnium Sanctorum &
 Pentecostes per æquales Portiones reci-
 piendi, ac *Viginti Libras* Sterlingorum
 inde, pro Vadiis & Feodis suis prædi-
 ctis pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti
 Officii, penes se in suis manibus reti-
 nendi & custodiendi, seu aliter ad libi-
 tum & voluntatem suam distribuendi,
 ac Residuum, tam dictæ Summæ *Quin-*
gentarum Librarum ad dictum Festum
 Pentecostes ultimò præteritum, præ-
 fatis Pensionariis debitarum, quam di-
 ctæ Summæ *Mille Librarum*, ad Festa
 prædicta Omnium Sanctorum & Pen-
 tecostes annuatim, eisdem Pensionariis
 debendarum, prædictis Pensionariis,
 juxta Assignmentem & Appunctuatio-
 nem nostras sibi superinde factas an-
 nuatim solvendi ;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Terlyng* decimo
 quarto die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmatio

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

Confirmatio Tractatus Matrimonii.

A. D. 1543.
Ex Autogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scottorum universis & singulis ad quorum notitias præsentibus Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum nuper,

Inter Commissarios, Procuratores, Ambasiatores, Legatos, Deputatos & Nuncios nostros, per carissimum Consanguineum nostrum *Jacobum Comitem Arania* Dominum Hamylton &c. nostri Regni Protectorem & Gubernatorem, & per Tres Regni nostri Status sufficienter auctorizatos, ab una parte, Oratoresque & Commissarios Excellentissimi Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratiâ, Regis Angliæ &c. Avunculi nostri charissimi, ab altera parte,

Tractatum concordatum & conclusum sit de & super Matrimonio inter Nos & illustrem ac nobilem Principem *Edwardum Filium* Primogenitum & Hæredem proximum apparentem & indubitatum dicti invictissimi Principis *Henrici Octavi Regis Angliæ &c.* prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi plenius liquet & apparet, cujus verus Tenor sequitur de verbo in verbum, & est talis,

Universis & singulis ad quorum notitias &c. ut supra primo die Julii.

Hinc est quod Nos *Maria Regina* antedicta, cum consensu & auctoritate dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni nostri Statuum, Tractatum Conventionem & Conclusionem superius descriptos, atque omnia & singula Capitula & Articulos in eisdem comprehensa laudamus, autorisamus, ratificamus, confirmamus, & pro laudatis, auctorizatis, ratificatis & confirmatis, Auctoritate & Consensu prædictis, habemus & haberi volumus, prout etiam dicti Tres Regni nostri Status, cum Consensu dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, habent & haberi volunt per Præsentes.

Insuper præfatus noster Tutor & Gubernator per sacra Dei Evangelia præsentia seu sibi præsentata, nomine totius Regni nostri, & cum Auctoritate Trium Statuum ejusdem, reverenter & corporaliter tacta, jurat & bonâ fide promittit, quod omnia & singula Puncta Articulos & Capitula in præscripto

Tractatu Conventione & Conclusionem A. D. 1543.
comprehensa fideliter bonâ fide & omnium effectu observabunt & exequentur.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium has Litteras nostras Patentes nostro Magno Sigillo sigillari, ac per Notarios Publicos subscriptos consignari & subscribi, de consensu & auctoritate dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni nostri Statuum fecimus & mandavimus.

Datum apud *Monasterium nostrum Salutifera Crucis* 25. die Mensis Augusti, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo tertio, Indictione primâ, & Regni nostri Anno primo.

Præsentibus & astantibus tunc & ibidem,

Nobili Viro,
Radulpho Sadlyer præfati charissimi Avunculi nostri Commissario & Oratore &c.

Prædilectis Consanguineis nostris,
Archibaldo Angusia Comite Domino Douglas &c.

Willielmo Comite Mariscallo Domino Keith &c.

Georgio Domino Seytonn,
Willielmo Domino Sympill,
Andrea Domino Uthiltre,
Henrico Domino Methuen,
Dilectis nostris,

Jacobo Kirkcaldy de Grange Thesaurario nostro,

Thoma Mezeis de Petfodellis nostro Contrarotulatore,

Consiliariisque nostris dilectis,
Magistris, Jacobo Poulis de Colintonn nostrorum Rotulorum Registri & Concilii Clerico,

Et *Thoma Bellenden* de Authnoul nostræ Cancellariæ Directore.

JAMES G.

Et ego *Jacobus Scott Clericus Sancti Andreae Diocesis Publicus Sacra Auctoritate Apostolicâ Notarius, quia Præmissis Ratificationi, Approbationi, Confirmationi, & Juramenti præstationi, caterisque Præmissis omnibus & singulis dum sic ut præmittitur sub Anno Domini, Indictione, Mense & Die prædictis, in Ede Salutifera Crucis prope Oppidum Edinburgi,*
per

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8. *per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum Araniæ Comitem Dominum Hamiltoun &c. serenissimæ Domine Mariæ Reginae Scotorum Tutorem, & Regni sui Gubernatorem; necnon in Præsentia Oratoris Illustrissimi Regis Angliæ &c. & Testium præscriptorum ad præmissa vocatorum & requisitorum agerentur & fierent, una cum Notariis hic mecum subscribentibus præsens personaliter interfui, eaque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi pariter & audiri: Ideo ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris & Gubernatoris hoc præsens Instrumentum Magno Sigillo dictæ serenissimæ Domine nostræ Reginae munitum subscripsi, signoque & nomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum Præmissorum,*

Ad imum Signi,
Jacobus Scot Notarius.

Et ego Johannes Wallace Clericus Glasguensis Diæcesis, Publicus sacra Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia Præmissis Ratificationi, Approbationi, Confirmationi, & Juramenti Præstationi, caterisque Præmissis omnibus & singulis, dum sit, ut præmittitur, sub Anno Domini, Indictione, Mense & Die prædictis, in Ade salutifere Crucis prope Oppidum Edinburgi, per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum Araniæ Comitem Dominum Hamiltoun &c. serenissimæ Domine Mariæ Reginae Scotorum Tutorem, & Regni sui Gubernatorem; necnon in præsentia Oratoris Illustrissimi Regis Angliæ &c. & Testium præscriptorum ad præmissa voca-

torum & requisitorum agerentur & fierent, una cum Notariis hic mecum subscribentibus præsens personaliter interfui, eaque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi pariter & audiri: Ideo ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris & Gubernatoris hoc præsens Instrumentum Magno Sigillo dictæ serenissimæ Domine nostræ Reginae munitum subscripsi, signoque & nomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.

Johannes Wallace Notar.

Et ego Johannes Gybsone Artium Magister Clericus Glasguensis, Publicus Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia &c. ut supra, signoque nomine & cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi, in Fidem & Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum præmissorum.

Johannes Gybsone Not. Pub.

Et ego Willielmus Ogill Clericus sancti Andreae Diæcesis, publicus sacra Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia &c. ut supra, signoque nomine & cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi, in Fidem & Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum præmissorum.

Willielmus Ogill Not. Pub.

Sub Magno Sigillo prædictæ Reginae de Cera alba pendente à duplici cauda pergamena.

Confirmatio Tractatus Pacis.

A. D. 1543.
Ex Autogr. **M**aria, Dei Gratia, Regina Scotorum universis & singulis ad quorum notitias præsentēs Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum nuper,

Per Commissarios, Procuratores, Ambassadors, Legatos, Deputatos & Nuncios nostros, per carissimum Consanguineum nostrum Jacobum Comitem Araniæ Dominum Hamiltoun &c. Regni nostri Protectorem & Gubernatorem, & per Tres Regni nostri Status sufficienter autorizatos ab una parte, Oratoresque & Commissarios Excellentissimi Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi, Dei Gratia, Regis Angliæ &c. Avunculi nostri charissimi, ab altera parte,

A. D. 1543.
Bona, realis, sincera, vera, integra, & firma Pax, Amicitia, Liga, Confœderatio, Unio, & Intelligentia per Terram, Mare Aquasque dulces, & ubique Locorum, inter Nos & dictum charissimum Avunculum nostrum, nostraque Regna, Subditos, Vassallos, Ligeosque nostros, tractata, concordata, inita & conclusa sint, prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi plenius liquet & apparet, cujus verus Tenor de verbo in verbum sequitur, & est talis,

Universis &c. ut supra de Dat. primo die Julii.

Hinc est quod Nos Maria Regina antedicta

C

A. D. 1543. *35 Hen. 8.* tediſta, cum aviſamento conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum, cupientes ut huiusmodi Pax, Amicitia, Liga & Conſederatio inter Nos & dictum Avunculum noſtrum chariſſimum, noſtrosque Subditos conſolidentur & coaleſcant, Tractatum, Conventionem, Ligam Conſederationem ſuperius diſcriptos, atque omnia & ſingula Capitula & Articulos in eiſdem comprehenſa laudamus, auctorizamus, ratificamus, confirmamus, & pro laudatis, auctorizatis, ratificatis, approbatis & confirmatis, auctoritate & conſenſu prædictis, habemus & haberi volumus per Præſentes, omnibuſque & ſingulis Privilegiis, Diſpenſationibus, Cauſis, Rationibus, Prætextibus, Occaſionibus, & aliis quibuſcunque Juris & Facti Remediis in genere vel in ſpecie, nobis de Jure ſive ab Homine quacunq; Verborum ſerie conceſſis ſeu concedendis, aut alio quocunque modo competentibus ſive competituris, perinde ac ſi ſpecialiter & nominatim hic eſſent inſerta, per quæ effectus dicti Tractatus aut alicujus Articuli ſive Capituli in eodem comprehenſorum quomodolibet poſſet impediri, Lege aut Canone quibus cavetur quod Generalis Renunciatio Privilegii Exceptionis vel alterius Beneficii futuri non valeat, in aliquo non obſtantibus, palam publice & expreſſe, de conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum, ex eorum certa Scientia in vim Pacti & in hiis Scriptis renunciamus.

Inſuper præſatus Tutor noſter & Gubernator per ſacra Dei Evangelia præſentia, nomine totius Regni noſtri, & cum Auctoritate Trium Statuum ejuſdem, reverenter & corporaliter tacta, jurat, & bonâ fide promittit, quod omnia & ſingula Puncta Articulos & Capitula in præſcripto Tractatu Conventionem & Concluſione comprehenſa, fideliter, bonâ fide, & omni cum effectu obſervabunt & exequentur.

In quorum omnium & ſingulorum Fidem & Teſtimonium has Litteras noſtras Patentes, Mam ejuſdem Tutoris noſtri ſubſcriptas, noſtro Magno Sigillo ſigillari, & per Notarios Publicos ſubſcriptos conſignari & ſubſcribi, cum conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum fecimus & mandavimus.

Datum apud Monasterium noſtrum Sanctæ Crucis 25. die Menſis Auguſti,

Anno Domini Milieſimo quingentefimo quadreſimo tertio, Indictione primâ, & Anno Regni noſtri primo. *35 Hen. 8.*

Præſentibus & aſtantibus tunc & ibidem,

Nobili & Magnifico Viro,
Radulpho Sadlyer præſati chariſſimi Avunculi noſtri Commiſſario & Oratore &c.

Ac Prædilectis Conſanguineis noſtris,

Archibaldo Anguſia Comite Domino Douglas &c.

Willielmo Comite Marſcalli Domino Keith &c.

Georgio Domino Seytonn,
Willielmo Domino Sympill,
Andrea Domino Uthiltre,
Henrico Domino Methven,
Necnon dilectis noſtris Familiaribus,
Jacobò Kirkcaldy de Grange Theſaurario,

Thoma Menzeis de Petſodellis noſtro Contrarotulatore,

Conſiliariis noſtris dilectis,

Magiſtris, Jacobo Foulis de Colintonn noſtrorum Rotulorum Regiſtri & Concilii Clerico,

Et Thoma Bellenden de Authnoul noſtræ Cancellariæ Directore.

JAMES G.

Et ego Jacobus Scott Clericus Sancti Andreae Diaceſis Publicus ſacrâ Apoſtolicâ Auctoritate Notarius, quia Præmiſſis Ratificationi, Approbationi, Confirmationi, Renunciationi, Promiſſioni, & Juramenti præſtationi, caterisque Præmiſſis omnibus & ſingulis, dum ſic, ut præmittitur, ſub Anno Domini, Indictione, Menſe & Die prædictis, in Ade Salutiſera Crucis prope Oppidum Edinburgi, per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum Aranzie Comitem Dominum Hammiltoun &c. Sereniſſima Domina Mariæ Reginz Scottorum Tutorem & Regni ſui Gubernatorem; necnon in præſentia Oratoris Illuſtriſſimi Regis Angliæ &c. & Teſtium præſcriptorum ad Præmiſſa vocatorum & requiſitorum agerentur & ſerent, unâ cum Notariis hic mecum ſubſcribentibus præſens perſonaliter interfui, eaque omnia & ſingula ſic fieri vidi pariter & audiri: Idco, ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris & Gubernatoris, hoc præſens Inſtrumentum, Magno Sigillo dictæ ſereniſſime Domina noſtræ Regine munitum, ſubſcripſi, Signoque & Nomine meis ſolitis & conſuetis ſignavi in Fidem & Teſti-

A. D. 1543. Testimonium omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.
35 Hen. 8.

Jacobus Scot Notarius.

Et ego Johannes Wallace Clericus Glasguen. Diac. Publicus Sacra Apostolica Auctoritate Notarius, quia &c.

Johannes Wallace.

Et ego Johannes Gyblone Artium Magister Clericus Glasguen. Publicus sacra Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia &c. Signoque & Nomine ac Cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem &

Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.
A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

Johannes Gibson Not. Publicus.

Et ego Willielmus Ogill Clericus Sancti Andreae Diac. Publicus Sacra Apostolica Auctoritate Notarius, quia &c. Signoque & Nomine ac Cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.

Willielmus Ogill Notarius Publicus.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera alba pendente a duplici cauda pergamena.

De Creatione Connacii O-Nele in Comitem Tyrone.

A. D. 1543.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 1. m. 11.

REX Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Ducibus, Marchionibus, Comitibus, Vicecomitibus, Baronibus, Justiciariis, Præpositis, Ballivis, Ministris, & omnibus aliis Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium felicibus auspiciis nedum insignire sed augere confidimus, dum inter Personas discretas & strenuas Honorum culmina dispensamus; credimus namque nostram Coronam Regiam tanto plurimis micare Gemmis & preciosis corruscare Lapidibus, quanto Viris virtuosis, præsertim Nobilibus Consilio præpollentibus, in partem Sollicitudinis Regiæ ad Fastigia Honorum evocatis, ad Directionem Boni Publici roboratur.

Cumque itaque Connacius O-Nele, in Regno nostro Hiberniæ natus, Genere & Sanguinis Ingenuitate Nobilis, nostrum Imperium & Potestatem, ut par est, agnovit, ac suum majorumque suorum errorem professus a nostra Clementia Veniam Supplex impetravit, dignum putavimus quem claris & insignibus Honorum Titulis pro nostra Munificentia illustraremus, ac ipsum proinde Connacium O-Nele in Comitem Tyrone in prædicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ereximus præficiamus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus præficimus & creamus, & ei Nomen, Statum, Stylum, Titulum, Honorem & Dignitatem Comitis Tyrone, cum Loco & Suffragio in Parliamentis nostris in prædicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ tenendis, sicut & eodem modo quo alii Comites

eiusdem Regni nostri habent seu habere consueverunt, cum omnibus aliis & singulis Præminentibus, Honoribus, cæterisque quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui Comitis Tyrone pertinentibus sive spectantibus, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, ipsumque Connacium hujusmodi Statu, Stilo, Titulo, Honore, & Dignitate per Cincturam Gladii insignimus investimus & realiter nobilitamus.

Habendum & tenendum Nomen, Statum, Stylum, Titulum, Honorem, & Dignitatem Comitis Tyrone prædicti, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentibus, Honoribus, Suffragiis, & cæteris Præmissis quibuscumque, præfato Connacio pro Terminis vite sue:

Et volumus & concedimus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris per Præsentes, prædictum Nomen, Statum, Stylum, Titulum, Honorem & Dignitatem Comitis Tyrone prædicti, ac cætera singula Præmissa præfato Connacio superius concessa, immediate post decessum prædicti Connacii, Probatissimo Viri Subdito nostro Mathæo alias Fearadorghe O-Nele Filio prædicti Connacii ac Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore prædicti Mathæi exeuntibus imperpetuum remanere:

Et,

Quia crescente Statûs Celsitudine ex consequente necessariò crescunt Sumptus & Onera grandiora, ut iidem Connacius & Mathæus & Hæredes prædicti Mathæi melius decentius & honorificentius, Statum prædictum Comitis Tyrone ac Onera ipsius incumbencia manutenere & supportare valeant,

De uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & con-

A. D. 1543.

A. D. 1543. 35 Hen. 8. & Concedimus, pro Nobis & Heredibus nostris, præfato *Connacio* omnia & singula illa Castra, Dominia Maneria, Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Reversiones & Servitia, Advocationes Ecclesiarum, Feoda Militum, & alia Hæreditamenta quæcumque, quibuscumque nominibus censeantur, quæ præfatus *Connacius* jamdudum habuit & tenuit in Tyrone prædicto, in prædicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ,

Habenda & gaudenda omnia prædicta Castra, Maneria, Dominia, Terras, Tenementa ac cætera singula Præmissa, cum eorum Proficuis Emolumentis & Commoditatibus quibuscumque; præfato *Connacio* & Assignatis suis pro termino Vitæ suæ, tenenda de Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, per Servitium Militare; remanere inde post Decessum ipsius *Connacii* præfato *Matheo* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo exeuntibus, tenenda de Nobis & Hæredibus nostris per Servitia prædicta.

Quoniam autem Comitis Dignitati convenire putamus ut, qui ejusdem Dignitatis a Patre aut alio Parente Successionem proximam expectet, aliquo inferioris Dignitatis Titulo decoretur, de Gratia nostra speciali mero Motu & Scientia nostris, prædictum *Matheum*, cui post Mortem dicti *Connacii* Patris sui, in dicto Comitatu Successionem eidem *Matheo* & Hæredibus suis Masculis de Corpore suo legitimè procreatis habendam dedimus, Honore Baronatus de *Doncannon* in Regno nostro Hiberniæ prædicto decoramus, ac ipsum *Baronem de Doncannon* erigimus & præficimus, ac volumus etiam & concedimus quòd, post Mortem dicti *Connacii*, Hæres Masculus de Corpore dicti *Mathei* legitimè procreatus, qui Successionem in dicto Comitatu velut proximior Gradu expectet, & pro Hærede Apparente juxta præsentem Concessionem habeatur, *Baro de Doncannon*, durante Vitâ ejus qui prædictam Dignitatem Comitis obtinet, perpetuis fu-

turis temporibus vocetur & appelletur; A. D. 1543. 35 Hen. 8. & hoc absque Fine seu Feodo solvendis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi &c.
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus,

Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primate & Metropolitano,

Ac prædilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro *Thoma Audeley* Milite Domino Audeley de Weldeu Cancellario nostro Angliæ:

Ac Præcarissimis Consanguineis nostris,

Thoma Norffolciæ Comite Marefcallo ac Thesaurario nostro Angliæ,

Et *Carolo Suffolciæ* Magno Magistro Hospitii nostri ac Domino Præsidente Concilii nostri,

Ducibus:

Carissimisq; Consanguineis nostris,

Willielmo Suthampton Custode Privati Sigilli nostri,

Et *Roberto Suffexiæ* Magno Camerario nostro Angliæ,

Comitibus:

Ac Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

Johanne Russell Milite Domino Russell Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,

Et *Willielmo Poalet* Milite Domino Seynt John Magistro Wardorum nostrorum,

Baronibus:

Necnon,

Thoma Wriothesley,

Et *Radolpho Sadler*, Primariis Secretariis nostris,

Militibus;

Et aliis.

Dat. per Mantum Regis apud Honorem suum de *Grenewiche* primo die Septembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio Virgæ Bajuli.

A. D. 1543. 35 Hen. 8. p. 14 m. 29.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quarum data est apud Westmonasterium nono die Decembris, Anno Regni nostri vicesimo octavo, dederimus & concesserimus dilecto Servienti nostro *Antonio Kyvet* Armigero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Privatæ Camere nostræ, Officium Vir-

gæ Bajuli aliàs dictum Virgarium, ad portandum Virgam coram Nobis aut Locumtenente nostro ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndfour in Comitatu Berks seu alibi: tunc vacans & in Manibus & Dispositione nostris existens ratione Forisfacturæ & Attincturæ *Henrici Norres* Armigeri, nuper de alta Proditione attincti,

Haben-

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 6. Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfato Antonio per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem Antonii, cum quodam Vadio sive Feodo Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem, prout per easdem Literas nostras plenius apparet;

Quia verò præfatus Antonius Kryvet jam in Voluntate existit Literas nostras Patentes prædictas, sibi in forma prædicta confectas, in Cancellariam nostram Sursum reddere cancellandas, & ibidem cancellatæ existunt ut certam habemus Scientiam, eâ intentione quòd Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes dilecto & fidei Servienti nostro Philippo Hobby Armigero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Privatæ Cameræ nostræ, de Officio prædicto in forma sequente concedere gratiosè dignaremur;

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos, non solum Præmissa considerantes, verum etiam bonum & acceptabile Servitium per prædictum Servientem nostrum Philippum Hobby Nobis antehac impensum & imposterum impendendum, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Philippo Officium Virgæ Bajuli alias dictum Virgarium, ad portandum Virgam coram Nobis aut Locumtenente nostro ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour in Comitatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfato Philippo per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem De-

putatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem Philippi:

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8. Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Philippo pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ præmissis exercendo, quoddam Vadium sive Feodum Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem, ac omnia alia Vadia, Proficua & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout Antonius Kryvet, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercendo habuit sive percepit, habuerunt seu perceperunt in eodem, habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium sive Feodum Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem eidem Philippo durante Vitâ suâ, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Thesauo nostro ad dictam Receptam solvendum; aliquo Statuto, Actu, Ordinatione, sive Restrictione in contrarium antehæc tempora factis ordinatis sive provisus in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Honorem de Ampthill tertio die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda concessa.

A. D. 1543.
Pa. 35. H. 8. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac intuitu caritatis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Capellano nostro Johanni Donne Sacræ Theologiæ Baculario, Canonicatum & Præbendam in Capella nostra Sancti Stephani Prothomartiris infra Palatium nostrum Westmonasteriense, modò per Mortem Magistri Hering Legum Doctoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno Jure spectantem,

A. D. 1543. Habendum tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Canonicatum & Præbendam præfato Johanni Donne durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus & omnimodis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis præfato Canonicatu & Præbendæ qualitercumq; spectantibus sive pertinentibus quibuscumque.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Ampthill nono die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

De Officio Consulis concessio.

A. D. 1543.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 10. m. 24.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Nobis *Nicholao de Nicholais* Civi & Mercatori Lucensi Officium sive Locum *Magistri, Gubernatoris, Protectoris*, sive *Consulis* omnium & singulorum Mercatorum, aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, tam infra Insulam sive Civitatem de *Candia* quam infra omnes & singulos Portus Villas & Crecas eisdem Insulæ sive Civitati adjacentes, frequentantium, morantium, mercandizantium sive negotantium,

Ipsamque *Nicholaum Magistrum, Gubernatorem, Protectorem*, sive *Consulem* Mercatorum, aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes constituimus & ordinamus,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Nicholao* plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem & Auctoritatem, ad omnia & singula quæ pro Ordinatione, Regimine,

Gubernatione & Conservatione Mercatorum aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, Bonorumque & Mercandizarum suarum, prout sibi melius videbitur ordinandum exercendum & perimplendum,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium sive Locum prædictum, ac cætera Præmissa præfato *Nicholao* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, durante Vita sua, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis, Præeminentiis, Juribus, Proficiis, Commoditatibus, Advantagiis & Emolumentis quibuscumque, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii hujusmodi sive consimile Officium aut Locum, in Insula, Civitate, Portu, sive Villis & Crecis prædictis vel alibi, ex dono sive Concessione nostris, sive aliquorum Progenitorum sive Prædecessorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ habuerunt & gavisi fuerunt habuit & gavissus fuit;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Villam Sancti Albanii* decimo quarto die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Resignatio Episcopatus Wigorniensis.

A. D. 1543.
Ex Antig.

IN Dei Nomine Amen. Per præsens Publicum Instrumentum cunctis appareat evidenter & notum sit, quod Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo tertio, & Regni illustrissimi & Potentissimi in Christo Principis & Domini nostri Domini *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra sub Christo Supremi Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Capitis, Anno tricesimo quinto, Mensis verò Novembris die decimo septimo, in quadam interiori alta Camera infra Castrum de Hertleburye Wigorniensis Diocese notoriè situm & situatum, in nostrorum Notariorum Publicorum subscriptorum ac Testium inferius nominatorum præsentis, constitutus personaliter Reverendus in Christo Pater Dominus *Johannes*, permissione divinâ, *Wigorniensis*, ut asseruit, *Episcopus*, quasdam Resigna-

tionem, Dimissionem, Renunciationem & Cessionem Episcopatus sui antedicti, in Scriptis simul conceptas & redactas, fecit legit & interposuit, eundemque Episcopatum suum resignavit, cæteraque fecit & exercuit sub eo qui sequitur verborum tenore,

In Dei Nomine Amen.

Coram vobis publicis & auctenticis Personis ac Testibus fide dignis hic Præsentibus, ego *Johannes*, permissione divinâ, *Wigorniensis Episcopus*, ex certis Causis veris justis & legitimis me & animum meum ad hoc moventibus, cupiens & affectans me ab Onere Cura & Regimine dicti Episcopatus mei penitus exui & exonerari, eundem Episcopatum meum Wigorniensem, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, in Sacratissimas Manus Serenissimæ Regiæ Majestatis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ*

A. D. 1543.

A. D. 1543. *Francie & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Capitis Supremi, non Vi aut Metu coactus, neq; Dolo vel Fraude ad hoc inductus, neque aliquâ aliâ Machinatione sinistra circumventus, sed ex mea certa Scientia, Animoque deliberato, ac spontanea Voluntate liberè, purè, simpliciter & absolute resigno, & eundem Episcopatum cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis re & verbo vatum dimitto, Jurique, Titulo & Possessione meis in dicto Episcopatu meo præhabitis & hætenus in eodem mihi competentibus renuncio eisque cedo, & ab eisdem totaliter & expressè recedo in his Scriptis, humiliter supplicans Excellentissimæ Regiæ Majestati prædictæ quatenus hanc meam Resignationem admittere, meque a Cura & Regimine dicti Episcopatus exonerare dignetur intuitu Charitatis;

Et rogo vos Dominos Notarios Publicos de & super Præmissis unum vel plura Publicum vel Publica Instrumentum sive Instrumenta mihi conficere, ac vos Testes hic Præsentibus Testimonium perhibere:

Super quibus omnibus & singulis præfatus Reverendus Pater resignans Nos Notarios Publicos subscriptos sibi unum vel plura Publicum seu Publica Instrumentum sive Instrumenta conficere rogavit & requisivit.

Acta fuerunt hæc omnia & singula, prout superscribuntur & recitantur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense, Die & Loco superius recitatis.

Præsentibus tunc ibidem,

Venerabilibus Viris,
Thoma Bagard Legum Doctore,
Waltero Blounte Armigero,

Et Ricardo Emer in Sacra Theologia Bacchalaureo, Herefordensis & Londoniensis respectivè Diocesuum, Testibus ad Præmissa vocatis specialiter & rogatis.

Et ego Willielmus Warmstrye Here-

fordensis Diæcesis Litteratus publicus auctoritate Regia Notarius, quia præfata Resignationis Lectura & Interpositioni, ceterisque præmissis omnibus & singulis, dum sic, ut præmittitur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense Die & Loco supramemoratis, agebantur & fiebant, una cum prænominatis Testibus, ac Thoma Weme Notario publico subscripto, præsens personaliter interfui, eademque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi scribi & audiri, atque in Notam Prothocollarem sumpsi: Ideo hoc præsens publicum Instrumentum Manu meâ propriâ fideliter scriptum exinde confeci subscripsi & publicavi, atque in hanc publicam & authenticam Formam redegi, Signoque Nomine & Cognomine & Subscriptione meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum præmissorum rogatus specialiter & requisitus.

Ad imum Signi,

Lans Deo.

W.

Pax Vivis Requesque Defunctis.

Et ego Thomas Weme Clericus Herefordensis Diæcesis, publicus auctoritate Regia Notarius, quia præfata Resignationis Lectura & Interpositioni, ceterisque præmissis omnibus & singulis, dum sic, ut præmittitur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense Die & Loco supradictis agebantur & fiebant, una cum superscripto Willielmo Warmstrye Notario publico ac Testibus supradictis præsens personaliter interfui, eaque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi & audiri; ideo hoc præsens publicum Instrumentum Manu dicti Willielmi Notarii publici, me aliis Negotiis interim præpedito, fideliter conscriptum exinde confeci, & in hanc publicam Formam redegi, Signoque & Nomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi, meque hic subscripsi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum præmissorum ad hoc rogatus & requisitus.

Ad imum Signi,

Convertantur retorsum qui volunt in Mala.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1543.
Pat. 35. H. 3.
p. 11. m. 4.

REX dilectis nobis in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Wigornie, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per liberam & spontaneam Re-

signationem in manus nostras Reverendi in Christo Patris Johannis Bell ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentibus duximus concedendam,

Mandan-

A. D. 1543. *35 Hen. 8.* Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.
In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Walden* decimo quarto die Decembris.

A. D. 1543. *35 Hen. 8.*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Episcopum Oxonien.

A. D. 1544. *Pat. 35. H. 8. p. 14. m. 18.*

REX Reverendo in Christo Patri *Roberto*, Permissione divinâ, *Oxonienſi Episcopo* ejuſve in Abſentia Vicario ſuo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Oxoniæ, qui de Patronatu & Collatione nostra pleno Jure existit, modò, per Mortem naturalem *Johannis London.* ultimi Decani ibidem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem spectantem, dilectum Capellanum nostrum *Richardum Cox* Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus præfatum *Richardum* ad Decanatum prædictum admittere, ipsumque Decanum in eodem instituere, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraquæ omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Walden* primo die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Litera Regis de Significavit.

A. D. 1544. *Ibid. p. 4. m. 23.*

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Ecclesiâ nostrâ Cathedrali Wigornia, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem in Manus nostras ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ, prius licentiâ a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum ac Pastorem petita pariter & obtenta, Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Nicholaum Heth* dudum Episcopum *Roffensem* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonicè eligerunt ac nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet, vobis significamus quòd

dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem Electum apud vos commendatum habemus.

Quocirca vobis mandamus, quòd cætera omnia, quæ per vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Sursum Redditionibus Religiosorum.

A. D. 1544. *Claus. 35. H. 8. p. 1. m. 38. dor.*

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus, ad quos præsens Scriptum Indentatum pervenerit, *Johannes Barlo* Decanus Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ sive Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de *Westbury* super *Trym* in Comitatu Gloucestræ vulgò dicti Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de *Westbury* super *Trym* in Comitatu Gloucestræ, & ejusdem Loci Capitulum, salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis Nos præfatos Decanum & Capitulum unanimi assensu & consensu nostris, Animis deliberatis, certâ scientiâ & mero motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis justis & rationabilibus Nos Animas & Conscientias nostras specialiter moventibus, ultro spontè ac voluntariè dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentem dare, concedere, reddere & confirmare Illustrissimo Inviſſimoque in Christo

A. D. 1544. Christo Principi & Domino nostro Hen-
rico Octavo, Dei gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ
35 Hen. 8. & Hiberniæ Regi lilei Defensori, ac in

Terrâ Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberni-
cæ Supremo Capiti, totam prædictam
Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium
nostrum Sanctæ Trinitatis de Weiltbu-
rye super Trym supradictum, ac to-
tum Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum &
Præcinctum ejusdem,

Necnon omnia & singula Maneria,
Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curti-
lagia, Tofta, Terras, Tenementa, Prata,
Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Redditus,
Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Pas-
sagia, Feoda Militum, Warda, Marita-
gia, nativos Villanos cum eorum Se-
quelis, Communias, Libertates, Fran-
chegas, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias
Letas, Hundreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg.
Ferias, Mercata, Parcos, Warennæ, Vi-
naria, Stagna, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias,
Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocatio-
nes, Nominationes, Præsentationes,
Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariarum,
Capellarum, Cantariarum, Hospita-
lium & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Bene-
ficioꝝ quorumcumque, Rectorias,
Vicarias, Cantarias, Pensiones, Portio-
nes, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes,
ac omnia & singula Emolumenta, Pro-
ficua, Possessiones, Hæreditamenta, &
Jura nostra quæcumque, tam infra di-
ctum Comitatum Gloucestriæ quàm
infra Comitatus Wigornię Warwic. &
Berks, & infra Civitates Bristollię &
Wigornię, seu alibi infra Regnum An-
gliæ & Principatum Walliæ & Marchias
earundem, eidem Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ
sive Collegio, Maneriis, Dominiis,
Terris & Tenementis nostris, & cæte-
ris Præmissis quoquo modo spectantia
appendentia sive incumbencia,

Ac omnimoda Cartas, Evidentias;
Scripta & Munimenta nostra dictæ
Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ sive Collegio, Ma-
neriis, Dominiis, Terris & Tene-
mentis, ac cæteris Præmissis, cum
suis Pertinentiis, seu alicui inde Par-
cellæ, quoquo modo spectantia sive
concernentia, ac omnia Bona & Ca-
talla dictæ Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ sive
Collegii nostri, tam realia quàm per-
sonalia, Debita & Jura quæcumque,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda di-
ctam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Col-
legium, Situm, Fundum, Circuitum &
Præcinctum prædicta, necnon omnia &
singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia,
Tenementa, Rectorias, Pensiones &
cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & sin-
gulis suis Pertinentiis, præfato Illu-
strissimo Principi & Domino nostro Regi

Hæredibus & Assignatis suis imperpe- A. D. 1544.
tuum; 35 Hen. 8.

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem Juris ef-
fectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut po-
test, Nos, & dictam Ecclesiam Collegia-
tam sive Collegium nostrum, ac omnia
Jura nobis qualitercumque acquisita,
ut decet, subicimus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per
Præsentem damus & concedimus eidem
Regiæ Majestati Hæredibus & Assigna-
tis suis omnem & omnimodam plenam-
que & liberam Facultatem Auctorita-
tem & Potestatem Nos, & dictam Ec-
clesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium
nostrum, unâ cum omnibus & singulis
Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, Red-
ditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis, & sin-
gulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Per-
tinentiis universis quibuscumque, di-
sponendi, & pro suo liberæ Regiæ Vo-
luntatis libito, ad quoscumque; Uius Ma-
jestati suæ placentes, alienandi, donan-
di, convertendi, ac transferendi, hu-
jusmodi Dispositiones, Alienationes,
Donationes, Conversiones & Transla-
tiones prædictas, per dictam Majesta-
tem suam quovismodo fiendas, extunc
ratificantes, necnon ratas & Gratas ac
perpetuò firmas nos habituros promit-
timus per Præsentem;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula
suum debitum sortiri valeant effectum,
Electionibus insuper Nobis & Successo-
ribus nostris, necnon omnibus Querelis,
Provocationibus, Actionibus, Litibus &
Instantiis, aliisq; quibuscumque; Remè-
diis Juris & Beneficiis, nobis forsan &
Successoribus nostris in ea parte, præ-
textu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Tran-
slationis & Conversionis prædictarum,
& cæterorum Præmissorum qualiter-
cumque; competentibus & competituris,
omnibusq; Doli, Erroris, Metus, Igno-
rantie vel alterius Materię sive Dispo-
sitionis Exceptionibus Objectionibus &
Allegationibus prorsus semotis & post-
positis, palam publicè & expresse, ex
certa nostra Scientia Animis spontaneis
renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per
Præsentem renunciamus & cedimus, &
ab eisdem recedimus in hiis Scriptis,

Et Nos præfati Decanus & Capitulum
Successoresque nostri dictam Ecclesiam
Collegiatam sive Collegium, Scitum,
Fundum, Circuitum & Præcinctum e-
jusdem Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ sive Colle-
gii, ac omni & singula Maneria, Domi-
nia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagias,
Tofta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos,
Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac om-
nia & singula cætera Præmissa, cum suis
Pertinentiis universis, præfato Domino
E nostro

A. D. 1544. *nostro Regi Hæredibus & Assignatis suis.*
 35 Hen. 8. contra omnes Gentes warrantizabimus imperpetuum per Præsentes.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium nos præfati Decanus & Capitulum utriq; parti præsentis Scripti nostri Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari decimo octavo die Mensis Februarii, Anno Regni superscripti Illustrissimi Domini nostri Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo quinto.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præsens Scriptum pervenerit, *Ricardus Bromesfeld Magister Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste* extra Ratclyff Gate in Civitate Bristollie, & ejusdem Domus sive Hospitalis Socii sive Confratres Salutem.

Noveritis Nos præfatos Magistrum & Socios sive Confratres, unanimi assensu & consensu nostris, Animis deliberatis certâ scientiâ & mero motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis justis & rationabilibus nos specialiter moventibus, ultrò & spontè dedisse concessisse, ac per Præsentes damus concedimus reddimus & confirmamus Illustrissimo Principi & Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo*, De gratiâ, *Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Supremo Capiti, totum dictam Domum sive Hospitale nostrum, ac Scitum Ambitum & Præinctum ejusdem, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagias, Tofta, Terras & Tenementa, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Passagia, Feoda Militum, Warda, Maritagia, nativos villanos cum eorum Sequelis, Communias, Libertates, Franchefias, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias Letas, Hundreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg. Ferias, Mareata, Parcos, Warennas, Vinarias, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias, Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocaciones, Nominationes, Præsentationes & Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariorum, Capellarum, Cantariorum, Hospitalium & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Rectorias, Vicarias, Cantarias, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta, Proficua, Possessiones, Hæreditamenta & Jura nostra quæcumque, tam infra dictam Civitatem Bristollie & Comitatus Gloucestrie & Somersetie, quàm

alibi infra Regnum Angliæ Walliæ & Marchias eorundem, eidem Domui sive Hospitali quoquomodo spectantia, pertinentia, appendentia sive incumbentia,

Ac omnia Cartas, Evidentias, Scripta, Munimenta nostra, eidem Domui sive Hospitali, Maneriis, Terris, Tenementis & cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, sive alicui inde Parcelle quoquo modo spectantibus sive concernentibus,

Habenda & gaudenda dicta Domum sive Hospitale, ac Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Præinctum ejusdem, necnon omnia & singula Dominia, Maneria, Terras, Tenementa, Rectorias, Vicarias, Pensiones & cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis præfato Inviçtissimo Principi ac Domino nostro Regi *Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis imperpetuum,

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem Juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, Nos, & dictam Domum sive Hospitale, ac omnia Jura nobis qualitercumque acquilita, ut decet, subjicimus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Inviçtissimo Regi *Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facultatem & Auctoritatem & Potestatem Nos, & dictam Domum sive Hospitale, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, Redditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis & singulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, disponendi, & pro suo liberæ Regiæ Voluntatis libito, ad quoscumque Usus Majestati suæ placentes, alienandi donandi convertendi & transferendi, hujusmodi Dispositiones, Alienationes, Donationes, Conversiones & Translationes, per dictam Majestatem suam quoquo modo fiendas, extunc ratificandas, ratas & gratas ac pro perpetuo firmas Nos habituros promittimus per Præsentes;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula suum debitum fortiri valeant effectum, Electionibus insuper nobis & Successoribus nostris, necnon omnibus Querelis, Provocationibus, Appellationibus, Actionibus, Litibus & Instantiis, aliisq; Remediis & Beneficiis, nobis forsitan & Successoribus nostris in ea parte, prætextu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Translationis & Conversionis prædictarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum qualitercumque competentibus & competituris, omnibusq; Erroris, Metus, Ignorantiæ, vel alterius Materie sive Dispositionis Exceptio-

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8. ceptionibus, Objectionibus & Allegationibus prorsus semotis & depositis, palam publice & expresse, ex certa Scientia nostra, Animisq; spontaneis renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per Præsentes renunciavimus & cedimus, & ab eisdem recedimus in hiis Scriptis,

Et Nos præfati *Magister & Socii sive Confratres* dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Præcinctum, Scitum, Mansionem, Ecclesiam ac omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagia, Tofta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac omnia & singula cætera Præmissa cum suis Pertinentiis universis, præfato Domino nostro Regi *Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, contra omnes Gentes warrantizabimus imperpetuum per Præsentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto nostro præfati Magister & Socii sive Confratres Domus sive Hospitalis prædictæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. quarto die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Inviçtissimi Domini nostri Regis *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo quinto.

Noverint universi per Præsentes, nos *Thomam Powell* Clericum, & *Johannem Smythe* de Civitate Bristollæ Mercatorem, secundum Potestatem & Auctoritatem nobis datas, recepisse,

Quarto die Martii, Anno Regni Illustrissimi Inviçtissimiq; Principis Domini nostri *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, *Angliæ & Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, tricesimo quinto,

Cognitionem *Ricardi Bromefeld* nuper Magistri nuper Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ extra Radclyff Gate in Civitate prædicta, & Sociorum sive Fratrum ejusdem nuper Domus sive Hospitalis, super Scriptum suum,

Per quod, idem *Ricardus Bromefeld* & nuper Socii nuper dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis, reddiderunt & deliberaverunt dicto Domino Regi nuper Domum sive Hospitale Sancti Johannis Baptistæ prædictum, ac omnia & singula Maneria, Terras & Tenementa, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Passagia, Villanos, Warda, Maritagia, Communias, Libertates, Jurisdictiones, Letas, Hundreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8. Perias, Parcos, Warennæ, Vinaria, Mercata, Advocaciones, Nominationes & Præsentationes Ecclesiarum, Capellarum, Cantariorum & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficiorum quorumcunque, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes, Eleemosinas, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta & Proficua, Possessiones Hæreditamenta & Jura dictæ nuper Domus sive Hospitalis quæcumq; in Comitatibus Somersetiæ & Gloucestriæ & Civitate Bristollæ, & alibi infra Regnum Angliæ Walliæ & Marchias ejusdem situata jacentia seu existentia, ac omnimodas Cartas, Evidentias, Scripta & Munimenta, dictæ nuper Domui sive Hospitali, Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, ac cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis quoquo modo pertinentia sive concernentia, ac omnia Bona & Catalla nuper dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis, tam realia quàm personalia, Debita & Jura quæcumque, habenda & tenenda dicto Domino Regi Hæredibus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Testimonium nos præfati *Thomas Powell* & *Johannes Smythe* præsentibus Sigilla nostra apposuimus.

Dat. septimo die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis supradicti tricesimo quinto supradicto.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum nostrum Indentatum pervenerit, *Tho. Rucorne* Præpositus Collegii sive Capellæ Sanctæ Elizabethæ Filiæ quondam Regis Hungariæ, fundatæ in Prato Sancti Stephani quod est ante Portam Castri sive Palatii Episcopi Wyntonienfis de Wolnesey prope Civitatem Wintoniæ, ac Capellani & Clerici ejusdem in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ Wintonienfis Diocesis, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis Nos præfatos *Præpositum Capellanos & Clericos*, unanimi consensu & assensu nostris, Animis deliberatis, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis justis & rationabilibus Nos Animas & Conscientias nostras specialiter moventibus, ultro sponte & voluntarie dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes damus, concedimus, reddimus, deliberamus & confirmamus Illustrissimo Inviçtissimq; in Christo Principi & Domino nostro Domino *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo*

A. D. 1544. *Supremo Capiti*, totum dictum Collegium sive Capellam nostram, ac totum Scitum Fundum & Præcinctum ejusdem Collegii sive Capellæ Sanctæ Elizabethæ prædictæ, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtelagia, Tofta, Terras & Tenementa nostra, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Passagia, Feoda Militum, Warda, Maritagia, nativos Villanos cum eorum Sequelis, Communias, Libertates, Franchefias, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias Letas, Hundreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg. FERIA, Mercata, Parcos, Warennæ, Vinaria, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias, Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocationes, Nominationes, Præsentationes & Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariarum, Capellarum, Cantariarum, Hospitalium & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, Rectorias, Cantarias, Vicarias, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes & omnia & singula Emolumenta, Proficua, Possessiones, Hæreditamenta & Jura nostra quæcumque, tam infra dictum Comitatum Southamptoniæ quàm alibi infra Regnum Angliæ, eidem Collegio sive Capellæ quoquo modo spectantia, pertinentia, appendentia sive incumbentia,

Ac omnes Cartas Evidentias, omniaque Scripta & Munimenta nostra dicto Collegio sive Capellæ, Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, ac cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, seu alicui inde Parcelle, ac omnia Bona Jocalia & Res quasque eidem Collegio sive Capellæ quoquo modo spectantia pertinentia sive concernentia,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda dictum Collegium sive Capellam, Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Præcinctum prædicti Collegii sive Capellæ, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagia, Tofta, Terras & Tenementa, ac cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & singulis suis pertinentiis, præfato Invißtissimo Principi & Domino nostro Regi Hæredibus & Assignatis suis imperpetuum,

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, Nos, & dictum Collegium sive Capellam, ac omnia Jura nobis qualitercumque acquisita, ut decet, subijcimus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Invißtissimo Regi Henrico Octavo Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facul-

tatem Auctoritatem & Potestatem nos, A. D. 1544. & dictum Collegium sive Capellam, unà cum omnibus & singulis Maneriis, Terris, Tenementis, Redditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis, & singulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, pro suo liberæ Regiæ Voluntatis libito ad quoscumque Usus Majestati suæ placentes, alienandi, donandi, convertendi & transferendi, hujusmodi Dispositiones, Alienationes, Donationes, Conversiones & Translationes per dictam Majestatem suam quovismodo fiendas, extunc ratificantes, ratas & gratas ac perpetuo firmas habituros promittimus per Præsentes;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula suum debitum sortiri valeant effectum Electionibus insuper Nobis & Successoribus nostris, necnon omnibus Querelis, Provocationibus, Appellationibus, Litibus & Instantiis, aliis quibuscumque Juris Remediis & Beneficiis Nobis forsitan & Successoribus nostris in ea parte, prætextu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Translationis & Conversionis prædictarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum qualitercumque competentibus & competituris, omnibusq; Doli, Erroris, Metus, Ignorantiæ, vel alterius Materiæ sive Dispositionis Exceptionibus, Objectionibus & Allegationibus prorsus semotis & depositis, palam publicè & expressè ex certâ nostrâ Scientiâ, Animisque spontaneis renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per Præsentes renunciamus & cedimus & ab eisdem recedimus in hiis Scriptis.

Et nos prædicti *Præpositus Capellani* & *Clerici* ac Successores nostri, dictum Collegium sive Capellam, Præcinctum, Scitum, Mansionem & Ecclesiam Collegii sive Capellæ prædictæ, ac omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagia, Tofta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac omnia & singula Præmissa cum suis pertinentiis universis, præfato Domino Regi Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, contra omnes Gentes warrantizabimus imperpetuum per Præsentes.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium nos præfati *Præpositus Capellani* & *Clerici* Sigillum nostrum commune præfenti Scripto nostro indentato apposuimus.

Dat. in Collegio sive Capella prædicta, decimo septimodie Mensis Martii, Anno Regni supradicti Illustrissimi Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo quinto.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

Pro Paulo Bristol. Episcopo.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 15. m. 24.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedisse concessisse & confirmasse, ac presenti Scripto nostro dare concedere & confirmare Reverendo in Christo Patri *Paulo Bristol. Episcopo* primam & proximam Advocationem Donationem & liberam Dispositionem cujuscumq; Canonatus sive Præbendæ in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Bristol. primò & proximò vacaturæ, ac plenam & integram Collationem hujusmodi Canonatus sive Præbendæ pro prima & proxima Vacatione tantum, ita quòd bene licebit Reverendo Patri & Assignatis suis Canonatum sive Præbendam prædictam sicut præmittitur primò & proximò, per Mortem, Resignationem, Cessionem, Privationem, sive quocumque alio modo vacaturam, alicui Personæ idoneæ verè & actualiter conferre, unà cum Hospitio, Mansione, Juribus,

Præminentis & Pertinentis universis, ultimo Canonico sive Præbendario in hujusmodi Canonatu sive Præbenda Incumbenti assignatis & spectantibus, necnon Literas Collationis sive Advocationis, ad hoc sufficientes & in Jure validas, facere sigillare & tradere, *De cetero* & *Canonis* dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Bristol. pro hujusmodi Personæ Receptione Admissione & Installatione rescribere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula circa præmissa necessaria facere & exequi, pro hujusmodi prima & proxima Vacatione tantum, adeo plenè & integrè sicut nos ipsi faceremus & exequeremur si præsens hæc nostra Concessio facta non fuisset.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorniensis.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 11. m. 4.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd, certis Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, & per Præsentes concedimus dilecto Consiliario nostro *Nicholao Heith* nuper *Roffensi Episcopo*, & nunc autem *Electo Wigorn. Episcopo*, Custodiam omnium Temporalium Episcopatus Wigorn. cum pertinentiis, ac omnia Exitus & Proficua eorundem, necnon quascumque Portiones Pensiones ac omnia & singula alia quæ ad Nos, per Resignationem *Johannis Bell* ultimi *Episcopi* Episcopatus Wigorniensis prædicti, & ratione Vacationis ejusdem aliquo modo pertinentia, seu pertinere poterunt aut debent in futurum,

Habendam & tenendam Custodiam prædictam præfato *Nicholao* & Assignatis suis, unà cum Exitibus & Proficuis prædictis, a *viceesimo secundo die Novembris* ultimò præterito, quamdiu Temporalia prædicta & cætera præmissa in Manibus nostris remanere aut existere contigerint, unà cum Feodis Militum, Bscætis Terr. & Tenement. ac Bo-

norum & Catallorum quorumcumque, Necnon Advocationibus Ecclesiarum, Collegiorum, Decanatum, Præpositurarum, Capellarum, Cantariorum, Archidiaconatum, Præbendarum, Hospitalium, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum reddendo aut solvendo;

Et ulterius concessimus præfato *Nicholao* plenariam Potestatem & Auctoritatem tenore Præsentium omnia & singula hujusmodi Ecclesias, Collegia, Præposituras, Decanatus, Capellas, Cantarias, Archidiaconatus, Præbendas, Hospitalia, & alia Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque, nobis ratione vacationis prædictæ pertinentia, cuicumque sibi placuerit, cum & quotiens vacaverint seu aliquod eorum vacaverit, ad libitum suum concedendi, conferendi, præsentandi sive donandi.

Et quoscumque Senescallos, Receptores, Ballivos, ac alios Officiarios quoscumque, & Officia quæcumque Episcopatus prædicti pertinentia seu incumbantia, durante Vacatione præ-

F

dictâ,

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.
dictâ, assignandi, constituendi, faciendi & donandi, absque Impetitione, Impedimento, Perturbatione, seu Gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escaetorum, Vicecomitum, Ballivorum, seu aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorn. ad tenendum in Commendam.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 10. m. 24.
REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, utramque *Potestatem* nobis a Deo traditam, *Secularem* videlicet & *Ecclesiasticam*, exercentes, Motu proprio ac ex certa Scientiâ nostrâ concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus dilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro *Nicholao Heith nuper Rossensi Episcopo*, nunc in *Wigorniensem Episcopum* rite & legitime electo, quod idem *Nicholaus*, a Festo Nativitatis Domini ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium, usque in & ad idem Festum Nativitatis Domini, quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo octavo Rectoriam de Shorham cum Capella de Otford annexa, & Rectoriam de Cleve in Comitatu Kantia, quas modò obtinet seu possidet, unâ cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque Taxæ seu Valoris annui illarum Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, unâ cum dicto Episcopatu Wigornienfi ac suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque etiam Taxæ seu Valoris annui illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in *Commendam*, non obstante dicti Episcopatus Wigornienfis susceptione & Administratione, illarum quoque Rectoriarum ac etiam Episcopatus prædicti Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suum & suo-

rum Usum & Utilitatem convertere & A. D. 1544.
applicare, liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, aut aliorum quorumcumque; aliquali;

Ordinationibus aut constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actis sive Statutis in Parliamentis nostris quomodolibet editis seu imposterum edendis in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque;

Eoque etiam non obstante quod expressa, ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri annui Valoris, Fructus Redditus & Proventus earumdem Rectoriarum, Capellarum annexarum, & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum prælibato *Nicholao Heith* antehac per Nos seu quoscumque alios quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon præmissorum certitudo hic factæ non existant, aut aliquibus aliis Rebus Causis seu Materiis non obstantibus quibuscumque; quæ omnia Obstantia pro expressis, ad omnem juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti *Nicholai* Commodum & Beneficium ad præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
p. 4. m. 14.
REX Escaetori suo in Comitatu Wigornia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wigornienfi, per liberam Resignationem *Johannis Bell* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornia*, Licentiâ no-

strâ primitus petita & obtenta, dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Nicholaum Heith* nuper Episcopum *Rossensem* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum adhibuimus pariter

A. D. 1544.

A.D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

pariter & Favorem, ipsumque Nicholaum, a dicto Episcopatu Rossensi in Episcopatum Wigorniensem transtulimus, ac Reverendissimus in Christo Pater *Thomas Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus* totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus Electionem illam confirmaverit, sicut per Literas ipsius Archiepiscopi Nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Nos,

Fidelitatem ipsius electi & confirmati, nobis pro dicti Episcopatus Wigornienfis Temporalibus debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Wigornienfis prout moris est præfato electo & confirmato reddidimus & restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd eidem electo Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tuo, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujuscunque libet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Glouc. & Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Warr.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu *Wigornienfi* quòd eidem electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum *Wigorniensem* pertinent Intendentes sint & Respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Traclandum, per Comites de Levenax & de Glencarne.

A.D. 1544.
Ex Autogr.

BE it kend till all Men by thir present Lettres, We *Matthew Erle of Levenax*, Lord Derrule, and *William Erle of Glencarne*, To have made constitute and ordanit, and be yir Presentis makis constitutis and ordanis oure Welebelovitis *Hew Cunnyghame*, and *Thomas Bishop* our Secretaire, oure verray lauthfull and undowtit Procuratoris and Commissionaris;

Geving and granting and committing to our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris conjunctlie and severalie, our ful plane Power expres bidding and command and charge for Ws and our Names and Behalfis, to convene with ane Rytht Noble Lord my Lord *Whartonn*, Lord Wardane of the West Merchis of Yngland, and Sir *Robert Bowys*, Knyght, Commissionaris for the Rytht Hie, Rytht Excellent, Noble and Mythty Prence the *Kingis Majesty* of Yngland at Carlisle, or at quhatsumever Place within Yngland and thair to resseve, dispute, grant, conclude and end in all Besines Actions or Materis to be dissyrit of Ws be the *Kingis Majeste*, and thame as Commissionaris foresaid, and sic like in our Peri-

tions geven in Memoriall to thir our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris to be had of his Hienes, A.D. 1544.

And till apoint, contracte, bind and oblise in all Causis to be movit as We wer personalie present our selffis: And generalie all and sindry uther things to do exerce and use that to the Office of Commissionaris in lyke Causis is knawin to pertene, ferme and stable hald and for to hald all and quhatsumevir thingis our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris in our Name lauthfully nemmit to be done, and as We might do Our selffis and We wor personalie present under the Pane and Oblising of all our Gudis movable and immovable present and to cum.

In Witnes of quhilk thing to thir our Letters of Commissionary, subscript with our Handis, our Signetis is affixit at *Dunbertane* the viii. Day of Apreile, the Zeir of God ane Thowfand five hundreith fourty and four Zeris.

Wylze Erle of Glencarne.

Sigillis avulsis.

Super

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Super Deliberatione Magni Sigilli.

A. D. 1544.
An. 36. H. 8.

Claus. 36.
H. 8. P. 1.
n. 3.

Memorandum quod Die Lunæ, videlicet, vicesimo primo Die Aprilis Anno Regni Domini nostri *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, *Anglie Francia & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremi Capituli* tricesimo quinto, *Thomas Audeley Miles Dominus Audeley de Walden*, tunc Cancellarius Angliæ, Infirmirate Corporis debilitatus, & considerans se ipsum eâ occasione non valere exercere & facere ea quæ ad Officiû suum, tam in ministrando Ligeis dicti Domini Regis Justitiam, quam in supervidendo Processum per Magnum Sigillum dicti Domini Regis sigillandum, dictum Sigillum, in Manibus ipsius *Thome Domini Cancellarii* ad tunc existens, præfato Domino Regi, per *Edwardum North Militem & Thomam Pope Militem* misit, qui quidem *Edwardus & Thomas Pope* Sigillum illud, in quadam Baga de Albo Corio inclusum & Sigillo dicti Domini Cancellarii munitum, Regiæ Magestati, apud Novum Palatium suum Westmonasteriense, in Camera sua Privata, circa Horam tertiam post Meridiem, in præsentia *Thome Hennage Militis*, & *Antonii Denny Armigeri*, præsentârunt & obtulerunt, humiliter supplicantes, ex parte dicti *Thome Domini Cancellarii*, eandem Regiam Majestatem, quatenus idem Dominus Rex Sigillum suum prædictum recipere & acceptare dignetur.

Super quo dictus Dominus Rex Sigillum illud per Manus ipsorum *Edwardi & Thomæ Pope* recepit & acceptavit, & penes se retinuit ulque in Diem proximum, videlicet, Diem Martis vicesimo secundo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni ejusdem Domini Regis *Tricesimo Sexto*, quo Die, circa Horam tertiam post Meridiem, præfatus Dominus Rex Sigillum suum prædictum in Camera prædicta, in Præsentia *Antonii Denny Armigeri*, & *Thomæ Carden Armigeri*, Nobili Viro *Thomæ Wriothesley Milti Domino Wriothesley*, custodiendum & exercendum durante Infirmirate dicti *Thomæ Audeley* Domini Cancellarii commisit, ipsumq; *Thomam Dominum Wriothesley* Dominum Custodem Magni Sigilli Regii durante Infirmirate dicti Domini Cancellarii ibidem constituit & ordinavit, cum Auctoritate exercendi & faciendi omnia & singula quæ Do-

minus Cancellarius Angliæ prætextu Officii sui prædicti facere & exercere potuisset & valeret, & prædictus *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley*, Sigillum prædictum de manibus præfati Domini Regis grater fuscipiens, Curam & Custodiam ejusdem Sigilli super se assumpsit, Sigillumq; illud penes se retinuit;

Et proximo Die, videlicet, Die Mercurii vicesimo tertio Die Aprilis dicto Anno Regni præfati Domini Regis tricesimo sexto, idem Dominus Custos Magni Sigilli apud Hospitium suum in le Chanon Rowe Westm. Sigillum illud aperire, & diversas Literas Patentes & alia Brevia sigillari, & postmodum illud in Baga prædicta reponi, & Sigillo suo proprio munire fecit;

Et Die Mercurii primo Die Termini Paschæ, videlicet, tricesimo Die Aprilis dicto Anno tricesimo sexto, Illustris Princeps *Thomas Dux Norffolchie*, ex Mandato dicti Domini Regis, circa Horam nonam ante Meridiem ejusdem Diei, in Curia Cancellaria in magna Aula Westm. tunc tenta, Præsentibus tunc ibidem Magistris, Clericis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris ejusdem Curie, cepit Sacramentum prædicti *Thomæ Domini Wriothesley* de Officio Domini Custodis Magni Sigilli Regii bene & fideliter exequendo & exercendo;

Cujus quidem Sacramenti Tenor sequitur in hac verba,

Ye shall Swere that well and true-
lie ye shall serve our Sovereigne Lorde
the Kyng and his People in the Office
of Lorde Keper of the Brode Seale, and
ye shall do Right to all maner Peo-
ple, Pore and Riche, after the Laws
and Usages of this Realme, and true-
lie ye shall Counsell the Kyng, and his
Counsell ye shall layne and kepe, and
ye shall not knowe nor suffer the Hurt
nor Disheritinge of the Kyng, nor that
the Rights of the Crown be Distresed
by any meane as ferforth as ye may
lett, and if ye may not lett it, ye shall
make it clerely and expresseley known
to the Kyng with your true Avyse and
Counsell, and that ye shall do and pur-
chase the Kynges Profite in all that ye
may,

*As God help yowe and the Holy Evan-
geliez.*

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

I *Thomas Wriothesley* Knyght *Lorde Wriothesley* Lord Keper of the Brode Seale, havynge now the Vaile of Darknes of the usurped Power Auctoritie and Jurisdiction of the *See* and *Bishoppes of Rome* clerely taken away from myne Eyes, do utterly testifie and declare in my Conscience that neither the *See* nor the *Bishop of Rome*, nor any Foraine Potestate hath nor ought to have any Jurisdiction Power or Auctoritie within this Realme, neither by God's Law, nor by any other iuste Lawe or Means, and though by sufferance and abusions in tymes passed they aforesaide have usurped and vendicated a fayned and an unlawful Power and Jurisdiction within this Realme, which hath ben supported tyll fewe Yeres passed, therfore because it might bedemed and thought therby that I toke or take it for just and good, I therefore now do clerely and frankely renounce, refuse, relinquishe and forsake the pretended Auctoritie Power and Jurisdiction bothe of the *See* and *Bishop of Rome*, and of all other Foraine Powers, and that I shall never consent nor agre that the foresaid *See* or *Bishop of Rome* or any of their Successours shall practise excercyse or have any maner of Auctoritie Jurisdiction or Power within this Realme or any other the *Kynges* Realmes or Domyions, nor any Forain Potestate of what Estate Degree or Condition soever he be, but that I shall resiste the same at all times to the uttermost of my Power:

And that I shall beare Faith Trowth and trew Allegiaunce to the *Kynges Majestye* and to his Heires and Successours declared or hereafter to be declared by Auctoritie of the Act made in the Session of the Parliament holden at Westminster the fourteenth Day of January in the xxxv. Yere, and in the said Acte made in the xxviii. Yere of the *Kynges Majesties* Reigne:

And that I shall accept repute and take the *Kynges Majestie* his Heyrs and Successours, when they or any of them shall enjoy his place, to be the onely Supreme Head in Earth under God of the Church of England and Ireland and of all other his Highnesses Dominions, and that with my Body, Cunynge, Wytte, and uttermoste of my Power without guyle fraude or other undue meane I shall observe, kepe, mayntene and defende all the *Kynges Majesties* Stiles Titles and Rights, with the hole effectes and contentes of the Actes provided for the same, and all other Actes

and Statuts made or to be made within this Realme in and for that purpose, and the Derogation Extirpation and Extinguishment of the usurped and pretended Auctoritie Power and Jurisdiction of the *See* and *Bishop of Rome*, and all other Foraine Potestats as afore, and also aswell the saide Statute made in the said xxviii. Yere, as the Statute made in the said Session of the Parliament holden the xxxvi. Yere of the *Kynges Majesties* Reigne for Establisment and Declaration of his Highnes Succession, and all Actes and Statutes made and to be made in Confirmation and Corroboration of the *Kynges Majesties* Power and Supremacie in Earth of the Church of England and of Ireland and other his Gracis Dominions:

I shall also Defende and Maynteyne with my Body and Goodes, and with all my Witte and Power, and this I shall do against all maner of Persons of what Estate, Dignitie, Degree or Condition they be, and in no wise do nor attempte, nor to my Power suffer nor knowe to be done or attempted directly or indirectly, any thyng or thyngs prively or apertly to the lett hynderaunce or derogation of any of the said Statutes or of any part of them, by any maner of means, or for or by any maner of pretence, and in case any Oth hath ben made by Me to any Person or Persons in maintenance defence or favour of the *See* and *Bishop of Rome* or his Auctoritie Jurisdiction or Power, or agaynst any the Statutes afore said, I repute the same as vayne and adnihilate, and shall holly and truly observe and kepe this Othe, *So helpe me God all Saintes and the holy Evangelistes.*

Post quod quidem Sacramentum in forma predicta prestitum, prefatus *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley* Sigillum Regium predictum penes se custodivit usque diem Sabbathi tunc proximo sequentem, videlicet, *tertium Diem Maii* Anno tricesimo sexto predicto, quo Die idem *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley*, prefatus *Thoma Domino Audeley* ad tunc & Vita Decesso, Sigillum Regium predictum apud Palatium supradictum, circa Horam decimam ejusdem Diei, in dicta privata Camera ejusdem Domini Regis, eidem *Domino Regi* obtulit & liberavit, dictusq; *Dominus Rex* Sigillum illud acceptavit & recepit, ipsumq; *Thomam Dominum Wriothesley* de Custodia ejusdem Sigilli ad tunc exoneravit;

Et super hoc tunc & ibidem, vocatis multis Illustribus Viris de privata Ca-

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

mera sua, & diversis aliis Officiariis & Ministris Curie Cancellarie, idem Dominus Rex in Solio suo Regali sedens, & Sigillum prædictum in Baga prædicta inclusum manu sua tenens, post verba ad præfatum Thomam Wriothesley & alios ibidem præsentibus habita, Sigillum illud præfato Thoma Domino Wriothesley tanquam Domino Cancellario Angliæ tradidit & redeliberavit, ipsumq; Thomam Dominum Wriothesley Cancellarium suum Angliæ constituit & ordinavit, Habendum cum omnibus Feodis, Proficiis, Commoditatibus, Præminentis, & Avantagiis dicto Officio Cancellariatus Angliæ quoquo modo spectantibus & pertinentibus.

Præsentibus tunc ibidem,

Spectabilibus Viris,
Roberto Southwell Milite Custode Rotulorum Cancellariæ Domini Regis,
Thoma Hennage Milite,
Thoma Darcy Milite,
Ricardo Crumwell Milite,
Antonio Denny Armigero,
Philippo Hobby Armigero,
Mauricio Berkeley Armigero,
Johanne Croke Contrarotulatore Hanaperii Cancellariæ dicti Domini Regis,
Johanne Hales Deputato Radulphi Sadler Militis Clerici sive Custodis dicti Hanaperii,
Et Willielmo Stokeley Deputato Edmundi Marten Clerici Coronæ,
Et multis aliis,

Quæ quidem Thomas Dominus Wrio-

thesley Dominus Cancellarius Angliæ, A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8. Sigillum illud de Manu dicti Domini Regis recipiens & acceptans, Officium prædictum super se assumpsit, & Sigillum prædictum tunc & ibidem extra Bagam illam extrahi & aperiri, & quoddam Breve de Subpœna, cuidam Johanni Greville directum, in Præsentia ejusdem Domini Regis & aliorum spectabilium Virorum, sigillari fecit, & tunc Sigillum illud in Bagam prædictam reposuit, & Sigillo suo proprio Bagam illam munivit, & penes se retinuit & retinet:

Et postea eodem Die & eadem Horâ præfatus Illustrissimus Princeps Thomas Dux Norffolchie ex Mandato Regio in Curia Cancellaria prædicta in prædicta Aula Westm. tunc tenta, Præsentibus similiter tunc ibidem Magistris, Clericis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris ejusdem Curie, cepit Sacramentum præfati Thomæ Domini Wriothesley de Officio Domini Cancellarii Angliæ benè & fideliter exequendo & exercendo; cujus quidem Sacramenti Tenor sequitur, & est talis,

Ye shall swere that well and trulie ye shall Serve our Sovereigne Lord the Kinge and his People in the Office of Chaunceller &c. ut supra.

I Thomas Wriothesley Knyght Lorde Wriothesley Lorde Chauncellour of England havynge now the Vaile of Darknes &c. ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 41.

REX Dilectis Sibi in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia Cathedralis nostra prædicta, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentibus duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo A.D. 1544.
Devotus, Ecclesiæ vestræ prædictæ Necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Tractatus Comitum de Levenax & de Glencarne.

A.D. 1544.
Ex Anogr.

THir Indenturis maid,
At the Ciete of Carlisle the xvii.
Day of May in the Zeir of our

Lord God Ane Thoufand Five Hundreith Fourty and Four Zeris, and of the moift Victorious Regne of our Sovereigne

A.D. 1544
36 Hen. 8. rane Lord *Henry the Autht*, bethe Grace of God, *King of England France and Ireland Defendour of the Faith*, and of the *Kirk of England and also of Ireland* in Eirht the *Supreme Heid* the thirety sex Zeir.

Betue ne Sir *Thomas Whartone* Knyght *Lord Whartonn* Lord Wardane of the West Merchis of Yngland fornente Scotland, Sir *Robert Bowis* Knyght Ordinarie Maister of the Requeitis to the Kingis said Majeste Commissionaris, nemmit depute and auct horisid be vertew and auctorite of the Kingis said Majesties Commission under his Hienes Greite Sele, of the Tenour heirefter following.

Henry the Autht, be the Grace of God, *King of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith*, and of the *Kirk of England and also of Ireland* in the Eirht *Supreme Heid*, to all Men to quhom thir Presentis fall cum, Greting.

We let zow witt that we have nemmit deputid and auctorisid, and be thir Presentis do nomme depute and auctorise oure ritht trusty and weilbelovit Counsaloure the *Lord Whartonn* Lord Wardane of our West Merchis fornent Scotland, and Sir *Robert Bowis* Knyght Ordinarie Maister of our Requeitis to commone and conclude with sic Commissionaris as sal be send to our Ciete of Carlislie frome oure ritht traisty and ryth: Weilbelovit Cousingis *Mathow Erle of Levenax* and *William Erle of Glencarne*, upon certane Articulis conteynng the Weillis of baitht the Realmis of Yngland and Scotland, according to sic Instructiounis as we have deliverit ane part to our said Counsalouris, signete with our Hand, promissand that quhatsumever thai sal do therein we will hald ferme and stable, and se the samin in all thingis performyd and accomplacit accordanly.

In witnes quhareof we have causit thir our Lettres to be maid Patentis.

Witnissing our self at *Westminster* the sex and twenty day of *Merche* the xxxv Zeir of our Regne.

Upon the one Party,

And alsueile the ritht honorable *William Erle of Glencarne* beand presant in persone at the making heirof, *Robert Bischop Elect of Caithnes* Brother to the ritht honorable *Mathow Erle of Levenax*, as also *Thomas Bischop* and *Hew Cunningham* Commissionaris nemmit depute and auctorisid be vertew of ane

Commission maid under the Sells and Signe Manuell of the saidis *Erlis of Levenax* and *Glencarne* of the Tenour heirefter following.

Be it kend till all Men be thir present Lettres. we *Mathow Erle of Levenax* Lord Derrule &c. *ut supra octavo die Aprilis.*

Of the uther Party;

Witnissis, that aliwele for the Welsh Quyetie and Tranquilite of the Realme of Scotlande, as also for the Releif Preservation and Suirte of the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne* and thair Friendis agentt the Malice Force and Powar of the *Cardinall* and the *Erle of Arrane* thair Adheranis and Confederatis in the said Realme of Scotland, tending nocht only to the uter Rewin and Distructionn of the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, and diverse uther Noble Men of the said Realme of Scotland, but also the extreme Dissolatioun and Decaye of the Commone Wele Stait and Policy of the samin Realm of Scotland, it is condescendit accordit and agreit betuene the said Partys the day of the dait heirof, in maner and forme as heirefter in Articulis sal be planly and expresly mentionat and declarit;

That is to say,

First, aliwele the said *Erle of Glencarne* for himself, and the said *Bischop Elect*, as *Thomas Bischop* and *Hew Cunningham* Commissionaris for and in the name and behalff of the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne* do covenant agre and faithfullie Promise be thir Presentis, that the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame, fall to his and thair Powers caus the *Word of God* to be truelie tautht and techit ameingis thame in thaire Cuntreis, as the mere and only Foundationn from whens procedit all Treutht and Honor, and quhairby thai fall juge quho procedis with thame godlie and justlie, and quho abusit thame for thair awin Provat Glorie Lucar and Purpose.

Secundlis, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the *Bischop Elect*, and the said Commissionaris in forme afore said, do covenant grant and faithfullie promise be thir Presentis, that the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame sal be and remane for ever perfite Friendis to the Kingis said Majeste his Hienes Realme of Yngland, and all utheris his Gracis Dominionis, that noder thai the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, nor ather of thame fall heirefter ever pact consent nor agre to ony Pacte or Leige to be maid with ony private Stait

A. D. 1544. Stait Potentait or uther Persone private
36 Hen. 8. or publicke to the contrarie heirof, and
that also the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and
Glencarne* and ather of thame fall from
hence furth refuse abandone and re-
nunce alsuele the Leigis maid in com-
mone between France and Scotland, as
all sic uther privat Pactis Covenantis
and Promisis as the said Erlis or ony of
thaim heirtofor have maid, ather with
the *Franche King*, or with ony uther Per-
sone or Personis that may in ony wise be
prejudiciall to the *Kingis said most Royal
Majeste*, his Hienes Realmis or Domi-
nionis, and that also thai the saidis *Erlis
of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of
thame, fall serve his Majeste for lyke
Waigis as uther his Gracis Subjectis do
boirht agains *Franche* and all uther Na-
tionis and Personis quhatfoevir thai be.

Thridlie, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the
said *Bishop Elect*, and the Commission-
naris befoirsaid for the said *Erlis of Leve-
nax and Glencarne*, do in forme afoirsaid
covenant and fuithfullie promise, that
thai the said *Erlis of Levenax and Glen-
carne* and ayther of thame fall diligent-
lie forsie and tak heid, that the *Kingis
Majeste* pronept the zoung *Queen of
Scotland* fall nocht be conveyit or stol-
lin away: And also do als mekls as thai
and ather of thame can or may to the
utermost of thair poweris, to gett hir
Parsons in thair keiping, and therupon
deliver hir furthwyth unto the *Kingis
said Majestis* handis to be nierisit at his
Hienes Order untill the Marriage
quhilk his Majeste determynit betwein
his Hienes Moist Excellent *Prince Ed-
ward* his Gracis Sone and her Grace may
tak effect.

Fourtlie, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the
said *Bishop Elect*, and the forsaid Com-
missionaris for the said *Erlis of Levenax
and Glencarne* do in forme afoirsaid co-
venant grant and faithfullie promise,
that thai and ather of thame fall aid
help and assist the *Kingis said Majeste*
with all thair Powar and Force, and
all uther Meynis thai can alswele for
the wynnynge and getting into his Ma-
jesteis Possessionn of *Jedburth, Kelfo,
Roxburt, Hume Castill, the Armetaige,
the Merf. and Tevirdale*, as also for the
sober and quyetie keiping of the samin
to his Majestes Use, and from tyme to
tyme wyth all thair said Powar indom-
age anoye and use as thair Innymeis
all sic Personis quhatfoevir thai be with-
out exception as fall at one tyme wyth
Force and Powar, or be ony uther mene
be aganis the *Kingis said Majeste* for the
wynnyng or quyetie kepyng of the said

Placis, or go about be ony meynis to A. D. 1544.
invaidd upon his Majeste. 36 Hen. 8.

Fifstly, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the
Bishop Elect, and the Commissionaris
forsaid for the said *Erlis of Levenax and
Glencarne* do in forme afoirsaid cove-
nant, grant, agre and faithfullie pro-
mise, that thai the saidis *Erlis of Leve-
nax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame
fall with all thair Force and Powar
jone and concure wyth the *Kingis said
Majeste*, and do the utermost thai can
or may to aid and help the *Kingis said
Majeste* to be Directour and Protectour
of the Realme of Scotland, and so fall
use accepte and neme his Majeste Di-
rectour and Protectour of that Realme
of Scotland, and in all thingis serve and
obeye his Royal Majeste accordanlie.

And for the mourfuir accomplisment
and performance of all and singular the
covenantis, Grantis, Agreementis, Pro-
mis and Articulis afoirsaid, alsuele the
said *Erle of Glencarne*, and *Thomas Bi-
shop*, and *Hew Cunmyghame* as Commis-
sionaris for the said *Erle of Levenax*, be
vertw and auctorite of their Commis-
sion afoirsaid, has deliverit and laid in
Hostaige to the *Kingis said Majeste* the
said *Robert Bishop Elect of Caithnes*, to
remane at his Majeste Commandiment
for the fulfilling and performance of all
and singular the forsaid Covenantis,
Grantis, Agreementis, Promisis and Ar-
ticulis uponn the Party of the said *Erle
of Levenax* to be performit done and ac-
complacit according as hirtofor in thir
Presentis be by the said *Bishop Elect* and
uther the Commissionaris of the said
Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne, in his
steid name and behalf covenant grantit
agreit and promissid, as also the said *Ro-
bert Bishop Elect of Caithnes* frele and
voluntarie without ony Coertionn dois
enter himself and become Hostaige and
Plege unto the *Kingis said Majeste* for
his said Brother the *Erle of Levenax*,
and for the performance fulfilling and
accomplisment of all and singular the
Covenantis, Grantis, Agreementis and
Promisis befoir declarit, upon the party
of the said *Erle of Levenax* to be per-
formit done and accomplisit; and also
the said *Erle of Glencarne* for his Partie
dois by thir Presentis covenant grant
and agre that *William Cunmyghame* Ne-
voye to the said *Erle*, that is to say,
Sone and Eire Apperand to *Alexander
Lord of Kilmavris* Sone and Are Appa-
rand to the said *Erle of Glencarne*, now
lying and being Hoistage and Plege to
the *Kingis said Majeste* for the Entre
and Ransone of the said *Erle*, being the
Kingis

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Kingis Hienes Presoner, and all sic utheris Personis, as at this present be and remane in Hoistage and Plege unto the *Kingis said Majeste* for the said *Erle of Glencarne*, upon the caus and consideration afforsaid, fall also be remane and continew as Hoistagis and Plegis unto the *Kingis said Majeste*, and at his Gracis Commandment and Plefour for the said *Erle of Glencarne*, and the performance fulfilling and accomplisment of all and singular the aforaid Covenantis, Grantis, Agrementis and Promis upon the partye of the said *Erle of Glencarne* to be peremit done and accomplacit.

In considerationn of all quhilkes the Premissis, the *Kingis said Royal Majeste* is contentit and plesit of his incomparable Bontie and Benivolence to extend his most graciuous Gudnes unto the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, in maner and forme following;

First, quhairas his *Majeste* to his Hienes greit and inestimable Chargis hes allrady send into Scotland ane mayn Army be Seis, and also two uther Armis allrady passit into the said Realme of Scotland be Land, efter like sorte to anoye and defait be all the meynis thair can thair commone Innymeis, his said *Majestye* will furthwith with haist posseable gif speciall Charge and Commandment unto all his Hienes said Armis noth to do ony hurt or hindernefe to the said *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne*, or ather of thame, nor to devaist ony thair Possessionis Landis or Dominionis by thame or ather of thame allrady possessit.

Secundle, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* makis swite unto his *Majeste* for the Office of Governour of the said Realm of Scotland undernetht his Hienes, his *Majeste* is contentit that his Hienes having first attenit into his awin moist graciuous handis the Direction and Reule of the said Realme of Scotland, his *Majestethan* will grant the said *Erle of Levenax* the said Office under his Hienes, with certane sic utheris to be of Counsale wyth the said *Erle* in the said Governament, as the *Kingis said Majeste* fall appoynt; so as he the said *Erle of Levenax* do except the *Kingis said Majeste* for the Directour and Protectour of the said Realm of Scotland, and do from tyme to tyme advertise his *Majeste* of all materis of wecht or importance occurrand within the samin: and also do on nowyis call or consent to the calling of ony Parliament, nor do ony Act contrarie to the commone Lawis and Ordour of that Realme, nor gif or

dispose ony thing that fall be confiskate or utherwyis greif to the Croun of that Realme of Scotland, without the *Kingis said Majestes* expres consent.

Thriallie, the *Kingis said Majeste* is plesit that the said *Erle of Levenax*, being onis establist Governour under his Hienes as is afforsaid, fall have by his *Majesties* Assignment sic reisonable Portionis of the Rewennewis of the Croun of Scotland for the better Maintenance of his Estait as to the *Kingis said Majeste* fall be thought meit and convenient, with the Avise of the said *Erle of Levenax* and the rest of the Counsale thair; forseing alwayis that thair be ane convenient Portionn therof reservit for the maintenance of the *Young Quein* pronept to the *Kingis said Majeste*, and also of the Chargis of the Governour and the Counsale, to ly continewalie in sic place or placis for the Adminiltration of Justice, as the *Kingis said Majeste* shall nemme and appoynt, and that also his Hienes fall have in his Gracis custodie and possession sic Haldis and Fortalicis as fall be thought necessarye to his *Majesty*, being the Directour and Protectour of the said Realme, for the staye of the Cuntre, and keiping the samin in gude ordour.

Fourtlie, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* have desyrid the *Kingis said Majestes* Favour for the maintenance of his Titule aganis the *Erle of Errane*, his moist graciuous Hienes is contentit that in caise he the said *Erle of Levenax* fall be and do towartis his *Majeste*, as in the Covenantis and Agrementis uponn his behalf maid befor as is expressid, and continew in the samin, in caise alswa that God suld dispoise his Will of the said *young Quein*, his *Majesties* Pronept, leving behind hir non Issue, his Hienes than to aid the said *Erle of Levenax* aganis the said *Erle of Errane* quhan tyme fall so requyre.

Fiftlie, to the entent that the saidis *Erlis of Levenax and Glencarne* fall the moir ernlisse extende all thair Powaris and Succour for the accomplisment of all sic Covenantis Agrementis and Promission thair behalfis befor maid and declarit, the *Kingis said Majeste* is contentit of his bountowis Liberalite to gif furthwith unto the said *Erle of Glencarne* ane thow sand Crownis, and so to continew in Pentionn the said *Erle of Levenax*, and he performing thair Covenantis and Promis above expressit.

And Finalie, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* alsuele by his Secretary as utherwyis hes hertoaffoir have maid suit

H unto

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

unto the *Kingis said Majeste* to have in Mariage my *Lady Margarete Douglas* his Majesteis Neice, and now at this present this said Swite hes bene effions renewit on the behalf of the said *Erle of Levenax* by the said *Erle of Glencarne*, *Robert Bisshop Elect*, *Thomas Bisshop*, and *Hew Cunmygham*; his Majesteis moift gratius Plefour therin is, that efter the said *Erle of Levenax* for his partedo accomplice performe and keip sic Covenantis Agreementis and Promissis as be befoir declarit, and by him to be done and performit, and in his doyngis and proceedingis also fall use himself according to the *Kingis said Majesteis Expectation*; that than gif thai the said *Lady Margaret Douglas* and the said *Erle of Levenax*, seying one the uther fall agre and wele lyke togidder for that purpos, his Majeste will not only agree to sic ordour tueching the said Mariage as fall be to the said *Erlis* just contentationn; but also his Majeste will have sic ferther considerationn of the said *Erlis* gude Service towartis his Hienes as fal apertene.

And we the said *Lord Whartonn* and *Sir Robert Bowis* Knyghtis, Commissionaris as affoir for the *Kingis* Moift Royall Majeste, do by thair Presentes covenant agre and promise on his Majesteis behalf, be vertew of our said Commis-

ion, that his said Majeste fall do, performe, observe and keip all the afforsaid Covenantis and Agreementis befoir mentionit to be performit and keipit for his Majesteis part, so that the said *Erlis of Levenax* and *Glencarne* fall elykewyis performe and keip sic Covenantis Agreementis and Promissis befoir declarit and to be observit on thair partis.

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

In witnes quhair of to the one Party of their Endenturis deliverit to the handis of the said *Lord Whartonn* and *Sir Robert Bowis*, to be presentit unto the *Kingis said Majeste*, the said *William Erle of Glencarne*, *Robert Bisshop Elect*, *Tho. Bisshop* and *Hew Cunmyghame* have set to thair Selis, and subscrivit thair Names: And to the uther part therof deliverit to the said *Erle of Glencarne*, *Tho. Bisshop* and *Hew Cunmyghame*, to the use of the said *Erlis of Levenax* and *Glencarne*, the said *Lord Quhartonn* and *Sir Robert Bowis* hes sett to thair Selis, and subscrivit thair Naimis, the Day Zeir and Place abovesaid.

Wylzem Erle of Glencarne.
Robert Bisshop of Caithnes.
Tho. Bisshop.
Hew Cunigahame.

Sigillis avulsis.

De Officio, pro Litteris Dispensativis, Brevibus, Bullis & Facultatibus concessio.

A.D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quarum data est apud Westmonasterium x. die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri vicesimo quinto, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon juxta formam cujusdam Actûs in Parlamento nostro, inchoato tertio die Novembris Anno Regni nostri vicesimo primo, & abinde per diversas Prorogationes ad & usque quintumdecimum diem Januarii Anno Regni nostri vicesimo quinto prorogato & continuato, ac apud Westm. tunc tento, editi & confecti, concernentia qualiter & quo modo Licentiâ, Dispensationes, Confirmationes, Facultates, Bullæ, & alia Brevia & Scripta, quæ a Curia Romanâ, ante confectionem Actûs prædicti, obtentæ & concessæ fuerunt, Auctoritate ejusdem Actûs infra hoc Regnum nostrum de cætero erunt obtentæ & concessæ,

Dederimus & concesserimus dilecto A.D. 1544.
Servienti nostro *Stephano Vaughan Officiario Clerici* in Cancellariâ nostrâ & Hæredum nostrorum, omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, cujuscumque nominis generis seu naturæ fuerint, quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, virtute & auctoritate Actûs prædicti, scribi vel intitulari seu irrotulari debebunt & debent, ac ipsum *Stephanum Vaughan Clericum* in Cancellariâ nostrâ & Hæredum nostrorum omnium & singulorum prædictorum Confirmationum Dispensationum Licentiarum Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, fecerimus ordinaverimus & constituerimus, ita quod nullus alius cum Scriptura Titulatione seu Irrotulatione prædictorum Confirmationum Dispensationum Licentiarum Facultatum, ac aliorum

A. D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

liorum hujusmodi Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque; seu eorum alicujus ullo modo se intromitteret, sed quod idem *Stephanus Vaughan* Clerici & Deputati sui omnia & singula hujusmodi Confirmationes, Dispensationes, Licentias, Facultates, ac alia Brevia & Scripta quaecumque scribere titolare & irrotulare deberent, juxta formam Actus prædicti, percipiendo Vadia & Feoda prout in eodem Actu continetur,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præfato *Stephano Vaughan* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante Vita ipsius *Stephani*, percipiendo annuatim in Officio prædicto in & pro Exercitio ejusdem pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Stephani* Vadia, Feoda, Commoditates, Emolumenta, ac alia Proficua quaecumque Clerico ejusdem Officii, pro Scriptura Irrotulamento & Titulatione omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, in Actu prædicto assignata & limitata, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus evidentiùs apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes, præfato *Stephano* de Officio prædicto factas, idem *Stephanus Vaughan* jam in voluntate existit nobis in Cancellariam nostram restituere cancellandas, eâ intentione quod Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes de Officio hujusmodi eidem *Stephano Vaughan* Armigero, ac dilecto nobis *Johanni Gruffyth* alias *Vaughan* in formâ sequenti concedere dignaremur,

Sciatis igitur quod nos, præmissa considerantes, pro eo quod Literæ Patentes prædictæ dicto *Stephano Vaughan* in formâ prædictâ factæ ad præfens cancellatæ existunt, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon juxta formam & tenorem Actus prædicti inde, ut præfertur, in dicto Parlamento nostro editi, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præfentes damus & concedimus præfatis *Stephano Vaughan* & *Johanni Gruffyth* alias *Vaughan*, & eorum utrique, Officium Clerici in Cancellaria nostra & Hæredum nostrorum, omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque cujuscumque nominis generis seu naturæ fuerint, quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum vel Suc-

cessorum nostrorum, virtute & auctoritate Actus prædicti scribi vel qualitercunque titulari seu irrotulari debebunt & debent, ac ipsos *Stephanum Vaughan* & *Johannem Gruffyth* alias *Vaughan*, & eorum utrumque Clericos in Cancellaria nostra & Hæredum nostrorum omnium & singulorum prædictorum Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes, ita quod nullus alius cum Scriptura Titulatione seu Irrotulatione prædictorum Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum hujusmodi Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, seu eorum alicujus, ullo modo se intromittat, sed quod iidem *Stephanus Vaughan* & *Johannes Gruffyth* alias *Vaughan*, aut eorum alter, Clerici & Deputati sui vel alterius eorum, omnia & singula hujusmodi Confirmationes, Dispensationes, Licentias, Facultates, ac alia Brevia & Scripta quaecumque, scribere titolare & irrotulare valeant debent & debebunt, valeatque debeat & debebit, juxta formam Actus prædicti percipiendo Vadia & Feoda pro eisdem prout in eodem Actu continetur,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum, præfatis *Stephano Vaughan* & *Johanni Gruffyth* alias *Vaughan*, & eorum utrique, per se ipsos sive per alterum eorum aut per suos sive eorum alterius sufficientem Deputatum vel Deputatos sufficientes, pro termino Vitæ ipsorum *Stephani* & *Johannis* & eorum alterius diutius viventis, percipiendo annuatim in Officio prædicto in & pro Exercitio ejusdem, durante Vita eorumdem *Stephani* & *Johannis* & eorum alterius diutius viventis, Vadia, Feoda, Commoditates, Emolumenta, ac alia Proficua quaecumque Clerico ejusdem Officii, pro Scriptura Irrotulamento & Irrotulatione omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, in Actu prædicto assignata & limitata;

• Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Weymonasterium* vicesimo tertio die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.A.D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Roffensi.

A.D. 1544.
Par. 36. H. 8.
P. 2. m. 41.**R**EX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Roffensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Nicholai Herth* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffensis, Licentiâ a nobis primitus ad alium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligendi petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo *Henricum Holbeche* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in Episcopum & Pastorem Roffensem canonicè eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic

electæ, ad eorum humilimam Supplicationem, Regium nostrum adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum,

Propterea vobis præcipimus & mandamus quod quæ ad vestrum in hac parte Officium spectant ritè & debitâ ac canonicâ formâ ac juxta Leges & Statuta Regni nostri exequamini cum favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Significavit pro Episcopo Roffensi.

A.D. 1544.
Ibid.**R**EX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma*, eadem Gratiâ, *Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Cum nuper vacante Sede Episcopali Roffensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Nicholai Herthe* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad humilem Supplicationem dilectorum nobis *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffensis, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum Loci prædicti & Pastorem, ac iidem *Decanus & Capitulum* prætextu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ dilectum nobis in Christo *Henricum Holbeche* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore sibi eligerint in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Patentes communi Sigillo suo sigillatas Nobis inde directas plenius apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes eidem Electioni Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis, tenore Præsentium, significamus,

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter vobis mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Henricum Holbeche* Roffensem Electum & Electionem prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Henricum Holbeche* in Episcopum Roffensem consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus Insigniis investire, cæteraq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statuti inde editi & provisi, velit diligerenter cum effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo die Maii.

De Potestate commissa ad Tractandum cum Comite de Levenax.

A.D. 1544.
Par. 36. H. 8.
P. 8. m. 51.**R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Circumspectione & Industria prædilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri *Thoma Wriothesley Domini Wriothesley* Cancellarii nostri Angliæ, præcharissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Caroli Ducis Suffolciæ* Magni Magistri

Hospitii nostri, & *Willielmi Pagett* Militis unius Primariorum Secretariorum nostrorum, plurimum confidentes,

Eosdem, ac eorum duos conjunctim & divisim, facimus, ordinamus, constituimus & deputamus nostros veros & indubitatos Oratores Procuratores & Commissarios generales & speciales,

Dantes,

A. D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

Dantes & Concedentes eisdem Commissariis Oratoribus sive Procuratoribus nostris, & eorum Duobus conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Illustri ac Nobili Viro ac prædilecto Consanguineo nostro *Matheo Lyvenaux*, tam de & super Rebus Negotiis sive Causis quibuscunque Statum & Conditionem *ipsius Comitis*, ac Regimen Titulum seu Dignitatem Regni Scotiæ, quàm de & super Matrimonio inter dictum Comitem ac Charissimam Neptem nostram *Margaretam Illustrissimæ Principis & Charissimæ Sororis nostræ nuper Regine Scotiæ* Filiam contrahendo, ac de & super Dote sive Dotalitio dictæ Neptis nostræ, ex Terris Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis dicti Comitis assignando & assignari faciendo & obtinendo, Ordinandi, ac de & super Limitatione Terrarum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum per Nos dicto Comiti & Nepti nostræ Donandorum & Concedendorum, ac super aliis Causis & Negotiis quibuscunque, dictum Comitem aut Jura Possessiones sive Hæreditamenta sua quæcumque; qualitercumque; concernentibus, Tractandi Communicandi & Concludendi, Instrumentaque, Indenturas, Literas, & alia quæcumque; Scriptorum genera, pro Præmissorum meliori & firmiori obli-

vatione, Vice & Nomine nostris conficienda subscribendi & sigillandi, conscribiq; sigillari & confici per dictum Comit. m Videndi & Obtinendi, A. D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in aut circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, etiam si Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale quàm Præsentibus est expressum, cum talibus & hujusmodi Conditionibus & Pactis quæ dictis Commissariis nostris sive eorum Duobus conjunctim & divisim videbuntur necessaria, & quæ Nos faceremus aut facere possemus si personaliter interessemus,

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio omnia & singula per dictos nostros Commissarios, sive eorum Duos conjunctim & divisim, Acta, Promissa, Capitulata sive Conclusa fuerint, Nos Rata & Grata perpetuò habituros, illaque omnia & singula per Literas nostras Patentes confirmaturos.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Junii

Per ipsum Regem:

Indentura Comitum Levenax pro Deliberatione Castellum & Territorii de Dumbrytyn ac Insulæ de Bute, cum aliis Terris infra Regnum Scotiæ.

A. D. 1544
Ex Autogr.

THIS Indenture made, The xxvi. Day of June in the Yere of our Lorde God Oon Thowland Five Hundreth Fortie and Foure, and of the moost Victoriousse Reign of our Sovereigne Lorde *Henry th' Eighth*, by the Grace of God, *King of England Franncce and Irelande, Defendour of the Feithe, and of the Churche of Englande and also of Irelande* in Earth the *Supreme Hed*, the thirtie and Six Yere,

Betwene the Right Honorable *Mathew Erle of Levenax* on th'One Partie, and the Right Honorable *Sir Thomas Wryothesley* Knight Lorde *Wryothesley* Lord Chancellour of England, *Charles Duke of Suffolk* Lorde Greate Maister of the Kingis Heignes mooste Honorable Household and President of his Majesties Counsaile, and *Sir William*

Paget Knight Oon of the Kingis Two Principal Secretaries, Commissioners sufficiently auctorised nominated and deputed by his Majestie for the things ensewing, on the other Partie,

Witnesseth, That as well for the Weale Quyet and Tranquillite of the Realme of Scotland, as also for the Relief Preservation and Suertie of the said *Erle of Levenax* and his Frendes from the Malice Force and Powre of the *Cardinall* and th'*Erle of Arane* their Adherentes and Confederates in the said Realme of Scotland, tendyng not only to th'utter Ruin and Destruction of the said *Erle of Levenax* his Frendes and other Noblemen of the said Realme of Scotlande, but also th'extremie Dissolution and Decay of the common Wealth State and Pollicie of the said Realme of Scotlande, it is Condescended Accorded

A.D. 1544. ded and Agreed betwene the said Parties, the Day and Yere abovesaide in
36 Hen. 8. manour and fourme following;

That is to say,

First, the said Erle covenanteth concludeth and bindeth himself to hold firme and stable all and every Covenant Article and Clause whiche the Right Honourable *William Erle of Glen-carne*, *Robert Eleete Bisshop of Caithnes* Brother to the said Erle of Levenax, *Thomas Bisshop* and *Hugh Curyghame* did covenante conclude and agree at the Citie of *Carlisle*, by an Indenture dated at the said Citie the *xvii. days of Maye* in this present xxxvi. Yere of the Reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde, for and in the name of the said Erle to be observed fulfilled and kept on his Behaulf; and doth also covenante that by this present Pacte and Covenante expressed in this Indenture, nothing (whereunto the said Erle is bounden by the said former Indenture) shall be diminished or in any wise prejudiced.

Item, the said Erle doth covenante that with all his Force to th'uttermoost of his Power he shall feithfully and truly Serve his Heighnes, as his good Servant and Subjecte in such sorte as his Majesty shall appoint, against all Princes, Estates, Powers and Potentates whatsoever they be that shall Impugne his Majesties Right Title and Auctorite in Scotlande, or shall in any wise or by any manner of means offende or interrupte his Heighnes, or any his Realms and Domyinions which his Majesty hath in Possession, or whereunto his Majesty hath any Title.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth to surrendre and frely give into his Majesties Handes the Castell and Territorie of *Dumbritayn* in Scotland, and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes to deliver or cause to be delivered the same into the Possession of such Personne or Personnes, to th'use of his Majesty and his Heires, as it shall please his Heighnes to sende into Scotlande auctorised by his Commission for the receyving of it.

Item, the said Erle covertanteth to surrendre and frely give and graunt unto his Heighnes, and to deliver for his Majesties behaulf, and to such as his Heighnes shall give Commission to receive the same, the holl Isle of *Bute*, with all the Proffites, Revenues and Commodities to the same belonging; and also to travayle and labour with all his Force and to th'uttermoost of his Powre for the Wynning of the Ca-

stell of *Rosse* in the said Island; and also deliver the said Castell to th'handes of suche Personne or Personnes to the Use of his Majesty as it shall please his Heighnes to send thither with Commission for receyving of the same.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes, that whenne the King's Majesty, having the Direction of that Realme, shall have named and deputed him to be Governour of the same under his Heighnes, that thenne the said Erle shall never call any Parliament, nor do any Acte contrary to the Comon Lawe of that Realme, or of any other thing of great Importance or Moment, without Advise first geven thereof to his Majesty and his Heighnes Consent first had for the same.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes from hensforth to refuse, habandon and renounce all Pactes and Leages heretofore made to the contrarie hereof, both pryvately and in common, with any Prynce, Estate, Potentate or other Personne private or publique, of his own Countreymen or others, and shall serve his Majesty against all Princes States and Potentates, without Exception or Clayme of Benefite or Privilege of Lawe, as his Heighnes shall command him.

Item, the saide Erle covenanteth by thiese Presentes that he shall not only diligently forsee and take heed as much as he canne, that his Majesties Prognepte, be not stollen nor conveyed out of Scotlande, but also he shall travail to th'uttermoost of his Wit and Powre to get hir Parsonne into his owne keeping, and so deliver hir fourthwith into his Heighnes Handes with all diligence possible, to be nourished and educated at his Majesties Ordre,

And where the said Erle hath made humble Sute unto his Majesty for the Mariage of his Heighnes Niepte the Lady *Margaret Douglass*, Forasmuch as it hath pleased his Heighnes for the good Opinion he hath conceived of the said Erles Feithfull and Loyall Affection to his Majesty, and upon assured Hope that the said Mariage shall be an indissoluble Knot bande of the said Erles and his Posterities Loves towards his Heighnes and his mooste Noble Successours to graunt his Sute therein; the said Erle bindeth himself by thiese Presentes to endowe hir of and in thiese Parcellles of his Landes and Possessions in Scotlande hereafter ensewing,

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

That is to say,
First, of and in the Landes of Glenfrinne Ballort and Anthinturleis, with all their appertenances lieng within the Erledom of Levenax, and Shredome of Dunbartone.

Secondely, of and in all and fundrie the Landes and Barrones of Crukisfe, Yuchechinane, Craig of Neilstonn and Tarbowten, lieng within the Lordshipp of Darnelie and Cheshdome of Reufrell.

Thirdely, all and sundrye the Landes of Erere with all their Appurtenances lieng within the Sheshdome of Pertht, all which Landes and Possessions the *said Erle* covenanteth and promiseth by thiese Presentes to be of the clere yerely Valour of *fyve hundredthe Markes Sterling* over and above all Charges: And for a more ample Assurance of the *said Lands* to the *said Lady Margaret Douglas*, bindeth himself and his Heirs by thiese Presentes to doo all and every suche thing and thinges from tyme to tyme as shall be required by his *Majestie* or his Heignes Heyers or Successours for the same, and promiseth also to fulfill all suche other Covenantes as in suche caces be amonges Prynces and great Personages comenly made and provided for, at the Will and Ordre of the Kinges Heighnes.

Item, the *Kinges Majestie* is pleased to allowe confirme and ratifie all and every Covenant, Agreement, Clause and Article, which of the parte of his Heighnes was covenanted promised and agreed by Sir *Thomas Wharton* Knight *Lorde Wharton*, and Sir *Robert Bowes* Knight, his *Majesties* Commissioners in that behaulf, mentioned and conteyned in a Payer of Indentures, sealed with the Seales of the *said Lorde Wharton* and Sir *Robert Bowes*, and bearing Date at Carlisle, the *aforesaid xxvii. of May* in the xxxvi. Yere of his Heighnes moost Noble Reigne.

Item, the *Kinges Majestie* is pleased, at th'umble Sute of the *said Erle*, and in consideration of the Premisses, to graunt unto the *said Erle* the Mariage of his *Majesties* Niepte the *Lady Margaret Douglas*, and aswel for the Declaration of his *Majesties* specyall Favour Affection and singular Goodnes to the *said Lady Margaret* his Niepte, as also in Recompence of the Losse, which the *said Erle* hath or shall susteyne in Francc by reason of this his Submission and Agreement with his *Majestie*, and in Recompence of such Commodities and Advantages as the *said Erle* had

of the *said Castell* and Territorie of *Dunbreton* and the Isle of *Bute* *aforesaid*, to give unto him the *said Erle* and *Hir*, and to th'Heyers of their two Bodies lawfully begotten, Landes and Possessions in the Realme of England to the clere yerly Value of *vi. M. viii. C. Markes Scottis*, which amounteth to *Seventene hundredthe Markes Sterling*.

Item, forasmuch as by reason of his *Majestie* Army into France, the tyme is not now propice to send any notable Army into Scotlande, his *Majestie* is pleased at his Charges to ayde the *said Erle* and other his good Frendes and Servantes in Scotland for two or three Monthes with the Nombre of *fyve hundredth Men* to be used at the Discreation of the *said Erle*, over and besides suche Men as his *Majestie* will addresse thither for the receiving and keeping of the Castell of *Dunbritayn* *aforesaid*.

Item, his *Majestie* is pleased that whenne his Heighnes shall have atteigned the Direction and Rule of the Realme of Scotlande, the *said Erle* shall be Governour under him, having suche other appoynted by his Heighnes to be of Counsaill with him in his Government, as his *Majestie* shall name and thinke good: The *said Erle* to be bound also in this Article never to call a Parliament, nor doo any Acte contrarie to the Comon Lawe of that Realme, or of any other greate Importance or Moment, without Advise first geven thereof to his *Majestie*, and his Heighnes Consent had first for the same.

Item, his *Majestie* is pleased that whenne the *said Erle of Levenax* shall have th'Office of Government under his *Majestie* in fourme *aforesaid*, he shall have suche Portion of the Revenues of the Crowne of that Realme for the Mayntenance of his Eitate therein as may conveniently be spared, the Enter-teigment of his Graces Pronept, and the ordinarie Fees of th'Officers of the Realme and Chardges to be susteyned for the same reserved.

Item, where *George Striveling* of *Glorot*, now Capitayn of the Castell of *Dunberton*, having hertofore doon very feithfull good and very acceptable Service, as well to the *said Erle*, as to his Father, hath for some Recompence of his *said Service*, graunted unto him the keeping of the *said Castell* with certain other Commodities therunto bilonging, his *Majestie* considering that he shall now leave his *said Office*, is pleased of his greate Clemency and Goodnes to give

A.D. 1544. give and graunt unto the said George
 36 Hen. 8. *Striveling* oon yerely Pension of *Oon*
hundreth Markes Sterling during his na-
 turall Lief, unto suche tyme as he shal
 beadvanced by *his Majestie* or his *Heigh-*
nes Heyers or Successours to Lands and
 Tenementes of the like yerely Valour
 clere above all Charges.

In witnesse wherof to th'on parte

of this Indenture, remayning with the A.D. 1544.
 said Commissioners, the said *Erle* hath
 subscribed his Name, and set to his
 36 Hen. 8. Seale the Daye and Yere abovesaid.

Mathow Orle of Levinax.

Sub Magno Sigillo prædicti Comititis de
Cera rubea pendente a duplici cauda
Pergamena.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Roffen.

A.D. 1544. **R**EX Escaetori suo in Comita-
 36 Hen. 8. tu Kantia, Salutem.
 2. m. 24. Cum Reverendissimus in
 Christo Pater *Thomas*, Permissione di-
 vinâ, *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus* totius
 Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus,
 vacante nuper Episcopatu Roffensi,
 per Translationem ultimi Incumben-
 tis ibidem ad Episcopatum Wigorni-
 ensem,

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ no-
 stræ Cathedralis Roffensis, Licentiâ no-
 strâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ,
 dilectum Capellanum nostrum *Hen-*
ricum Holbeche nuper *Episcopum Suffra-*
ganeum Bristollie, in eorum Episcopum
 & Pastorem eligerint & nominave-
 rint,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Confirmaverit,

Ac ipsum *Henricum Holbeche* Episco-
 pum Roffensem consecraverit, ipsum-
 que prout moris est Episcopalibus Insig-
 niis investiverit, sicut per Literas ip-
 sius Archiepiscopi nobis inde directas
 plenè liquet,

Nos, Confirmationem & Consecra-
 tionem illas acceptantes, Fidelitatem
 ipsius Electi & Confirmati, nobis pro
 Temporalibus Episcopatus Roffensis
 prædicti debitam, cepimus, & Tempo-
 ralia Episcopatus Roffensis prædicti
 prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem A.D. 1544.
 electo Temporalia prædicta, cum per-
 36 Hen. 8. tinentiis in Balliva tuo, sine dilatione
 Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure
 cujullibet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis in Comitatus sub-
 scriptis, sub eadem Data; vide-
 licet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Suff.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Northt.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Surr.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis
 Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
 bus de Episcopatu Roffensi prædicto,
 quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episco-
 po & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad
 Episcopatum Roffensem prædictum per-
 tinent intendentes sint & respondentes
 prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Roffen. de Concessione.

A.D. 1544. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Ibid. m. 39. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod, certis Consi-
 derationibus nos specialiter moventi-
 bus, de gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 scientia & mero motu nostris, concessi-
 mus, & per Præsentes concedimus dile-
 cto nobis in Christo *Henrico Holbeche*,

nuper *Episcopo Suffraganeo Bristollie* & A.D. 1544.
 nunc autem *Electo Roffensi Episcopo*, Cu-
 36 Hen. 8. stodiam omnium Temporalium Episco-
 patûs Roffensis cum Pertinentiis, ac om-
 nia Exitus & Proficua eorundem, nec-
 non quascumque Portiones, Pensiones,
 ac omnia & singula alia quæ ad Nos, per
 Translationem *Nicholai Hethe* ultimi
 Epi-

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Episcopi Episcopatus Rossensis predicti, & ratione Vacationis ejusdem aliquo modo pertinentia, seu pertinere poterunt aut deberent in futuro;

Habendam & tenendam Custodiam predictam *præfato* Henrico Holbeche Executoribus & Assignatis suis, una cum Exitibus & Proficuis predictis, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimo præterito, quamdiu Temporalia predicta & cætera præmissa in Manibus nostris remanere aut existere contigerint, una cum Feodis Militum, Eicactis Terrarum & Tenementorum ac Bonorum & Cattelorum quorumcumque,

Necnon Advocationibus Ecclesiarum, Collegiorum, Decanatum, Præpositurarum, Capellarum, Cantariorum, Archidiaconatum, Præbendarum, Hospitalium, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum reddendo vel solvendo;

Et ulterius concessimus *præfato* Henrico plenariam Potestatem & Auctoritatem tenore Præsentium omnia & singula hujusmodi Ecclesias, Collegia,

Præposituras, Decanatus, Capellas, Cantarias, Archidiaconatus, Præbendas, Hospitalia, & alia Beneficia Ecclesiastica quaecumque, nobis ratione Vacationis predictæ pertinentia, cuicumque sibi placuerit, tam & quotiens vacaverint seu aliquod eorum vacaverit, ad libitum suum concedendi, conferendi, præsentandi, sive donandi,

Et quoscumque Senescallos, Receptoris, Ballivos, ac alios Officiarios quoscumque, & Officia quaecumque; Episcopatus predicti pertinentia seu incumbencia, durante Vacatione predicta, assignandi, constituendi, faciendi & donandi absque impetitione, impedimento, perturbatione, seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escaetorum, Vicecomitum, Ballivorum seu aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln.

A.D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 21. m. 11.

FOrasmuche as the aunciente Cathedral Church of the Citie of Lincoln,

By the Kinges most noble Progenitours, not only hathe byn moste substantialye and beautifullye erected edified and buylded, but also oon Bodie Polytike, by the Name of *Deane and Chapitre* of the Cathedral Church of oure Ladye Saynct Marye of Lincolne, hathe been by hys sayde Progenitors ther incorporated and amply endowed with the temporall Possessions and other Revenues, as well for the Mayntenaunce repaying and adournyng of the saide materiall Church, as for the Sustentation of the *Deane Canons* and other *Priests* and *Clerks* to syng and celebrate dayly divine Service in the same, and to the Honour of Almighty Gode,

Is now, by the greates and many folde Charges, as well in and aboute the Reparation of the said Church, as by other dyverse Charges wherewith the saide Possessions and Revenues be yerely charged and chargeable, so greatlye empoverished, that the saide *Deane and Chapitre* be not able to maynteine the said Church, and Dyvyne Service

therein as is aforesaid, onles they take awaye withdrawe and discharge themselves of the sustentation and necessarie fyndyng of twelve poor Children in the said Church, called *Choristers*, or of the more parte of them, which shulde not onlie be to the greates hynderance of the godlie Education of such poore Chylidren, but also to the decaye of the honorable dyvyne Service daylie doone and celebrate to God there;

The Kinges moste Excellent *Majestie*, havynge nolesse respecte to the godelye Mayntenaunce and goode Contynuaunce thereof than any of his Noble Progenytors hath had, of his moste princely Liberalitie and goode Disposition is pleased and contented, that where his Highnes at this present daye is lawefully seased in his Demeane as of Fee of and in th' Advowson and Patronage Rectorie and Parsonage of the Church of Strubbye in his Countie of Lyncolne, and of and in all maner of Dymses, Oblations, Glebe, Lands, and other Profitts and Commodities to the said Rectorye belongyng and perteynyng, whiche came to his Handes and Possession, amongest other things,

K

by

A.D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
6 Hen. 8.

by the Dissolution of the late *Monasterie* or *Priorie of Markeby* In his saide Countie, that it be enacted ordeyned and establisshed by his Highnes with' Assent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and of the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by th'Auctoritie of the same, that the saide Advouſon, Patronage, Rectorye and Personage, Dyſmes, Tythes, Oblations, Gleabe, Landes, and all other Hereditaments Profitts and Commodities, of what name qualitie sorte or condition soever they be, parte or parcell of the same Rectorye or in any wyſe apperteynyng belonging or to the same, by the Auctoritie aforeſaide, actually and reallie to all intents and purposes shall be, and from henceforthe demed and adjudged to be, to the saide *Deane and Chapitre* of the Cathedrall Church of our Ladye Sanct Marye of Lincolne and to their Successours for ever, by what Name or Names soever they be incorporate,

To have holde and injoye the same Rectory Personage and other the Premises, and every the Parte and Parcel thereof, to the saide *Dean and Chapter* and their Successours for ever, clearelie appropriate to them and in their own propre use, in as ample and large maner and forme as the *Prior* of the saide late *Priorie of Markeby*, in the Right of his Priorie, had, held, possessed, occupied or enjoyed the same, before the Dissolution of the saide late *Monasterie* of *Markeby*, and in as large maner as the same came or ought to have come to

the Kings Highnes handes, withoute any maner of Rent, Tenth, or other thing in the name of any Tenth, or otherwise, at any tyme hereafter to be reserved yelded or paide to his *Majestie* his Heires and Successours, by the saide *Deane and Chapitre* and their Successours, any Lawe, Statute, Custome, Usage, due Circumſtance in the Lawe of Appropriation requysite, to the contrarye in any wyſe notwithstanding;

Savyng to all and every Person and Persones, Bodies politike and corporatt their Heires and Successours, and th'Heires and Successours of every of them, other then the Kings Highnes his Heires and Successours, all such Estate, Right, Title, Interest, Possession, Use, Reversion, Remayndre, Entree, Action, Sute, Condition, Leases, Fees, Annuities, Rents, Commons, Franchises, Liberties and all other Hereditaments, Profitts, Commodities and Advantages whatsoever thai be, as they or any of them hathe, have, might, ought or shuld be have had in or to the saide Advouſon, Patronage, Rectorye, and other the Premises with their Appurtenances or in or to any Parte or Parcel thereof, before the making of this present Acte, as if this present Acte had never byn had nor made, any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding.

Teste *Thoma Knight* Clerico Parliamentorum ultimo die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Servitio in Architectura & Musica

A. D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 30.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon inconsideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster *Johannes de Padua* nobis in Architectura, ac aliis in re Musica inventis impendit ac impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni* Vadium sive Feodum *Duorum Solidorum Sterlingorum per diem*,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum *præfato Johanni* dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Duorum Solidorum*, durante Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum no-

strorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangelis & Paschæ per æquales Portiones;

Et insuper sciatis quod, cum dictus *Johannes* nobis inservivit in dicta Arte a Festo Paschæ quod erat in Anno Regni nostri tricesimo quarto, prout certam habemus notitiam, nos de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni* præfatum Feodum *Duorum Solidorum* per diem habendum & percipiendum eidem, a dicto Festo Paschæ Nomine Regardi nostri;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
Warrantum

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Warrantum ac Scedula Focalium & Vestimentorum.

By the Kingis Majestie our Sovereigne Lorde.

A. D. 1544.
Clav. 36.
H. 8. p. 2.
n. 17.

Henry the Eight, by the Grace of God, King of England Fraunce and Ireland Defendour of the Faith and in Erth Supreme Hedd of the Church of England and also of Ireland, to our Chancellour and Thresaurer of our Courte of Augmentations, and to our Thresaurer of our Chamber, and the Mayster of our Jewellhouse, and to all other our Officers and Mynisters, Greeting.

We lett yow witt, that we have had and receyved of our Subject and Servaunt Syr Antony Sentleger Knyght one of the Gentilmen of our Privie Chamber these Parcell of Plate, Juells and other Ornaments here underwriten, whiche Plate, Juells and Ornamentys the seid Syr Antony had in his Custody, aswell of the Goods of the late Abbay of Seynt Augustines nygh our Citie of Cauntorbury, as of other Places delyvered to him by Syr John Wylliams then Maister of our Juellhouse, of the whiche seid Plate, Juells and Ornaments our Pleasure is that the said Syr Antony shall be Discharged and Acquyted forever by this our Warrant sygned with our Hand.

Yoven at our Palace of Westminster the xx. Day of Apryll, in the xxxv. Yere of our Reign.

First a Crose standing upon a Fote of Sylver and Gilt, with a Byrrall to put in the Sacrament,

One payre of Gilt Candellstyks,

One payre of Censours Gilt,

One Crofiare with the Staff all Gylt,

One other Crofiar Gylt and the Staff of Iverye,

Two payr of litle Cruetts parcell Gilt,

One Ship for Frankyncence all Gilt,

One payre of litle Basons for an Alter Silver and Parcell Gilt,

Too Mytours with Labells wherof the one is Gold the other Silver, the Gold Mytare lakyng eight small Emeraldes in the Garnysching of the Label, and one Stone with the Colett in the side, and the Sylver Mytour lakyng divers Stones and one of the Toppes,

One paire of eigh Candellsticks Gilte and Enameled;

One Monstrance of Sylver and Gilte paved with foure Berall Glasse,

One great Chalice with the Patent Gilt, and upon the Fote the Trinite Enameled, and the Ymage of our Lord holdyng his hande upon our Ladies Crowne on the Patent Enameled,

One Chalice all Gilt.

One Chalice Gilt with Jesus graven upon the Foot, and upon the Paten the Trynyte Enamyld.

One great Gilt Chalice the Foot therof Garnysched with Skuchings and Enameled with divers Pictures and Flowres, and upon the Patent the Trynytie with the xii. Apostells Enameled sett aboute the Edges,

One paire of great Gilt Cruetts with Bollens, some Enameled, and other with Graven Ymages and Crownes upon the Cover,

One fayre Paxe Gilt with the Crucifixe Marye and John Enameled, and bordered with Floures Enameled,

One Paxe Gilt with the Crucifixe Marye and John of Mother of Pearle, and bordered with Rosas Gilt,

One standing Pyxe with Berall, and in the mydest one pece of the Skull of Seynt Etheldred,

One standing Pixe Gilt with a Throne enclosed and a Berall,

Two Images all Gilt, one of Saynt Augustyn, the other of Kyng Ethelbert.

One Monstrance for an Alter of Sylver, and Gilt with a Berall like a Cupp in the midst,

The Hedd of a Crofier and one pece of the Staff,

One Spone Sylver for Frankincence,

Too Bookes Gospellers covered with Sylver and Gilt, on the one side three Pontificall Ryngs of Gold, one with a Saphir, one other with an Amytas, and the thrid with a Toopas,

One other Pontificall of Silver and Gilt garnysched with Stones,

Too Gloves garnysched with Sylver and Gilt,

One Table with a Crucifixe, upon the Cover Sylver and Gilt, and within a Crose of Gold garnysched with Perles and Stones,

One Vestymment Deacon and Subdeacon of Redd Sylk with Lyons of Gold, Price 40 s.

One

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

One Cope of Redd Sylke with Yma-
ges of Gold, Price 40 s.

One Vestment Deacon and Subdea-
con of White Sylke enbrodered with
Gold Images of Venice Gold, and one
Cope to the same, Price 53 s. 4 d.

One Vestment of Turkey Satten
Greene with Armes and Beestes of
Gold Deacon and Subdeacon of Oreng
Sylke and enbrodered with the same
Work, Price 26 s. 8 d.

One Cope Deacon and Subdeacon
with a Vestment to the same embro-
dered with Gold Sylver and white Ro-
ses, Price 40 s.

Too Coopes Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon of White Damask with An-
gels and Crosses, Seynt George of
Gold, with one Autercloth of the same,
Price 6 l.

One Cope Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon of White Popyngays Gold
and Sylver with Angels upon Wheles,
Price 53 s. 4 d.

One Cope all enbrodered with Ima-
gerie, Price 20 s.

One Vestment Deacon and Subdea-
con olde and worne of Purple Sylk en-
brodered with Egles Lyons and Floures
of course Golde, Price 20 s.

One Cope all Images Olde, Price 20.

One Vestment Deacon and Subdea-
con of Orrenge Sylke with Images and
Starres of course Gold, Price 13 s. 4 d.

One Vestment Deacon and Subdea-
con with three Copes of Crymsyn Vel-
vet enbrodered with white Lions, Vel-
vet, and Fawcons of Gold, Price 6 l.

One Cope of Purple Velvet enbro-
dered with Floures Golde Venyce and
a riche Orphares, Price 50 s.

One Alter Cloth of course Tapiste-
ry, Price 13 s. 4 d.

One Alter Cloth of Crymsyn Vel-
vet with course Floures of Venyce
Golde and Sylke, Price 13 s. 4 d.

One Cope Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon of Grene Sylk enbrodered
with Vyne Leves Gold Venice, Price
40 s.

The old Cope of White Damaske
with Sonnes and Crosses enbrodered to
the seid White Sute, Price 26 s. 8 d.

One Cope Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon of Blue Velvet enbrodered
olde with the Apperell, Price 40 s.

Twoo Copes of Blue Velvet with
Sonnes, Price 40 s.

Too Corperas Cafes, Price 5 s.

And Thre Payre of Sarcynett Cur-
teyns for one Alter, Price 13 s. 4 d.

Summa total of all the Ornaments,

41 l. 8 s. 4 d.

A.D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

Th'Enventory of all such Ornaments
Copes and Vestmentys as remayned in
the Custodye of Syr Antony Sentleger
Knyght Lord Depute of the Realme
of Ireland, at the Kings Majesties House
at Canterbury not mete for his Gracys
Use, Appreyed the xxxi. Daye of
Marche, in the xxxv. Yere of his most
Noble Reigne, by John Freman Mayor
of the Citey of Canterbury, William
Coppen Alderman of the same Citie, and
Walter Trosse of the same Citie.

Fyrst, a Vestment Deacon and Sub-
deacon of Red Silke with Lyons of
Gold, 40 s.

Item, one Cope of Redde Sylke with
Images of Golde, 40 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon of White Silke enbrodered
with Golde Images of Venyce Golde
and a Cope of the same, 53 s. 4 d.

Item, one Vestment of Turkey Sat-
ten Grene, with Arms and Bests of
Golde Deacon and Subdeacon of O-
rynge Sylke and enbrodered with the
same Worke, 26 s. 8 d.

Item, one Cope Deacon and Subdea-
con and a Vestment of the same enbro-
dered with Golde and Sylver and
white Roses, 40 s.

Item, two Coopes Vestment Deacon
and Subdeacon of white Damaske with
Angells and Crosses Seynt George of
Golde, with one Alter Cloth of the
same, 6 l.

Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon
and Subdeacon of White Popyngays
Gold and Sylver with Angells upon
Whiles, 53 s. 4 d.

Item, one Cope all inbrodered with
Imagery, 20 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and
Subdeacon Olde and Worne of Purple
Silk enbrodered with Egles Lyons and
Floures of course Gold, 20 s.

Item, one Cope all Images old, 20 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Sub-
deacon of Oreng Silk with Images and
Sterres of course Gold, 13 s. 4 d.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Sub-
deacon, with three Copes of Crymsyn
Velvet enbrodered with white Lions
Velvet and Fawcons of Golde, 6 l.

Item, one Cope of Purple Velvet en-
brodered with Floures Gold Venys and
a rich Orferas, 50 s.

Item, one Alter Cloth of course Ta-
pissery, 13 s. 4 d.

Item, one Alter Clothe Crymsyn
Velvet with course Floures of Venis
Gold and Silk, 13 s. 4 d.

Item,

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Grene Silk enbrodered with Vyne Leves Gold Venice, 60 s.

Item, the old Cope of White Damask with Sonnes and Crosses enbrodered to the said White Sute, 26 s. 8 d.

Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Blue Velvet enbrodered old with th' Apperell, 40 s.

Item, two Copes of Blue Velvet with Sonnes, 40 s.

Item, two Corperas Cafes, 5 s.

Item, three paire of Sarcenet Cur-

tens for one Alter, 13 s. 4 d.

John Freeman.
Walter Troit.
William Copyr.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Et Memorandum quodd secundo die Julii, Anno Regni Regis suprascripti tricesimo sexto, Johannes Williams Miles venit coram prefato Domino Rege in Conciliaria apud Westmonasterium, & Recognovit Warrantum predictum & Scedulam eidem annexam, ac omnia & singula in eisdem contenta in forma predicta.

Litteræ Dispensativæ ad Tenendum in Commendam.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 21. m. 9.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos, utramque Potestatem Nobis a Deo traditam, *Secularem* videlicet & *Ecclesiasticam*, exercentes, Motu proprio, ac ex certa Scientia nostra Concessimus & Licentiam Dedimus, ac per Præsentes Concedimus & Licentiam Damus Dilecto Nobis in Christo *Henrico Holbeche*, nunc in *Roffensem Episcopum* rite & legitime Electo, quodd idem *Henricus*, a Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, usque in & ad idem Festum quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo, Vicariam de Bromysgrove cum Capella de Norton Regis annexa, quam modò obtinet seu possidet, una cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque; etiam Taxæ seu Valoris annui illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in *Commendam*, non obstante dicti Episcopatus *Roffensis* susceptione & Administratione, illius quoque Vicariæ, ac etiam Episcopatus predicti Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suum & suorum Usum & Utilitatem convertere & applicare, libere & licite valeat & possit, absque Impedimento Nostri vel Hæredum &

Sucessorum nostrorum, aut aliorum A. D. 1544.
quorumcumque aliquo;

Ordinationibus aut Constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actibus sive Statutis in Parliamentis nostris quomodolibet editis, seu imposterum edendis in contrarium faciendis, non obstantibus quibuscumque;

Boque etiam non obstante quod expressa ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri annui Valoris, Fructus, Redditus, & Proventus ejusdem Vicariæ, Capellæ annexæ, & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum prælibato *Henrico Holbeche* antehac per Nos seu quoscumque alios quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon Præmissorum certitudo hic facta non existat, aut aliquibus aliis Rebus Causis seu Materis non obstantibus quibuscumque, quæ omnia pro expressis, ad omnem Juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti *Henrici* Commodum & Beneficium ad Præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Carta Comitum Lynox de Indigenatione.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 20. m. 36.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, Concessimus ac per Præsentes Concedimus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris quantum in Nobis

est, Prædilecto Consanguineo nostro *Matheo Comiti Lynox*, quodd Ipse de cæteris ad totam Vitam suam sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Hæredum nostrorum, & quodd Ipse in omnibus tractetur, reputetur, habeatur, teneatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra Regnum

A. D. 1544.

L

num

A. D. 1544.
36. Febr. 8.

num nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod *idem Comes* omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & exercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundus;

Et insuper quod dictus *Comes* Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, & Possessiones, ac alia Hæreditamenta quæcumque infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Dominia nostra perquirere, recipere, capere, habere, tenere, emere & possidere, necnon eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare, vendere, alienare, concedere & legare cuicumque Personæ sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit ad libitum suum possit & valeat licite & impune.

Et quod *idem Comes* de cætero infuturum, colore seu vigore alicujus Statuti Ordinationis vel Concessionis factorum aut fiendorum, non artetur teneatur seu compellatur ad solvendum, dandum faciendum vel supportandum Nobis vel alicui Hæredum nostrorum seu cuicumque alii, alia Taxa Tallagia, seu alia Onera quæcumque pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis sive Personis suis, præterquam talia & tanta qualia & quanta alii fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis seu Personis suis solvunt, dant, faciunt vel supportant, aut solvere, dare, facere vel supportare communiter consueverunt & teneantur,

sed quod *prædictus Comes* habere & possidere valeat omnes & omnimodas Libertates, Franchisias, Jurisdictiones, & Privilegia quæcumque, eisque uti & gaudere possit infra dictum Regnum nostrum & Jurisdictiones nostras adeo libere quiete integrè & pacifice sicut cæteri fideles Ligei nostri, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ nati, habere, possidere, uti & gaudere debeant, absque perturbatione, molestatione, inquietatione, impetitione, impedimento, vexatione, calumpnia, seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escaetorum, Vicecomitum, quocumque, aut aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque; aliquibus Statutis, Ordinationibus, Actibus, Provisionibus seu Proclamationibus in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis, ordinatis, provisus seu proclamatis, aut eo quod *prædictus Comes* Extraneus fuit oriundus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quæcumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Provisio semper quod *idem Comes* ad omnes & singulas Ordinationes, Actus, & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, tam edita quam imposterum edenda, teneatur & obediens sit, & quod Homagium ligeum Nobis faciat, ac Lottum & Scottum, prout alii qui Fideles Ligei nostri sint faciunt & contribuunt, faciet & contribuat ut est justum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Secretario prædicti Comitum, de Indigenatione.

A. D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 35.

REX Omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Concessimus ac per Præsentes Concedimus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris quantum in nobis est, *Thomas Bysbop* Armigero Secretario Prædilecti Consanguinei nostri *Mathei Comitum Lynox*, quod Ipse de cætero ad totam Vitam suam sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Hæredum nostrorum, & quod Ipse in omnibus tractetur, reputetur, habeatur, teneatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod *idem*

Thomas omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & exercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundus,

Et insuper, quod dictus *Thomas* Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, & Possessiones, ac alia Hæreditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Dominia nostra, perquirere, recipere, capere, habere, tenere, emere & possidere, necnon

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544 non eis uti & gaudere, eaq; dare, vendere, alienare, concedere & legare cui-
30 Hen. 8. cumq; Personæ sive quibuscumq; Personis ubi placuerit ad libitum suum possit & valeat licite & impune,

Et quod idem *Thomas* de cætero in futurum, colore seu vigore alicujus Statuti Ordinationis vel Concessionis factorum aut fiendorum, non artetur, teneatur seu compellatur ad solvendum, dandum, faciendum vel supportandum nobis vel alicui Hæredum nostrorum, seu cuicumque alii, alia Taxa, Tallagia seu alia Onera quæcumque, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis sive Personis suis, præterquam talia & tanta qualia & quanta alii fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis, seu Personis suis solvunt, dant, faciunt, vel supportant, aut solvere, dare, facere, vel supportare communiter consueverunt & teneantur, sed quod dictus *Thomas* habere & possidere valeat omnes & omnimodas Libertates, Franchefias, Jurisdictiones & Privilegia quæcumq; eisq; uti & gaudere possit, infra dictum Regnum nostrum & Jurisdictiones nostras, adeo liberè quietè integrè & pacifice sicut cæteri fideles Ligei nostri,

infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ
A. D. 1544
30 Hen. 8. nati, habere, possidere, uti & gaudere debeant, abiq; perturbatione, molestatione, inquietatione, impetitione, impedimento, vexatione, calumpnia; seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escaetorum, Vicecomitum quocumque, aut aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque, aliquibus Statutis, Ordinationibus, Actibus, Provisionibus, seu Proclamationibus in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis, ordinatis, provisus, seu proclamatis in aliquo non obstantibus;

Provisos semper quod idem *Thomas* ad omnes & singulas Ordinationes, Actus & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, jam edita quam imposterum edenda, teneatur & obediens sit, & quod Homagium Ligeum nobis faciat, ac Lortum & Scottum, prout alii qui fideles Ligei nostri sint faciunt & contribuunt, ut est justum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Domina Katerina Regina Angliæ, de regentia commissa.

A. D. 1544
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 51.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Nos, divinâ auxiliante Gratia, statuerimus, primo quoq; tempore, ex hoc nostro Regno Angliæ discendentes Mare cum Exercitu nostro Regali transire, & cum dicto nostro Exercitu hostiliter invadere Terras & Dominia *Regis Francorum*, tam in Gratiâ & publicum Commodum & Beneficium totius Religionis Christianæ, in cujus insigne Præjudicium cum *Turca* artificissimo Fœdere se conjunxerit; tum pro Recuperatione Tituli & Juris nostri in Regnum Franciæ, quod dictus *Rex* injuste jamdiu a nobis detinuerit,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Volentes & providentes quod in Absentia nostra Regna nostra Angliæ & Hib. ac Principatus Walliæ, ac Subditi nostri eorumdem, in omnibus & per omnia teneantur & defendantur, ac bene & rectè gubernentur & ordinentur,

Præcarissimam Dominam *Katerinam* Consortem nostram, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Reginam*, de cujus Honore, Præstantia, Prudentia, Circumspectione, Providentia & Fidelitate summè

confidimus, *Generalem Reſtricem & Gubernatricem* dictorum Regnorum nostrorum & Principatûs ac Subditorum nostrorum eorumdem, dum sic in remotis egerimus, vel donec aliud inde duxerimus ordinandum, constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Volumus etiam & firmiter mandamus prædilectis & fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

Reverendissimo in Christo *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano,

Egregio Viro *Thoma Wriothesley* Militi *Domino Wriothesley* Cancellario nostro Angliæ,

Carissimo Consanguineo nostro *Edwardo Comiti Hertfordiæ* Magno Camerario nostro Angliæ,

Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Episcopo Westmonasteriensi*,

Et dilecto & fidei Consiliario nostro *Willielmo Peter* Militi uni Primariorum Secretariorum nostrorum,

Quod ipsi præfata Regina, tanquam *Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici prædictæ*, in omnibus & per omnia assistant, eidemque Regina bonis & sanis Consiliis

A. D. 1544
30 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544. *liis quotienscumque & quodcumque opus fuerit realiter & cum effectu intendant consulant & auxiliantur;*
 36 Hen. 8.

Damus etiam universis & singulis Archiepiscopis, Episcopis, Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, Majoribus & Gubernatoribus Civitatum, Villarum, Burgorum & Oppidorum, ac Communitatibus, Vicecomitibus, liberis Hominibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, Præpositis, Ministris, ac omnibus aliis Ligeis Subditis & Fidelibus nostris quibuscumque, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem Regine, tanquam *Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici prædictæ*, in omnibus & per omnia pareant & obediant:

Damus insuper eidem *Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, cum consensu præfatorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, vel majoris partis eorumdem, omnes & singulos Subditos nostros magis aptos & idoneos pro Tutitione & Defensione dicti Regni nostri Angliæ & Principatus Walliæ, & Personæ suæ, de tempore in tempus, quotiens & quando eidem *Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici* & dicto Concilio nostro videbitur necessarium & oportu- num, convocandi conveniendi & congregandi, eosq; arraiandi, & in Armis modo guerrino ponendi præparandi & ducendi, & sic fieri faciendi & mandandi, ac quoscumque Hostes, Inimicos, & alios Rebelles nostros, si qui fuerint, in Absentia nostra debellandi, expugnandi, vincendi & destruendi, contradicentes & renuentes, melioribus viis modis & mediis quibus poterit, ad ea omnia & singula facienda & exequenda, compellendi cogendi & urgendi, & quod huiusmodi Armatæ & Exercitus, si quis levatus fuerit in Absentia nostra, præfata *Generalis Reſtrix & Gubernatrix*, prædictum Consanguineum nostrum *Edwardum Comitem Hertfordie* Ductorem & Principalem Capitaneum & Gubernatorem, ac Locumtenentem ipsius *Generalis Reſtrici & Gubernatrici* Armatæ & Exercitus huiusmodi, sub

Literis Patentibus Magno Sigillo nostro A. D. 1544. sigillandis, ordinare facere & constituere possit:
 36 Hen. 8.

Dantes insuper & concedentes præfata *Regina Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici*, pro Tutitione & Defensione Regnorum & Principatus nostrorum, & Personæ suæ prædictæ, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque, Auctoritatem & Facultatem per Præsentem, cum consensu prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum vel majoris partis eorumdem, Thesaurario Camera nostræ, Thesaurario Curie Augmentationum Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, ac Thesaurario Curie Primorum Fructuum & Decimarum, per Literas Manu ejusdem Regine signatas, totiens quotiens eidem Regine necessarium visum fuerit, cuicumq; Personæ si- ve quibuscumque Personis per eandem *Reginam* nominandis appunctuandis & limitandis, tot & tantas Pecuniarum Summas de Thesauo nostro in custodia dictorum separalium Thesaurariorum nostrorum existente, quot & quantas eadem Regina per Literas suas prædictas, præfatis Thesaurariis seu eorum alicui directas constare fecerit, de tempore in tempus Solutiones realiter & cum effectu facere jubendi atq; mandandi;

Concedentes insuper præfata *Regina* Auctoritatem & Facultatem, cum consensu præfatorum Consiliariorum nostrorum vel majoris partis eorumdem, Scripta, quæcumque in Absentia nostra de tempore in tempus, nomine nostro, sub Magno Sigillo nostro sigillari & fieri præcipiendi & mandandi, & quod Literæ ejusdem Regine Manu suâ signatæ erunt de tempore in tempus, Cancellario nostro Angliæ, sufficiens Warrantum ad huiusmodi Scripta sub Magno Sigillo nostro sigillandum & sigillari faciendum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Guerra Franciæ, de Potestate commissæ.

A. D. 1544. *R*EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 lute.
 Pat. 36. H. 8.
 p. 8. m. 37.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Fidelitate, Prudentia, Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaq; & Experientia, ac Integritate præcharissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Thoma Ducis Norffolciæ* Thesaurarii & Co-

mitis Mareſcalli Angliæ, Prænobiliſq; A. D. 1544. Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis plurimum confidentes,

Eundem *Ducem* Capitaneum nostrum Principalem de *le Rereward*, ac Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem, Ducemque Primarium & Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ Regiæ de *le l'ovard*

A. D. 1544. *Vovard & Rereward*, usq; ad Adventum nostrum, vel in Absentia nostra (favente Altissimo) ad & versus Partes Exteras contra Francos Inimicos nostros profectorum, ac omnium & singulorum Capitaneorum, Vicecapitaneorum & Locatenentium, Baronum, Baronetorum, Dominorum, Nobilium, Hominum ad Arma, Armatorum, Equitum, Peditum, Sagittariorum, & aliorum quorumcumque in Exercitu nostro prædicto retentorum & retinendorum, assignamus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes *eidem Duci*, tenore Præsentium, in Absentia nostra prædicta, Potestatem omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in armata prædicta sibi commissos, in Resistentiâ & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium ducendi & duci faciendi, necnon Terram Franciæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris arraiatis, prout opus fuerit invadendi, intrandi, conducendi & Gubernandi, & cum Francis illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendi;

Dantesq; præterea & concedentes *eidem Duci*, in Absentia nostra prædicta, Potestatem & Auctoritatem quoscumq; in Armata & Exercitu prædictis sibi commissos, juxta sanam in hac parte Discretionem suam, exigentibus eorum meritis, eos honorandi, & propter Virtutem strenuèq; nancitam Reipublicæ operam nobilitandi, eisdemque meritorum Insignia, id est Arma, dandi & assignandi, Nobiles quoque, atque sic Nobilitati, Ordine Militari decorandi ac insigniendi,

Necnon omnes & singulos Vicecapitaneos, Locatenentes, Barones, Baronettos, Dominosq; atq; Nobiles, Milites, Magistros, Homines ad Arma, Armatos, Equites, Pedites, Sagittarios, & alios quoscumque in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta congregandi, ducendi, regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum, de hiis, quæ ad Officium nostri Locatenentis Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, nobis absentibus, tangunt,

Ac etiam, *Marescallo* ejusq; Deputato dicti Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ absentibus, cognoscendi in aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam, per Terram emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumq; infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascumq; Causas criminales per *eundem Ducem* tam Vitæ quàm Membrorum mutilatione, ac de morte Hominis, quàm alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Exercitu & Armata prædicta existentium & futurorum, in absentia dicti Marescalli ejusque Deputato, audiendi & terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales & speciales ubiq; locorum per Terram, quibuscumque Personis ex causis *eundem Ducem* specialiter moventibus, per suas Literas sub Sigillo suo conficiendas de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando sibi placuerit permittendi concedendi & donandi,

Cæteraque faciendi & perimplendi quæ pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem suam fuerit faciendum;

Damus autem universis & singulis Vicecapitaneis, Locatenentibus, Baronibus, Baronettis, Dominis, Nobilibus, Militibus, Hominibus ad arma, Armatis, Equitibus, Peditibus, Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumq; in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quòd *eidem Duci* nostro Locatenenti Generali in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxilantes & obediētes in omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Johanne Domino Russell de potestate commissa.

A. D. 1544
Ibid.

REX prædilecto & fideli Consiliario suo *Johanni Russell* Militi *Domino Russell* Privati

Sigilli sui Custodi, Prænobiliq; Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos,

M

Do

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

De vestri Fidelitate, Prudentia, Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaque & Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus vos, in Absentia nostra, nostrum CAPITANEUM GENERALEM de le Voward Armatae nostrae Regiae versus partes Franciae,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem tenore Praesentium damus & commitimus, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in Armata praedicta vobis commissos, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhaerentium, ducendi & duci faciendi,

Necnon Terram Franciae, cum dictis Subditis nostris arraiatis, prout opus fuerit invadendi, intrandi, conducendi & gubernandi, & cum Francis illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendi,

Necnon audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quae, ad Officium Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris de le nostro Voward praedicto, Nobis absentibus, tangunt, necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatae nostrae de le Voward praedictae ordinandi & statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debi-

teque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatae praedictae Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi quae, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatae nostrae de le Voward praedictae, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerit facienda;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa praemissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis, Vicecapitaneis, Locatenentibus, Baronibus, Baronettis, Dominis, Nobilibus, Militibus, Hominibus ad arma, Armatis, Equitibus, Peditibus, Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque, in Exercitu & Armato nostra praedicta retentis & retinendis, tenore Praesentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem Domino Russell nostro Capitaneo Generali, in Executione Praemissorum prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxilantes & obediens in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Carolo Duce Suffolciae de potestate commissa.

A. D. 1544.
Ibid.

REX Precharissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo Carolo Duci Suffolciae Domino Praesidenti Concilii sui, ac Magistro Magistro & Senescallo Hospitii sui, Praenobilisque Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De vestri Fidelitate, Prudentia, Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaque & Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, in absentia nostra, nostrum CAPITANEUM GENERALEM de le nostro Middleward

Armatae nostrae Regiae versus partes Franciae, A. D. 1544.

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, tenore Praesentium, damus & commitimus, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in Armata praedicta vobis commissos, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhaerentium, &c. ut supra mutatis mutandis.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super praefata Guerra Commissio.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 17. m. 46.

REX praedilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Domino Grey de Wylton. Salutem.

Cum vos nuper constituerimus & ordinaverimus PRINCIPALEM CAPITANEUM & GUBERNATOREM Exer-

citus nostrae vocati lex Crewas existentis A. D. 1544.
infra Villas nostras de Caleis & Guyfnes, ac infra Merchias & Comitatus earundem, tam pro Tuitione & Defensione dictarum Villarum & Merchiarum earundem contra Gallos Inimicos nostros

A. D. 1544. *stros, quàm pro Dominiorum Gallorum*
Regis Invasione,
 36 Hen. 8.

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos,
 De Fidelitate, Strenuitate, Diligen-
 tia & Experientia vestris plurimum con-
 fidentes,

Damus vobis tenore Præsentium Po-
 testatem & Auctoritatem omnes & sin-
 gulos Capitaneos, Vicecapitaneos & al-
 ios quoscumq; in *le Creves* prædictis
 retentos & retinendos, juxta sanam
 Discretionem vestram de tempore in
 tempus ducendi, regendi, gubernandi
 & congregandi,

Necnon Ordinationes pro sano &
 bono Regimine de *le Creves* prædictis
 ordinandi & statuendi, & debite Exe-
 cutioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque Contravenientes &
 Delinquentes castigandi & incarceran-
 di, atque Incarceratos solvendi & de-
 liberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas crimi-
 nales per vos sive Deputatum vestrum
 sufficientem, tam Vitæ quàm Membro-
 rum, ac de morte Hominis, Mutilatio-
 ne, quàm alias Causas Contractus &

Querelas, omnium & singulorum de A. D. 1544.
 Exercitu in *le Creves* prædicta existen-
 tium & futurorum, audiendi & termi-
 nandi, ac Delinquentes juxta eorum
 Demerita castigandi, Pœnasq; Mortis
 & Membrorum quotiens opus fuerit
 infligendi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi
 quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus
 de *le Creves* prædicti, juxta sanam Di-
 scretionem vestram fuerit faciendum;

Damus autem universis & singulis
 Capitaneis, Vicecapitaneis, Dominis,
 Nobilibus, Militibus, Hominibus ad
 Arma, Armatis, Equitibus, Pediti-
 bus, Sagittariis, & aliis quibuscumq;
 in Exercitu de *le Creves* prædictis re-
 tentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium,
 firmiter in mandatis, quòd vobis in
 Executione Præmissorum Intendentes
 sint assistentes & obedientes in omni-
 bus prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Guerra Scotiæ, de potestate commissa.

A. D. 1544.
 36. H. 8.
 p. 8. m. 43.

REX carissimo Consanguineo
 suo *Francisco Comiti Salopia,*
 Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
 De vestra Fidelitate, Prudentia, Stre-
 nuitate & Industria, Diligentiaque &
 Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum
 confidentes,

Assignavimus vos nostrum LOCUM-
 TENENTEM & CAPITANEUM GENE-
 RALEM *versus Partes Boriales,*

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem,
 tenore Præsentium, damus & commit-
 timus, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Sub-
 ditos nostros, infra Comitatus nostros
 Eborum, Episcopatum Dunelmensem,
 Cumbriæ, Westmerlandiæ, Kendall,
 Northumbriæ, Lancastriæ, Cestriæ,
 Notynghamiæ, Derbiæ, Salopiæ & Staf-
 fordæ, Civitatem nostram Eborum &
 Comitatum ejusdem, Villam nostram
 de Kyngston super Hull & Comitatum
 ejusdem, & Villam nostram Novi Ca-
 stri super Tynam & Comitatum ejus-
 dem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra,
 Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles con-
 vocandi & congregandi,

Ac eos arraiandi & triandi,

Ipsosque juxta eorum Gradus & Fa-
 cultates benè & defensibiliter armari
 & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes A. D. 1544.
 eorundem in locis magis congruis, jux-
 ta sanam Discretionem vestram, de
 tempore in tempus capiendi & super-
 videndi,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros
 prædictos arraiatos triatos & armatos,
 tam Homines ad arma ac Homines ar-
 matos & sagittarios, ac alios Homines
 Equites & pedites defensibiles, vobis-
 cum in Resistentiam & Debellationem
 Scotorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium
 quotiens opus fuerit ducendi & duci
 faciendi,

Necnon Terram Scotiæ cum dictis
 Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est
 arraiatis, de tempore in tempus prout
 opus fuerit, tam per Mare quàm per
 Terram, invadendi, intrandi, condu-
 cendi & gubernandi,

Necnon Admirallis, Viceadmirallis,
 Magistris Navium & Nautis quibus-
 cumque infra Partes Boriales prædictas
 pro tempore existentibus, quatenus di-
 ctæ Invasioni cum suis Navibus inser-
 viant auxiliantes sint & intendentes,
 nostro Nomine & Auctoritate præci-
 pere injungere & compellere,

Ac cum Scotis illis pugnandi & eos
 debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in
 Invasione & Conductione illa regendi,
 Necnon

A.D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

Necnon Damas & Concedimus Vobis, Tenore Præsentium in Absentia nostra, Potestatem quoscumq; in Armata & Exercitu per Vos Congregatos & Commisos, juxta sanam in ea parte Discretionem vestram, exigentibus eorum Meritis, Eos Honorandi, & propter Virtutem strenueq; nancitam Reipublicæ operam Nobilitandi, Eisdemq; Meritorum Insignia, id est Arma, Dandi & Assignandi, Nobiles quoq; atque sic Nobilitati Ordine militari Decorandi & Insigniendi,

Necnon Audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum, de hiis quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris (nobis Absentibus) tangunt,

Ac etiam Marefcallum dicti Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ Faciendi,

Necnon Cognoscendi in aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam per Terram emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro bono & sano Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ Ordinandi Statuendi & Stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni Demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes Castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos Solvendi & Deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque causas Criminales per Vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vitæ quàm Membrorum Mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quàm alias Causas, Contractus, & Querelas omnium & singulorum, ac de Exercitu & Armata prædicta existentium & futurorum, Audiendi & Terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales

A.D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.
& speciales ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumque Personis ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillo vestro conficiendas, de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis placuerit, Permutendi Concedendi & Donandi,

Cæteraque Faciendi & Perimplendi quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerit faciendum :

Et idè vobis Mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu :

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, Justiciariis, Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, Locatenentibus, Officiariis, Ministris, Marinariis, Souldariis, aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris prædictis, ac aliis quibuscumque quorum interest in hac parte, Tenore Præsentium, sub Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, in Mandatis, quòd vobis in Præmissis faciendis intendant assistant & auxiliantur, pariformiter & tam firmiter sicut Nobis assisterentur & auxiliarent si ibidem personaliter & præsentem essemus; volumus enim quòd tam vos quàm omnes & singuli Ligei & Subditi nostri prædicti per vos in forma prædicta congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Pœnalitatibus in quibus, prætextu aliquorum Statutorum, Actuum, Proclamationum ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum incurrere aut cadere possint aut possitis, penitus exonerati sint & sitis per Præsentem.

In cujus &c.

Teste

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Reatrice antememorata.

A.D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 50.

Henry the Eighth, &c. To all, &c.
Knowe ye that,

Whereas taking our Voyage at this present over the Sees to Invade the Realme of Fraunce, We have in our Absence Ordeyned our most Dereft and moost entirely Beloved Wief *Queene Katheryne* to be REGENT GENERALL of this our Realme, in suche sorte as is expressed in our Letters Patents of Commission made undre our Greate Seale of England,

A.D. 1544.
Having also in the said Commission appoynted and namyd certeyn Lordes and others of our Privey Counsaill to be her Assistents, in the same,

Forasmuche as there may fortune in the tyme of our said Absence, dyvers occasions to defraye sundry Sommes of Money for Postyng, Viſtualllyng, Rewardes and manyfold other Payments that muste instantly be made for our Affayres, as matters shall then for the tyme occurre,

WE

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

WE BE PLEASED and contented that oure said moost Deereſt Wiſe, with the Advyſe of Twoo at the leaſte of our forſayd Privye Counſaill named in our ſaid Commiſſion of Regency, ſhall and maye Addreſſe, from tyme to tyme as occaſion ſhall requyre, a Warraunt or Warraunts in Wrytyng, Signed with her Hande, and Subſcribed with the Hands of the ſaid Twoo of our ſayd Pryvye Counſaill, to all and every our Treasuſurer and Treasuſurers, Recey- vour and Receyvours, and to all and every other our Officer and Officers havynge Chardge or Cuſtody of any our Treasuſore or Money, to delyver and make Payment of ſuche Sommes of Money to ſuche Perſonnes, and for ſuche matter or matters, as to the Diſcretion of Her and of the ſaid Twoo of our ſaid Privye Counſaill ſhall be thought convenient,

And that all ſuche Warraunts as She ſhall Addreſſe furth, Signed with Her Hand, and Subſcribed with th'Handes of the ſayd Twoo of our ſayd Pryvye Counſaill, ſhall be a ſufficient War- raunt and Diſcharge anenſt Us and

our Heyres and Succeſſours, to all and every ſuche our Officer and Officers as ſhall Paye or Delyver any Sommes of Money beyng in their Charge or Cu- ſtody by vertue of ſuche Warraunts to be made by our ſayd moſt Deereſt Wiſe and Counſaill as aforeſaide;

Willing and Commanding aſwel all and ſinguler our Treſourers, Recey- vours, and other our Officers havynge Charge of any our Treſoure or Money, to Serve and Execute all ſuché War- raunts as ſhall be addreſſed unto them in ſourme aforeſayd, as alſo Charging all and ſinguler our Auditours, Com- ptrollers, and other our Officers ha- vyng Charge to take Accompts, to ad- mytte and allowe in theyr Audites the forſaid Warraunts, for the Diſcharge of all ſuche as Paye any Money by vertue of the ſame;

That expreſſe mention &c.
In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our Self at Weſt: the eleventh Day of July:

Per ipſam Regem.

De Potestate commiſſa ſuper Pecuniis levandis pro Viagio Regis.

A. D. 1544.
Par. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 50.

HEnry the Eight &c. to our right Truſtie and right Welbeloved Counſallours *Thomas Archebiſhop of Canterbury, Thomas Wryotheſley Knyght Lorde Wryotheſley* our Chaun- celour of England, our Couſyn *Edward Erle of Herteforde* our high Chamber- layn of England, *Thomas Biſhop of Weſtmiſter*, and *William Petre Knight* one of our Chyef Secretaries, Gre- tyng.

Where We, God willynge, aſwel for the Commen Wealthe of Chri- ſtendom, as for the Recoverye of our Right in the Crowne of Fraunce, do intende in our Perſon with our Army Royall to paſſe over the Seas ayenit our auntyente Enemye the *Frenche Kyng*, which Enterprize can not be achieved onles we may be furnyſhed with Money and Trea- ſure for the full accompliſhement of the ſame,

Foraſmoche as the *Mayour Aldermen and Citezens of oure Citie of London*, like good loving Subjects, have avaun- ced unto us certeyn Sommes of Money towards our Furniture in that be- hault,

For the Recompence whereof we are contented and pleaſed to Bargayn and Sell certeyn our Manours, Lord- ſhippes, Landes, Perſonages, and He- reditaments unto them, with a Con- dition that if we ſhall Redeme the ſame agayne at the ende of one Yere next enſuyng the Dates of their ſaid Grants, their Eſtats nowe Graunted in the ſaid Manours, Lordſhippes, Lands, Perſo- nages and Hereditaments, ſhall be clerely Voyde and Determynd, and the ſayd *Mayre Aldermen and Citezeyns* to have and receive only to theyr Uſes of our Grace, Giſte, Rewarde, and Bountefulnes towards them for their lovynge Proceedings with Us in the ſame, the Yeres Rent that ſhall growe of the ſaid Landes ſo aſſuryd unto theym:

Callyng to our Remembrance that the ſignyng of ſuch a nombre of Bills with our own Hand as ſhall paſſe for theyr Aſſurances in the ſayd Manours, Lordſhips, Land and Hereditaments ſhuld be very tedious unto Us at this preſente, beyng dayly ſollicited a- bowte the Diſpache of our Vyage afor- ſayde,

N

We

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

We have thought goode, as well for the Preservation of our Helthe, as for the more speedy Advancement of our Affayres, to Auſtorize Will and Commaunde, like as by thieſe Preſents we do Auſtorize Will and Commaund Yowe the ſaid *Archebiſhop of Canterbury, Edwarde Erle of Hertſorde, Thomas Biſhop of Weſtm. and William Petre*, or any Two of yowe, by Vertue and Warraunte hereof, to Subſcribe your Names or the Names of Two of yowe, to all and ſinguler ſuche Bills and Graunts whiche ſhall be preſented unto yowe for th'Assurance of any ſuche Manours, Lordſhippes, Lands and Tenements, to the ſaide *Mayour Aldermen and Citezens of our Citie of London* for the purpoſe aforeſayd, forſeyng that the ſaid Bills be firſt Subſcribed with the Handes of Two of our Lernerd Counſell appoynted to Attend uppon our Commyſſioners for the Sale of our Lands, and with the Hande of the Chancellour of the Courte of the Augmentations of the Revenus of our Crowne, or with th'Hande of our Generall Surveyours,

And our further Pleaſure and Commaundement is that the ſame Bills and Warraunts, ſubſcribed as is aforeſaid, ſhall be paſſed under our Greate Seale of Englonde, without any other further Warraunte to be ſued or obteyned in that behalfe, and that all the Bills and Warrants ſubſcribed or paſſed in fourme aforeſayde ſhall be to Yowe our Chancellour of Englonde, and to our Clerks of our Chancery, and to every of theym, as good and ſufficient Warraunt and Diſcharge agaynſt Us and our Heires and Succellours for ever, as if every of the ſame were Signed with our owne Hande, and paſſede under our Signet and Pryvy Seale as in lyke Caſe is uſed and accuſtumed, and ſhall alſo be as good as before is mencyoned.

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our ſelf at *Weſtm.* the eleventh Day of July.

Per ipſum Regem.

3.

De Potestate commiſſa, pro Domino Rege.

A.D. 1544.
Ibid.

Henry the Eight &c. to our right Truſtie and right Welbeloved Counſaillours *Thomas Wriotheſley* Knyght *Lorde Wriotheſley* Lorde Chauncellour of England, our Couſyn *Edwarde Erle of Herteford* High Chamberlayn of England, *Thomas Biſhop of Weſtm. and William Petre* Knyght one of our Chief Secretaries, Gretyng.

Where, in the Parlement holden at Weſtminſter in the Eleventh and Nyn-tenth Yeres of the Reign of our dere Father, of Famous Memory, *Kyng Henry the Seventh*, it was Ordeyned and Enacted amongs other things by th'Auſtoritie of the ſame Parliaments that every Perſone and Perſons beyng within this his Realme of England and Wales, havng any Honours, Lordſhippes, Caſtells, Manours, Lands, Tenements, or other Poſſeſſions or Hereditaments, Offices, Fees, or Annuities of his Gifts and Graunts or hereafter to be Given or Graunted, and did not give their Attendance in ther Perſons uppon the *Kyng* for the tyme beyng, when and as often as it ſhall pleaſe hym to go to the Warres in his owne Perſon, as their Dutie byndeth them in that behalfe, that then they and every of them makng therof Default

2

(the *Kyng's* ſpeciall Licence not had) ſhuld Forſaict and Loſe their ſaid Honours, Lordſhippes, Caſtells, Manours, Lands, Tenements, Offices, Fees, and Annuities ſo Graunted unto theym, and the ſame to ſtand Voyde and arbitrable at the *Kyng's* Pleaſure, as in the ſame Acts more at large conteyned :

Forasmoch as we (God willing) intend, aſwell in reſpecte of the Commen Cauſe of Chriſtendom, as of oure owne Right to the Crown of Fraunce, in our Royall Perſon to paſſe over the Seas into Fraunce agaynſt our Enemy the *French Kyng*, myndng to Relieve ſuche of our Servaunts and Subjectes with our gracious Diſpenſation as have and do ſue for the ſame,

We have thought mete to yeve Auſtoritie and Power to yowe Foure, or to any Two of yowe, like as by thies Preſentes we Gyve unto yowe full Power and Auſtoritie to Compounde with them or any of them for their Diſpenſation and Licence to tary at Home without any Loſſe or Forſaicture to be ſuſteyned in that Behalf, the ſaid Statuts made in the Eleventh and Nyn-tenth Yeres of the *Kyng* our Father, or any other Lawe Statute or Ordinance to the contrary hereof in any wile

A.D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
6 Hen. 8.

wife notwithstanding, and suche Dispensation as shal be made by yowe or any two of yowe, subscribed with t'hands of two of yowe at the lest, shal be a sufficient Warraunt unto yowe our Chauncellour of England for the sealing of the same with the Greate

Seale for the Discharge of our said Subjects in that behalf.
In witnes &c.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Witnes Our Self at *Westm.* the eleventh day of July.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Willielmo Comite Glencarne de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 44.

H *Emy the Eight &c.* to all &c.
KNOWE YOWE that of our Grace especiall,

And in consideration of the true and faithfull Service whiche our right trustye and right welbeloved Cousyn *William Erle of Glenkarne* hath heretofore done unto us for th'Advancement of our Affaires within the Realme of Scotlande, and uppon a speciall Truste whiche we have that he will contynue in doynge of the same from tyme to tyme as occasion shall requyre,

We have geven and graunted; and by thies Presents do gyve and graunte unto our said Cousyn one Annuytie or yerely Pension of *Two Hundred and fiftie Pounds Sterling*,

To have holde and enjoye the said Annuitie or yerely Pensyon of *Two*

hundred and fiftie Pounds to our said right trustie and right welbeloved Cousyn *William Erle of Glynkarne* duryng his Lief, to be perceyved yerely of our Treasour at the Receipt of our Eschequier, at th'handes of our Treasourer Chamberlaynes and Barons of our said Eschequier, at two Termes of the Yere, that is to saye, at the Feast of the Nativitie of oure Lorde and Saint John Baptiste by evyn Porcyons, to be payde;

For that expresse mencyon &c.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnesse Our Self at *Westm.* the thirteenth day of July.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Concessione pro Filio dicti Comitis.

A. D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 43.

H *Emy the Eight &c.* to all &c.
KNOWE YOWE that of our Grace especyall,

And in consideration of the true and faithfull Service which our right trustie and welbeloved *Alexandre Maister of Kilmaurice*, and Son and Heir Apparent to our right trustie and right welbeloved Cousyn *th'Erle of Glinkarne*, hath heretofore doone unto us for the Advancement of our Affayres within the Realme of Scotlande, and uppon a speciall truste whiche we have that he woll contynue in doynge of the same from tyme to tyme as occasyon shall requyre,

We have gyven and graunted, and by thies Presents do gyve and graunte unto the sayd *Alexandre* one Annuytie or yerelie Pensyon of *Oone hundred twentie and fyve Pounds Sterling*.

To have holde and enjoye the saide Annuytie or yerely Pension of *Oone hundred twenty and fyve Pounds* to our said right trustie and welbeloved *Alexandre* duryng his Lief, to be perceyved yerely of our Treasour at the Recept of our Eschequer, at t'hands of our Treasourer Chamberlains and Barons of our said Eschequer, at twoo Tearmes of the Yere, that is to saye, at the Feasts of the Nativitie of oure Lorde and Saint John Baptiste by even Portions to be paide;

For that expresse mention &c.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnesse Our Self at *Westm.* the thirteenth day of July.

Per ipsum Regem.

De

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c:
Salutem.

Cum *Willielmus Whorwood* Generalis Attornatus noster, qui pro nobis sequitur, die Martis proximi post Festum Sanctæ Trinitatis, scilicet, decimo septimo die Junii ultimo præterito, pro nobis prosecutus fuerit, in Curia nostra coram nobis apud Westmonasterium, quandam Billam versus *Arthurum Bangorensis Episcopum* & *Johannem Lewes* Clericum alias dictum *Johannem Vaughan* Clericum in Custodia Marecalli Marescalciæ dictæ Curie nostra coram nobis existen. de quibusdam Transgressionibus, Contemptibus, Præjudiciis & Derogationibus nobis per ipsos, contra formam Statuti de Provisoribus in Parlamento Domini *Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi* Progenitoris nostri, apud Wynton. Anno Regni sui sextodecimo tento, editi, & contra formam Statuti in Parlamento nostro apud Westmonasterium Anno Regni nostri vicesimo octavo contra Extollationem, Expositionem, Manutentionem & Defensionem Auctoritatis Jurisdictionis & Potestatis *Episcopi Romani* & Sedis suæ editi & facti, & unde prædicti *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopus* & *Johannes Lewes* Clericus, per eorum Cognitionem propriam in Curia nostra prædicta coram nobis spontè factam, convicti existunt, prout in eadem Curia nostra coram nobis plenius liquet de Recordo,

Nos Pietate moti, volentesq; intuitu Pietatis præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* & *Johanni Lewes* & eorum utrique Gratiā specialem & Misericordiam inferre, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, *Pardonavimus Remisimus & Relaxavimus*, ac per Præsentes *Pardonamus Remittimus & Relaxamus* præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* & *Johanni Lewes* & eorum utrique, quibuscumque Nominibus & Additionibus Nominum vel Cognominum censeantur & nuncupentur, & eorum uterque censeatur & nuncupetur, Transgressionem, Offensas, Contemptum, Præjudicium & Derogationem prædicta, ac Convictionem & Condemnationem prædictas, necnon Judicia prædicta versus eos ac eorum utrumq; de & super Præmissis reddita, ac omnia Imprisonamenta, Executiones, Pœnas corporales & Forisfacturas

quæ versus eos & eorum utrumque, ratione vel occasione Præmissorum, infligere, imponere, exigere, seu habere poterimus,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla, Debita, Terras, Tenementa, Episcopatum prædictum, Præbendas, Rectorias, Vicarias, Redditus, Feoda, Annuitates, Pensiones, Portiones, Firmas, Hæreditamenta & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, nobis per ipsum occasione Convictionis & Condemnationis prædictarum forisfacta, deperdita, confiscata vel adjudicata,

Habenda & tenenda præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* de Dono nostro absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde nobis reddendo solvendo seu faciendo,

Et etiam damus & concedimus per Præsentes præfato *Johanni Lewes* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla, Debita, Terras, Tenementa, Rectorias, Vicarias, Redditus, Feodo, Annuitates, Pensiones, Portiones, Firmas, Hæreditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, nobis per ipsum occasione Convictionis & Condemnationis prædictarum forisfacta, deperdita, confiscata vel adjudicata,

Habenda & tenenda præfato *Johanni Lewes* de Dono nostro absque Compoto seu aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia, suscepimus & acceptavimus, ac per Præsentes suscipimus & acceptamus præfatos *Arthurum Bangorensis Episcopum* & *Johannem Lewes* & eorum utrumque, in salvam Securitatem & plenam Protectionem Tutionem & Defensionem nostras perpetuas; volentes & concedentes eis & eorum utrique, per Præsentes, quod ipsi exnunc imperpetuum liberam Legem suam & Hæredum suorum habeant gaudeant & utantur, & eorum uterq; per se habeat gaudeat & utatur, adeo plene integrè & quietè sicut aliquis alius dilectorum Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum; quovis Judicio Condemnatione aut Convictione in dicta Curia nostra, nobis de & super præmissis editis, adjudicatis, denunciatis, factis sive recordatis, aut aliquo alio Actu sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis sive editis,

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

editis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materîâ quacumq; in aliquo non obitanti-
bus, & firmam Pacem nostram eisdem
*Arthuro Bangorensi Episcopo & Johanni
Lewes* & eorum utrique inde damus &
concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen
quod stent, & eorum uterque stet, Re-
cto in Curia nostra si quis versus eos si-
ve eorum alterum inde loqui voluerit,

Provisio semper quod Literæ nostræ
Patentes prædictæ in aliquo non exten-
dant ad exonerandum præfatum *Arthu-
rum Bangorensium Episcopum & Johannem
Lewes*, seu eorum alterum Hæredes vel
Executores suos pro aliquibus aliis
Transgressionibus, Contemptibus, De-

bitis, Causis, Offensis seu Rebus, nisi so-
lomodo pro Transgressionibus, Con-
temptibus, Causis & Offensis versus
eos & eorum utrumque in Informatio-
ne, Convictione & Condempnatione
prædictis specificatis, & per nos in for-
ma prædicta pardonatis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste *Katerina Angliæ Regina ac Ge-
nerali Reatrice ejusdem apud Westm.* vice-
simo primo die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Concessione pro Regina Hungariæ.

A. D. 1544.
Franc. 36.
H. 8. p. 1.
m. 4.

Henry th' Eight &c. to all Majours,
Shiriffs, Bailliffs, Constables,
Customers, Controllors, Ser-
chers of oure Ports Creks and Passages,
and all other oure Officers, Mynilters
and Subjects thies oure Letters herynge
or seinge, Gretyng.

KNOWE YE that, at the Contempla-
tion of the right excellent Princeesse oure
derest Suster *the Quene of Hungary*, Re-
gent to oure moste derest Brother and
perpetuell Allye th'Empereur in his
lowe Contrees, we have granted, and
by thies Presents do Graunte to oure
welbelovyd *Gilliam de Poncastell, Corne-
lis Ployer, Henry Baldkyn, Glodas Courte-
ville, and Marten de Vosse*, in the name
of the Bailiffe, Sheriffs and Officers of
Dunkirke, that they by theymselffs
Factours or Attorneys, Denizens or
Straungers, shall move provide and
buye in any place or places within this
oure Realme, at, on, or several tymes
the nombre and quantitie of Five hun-
dret the thousand Belletts, and the same
so bought and Provided to convey and

carrye awaie in any Shippe, Crare, A. D. 1544.
Hoye, or other Vessell of Flaunders,
or of any other outward parte beinge
with us in Leage and Amytie, to Dun-
kirke afor said at their Pleasure, any
Acte &c.

Provided alwaies that of our Custo-
mers Subsidies and other Deuties due
unto us in that behalffe we be duely
aunswerid as reason is, and that suche
parte of the same as shal be laden from
tyme to tyme be alwaies written and
mentioned on the backside of thes Pre-
sents, so as this oure Licence, after the
full Execution of the same, be furth-
with leste and delivered to the Cust-
mer and Officer wher the last parte
therof shall be shipped for their In-
dempnitie agaynst us in this behalffe,
that expresse mention &c.

Witnes Oure Selve at *Terlinge* the
firste daie of Auguste.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Articulo Comprehensionis in Tractatu Imperatoris & Regis Daniæ.

A. D. 1544.
lib. m. 6.

Henricus Octavus, Dei Gratiâ, *Fran-
ciæ Angliæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei
Defensor*, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ
Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput,
omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ per-
venerint, Salutem.

Cum Serenissimus & Potentissimus
Princeps *Carolus Romanorum Impera-
tor &c.* Frater, Amicus, Confedera-

tus & Consanguineus noster charissi-
mus, in Tractatu Pacis & Amicitiz
cum Illustrissimo Principe Domino
Christierno Electo Rege Daniæ &c. inito
& contracto, de data vicesimo tertio die
Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
gentesimo quadragesimo quarto, pro
nobis & in rem nostram Regnorum,
Terrarum ac Subditorum nostrorum

O

Arti-

A. D. 1544. Articulu[m] quendam inter cætera Pacta inferi & conveniri curavit ad eam formam quæ sequitur.
36 Hen. 8.

ITEM, *Rex Angliæ* in hac parte cum suis Terris & Populis ac Subditis etiam comprehendetur, ita quod Subditi utriusque partis, uti ab antiquo receptum est, inter se negotiari & conversari possint; & cum intere[ss]erit & sit firmissima Pax ærctissima Amicitia ac Fœdus inter suam Majestatem & Serenissimum *Regem Angliæ* eorumq[ue] Regna Patrias & Ditiones, ita ut unus alteri teneatur contra omnes ejusdem Hostes & Inimicos Auxilium præbere; & non solum per Regnum Scotiæ contra ipsum *Regem Angliæ* motum sit Bellum, verum etiam ipsi Scoti hostiliter se gesserint & gerunt contra prædictas Ditiones & Terras hæreditarias *Cæsareæ Majestatis* inferioris Germaniæ; ideòq[ue] merito illarum suæque Majestatis Hostes sint & haberi debeant; conventum & concordatum est quod prædictus *Electus Rex Daniæ* nullum prorsus per se vel per suos ex suis Regnis & Terris directè vel indirectè ferent Auxilium ullumve prorsus Consilium Favorè[m]ve dabit prædictis Scotis in præjudicium suarum Majestatum Imperialis & Regalis, suorumve Regnorum Ditionum & Patriarum quovismodo; excepto quod non tenebuntur Scotis Navigationem & Conversationem apud se interdicerè, verum poterunt eam

permittere; dummodò tamen cum *Cæsareæ Majestatis* Serenissimiq[ue] *Regis Angliæ* Subditis ibidem pacifice se gerant, omniq[ue] Violentiâ ac Via Facti abstineant; tenebitur tamen *Rex Angliæ* intra quatuor Menses debitam Ratificationem *Regi El. d[omi]no Daniæ* transmittere:
36 Hen. 8.

Nos probantes & ratum habentes quod in hujusmodi Articulo continetur, & cupientes Pactum desuper confectum firmum & validum consiliter & perdurare, tam prædicto illustrissimo Principi *Christierno* quam cæteris quorum interest hiis nostris Literis Patentibus testamur & profite[m]ur nos prædictum Articulum Comprehensionis, & omnia quæ pro nobis in dicto Tractatu Pacis continentur, ratum & gratum habere; & ad implendum Conditionem debitæ Ratificationis in dicto Articulo expressam & ex parte nostra præstandam, has Literas nostras, Manu nostrâ signatas & Magno nostro Sigillo sigillatas, transmittimus prædicto Illustrissimo Principi *Christierno* exhibendas.

Dat. in Castris nostris ad *Boloniam* vicesimo Die Mensis Augusti, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quarto, & Regni nostri tricesimo sexto.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Obsidione Bolonie, Litera Regis ad Reginam.

A. D. 1544. *Most derely and moost entierly beloved Wief,* we recomende us hartely unto you,
Bibl. Cotton. Calig. E. 4. fol. 80.

And thanke you, aswell for your Lettre written unto us by your Servaunt *Robert Warner*, as for the Venzon which you sent then by him, and and now lait by *Fowler* Servaunt unto our dereft Sonne the Prince, for the whiche we give unto you our hartly Thankes, and wold have written unto you again a Lettre with our oigne Hande, but that we be so occupied, and have so muche to do in forseyng and caring forevery thing ourself as we have almost no maner rest or ley for to do any other thing;

The Cause why we have deteyned here so long your said Servaunt hath ben upon Hope to have sent you by him good Newes of the taking of the Towne, which nodoubt we shuld have done, by the Grace of God, bfore this tyme, but that our Provizion of Poudre

is not come out of Flandres as we thought it wolde; within two or three Dayes we loke for it here, and then shortly after we trust to write unto you sum good News; And yet in the mean season we have doone somewhat of Importaunce, for we have woone, and that without any Losse of Men, the strongest part of the Toune, which is the Braye of the Castell, such a Peace and of such Strength, as nowe that we have it in our handes, we thinke four hundred of our Men within it shall be able to keep it against four thousand of our Enemies, and yet it is muche weker to the Castle syde thenne it was outward to us,

It lyeth afore the Castle which hath no Loupe or Flanke to beat it, so as our Men be in it in Savetie in some parte therof, but not in all, havying the Dyke at our Commaundement, but not with sure byding in it, booth for the toppe of the Castle and a Ringe that goith

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

goith aboute it; for which Ring ther is good hoping, for We wold faine have it, and they be loothe to lose it, so summe tyme it is Ours and an other tyme Theirs; But yet We trust to sett them by it, but hitherto they have hardely defended it, and Fought Hand to Hand for it, much Manfuller then other Burgunion or Flemmings would have done; For suche as we have of them will do nogood where any Daunger is, nor yet abyde there with their Wyll, this and lying in an other Place within their first Dyke, and almost well entred the seconde, is hitherto as far forth as hath ben done, savyng that We lie so nigh them rounde aboute the Toune that We take more Hurt with Stones then Ordynaunce;

Further, the *Frenche King* is very desyrous of a Peax, and maketh much Sute unto Us for the same, infomuche as he hath sent unto Us a Letter of his own Hand, desiring by the same a Save Conduet for certayn Notable Personages to repaire unto Us from Him in Ambassade (That is to say) the *Cardynall of Bellaye*, the *Primier President of Roan*, the *Primier Threasorer of all the Finances of Fraunce*, the *Capitayne of the Gard to the Dolphin*, beinge a Gentleman of his Privie Chambre, and one of his *Principall Secretaries*, who be come hither ward on their Waye to Abbeville, attending for our Saufe Conduyt whiche We have sent to them, and have appointed our Castle of HardeLOWE, whereof yowe have been advertised heretofore, for them to repayre unto, and Fifty Horses in their Company, Twenty to be lodged within our said Castle, and the rest abroad in other Places at our appointment:

And for bycause the said *Frenche King* hath promysed to use Our Advice for the makinge of his Appointement with the *Emperour*, We have of late written to our Ambassador with him to know what things he wol demaunde, whiche he hath sent to Us in certayn Articles touched somewhat with the extremist, and We again have, upon his Desyre to knowe Oure Demaunde in caise the *Frenche Men* wold sue to him for Peax, sent to him for our Demaundes certayn Articles, conteining to have Satisfaction of the Arrerages due unto Us for our Pension, with all manner Damages and Interests which We have susteined by reason of the Warres, and also the

Realme of Fraunce, with the Duchies of *Normandy Aquytayne and Guyenne*,
A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

which Demands We have made to mete with th' Extremite of th' *Emperors* Demaundes, whiche be so sore, as it shuld appere, that either he mindeth to have no Peax, or that if any Peaxe should be treated, he would pluck the Honour of the Compounding of it out of our Hand, notwithstanding that the Matter was committed to Us by the *French Kings* Sute, and that also as the *French King* sayeth he never made meanes to the *Emperor* for a Peax, all which these our Advertisements We praye you Communicate unto our Counsaile attendaunt upon you there.

And whereas you desired to knowe Our Pleasure for the Accepting unto your Chambre of certayn Ladies, in Places of others that cannot well gyve their Attendaunce by reason of Sicknes, albeit We think those whom yow have named unto Us as unhable almost to Attend by reason of Wekenes as others be, yet We remitt the accepting of them to your oune Choise, thinking nevertheles that though they shall not be mete to Serve, yet you may, if you think so good, take them unto your Chambre to passe the time sometime with you at Playe, or otherwise to Accompany yow for your Recreation:

Astouching your Request made unto Us for *Archers Wief*, We are content, at your Desire, to stave the gyving from hir of those things you wrote for, and so may you doo ther untill you hear further of our Pleasor in case any Person would sue to have any of them.

Att the closyng upp of these our Letters the Byfyzing of the Castell aforesaid, with the Dike, is at our Commandement, and not lyke to be recovert by the *French Men* agayne as We trust, not dughting, with Gods Grace, but that the Castell and Toun shall shortly follow the same Trade: For as this Day, which is the *Eighth Day of September*, We begyn Thre Bateriale, and have Three Mynys going bysyd won whiche hath done his Execution in Scaking and Teryng of woon of theire grettest Bulwarkes: No more to you at this time (*Smetbart*) both for Lacke off Tyme and grett Occupation of Byfines, savyng We pray you to giff in Our Name Oure harte Blessings to all Our Children

A. D. 1544. *dren, and Recommendations to Oure*
 36 Hen. 8. Cousin *Margett*, and the rest of the
 Ladys and Gentillwomen, and to Our
 Counsell alsoo.

Written with the Hand off your lo- A. D. 1544.
 ving Howsbande: 36 Hen. 8.

HENRY R.

*Diarium : Super Viagio Regis, Obsidione & Captione
 Bolonie.*

A. D. 1544.
 Bibl. Cotton.
 Calig. E. 4.
 fol. 90. & 100.

IN the Year of our Lord God One
 Thousand Five Hundred Fortie
 four the *Eleventh of July*, in the
 Thirtie sixth Year of the Reigne of the
 most Victorious *King Henry the Eight*,
 by the Grace of God, *King of Eng-
 lande France and Irelande Defender of
 the Faith*, and in Earthe under God
*Supreme Hede of the Church of England
 and Irelande.*

After all his *Majestyes* Provisions, and
 his Capitaines afore sent to *Monstreull*
 and to *Boulloigne*, all his Noble Cap-
 taines and Armie with their Artillerie
 and Provision therfore, with Victualls,
 Monitions, and all things provided by
 Sea and by Lande, his Royall *Majesty*
 toke his Journey the *Eleventh of the*
 same Moneth from his Pallays Royall
 of *Westmynstre* to *Earyth* by Water, and
 tarried there that Night.

The next Day (being the *twelfth of*
July) his *Majesty* departed from thens
 to *Gravesend* by Water and there Dined,
 and then toke his Horse and rode that
 Night to *Faversham* :

The *thirteenth of July*, his *Majesty*
 rode from thens to a House of my
 Lorde th' *Archebysopes of Canterbury* cal-
 led *Forde*, and there Dined, and rode
 the same Night to *Dover* :

The *fourteenth of July*, his *Majesty*
 toke Shippinge towards *Calleys*, and
 arrived thereat nine of the Cloke with-
 in Night, and theare receaved him the
Lord Cobham Deputie of the Toune,
 and the *Mayre* withe his Brethern,
 which *Mayre* presented the Swerde to
 the *Mings Majesty*, who delivered that
 to the said *Lord Cobham* ; And the
Mayre bearing the Mace on the Left
 Hande of *Mr. Gartier*, and all the Of-
 ficers there present in their Cotes pro-
 ceeded before his *Majesty* to the Check-
 quer whereas he lodged, that done the
Lord Deputie retourned to the Gates
 for the Keyes and brought them to the
Kinge, where they remained nightly
 his *Majesties* beinge in *Calleys* :

The next Day after the Noble Prince
Duke of Suffolke, being the Kings Lieu-

tenant, with the *Master of the Hors*, A. D. 1544.
 and other Noblemen, came from the *Camp at Marguyson* to his *Majesty* there,
 and taried the space of Three Dayes,
 and then retourned :

The *fifteenth Daye*, the *Kings Ma-
 jestie* went about the Walles of the
 Toune of *Calleys*, and se the nywe
 Bullwerks and the Reparations theare
 doone,

The same Daye th'Emperors High
 Admirall came to the *Kings Majesty*
 to the Toune of *Calleys*, and theare re-
 mained the space of eleven Days, and
 then retourned :

Frydaye (the *eighteenth of July*) my
 Lorde of *Suffolke*, my Lorde *Marshall*,
 and divers other Noblemen with a fer-
 tain Company of Horsmen and Foot-
 men, and a Pece or two of Artylle-
 rye went from the Campe at *Marguy-
 son* to vue the Toune of *Boulloigne*,
 and skirmished with them of the said
 Toune, and clenfed the Wood of Pil-
 lers and Robbers, and then retourned
 to the Campe :

Saterday (the *nineteenth Day of Ju-
 ly*) my said Lorde of *Suffolke* removed
 the Campe from *Marguyson* to *Boul-
 loign* verry neare approaching, wheare
 incontinent certain of our Hucquebu-
 tiers went neare to the Walles and
 Skirmished with the Frenchemen,
 wheare were slaine divers on bothe
 Parts, and forthwith our Artillerye
 was bent to the Toune, and there re-
 mayned daylie approachinge nerer and
 nerer :

Monday (the *one and twentieth of*
July) in the Morninge *Huberdyn* was
 slaine with a halfe Haache out of the
 Wache Tour, as he and his Men went
 to vue the same ; and the same Daye
 in the Afternoone *Bas Bulloigne* was
 Taken, and the French Men driven
 in at the Gates of the High Toune, and
 would have Burnt the said *Bas Bul-
 loigne*, but they were so sore approched
 that they could not, and so they lefte
 muche Spoile in the same, as Sault,
 Pitch and Tarre, and other Marchan-
 dise

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

dise to a great Value; and much more they conveyed by their Boots and Shipps for lake of our Shipps being at the Havens Mouthe, and very much Spoile of Cattell was taken the same Daye by our Horsmen, who killed and drove many Frenchemen into the Sea on the furthest syde of the Haven:

Tuesday (*the twenty second of July*) there was a Cannon had up to the Wache Tour to shote at the same, which seing the French men they rendered them to my Lord of Suffolkes Mercy, they being in Nombre fourteen Men and one Boye, which were committed to Warde, and after delivered into the Toure, yelding so many Prisoners of English men for them:

Thursdays (*the twenty fourth of July*) Monsieur de Vendosmes Trumpet came to my Lorde Lieutenant before Bulloigne, and was shortly dispatched the same Night,

The same Daye Sir Anthony Wyngfelde with Five Hundred of the Garde camped at Caussey Point.

The Ordre how the KINGS MAJESTIE departed out of the Toune of Calleys on Frydaye the twenty fifth of July.

FURST, the Drommes and Vissleurs, then the Trompets, then th'Officers of Armes, then the Barons, then Mr. Garter next before the Kings Banner, then the Duke of Alberquerck, then the Erle of Rutlande bering the Kings Banner displayed, then the Kings Majestie Armed at all Peces upon a great Courser, then the Lorde Harberde bering the Kings Hedpece and Speare, then the Hanchemen well horsed and well appointed; and when the Kings Majestie came without the Gates, there met with him the Duke of Alberquerks Company to the Nombre of a Hundred Hors, wherof six of them were Barbed with Clothe of Golde, also th'Erle of Essex Chief Captaine of the Men of Arms, and Sir Thomas Darcy petie Captaine, accompanied with a great Nombre of Horsmen, and theare set themself in their best Ordre; Furst the Light Horses and Demy Lances, then the Garde on Fote, that is to say, twenty five Archers on the right side, and as many Gunners on the left side, Chestre

Gentylman Huissier had the leading of A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.
the Archers, and Harman Gentylman Huissier had the leading of the Gonners, the Kings Majestie in the myds of his Pikmen, then followed the Men of Armes, also alooff off there were Fiftie Archers on Horsebacke on the right side who were ledde by Mr. Willoughbye, and on the left syde as many Gonners on Horsebacke who were ledde by John Upprichards, and thus Marched forwards, and at Sandingfelde stood Embatyled the Captains of the Garde, with all the Garde and other in good Ordre till the King was past, and so Marched after the King, every Bande in Ordre having his Banner displayed, and the Bands of Horsmen with their Guydons metinge the Kings Majestie all the Wayes, and Camped that Night at Marguysen; being a very great Tempestuous Night of Rain and Thondre;

The said twenty fiftie Daye, in th'Afternoone, the Frenche Men came out of the Toune of Bulloigne on foote, and Skyrmyshe with our Footmen harde by the Braye in grete Space; and at the said Skyrmyshe Mr. Winters Brother was slaine, with divers others on both Parties:

The twenty sixth Daye, the Kings Majestie Marched forth towards Bulloigne; and, when he was a Mile on his way, there met with him Sir Ranse Elderka with a greate Companye of Lighte Horsmen, and all other Horsmen in Bands as they were in Ordre; who Conducted his Majestie to the Campe before Boulloigne; wheare the Duke of Suffolke met with Him and brought Him to the North side of the Toune neare to the Sea, wheare he Camped in good Ordre.

The twenty seventh Daye, the Frenche Men put out of the Toune the Shepe for to Grease in the Toune Diches, the which were fet away by our Men, with whome the Frenchemen Skirmished, wheare we lost but one Man, and brought away the Shepe:

The twenty eighth of July, my Lorde Admirall with the Lorde Clynton and Mr. Gennyns of the Prive Chambre, with certaint other Captaines, and the Nombre of Nine Hundred Men, whiche had ben before in Scotlande, arrived at Bulloigne Haven:

Tuesdays (*the twenty ninth of July*) Sir Thomas Poyryngs repayred to the Kings Majestie from Monstreull; and at his Retourn passed the Castell of Haredeloe, the which was Rendryd unto

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

him bothe Men and Goodes at the Summonition of a Trumpet; in whiche Castell was *Ffytie Soldyours* and a *Hundred Pefants*, whiche were all taken Prysoners, and there Captaine named *Anthonie de* was brought to my Lorde of *Suffolke* the same Daye; who retourned againe the same Night to the said Castell with *Sir Nicholas Poins* and certaine other Men of Armes: And *Mr. Peter Carew* with *Fiftie Men* was appointed Captaine of the same:

The *thirtieth of July* (beinge *Wenfdaye*) *Richmond Herault* came from my Lorde of *Northfolke*, and brought with him a Gentyلمان named *Jaques de Fremozelles*, and in his Companye a *French Trumpet*; which *Jaques* and the *Trompet* laye in the *Duke of Suffolks* Camp, with *Mr. Palmer*, tyll the *Fryday* after.

Frydaye (the *Furst of August*) the said *Jaques* was had to the Court, and spake with the *Kings Majestie* for his Wyffe who was within the Toun of *Boulloigne*;

The same Daye *Mr. Bryan* came to the *Kings Majestie*:

Sondaye (the *thirde Daye of August*) early in the Mornynge the Battery began on the *Est* side of the Toun:

Wednsdaye (the *sixth of August*) the *Counte de Bure*, accompanied with *Two Hundred Horsmen*, came from *Monstreull* to the Campe to see the *King's Majestie*; whogave to the sayd Counte a goodly Courser, of the Race of *Englande*, welSaddled and richely Appointed; the sayd Counte remained three Dayes with the *King*, and then retourned to *Monstreull*:

Frydaye (the *Eight of August*) at one in the Mornynge our Men gave them of the Toun *Alarombe*:

Twelldaye (the *Twelfth of August*) there came to the Campe *Five Hundred Flemynge*, of whom was the Captaine *Taphorn*:

The same Daye one *Lyghmaker*, with a *Hondred Horsmen Clevoit*, came to the Campe:

The *Thirteenth of August* there came to the *King's Majestie* *Three Enseignes of Allemaignes* well Horfed; whereof th'one Enseigne was *Gonners*, and the rest Men of Armes: And the said *Allemaignes* Moustred before the *King's Majestie* the *twenty first of August*;

The same Daye *Mr. William Burgar*, Surveyer of Calleys, was slaine in the Trenches;

Also the same Daye th' *Erle of Har-*

forde came to the *King's Majestie* before *A.D. 1544.*
Bulloigne:
36 Hen. 8.

Thursdaye (the *Fourteenth of August*) the *Captains of the Spaniards*, with a *Hundred of Gonners*, came to the Campe; which Company went Dayly and found (by reason of *French Boyes* that they had in their Company) great Boryes hydd in the Ground, as *Wooll Belles* and *Houshold Stuff*, to a great Value, at dyvers tymes; infomuche that two *Spanyards* forsook their Captain at *Monstreull*, and came to the sayd Captaine to serve him, and were hanged for their Travell; and the rest commanded by Proclamation to draw home againe to their Captains uppon paine of Death;

The same Daye *Hunt*, the *King's Smyth*, was Slaine, with a Gon, in my Lord Admirall his Leger, in his Forge;

Also the same Daye in *Bas Bulloigne* was hurt, with one Shot, *Mr. Gooddolphin*, *Mr. Harper*, and *Mr. Culpeper*:

Twelldaye (the *Nineteenth of August*) early in the Mornynge theare came to have entred the Toun of *Bulloigne* certain of the best picked Men of the Realme of *Fraunce*, to the Nombre of an *Hundred* or more; wherof were slaine and taken *Threescore and five*; and certain of them entryd into the Toun, they commynge the same Night from *Hedynge* on Horseback the most Part, their Guyde beyng a *Preeft*, whiche forsooke them at their most nede, but yette he was taken and all their Horfes (which were very symple) were taken; and our Scoute, a *Nordern Man*, for cause he did not Watche was Hanged;

The same Daye the *Highe Allemaignes Horsmen* came to the Campe; Also the same Daye at Night, soone after Supper, as the Watche went to the Trenches, the Steple fell doune:

Thursdaye (the *twenty first of August*) the *King's Majestie* took Moustre of th' *Allemaignes*, the whiche were well allowed:

Saterdaye (the *twenty third of August*) being *Bartholomew even*, at xii. at Mydnight, our Men gave them of the Toun a great *Larombe*:

And on *Bartholomew Daye* in the Mornynge an other;

Whiche Two Dayes were very foule of Rayne and Wynd, and Monday the next Day also:

Sondaye (the *twenty fourth of August*) beinge *Bartholomew Daye*, my Lorde of *Northfolke* came from *Monstreull*

A. D. 1544. streull to the Kings Majestie, and departed againe the next daye after :
36 Hen. 8.

Tuesday (*the twenty sixth of August*) one of the Scout Watch, Sir Rauf Elderka his Servant, was hanged, by cause he was absent from the Scout when the French Men came to the Toune.

Wednsdaye (*the twenty seventh daye*) early in the Mornyng, at one of the Clocke, our Scout sent worde to my Lorde of Suffolke that theare was seen by them a very great Nombre of French Men; wheareupon arose a greate Alarombe in all the Campes.

The twenty ninth day of August, at two in the Mornyng, there was a great Skyrmyshe at the Walles, which was very sharpe for the tyme:

The thirtieth of August, at Night, was a greater Skyrmyshe then the Nyght before, and more sharper for the tyme; the same daye my Lord Prevvy Seall came from Monstreull to the Kings Majestie, and retourned the next day after:

The last day of August, in th'Aftre-noonne, oure Men were assembled in the Trenches to assaile the Braye; and, bycaus all things were not redye for their Entry, that was referred tyll the next morrowe.

Mondaye (*the first of Septembre*) early, at one in the Mornyng, Sir Hughe Paulets Men wan the Braye, with losse of dyvers Men on bothe Parties:

Tuesdaye (*the seconde of Septembre*) in th'aftrenoonne at one or two of the Clocke, our Men in the Trench and Braye gave the Castell Alarombe, after which Larombe, an houre, certain of our Men were sent doune to gyve the said Castell a faulse Larombe at the Breche of the same, whilz our Men in the Braye brake open certain Doores into the Castell, where they found great Refysiance of Men, Hayleshot, and Rampaires of Stone and Erthe, so that they coulde not entre; and at the Breche of the Castell th'Ennemys cast doune greate aboundance of Fyre and Stone, so that our Men were faine to recoill and many of them burnt and hurte at bothe places, at the same tyme Woodall was hurt, and Sir Richard Longs Captaine, Messieur Richard Spencer, and Hambert Cramwells Captaine were fore hurt, with many other of our Men:

Wensdaye (*the third day of Septembre*) at eight of the Clock in the Night, Sir Crystopher Morys was hurt on the Brest with a Handgon against the Ca-

Castell; but he demened himself very valyauntly before, and killed all the Master Gonners of Bulloin :
A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Thursdaye (*the fourth day of Septembre*) our Myners at the two Myns against the Braye approached the Contremure of the Castell, which was very harde and greate Stones; the same day, at two of the Clocke in the Mornyng, arose a marvellous Lightning Thondra and Rayne, and continued two Hours, and after faire Weather; the same daie the Traine was set to the Toune, on the South Syde of the Toune, and rove the same very fore:

Fridaye (*the fifth of Septembre*) our Men began to pike at the Castell Wall with their Instruments, at whichtime the Frenche Men made a great Larombe, and threw down Stones and Fyer; and, at foure in the Afternoone, the same daye, they came out at the North side of the Toune, to the Numbre of Eightene Persones, and slewe one of our Laborers, and entred againe,

Saturday (*the sixth*) at one in the Morning our Men gave them of the Toune a greate Alarombe; the same Day, at Midnight, the Frenche Men came out of the Castell to the Braye, and gave our Men Alarombe, and slewe certain of them; the same daye the Lorde Warden of the Fyre Ports came from Monstreull to the Kings Campe within Night:

The seventh of Septembre, as our Men were setting the Wache, two Italyens came out of the Toune over the Walles and rendryd them unto the Kings Majestie; and the same night our Men threw certain Balles of Wildfier into the Toune,

Tuesday (*the ninth of Septembre*)
The Earle of Harforde,
The Bysshope of Winchester,
Sir William Paget,
And Sir Richard Rithe with two Companies of Horsmen,

My Lords Fitwater,
And certain other Gentlemen,
Went to Hardloe Castell to the French Kings Ambassadeurs, being there arrived the same day; whose Names here follow,

Furst Jehan de Bellay Cardynall and Bysshope of Parys,

Pierre Remon Chief President of Ro-ven and Counsailler to the Kinge in his Prevvy Counceill,

Claude de Lambespino Secretaire des Commandements du Roy,

And Jehan Desstrumell Knyght Generall des Fynances du Roy,

These,

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

These, with certain other Gentlemen, and other to the Nombre of *Fifty Hors*, and after certaine gretinge betwene these Lords they went to supper, and then to Counseill, and after tooke leveeche of others for that Night:

The next day after (being Wensday) *the tenth of Septembre*, my Lorde of *Suffolk* and Sir *Anthony Browne*, with a great Company of Lords, Knights and Gentlemen, and Men of Armes, in gorgeous Appareill went towards *Hardloe* to the said Ambassadeurs; and anon, after their Arryvall, they went to Dinner, and then to Counceill; and, after Counseill, my Lorde of *Suffolk* and Sir *Anthony Browne*, with all their Companye aforesayd, retourned to *Boulloigne*:

Thursday (*the eleventh of Septembre*) in th' Afternoone, th' Erle of *Surrey* and the Lord *William Hawarde* came from *Monstreull* to the *Kings Majestie*: The same daye the Trayne of Powder was set to the Castell, and the *Kings Majestie*, accompanied with the said Erle of *Surrey* and the Lorde *William*, went to his Standing to see the Castell fall; at which Fall many of our Men were hurt with Stones which fiewe verrey farre off: the same tyme our Mengave saut to the *Flemmyngs Tour* and in certaine other Places of the Towne, and many Men slaine on both partes:

Saterdaye (*the thirteenth of Septembre*) at nyne in the Morninge, came out of the Towne of *Boulloigne*, accompanied and conveyed by the Lord *Saint John* and Sir *Thomas Palmer* to Mr. Secretary his Tent, *Monsieur de Sautblemont* and *Monsieur de As*; and there came unto them the Duke of *Suffolk* with the *Kings* most honourable Counseill, and commonyd with them till the Afternoone, and then *Monsieur de As* went into the Towne, and *Sautblemont* tarried there all that Night:

The *fourteenth of Septembre* (being Holly Roode daye) the Towne of *Boulloigne* sent again in the Morninge *Monsieur de As* unto *Sautblemont*, and they both dynd that daye with the Lorde Marshall Erle of *Arondeley*, and, after Dinner, the said two Capitaynes went to the *Kings Majeste*, and there made the Rendition clerelie accordinge unto their Appointement; and my Lorde great Master, with other to him appointed, went to receive the Towne, and th' Officers of Arms there appointed to sett up the *Kings* Banners and Flags, aswell in the Castell as in the Towne, and a Proclamation in the

Towne that all those, that wolde tarry abyde and remayne and be sworne to the *King*, shold have their Bodyes and Goods sauf; wherefore dyvers Men, Women, and Priests, and others tarried upon the same; and all the reste, that would not, avoided the Towne, Men Women and Children:

The *Kings Majestie*, being advertised that they were avoided, commanded them to stay without the Town unto such time as his Majestie had seen them pas; and so his *Majesties Highness* procedyd to see them in manner followinge:

Furst, the *Kings Majestie* Embattelled with Horsemen and Fotmen marched untill a quarter of a Myle beyond *Boulloigne* to *Monstreull* waye, and there stood his *Majestie*, with the Horsemen of the *Allemaignes* on the one syde, and the Horsemen of *Englande* on the other syde, the Master of the Horse berynge the Swerde naked; they of the Towne of *Boulloigne* marching before his Grace in maner followinge,

Furst, all the Raskall Men Women and Children bering their Fardellers and Trusses, with Horses, Asses, and Mulets laden, and Wagons with Baggaige to the Nombre of a Hundred Carts, and poore Women leadinge of their Beasts verrey lean and meagre; the nombre of these poore People Men Women and Children by extimation a two thousand,

And after them came marchinge in ordre the Men of Warre of the Towne, five in a Rank, of Gonners, Pikers, Halberders, Arbalestires, and Men of Armes on Horsbak, to the Nombre in all 2 M. Persons, besides dyvers that went over the Ryver an other waye to *Hardloe* wards that came not in our Sight, that was verrey late or they were all past,

Then began the Winde and Raine with such Storme as hase not been seen, blowing down Pavlyons and Tents in the Felde, and dyvers Shippes lying in the Havens Mouth broken in peces and brusid, and muche Victuell destroyed by reason thereof;

There came the same night unto the *Kings Campe* from *Hardloe* the French *Kings* Ambassadeurs aforenamed, their Tents and Pavilions appointed for them were bloun doune to the grounde, and the same night also wheare they supped the Tents fell doune on their Heds, in so muche that the next daye, after that they had spoken with the *Kings Majestie*, they went and lay within the Town

A. D. 1544. *36 Hen. 8.* Toun of Boulloigne by the Kings Com-mandement, with dyvers of the Cour-seill with them; the Storme duryng every daye, with Wynde and Raine and foule Wether, tyll the Thursdaye the xxv. daye of Septembre, the daye of their departinge.

Thursdaye (the eighteenth of Septembre) the Kings Majestie made his Entrie into the Toun of Boulloigne from the Campe, whereas his Majestie laye, and there remained fortifying of the Toun, and gathering of his Artillery, and vuyng what Workes his Majestie would have done untill the day of his departing into England:

Thursdaye (the twenty fifth of Septembre) the Lorde Marshall, the Lorde Saint John, and Mr. Comptroller, with the nombre of v. M. Men, and certain Feld Peces, went towards Monstroull;

The same daye the French Embassadors departyd homewards by Hedging Wayes, and Tydings was brought that th'Emperor had Peace with the Frenche King, and that the Dolphin would come with all his Power to raise the Siege there:

Fryday (the xxvi. of Septembre) my Lorde of Northfolk, accompanied with certain other Lords and Gentylmen, and a good Company of Men of Armes and Footmen, went to a Wood beyonde the River to chaffe certain Frenchemen whiche were there seen the night before:

Sondaye (the xxviii. of Septembre) Moustres were taken of all the Kings Majesties Battaile, aswell Horsmen as Footmen, without Monstreull Gate; whereas the Kings Majestie was present in Persoune:

Teusdaye (the xxx. and the last day of Septembre) the King's most Excellent Majestie made certaine Knights at his Lodging within the Toun of Boulloigne, and incontinent departyd to his Shipe, and so into England:

Wensdaye (the first of Octobre) in th'Afternoone there arose a great Alarombe in the Toun of Boulloigne, by the means of certain Frenchemen that were nereto the Toun, to the nombre of xv. hundred Horsmen; with whom the Duke of Northfolk and my Lord Privy Seall (who were then camped on the other side of the Toun beyonde the Water) were redy to give Battaill, and certain of our Horsmen skirmished with them, and toke and slewe certain of them, and at the last the Frenchemen fledde:

The Fridaye (iii. Octobre) the Duke

of Norffolke, the Duke of Suffolk, and my Lord Privy Seale did embattail their Companies, and marched in their best Order towards the Toun of Calleys that same night; that day the Frenchmen did shewe themselves at a Woods fyde, and would have taken certain peeces of Ordonnance which were reskewed by the Horsmen, and after the Arryvement at Calleys many of the Duke of Norffolks Armye and my Lord Privy Sealls and others died of the Flyx:

Tuesdaye (the vii. of Octobre) the Dolphin came with his Army secretly in the night to have stolen the Toun of Boulloign, and certain of them entred the Toun of Bas Bullein apparelled with their Shirts over all, because they would be knowen, and cried Bowes; and the People, hirenge the Larum, resorted unto them, thinking that they had bein Friends for because they cried Bowes; and then slewe bothe Men Women and Children that they might come by, and went to the Shippes to have spoiled them; but they were kylled and slain all them that approached the Shippes to no small nombre; and after that our Capitaine Sir Thomas Poynyngs, with other, sett upon them, and slew to the Num; and with that the Dolphin recuilled and fledd back with no small Losse;

And then the Dolphin, feing he could not prevaile there, he went to Guyfnes, and assaulted thereabouts and burned certain Villages, and lost dyvers of his Capitains and their Men,

And so he, with dyvers of his Company went to Hammes Turnpyke, and there was taken and slaine to the nombre of xl. and at Guyfnes slaine and taken to the number of:

And the Fryday, and Saterdag xi. Octobre dyvers Carts taken of Vytells of the Dolphin, whereof was viii. laden with Wyne, and the other Vytells spoyled and Wageners slain, and the viii. Wagens with all the Horses brought to Bulloyn.

The Sunday the xii. day of Octobre was appointed to meet at the Toun of Calleys the Emperors Ambassadors with the Olde Legure, and Monsieur de Courier, and the Busbope of Cambersey, and the French King's Ambassadors, the Busbope of Parrys, Cardynall Bellay, with other, to conclude a Pease; the same daye arryved from the Kings Majestie th'Erle of Hertford Lorde Greate Chamberlein, and Sir William Paget Secretary.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Commissio specialis pro Magistro Rotulorum.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 51.
der.

REX dilectis & fidelibus Consiliariis suis *Roberto Southwell* Militi Custodi ac Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ, & *Johanni Tregunwell* Armigero uni Magistrorum Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ, ac dilectis sibi *Johanni Olyver* Clerico & *Antonio Bellafys* Clerico Magistris ejusdem Cancellariæ nostræ, Salutem.

Quia prædilectus & fidelis Consiliarius noster *Thomas Wriothesley* Miles Dominus *Wriothesley* Cancellarius noster Angliæ, nostris arduis Negotiis ex mandato nostro continuè intendens, in eisdem adeò versatur quòd, ad ea quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ, in Causis & Materiis inter diversos Ligeos & Subditos nostros ibidem pendentibus tractanda, audienda, discutienda & terminanda sint & fieri debeant, ad præsens non sufficiat,

Volentes proinde, in ejusdem Cancellarii nostri Absentia, omnibus & singulis Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quascumque Materias suas in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ prosequentibus, plenam & celerem Justitiam exhiberi, ac de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes,

Assignavimus vos tres & duos vestrum ac, Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis tribus & duobus vestrum plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & examinandi quascumque Materias Causas & Petitiones coram nobis in Cancellaria nostra, inter quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, nunc pendentes & impofterum ibidem exhibendas & pendendas, & easdem Materias Causas & Petitiones, juxta sanas Discretionem vestras, finaliter terminandi, & debite Executioni demandandi, Partesque in Materiis sive Causis vel Petitionibus illis nominatas & specificatas, ac Testes & alios quoscumque quos vobis fore videbitur evocandos, quotiens expedire videritis, coram vobis tribus vel

duobus vestrum evocandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet debite examinari compellendi, diesque productorios imponendi & assignandi, Processusque quoscumque in ea parte necessarios concedendi & fieri faciendi, Contemptus etiam quoscumque ibidem commissos sive perpetratos debite castigandi & puniendi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendi & exequendi quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu:

Mandamus etiam Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Curie nostræ prædictæ, quòd vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, in Executione Præmissorum diligenter intendant prout decet:

Volumus etiam ac per Præsentem concedimus quòd omnia & singula Judicia sive finalia Decreta, per vos tres vel duos vestrum super hujusmodi Causis sive Materiis reddenda sive fienda, sint & esse debeant tanti & consimilis valoris, efficaciar, roboris & virtutis, ac si per *Dominum Cancellarium Angliæ* & Curiam Cancellariæ prædictæ reddita seu reddenda forent;

Provisio semper quòd omnia & singula hujusmodi Judicia sive finalia Decreta, per vos tres vel duos vestrum virtute Præsentium reddenda sive fienda, manibus vestris trium vel duorum vestrum subscribantur & consignentur, & superinde eadem Judicia sive Decreta præfato Cancellario nostro præsententur & liberentur, ut idem Cancellarius noster antequam irrotulentur eadem similiter manu suâ consignet.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Literæ executoria pro Collegio beate Mariæ & Omnium Sanctorum Lincoln. in Universitate Oxon.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 5. m. 4.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd, cum Dominus *E. nuper Rex Angliæ Quartus*, nono die

Februarii, Anno Regni sui primo, per A. D. 1544.
Literas suas Patentes, de Gratia sua speciali, & ad Honorem illibate Virginis Matris Jesu Christi & Omnium Sanctorum

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

rum, concesserit & Licentiam dederit, pro Se & Hæredibus suis quantum in ipso Rege fuit, *Custodi sive Rectori & Sclolaribus Collegii beatae Mariae & omnium Sanctorum in Lincolnia in Universitate Oxon.* & Successoribus suis, quod Ipsi, absq; Feodo seu Fine præfato nuper Rege vel Hæredibus suis inde capiendos, Terras, Tenementa & Redditi ad Valorem *Quinquaginta Librarum* per Annum, quæ de ipso nuper Rege non tenebantur in Capite perquirere potuissent, Habenda & Tenenda sibi & Successoribus suis imperpetuum; statuto de Terris & Tenementis ad Manum Mortuam non ponendis edito, aliis quibuscumque Statutis sive Ordinationibus in contrarium editis non obstantibus; dum tamen per Inquisitiones inde debite capiendas, & in Cancellariam præfati Regis vel Hæredum suorum rite retornatas, compertum esset quod id fieri posset absque Damno seu Præjudicio ipsius nuper Regis vel Hæredum suorum vel aliorum quorumcumque, prout in Literis prædictis inter alia plenius continetur,

Nos, Volentes Concessionem prædictam effectum debitum mancipari, Concessimus & Licentiam Dedimus pro Nobis & Hæredibus, quantum in nobis est, Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris *Richardo Lyfster Militi & Michaeli Lyfster Militi* quod Ipsi, Manerium de Smeton cum pertinentibus, ac Viginti Mesuagia, Trescentas Acres Terræ, Centum Acres Prati, Ducentas Acres Pasturæ, Centum Acres Jampnorum & Bruerorum, & Centum Solidorum Reddituum cum pertinentiis in parva Smeton, Acworthe, Brakenhill & Ragby in Comitatu Eborum, quæ de Nobis non tenentur in Capite, & quæ ad *Decem & Octo Libras Tresdecim Solidos & Quatuor Denarios* extenduntur per Annum, prout per quandam Inquisitionem inde, coram *Carolo Jakson* Armi-

gero nuper Escaetore nostro in Comitatu prædicto, de Mandato nostro captam, & in Cancellariam nostram retornatam est compertum, dare potuissent & assignare nunc *Custodi sive Rectori & Sclolaribus Collegii beatae Mariae & Omnium Sanctorum Lincoln. in Universitate Oxon.*

Habenda & Tenenda eisdem *Custodi sive Rectori & Sclolaribus* ac Successoribus suis, in Subventionem Sustentationis ipsorum *Custodis sive Rectoris & Sclolarium* & Successorum suorum imperpetuum, in Valorem *Decem & Octo Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum & Quatuor Denariorum*, in parte Satisfactionis prædictarum *Quinquaginta Librarum* Terrarum & Tenementorum prædictorum per Annum,

Et eisdem *Custodi sive Rectori & Sclolaribus* ac Successoribus suis quod Ipsi Manerium prædictum, ac dicta Mesuagia, Terras, Prata, Pasturas, ac cætera Præmissa cum pertinentiis a præfatis *Richardo & Michael* recipere possint, & tenere sibi & Successoribus suis sicut prædictum est, Tenore Præsentium similiter Licentiam Dedimus ac Damus specialem,

Nolentes quod præfati *Richardus & Michael* vel Hæredes sui, aut præfati *Custos sive Rector & Sclares* vel Successores sui prædicti, ratione Præmissorum, per Nos vel Hæredes nostros, Justiciarios, Escaetores, Vicecomites, Ballivos, Officiarios & Ministros nostros quoscumq; futuris temporibus imperantur, inquietentur, molestantur in aliquo seu graventur;

Salvis tamen Capitalibus Dominis Feodorum Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Redditibus & Servitiis inde debitis & de jure consuetis imperpetuum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxiii. Die Novembris.

Litera ad Dominum Russell.

A. D. 1544.
Bibl. Cotton.
Galba B. 10.
fol. 130.

TRescher & bien Ame,
Nous depeſchons presentement Mefire *Francoys Vander Delft* Chevalier, nostre Conseilluer pour aller Resider Ambassadeur devers le Roy d'Angleterre Monseigneur nostre bon Frere, ayant en charge a Mefire *Eustace Choppnis*, aussi nostre Conseillier & Mafstre aux Requestes Ordinaire, de passer avec Luy, & encores visiter le dit Seig-

neur Roy, si avant que sa disposition le puisse addonner, & apres son retourner, & pour ce que Deulx ou l'Un d'eulx entendrez ce que Luy avons Encharge, n'en serons icy plus prolix, seulement vous prions Nous les croire, & tenir tousjours mains a la Continuation de la vraye & parfaicte Amyte d'entre nostre dit bon Frere & Nous Comme confions de la Voulente & Affection

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544. section que y avez tousjours pourte A-
vant,

36 Hen. 8.

Trescher & Bien Ame,
Dieu vos ayt en sa Sancte garde.

De Bruelles le xxvi. de Novembre,
1544.

CHARLES.

BANE.

Dors.

A. D. 1544

36 Hen. 8.

A nostre Treschier & bien Ame
le Seigneur de Rossel Cheva-
lier de l'Ordre & Prive Seel
d'Angleterre.



De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1545.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 5.

REX Dilectis Nobis in Chri-
sto Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
nostræ Cathedralis Eborum, Sa-
lutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis
prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Archie-
piscopi ibidem, jam sit pastoris solatio
destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in
Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam per Præsentes duximus conceden-
dam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eliga-
tis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui
Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ
Necessarius, vobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis exiltat,
In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Grenewiche Quinto
Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1545.
Ibid.

REX Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri Thoma Cantuariensi
Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ
Primate, ac Reverendis in Christo Pa-
tribus Thoma Westmonasteriensi Episcopo
& Georgio Cicestrensi Episcopo, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Electioni nuper factæ
in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Eboracensi,
per mortem Bonæ Memoræ Edwardi Lee
ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, de
Reverendo in Christo Patre Roberto
Landavensi Episcopo in Archiepiscopum
& Pastorem Loci illius, Regium As-
sensum adhibuimus & per Præsentes
adhibemus & Favorem; & hoc vobis
& cuilibet vestrum Tenore Præsentium
significamus,

Mandantes vobis, quatenus præfa-
tum Robertum, sic ut præfertur in Ar-
chiepiscopum Eboracensem Electum, Con-
firmare, ac Pallium sibi dare, Ipsum-
que Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire,
cæteraque peragere quæ vestris in
hac Parte incumbunt Officiis Pasto-
ralibus, juxta formam Statuti inde
nuper editi & provisi, velitis cum
Favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
xxii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1545.
Ibid.

REX Escaetori suo in Comita-
tu Eborum Salutem.

Vacante nuper Archiepi-
scopatu Eboracensi, per Mortem na-
turalem Bonæ Memoræ Edwardi Lee
ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem,

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Ca-
thedralis Eboracensis, Licentiâ nostrâ
primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Re-
verendum in Christo Patrem ac Dile-
ctum & Fidelem Consiliarium nostrum,
Robertum dudum Landavensem Episco-

pum in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pa-
storem eligerunt & nominaverunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Ipsumq; Robertum a dicto Episcopa-
tu Landavensi in Archiepiscopatum E-
boracensem Transtulimus, ac Reveren-
dissimus in Christo Pater Thomas Cantu-
ariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Pri-
mas, & Reverendi in Christo Patres
Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopus &
Georgius

A. D. 1545. *Georgius Cicestrensis Episcopus* Electionem illam confirmaverint, sicut per Literas ipsorum Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis & Episcoporum Westmonasteriensis & Cicestrensis nobis inde directas plenè liquet;

36 Hen. 8.

Nos, Confirmationem illam acceptantes, Fidelitatemque ipsius Electi & Confirmati, nobis pro dicti Archiepiscopatus Eboracensis Temporalibus debitam, in Manibus nostris ratione Vacationis ejusdem existentibus, cepimus, ac Temporalia dicti Archiepiscopatus Eboracensis prout moris est præfato Electo & Confirmato reddidimus & restituiamus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium tricesimo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatus sub-

scriptis, sub eadem Data; vide-
licet,

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Northumbr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Nottingham. & Derb.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Surr.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Majori Civitatis suæ Eborum ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Civitatis suæ Gloucestræ ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Gloucestr. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libertis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu Eboracensi prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, sicut prædictum est.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Archiepiscopo Eborum Licentia visitandi.

A. D. 1545.
Pa. 36. H. 8.
P. 13. m. 21.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Reverendissimus in Christo Pater *Robertus Eborum Archiepiscopus* Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus, quem Cura suscepti Regiminis Gregis Domini sibi commissi impellit, ut extirpando Vitia & Virtutes plantando quantum cum Deo poterit; suæ Visitationis Metropolitice Ministerium diligenter impendat, Provinciam suam Eborum, Clerumq; & Populum ejusdem Provinciæ suæ, tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus Collegiis Hospitalibus, quam in singulis ejusdem Provinciæ Decanatibus ubilibet constitutis, Jure Metropolitico, juxta sui Officii debitum visitare, Crimina Delicta & Excessus, ad Correctionem & Reformationem Curie Christianitatis pertinentia, inibi comperta & præsentata corrigere & reformare;

Nos, tam sanctum & divinum Institutum in Domino commendantes, juxta Æquitatem & Justitiæ rationem Favorem nostrum benevolam eidem in Præmissis præbere cupimus,

Sciatisigitur quòd Nos, de Gratia

nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentem concedimus & licentiam damus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, quantum in Nobis est, præfato Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Roberto Archiepiscopo Eborum*, ad faciendum ordinandum & celebrandum Sinodos, Capitula generalia, Visitationes, & alias Congregationes Cleri & Populi infra dictam Diocesim & Provinciam Ebor. Clerumq; & Populum eorumdem actualiter visitandum, & eundem Clerum & Populum ad Visitationes quascumque generales vel speciales convocandum & congregandum, ac omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem spiritualem & ecclesiasticam, Archiepiscopis dictæ Ecclesiæ Metropolitice Eborum de Jure, Consuetudine, Statutisque nostris Angliæ, aut Prærogativâ ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis qualitercumq; competentem sive pertinentem, gerendum exercendum & expediendum, atq; Pensiones, Portiones, Procuraciones, Sinodalia, Subsidia, & alia Emolumenta quæcumque ad dictum Archiepiscopatum qua-

A. D. 1545.

R

liter-

A. D. 1545. *36 Hen. 8.* litercumque pertinentia, aut per Clerum Diœcesis Eborum singulis Archiepiscopis Eborum in primo eorumdem ingressu debita seu præstari solita & consueta, exigendum, levandum, colligendum & recipiendum, ac in Usus suos proprios convertendum;

Ita quòd idem *Archiepiscopus* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ad omnia & singula in Præmissis facienda & excercenda liberè procedere possit & valeat, absque impedimento molestatione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum Escaetorum Vicecomitum, aut aliorum Ballivorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione, sive Restrictione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus non obstantibus:

Mandamus autem, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus & singulis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus, Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Ministris & Fidelibus nostris, quatenus eidem *Archiepiscopo*, Commissariisque Deputatis Officialibus Registrariis & Ministris suis, in & circa Visitationem hujusmodi, aliaq; Præmissa, ac cætera omnia & singula eadem qualitercumque concernentia quæcumque necessaria, assistentes sint & intendentes, ac Favorem & Auxilium ad Præmissa omnia & singula expedienda, cum effectu impendant prout nostram in hac parte Indignationem evitare voluerint.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Licentia Eligendi, pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1545.
*Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 13.*

REX, Dilectis sibi in Christo, *Præsidenti & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Landaven-sis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Roberti nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ Necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Vitam Officii Magistri Jocorum, Revelorum & Mascorum.

A. D. 1545.
*Ibid. p. 14.
m. 17.*

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quòd dilectus & fidelis Serviens noster *Thomas Caverden* Miles unus Generosorum Privatæ Cameræ nostræ nobis antehac multipliciter impendit, ac imposterum impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, prout per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Thoma* Officium *Magistri Jocorum Revelorum & Mascorum* omnium & singulorum nostrorum vulgariter nuncupatorum *REVELLS & MASKS*, ipsumque *Thomam Caverden Magistrum Jocorum*

Revelorum & Mascorum nostrorum prædictorum facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & excercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Thoma Caverden* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, a sextodecimo die Martii ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, pro Terminò Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Domibus Mansionibus Regardis Proficuis Juribus Libertatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio quovis modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, vel tali Officio pertinere sive spectare debentibus;

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes

A. D. 1545.

A. D. 1545. *6 Hen. 8.* fentes damus & concedimus, *eidem Thome Cambriden* pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum Sterlingorum* per Annum habendum & percipiendum sibi vel Assignatis suis, a dicto sextodecimo Die Martii ultimo præterito pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, de Thesauo nostro, per Manus Thesaurarii vel Camerariorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium,

ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendum; *A. D. 1545. 36 Hen. 8.*

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Clerici Monstrationis Almanorum concessio.

A. D. 1545. *Par. 36. H. 8. p. 13. m. 25.* **R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in Consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster *Nicholaus Taphoren* ante hæc tempora Nobis impendit & impotterum impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, *eidem Nicholao Taphoren* Officium Clerici Monstrationis Equitum & Pedestrium Almanorum, qui nobis in Guerris nostris impotterum deservient, ac ipsum *Nicholaum Taphoren* Clericum Monstrationis Equitum & Pedestrium Almanorum prædictorum facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum dictum Officium præfato *Nicholao Taphoren* durante Beneplacito nostro, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Feodis Vadiis Regardis Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis & Emolumentis quibuscumque *eidem* Officio quovismodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, in consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii, quod prædictus Serviens noster *Nicholaus Taphoren* ante hæc tempora nobis impendit, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, *eidem Nicholao Taphoren* quandam annualem Redditem *Quadrageinta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, *A. D. 1545.*

Habendum & percipiendum prædictum annualem Redditem *Quadrageinta Librarum* præfato *Nicholao Taphoren* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Natalis Domini Anno Regni nostri tricesimo sexto, durante Beneplacito nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendum; Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Angelo de Marianis Concessio ad Vitam.

A. D. 1545. *Ibid. m. 21.* **R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quodd Nos,

Itam in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis* Cremonensis, impotterum impendendi, quàm pro cæteris aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus *eidem Angelo* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-

ditum *Centum Quinquaginta Librarum Sterlingorum*; *A. D. 1545.*

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Angelo de Marianis* quamdiu se benè gesserit, de Thesauo nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, singulis Annis de tempore in tempus solvendam;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, damus, & per Præsentes concedimus

A.D. 1545. *36 Hen. 8.* dimus præfato *Angelo de Marianis* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas & quælibet inde Parcella, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito hucusque inter se attingunt, habendas & percipiendas, eidem *Angelo* de Thesauro nostro, ad prædictam Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii &

Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum; *A.D. 1545. 36 Hen. 8.*
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A.D. 1545. *Pal. 36. H. 8. p. 11. m. 32.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, accerta Scientia & merito Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *Roberto Warde* de Oxonia in Comitatu Oxoniae Magistro in Artibus, aliàs dicto *Roberto Warde* nuper de Hemesley in Comitatu Eborum Yoman, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine aut Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem *Robertus Warde* censeatur vel nuncupetur, omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba & Colloquia per ipsum *Robertum Warde*, cum quacumque Persona & quibuscumque Personis, contra Regiam Majestatem nostram facta habita prolata seu perpetrata, contra Nos proditorie ducendo allegando arguendo & ratiocinando Nos minimè fore *unicum Supremum Caput in Terra Ecclesie nostre Anglicane*, nec habere & gaudere annexum & unitum Imperiali Coronæ nostræ hujus Regni nostri Angliæ Dignitatem Titulum & Stilum Honorem Præheminentiam Jurisdictiones Privilegia Auctoritatem Immunitatem Commoda Commoditates & Dignitates nostræ Suprematis ejusdem Ecclesiæ nostræ Angliæ,

Necnon omnia & singula Proditoria Verba Loquutiones & Proditiones, & facta habita prolata loquuta sive perpetrata, concernentia, & aliquo modo tangentia Dignitatem Titulum & Stilum dictæ nostræ *Suprematis Ecclesie nostre Anglicane*, ac omnia Concelamenta omnium & omnimodorum Proditoriorum Verborum & Colloquiorum habitorum, loquutorum sive perpetratorum per aliquem alium præfato *Roberto Warde* vel in ejus Auditu sive Notitia, necnon omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba Ratiocinia & Colloquia per ipsum *Robertum Warde* cum quacumque Persona sive quibuscumque Personis habita loquuta prolata seu con-

cessa, concernentia seu tangentia Nos, *A.D. 1545. Dominationem, Gubernationem sive Statum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, & quacumque Prophetias,*

Ac insuper omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba Colloquia & Ratiocinia per ipsum *Robertum Warde* proditorie habita facta perpetrata cum quibuscumque Hominibus expressè directè vel indirectè, vel super aliqua Prætensa contra *Primatiam nostram* per ipsum *Robertum Warde* facta habita prolata seu perpetrata, necnon omnia Proditoria Concelamenta omnium & quorumcumque Verborum proditoriorum per eundem *Robertum Warde* facta habita prolata seu perpetrata, licet ipse de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus impetitus rectatus convictus atinctus adjudicatus imprisonamentatus vel aliquo modo condemnatus existit, aut indictari appellari impetiri rectari convinci attingi adjudicari vel aliquo modo condemnari contigerit in futurum,

Ac etiam omnes & singulas Utlagarias in ipsum *Robertum Warde* pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum promulgatas sive promulgandas,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Judicia Executiones Pœnasque Mortis super ipsum *Robertum Warde*, occasionibus prædictis seu eorum aliquâ, reddita sive adjudicata, aut reddenda habenda fienda adjudicanda vel exequenda, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen quòd stet Recto in Curia nostra si quis versus ipsum loqui voluerit:

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Roberto Warde* omnimodas Forisfacturas quorumcumque Terrarum Tenementorum Firmarum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, nobis ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus Confiscatorum, ac eadem Terras, Tenementa, Firmas,

A. D. 1545. Firmas, Bona & Catalla eidem *Robert*
36 Hen. 8. *Worde* damus & concedimus per Præ-
 sentes, in quorumcumque sive cuius-
 cumq; Manibus seu Possessione existunt,
 aut aliqua Parcella eorundem existit,
 habenda sibi de Dono nostro absque ali-
 quo Compoto, seu aliquo alio nobis inde
 reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Significavit, pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1545. **R**EX Reverendissimo in Chri-
Par. 36. H. 8. *p. 2. m. 1.* sto Patri *Thoma*, eadem Gra-
 tia, *Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*
 totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Cum, nuper vacante Sede Episcopali
 Landaveni, per Translationem Reve-
 rendissimi in Christo Patris *Roberti Ar-*
chiepiscopi Eborum ultimi Incumbentis
 ibidem, ad humilem Supplicationem
 Dilectorum Nobis *Præsidentis & Capi-*
tuli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landavenis,
 eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes,
 Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eli-
 gendi in Episcopum Locī prædicti &
 Pastorem, ac iidem *Præsident & Capi-*
tulum, prætextu Licentiæ nostræ præ-
 dictæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo *An-*
thonium Kytchin Sacræ Theologiæ Profes-
 sorem, sibi elegerint in Episcopum &
 Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Paten-
 tes communi Sigillo suo sigillatas, no-
 bis inde directas, plenius apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1545.
 eidem Electioni Regium Assensum no-
 strum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-
 rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium
 significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus nobis tenemini firmiter vobis
 mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Antho-*
nium Kytchin Landaven. electum, &
 Electionem prædictam confirmare, &
 eundem *Anthonium Kytchin in Episcopum*
Landavensem consecrare, ipsumq; prout
 moris est Episcopalibus Insignis inve-
 stire, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro
 in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pasto-
 rali, juxta formam Statuti inde editi &
 provisi, velitis diligenter cum effectu

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

De Sursum Redditionibus Religiosorum.

A. D. 1545. **R**obertus *Peter*son Clericus Canoni-
Clas. 36. H. 8. cus ac Decanus Ecclesiæ Collegia-
 tæ Rectoriæ sive Decanatus de
Southmallyng jurisdictioni immediatæ
 Domini *Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis* infra
 Comitatum *Suffexiæ*, *Willielmus*
Leby Clericus Rector Ecclesiæ de *Ryng-*
mer Canonicus sive *Præbendarius* prædi-
 ctæ Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ Decanatus de
Southmallyng prædicta, necnon Cle-
 ricus Rector Ecclesiæ suæ Capellæ de
Southeram Canonicus sive *Præbendarius*
 prædictæ Ecclesiæ Decanatus de *South-*
mallyng, ac *Johannes Leff* Clericus Re-
 ctor Ecclesiæ de *Framfeld* Canonicus sive
Præbendarius Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ Deca-
 natus supradicti de *Southmallyng*, &
 ejusdem loci Collegii sive Decanatus *Pa-*
nitentiarum Capellani *Sacristæ & Clerici* a-
 lias dicti Decanus *Præbendarius* Canonicus
 sive Rector Ecclesiarum supradictarum
 Collegii sive Decanatus de *Southmal-*
lyng in Comitatu *Suffexiæ* supradicto,

quocumque Nomine censeantur nun-
 cupentur sive nominentur, omnibus A. D. 1545.
 Christi Fidelibus ad quos præsens Scri-
 ptum pervenerit, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos præfati &c.

In quorum Testimonium Nos præ-
 fati Decanus *Præbendarii* Canonici *Pœ-*
nitentiarum Capellani *Sacristæ & Clerici*
 huic præsentī Scripto nostro Nomina
 nostra Manibus propriis subscripsimus,
 Sigillumque nostrum commune appo-
 suimus.

Dat. apud *Southmallyng* prædicta in
 Domo nostra Capitulari ibidem deci-
 mo die Martii, Anno prædicti invictis-
 simi Principis & Domini nostri Regis
Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & An-
 no suprascriptis, præfati Decanus & Ca-
 pitulum venerunt coram dicto Domino
 Rege in Cancellaria sua apud *Westmonaste-*
 rium

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1545. *rium, & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.*
36 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Thomas Wriothesley Miles Dominus Wriothesley ac Cancellarius Angliæ Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis me &c. hoc scripto meo confirmasse illustrissimo Domino meo Domino *Henrico Octavo*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori* & in Terra *Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti* totam illam Rectorem & Ecclesiam meam de *Hurfeley* in Comitatu *Southamptoniæ* &c. necnon totam illam Rectorem & Ecclesiam meam de *Tychfeld* in dicto Comitatu *Southamptoniæ*.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. decimo octavo Die Martii, Anno Regni Domini Regis prædicti tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno prædictis, præfatus *Thomas Wriothesley Dominus Cancellarius* venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud *Westmonasterium*, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Edwardus Colepeper Legum Doctor ac Magister sive Præpositus Ecclesiæ Collegiæ Divi Petri de Lyngfeld, ac Capellani & Clerici ejusdem in Comitatu Surriæ, Winton. Dioc. Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium utrique Parti hujus Indenturæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. apud *Lingfeld* prædicta vicesimo sexto Die Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo quarto, & Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod vicesimo octavo Die Aprilis Anno præfenti præfati *Magister sive Præpositus ac Capellani & Clerici Collegii prædicti, venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam præ-*

dictam, ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.
A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Thomas, Permissione Divinâ, Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus, Salutem &c.

Noveritis me præfatum *Archiepiscopum* certis de causis & considerationibus me in Ecclesiam meam Christi Cantuariensem specialiter moventibus, dedisse concessisse, & hoc præfenti Scripto meo, pro me & Successoribus meis, dare & concedere illustrissimo Domino meo *Henrico Octavo*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra *Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti* totam illam Advocationem Donationem Præsentationem liberam Dispositionem & Jus Patronatûs Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ de *Harrowe* ad Montem alias dictæ *Harrowe* on the Hill in Comitatu *Middlesex* &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud *Westm.* decimo octavo die Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto.

Et Nos *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitane Christi Cantuariensis* unanimi Consensu & Assensu nostris omnia & singula Præsentibus annexa contenta scripta & specificata prout scribuntur & recitantur, quantum in Nobis est, Auctoritate nostra ratificamus approbamus & confirmamus per Præsentibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum nostrum communi præsentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo primo Die Mensis Novembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo quarto.

Omnibus &c.

Georgius Hennage Clericus Magister sive Custos Collegii & Domus Eleemosinariæ Sanctæ Trinitatis de Tatterball in Comitatu *Lincolniæ*, & ejusdem Loci *Capellani* alias dicti *Magister sive Gardianus & Capellani sive Consozii Collegii & Domus Eleemosinariæ de Tatterhall* alias *Tattershall* in dicto Comitatu *Lincolniæ* Salutem &c.

Nove-

A. D. 1545.

6 Hen. 8.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium
Nos præfati Magister sive Custos & Ca-
pellani Sigillum nostrum commune
Præsentibus apposuimus.

Dat. in Collegio nostro prædicto quar-
to Die Februarii, Anno Regni supra-
scripti Illustrissimi Regis Henrici Octavi
tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd quarto Die
Februarii & Anno supradictis, præfati
Magister & Consocii Collegii sive Do-
mus de Tateshall, venerunt coram Domi-
no Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm.
& recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac
omnia & singula in eadem contenta in for-
ma supradicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Frankelyn Clericus Magi-
ster Hospitalis Sancti Egidii de Kepira
juxta Dunolmiam in Com. Dunolmiae,
& ejusdem Hospitalis Socii sive Confrat-
res, Salutem.

Noveritis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto Nos præfati Magister &
Socii sive Confratres Hospitalis prædicti
Sigillum nostrum commune dicti Ho-
spitalis apposuimus.

Dat. decimo quarto die Januarii,
Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis trice-
simo sexto.

Etnos verò Decanus & Capitulum Ec-
clesiæ Cathedralis Dunolmenensis omnes
& singulas Donationes Concessionas &
Redditiones, ac cætera singula præmissa
in hac parte superius expressa & specifi-
cata, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris
quantum in nobis est, præfato Invictissi-
mo Regi Henrico Octavo Hæredibus &
Assignatis suis confirmamus, approba-
mus & ratificamus per Præsentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum
commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
simo nono Die Januarii, Anno Regni
dicti Domini Regis tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd vicesimo
sexto Die Januarii Anno supradicti præ-
fati Magister & Socii sive Confratres
Hospitalis prædicti, venerunt coram dicto
Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud

Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam prædi-
ctam ac omnia & singula in eadem con-
tenta in forma supradicta.

A. D. 1545.

36 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Wall Clericus Magister si-
ve Custos Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Ba-
ptiste in Civitate Coventriae, & Confrat-
res & Sorores ejusdem Salutem in Do-
mino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium
Nos præfati Magister sive Custos Con-
fratres & Sorores utrique Parti præsen-
tis Scripti nostri Sigillum nostrum com-
mune apposuimus.

Dat. in dicto Hospitali quarto Die
Mensis Martii, Anno Regni supra-
scripti Illustrissimi Domini nostri Re-
gis Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Edwardus Bowdon Clericus in Artibus
Magister, Magister sive Præpositus Colle-
gii de Wye in Comitatu Kantiae, & ejus-
dem loci Socii sive Capellani, Salutem.

Noveritis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsenti-
bus Sigillum nostrum commune appo-
suimus.

Dat. decimo nono Die Mensis Janu-
arii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Henrici
Octavi, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ &
Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris ac in
Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ
Supremi Capitis tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus, Permissione Divinâ, Nor-
wicensis Episcopus & Johannes Pierston Cu-
stos sive Capellanus Ecclesiæ Cantar-
iæ ad Altare beatæ Mariæ in Eccle-
sia Sancti Andree de Brundishe in Co-
mitatu Suffolciæ Salutem in Domino
sempiternam.

Sciatis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Cartæ nostræ Sigilla nostra appo-
suimus.

Dat. vicesimo quinto Die Mensis Ju-
lii, Anno Regni Invictissimi Domini
Regis Henrici Octavi supradicti tricesi-
mo sexto.

MEMORANDUM quòd xxviii. Die Ju-
lii Anno suprascripto, prædicti Episcopus
& Jo-

A. D. 1545. *Et Johannes Pyerson venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua in propriis Personis suis, Et recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia Et singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.*
36 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Ricardus Fulmerston de Thetford in Com. Suff. Armiger ac verus & indubitatus Patronus Cantariæ ad Altare beatæ Mariæ in Ecclesia Sancti Andreae de Brundishe in Comitatu prædicto Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Cum Reverendus in Christo Pater *Willielmus*, Permissione Divinâ, *Norwicensis Episcopus* Et *Johannes Pyerson* Custos sive Capellanus &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsentibus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. secundo Die Augusti Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto supradicto.

MEMORANDUM quod decimo nono Die Augusti Anno suprascripto, prædictus *Ricardus Fulmerston* venit coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua in propria Persona sua, Et recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia Et singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Ricardus Edon Custos Collegii Sancti Georgii de Sudbury in Comitatu Suff. & ejusdem Loci Capellani salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium utriq; Parti hujus Cartæ nostræ indentatæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. apud Sudbury prædicta nono die Mensis Decembris, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quarto, & Anno Regni dicti Regis nunc *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die Et Anno supradictis, præfati Custos & Capellani venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. Et recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia Et singula in eadem contenta.

Omnibus &c.

Alanus Percy Clericus Magister Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de Arundell in

Com. Suffex. & ejusdem Loci sive Collegii Capellani alias dicti Magister Capellani Et Socii Cantariæ sive Collegii de vel in Arundell. in Com. Suffex. alias dicti Magister sive Custos Et Socii Collegii sive Cantariæ Sanctæ Trinitatis de vel in Arundell. in dicto Com. Suffex. salutem. Sciatis &c.

In quorum Testimonium nos præfati Magister Et Capellani sive Socii huic præfati scripto nostro Nomina nostra Manibus propriis subscripsimus, Sigillumque nostrum apposuimus.

Dat. apud Arundell prædicta in Domino nostra Capitulari ibidem duodecimo die Decembris, Anno prædicti Inviictissimi Principis & Domini nostri Regis *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod duodecimo Die Decembris Anno præfati Magister sive Capellani & Socii Collegii prædicti venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. Et recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia Et singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Edwardus Gryffyn Armiger salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis me &c. concessisse Egregio Viro *Thoma Wriothesley* Prænobili Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino *Wriothesley* ac Domino Cancellario Angliæ, totam illam Advocationem, Donationem, liberam Dispositionem, ac Jus Patronatus mei Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Bowdon magna in Comitatu Leicestriæ &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfati scripto meo sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. primo Die Maii, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ Et Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ Et Hibernicæ Supremis Capitis, tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die Et Anno prædictis, venit præfatus *Edwardus Gryffyn* coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. Et recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia Et singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Henricus Marchio Dorsetiæ Dominus *Ferrers de Growby*, *Harryngton*, *Benvyle* & *Askeley*, salutem &c.

Nove-

A.D. 1545. Noveritis me &c. concessisse Egregio
 36 Hen. 8. Viro *Thoma Wriothesley* Prænobilis Or-
 dinis Garterii Militi *Domino Wriothesley*
 ac Domino Cancellario Angliæ, totam
 illam Advocationem, Donationem, li-
 beram Dispositionem, ac Jus Patrona-
 tûs mei Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis
 de Ilfercombe alias dictæ Ilfracombe
 in Comitatu Devonix &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti scripto meo sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. primo Die Octobris, Anno
 Regni Domini *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gra-
 tiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis*
Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesiæ *Ang-*
licanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capitis, tri-
 cesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd Die 5^o An-
 no prædictis, venit præfatus *Henricus*
Marchio Dorsetiæ coram dicto Domino
Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. &
recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia
& singula in eodem contenta in forma præ-
dicta.

Sciatis &c.

Ego *Thomas Wriothesley* Prænobilis
 Ordinis Garterii Miles *Dominus Wrio-*
thesley ac Cancellarius Angliæ, tradidi
 &c. Excellentissimo & Inviçtissimo
 Principi Domino meo Domino *Henrico*
Octavo, Dei Gratiâ, &c. Rectoriam
 meam Impropriatam de Southmymes
 in Comitatu Middlesexix &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum ad
 arma apposui.

Dat. secundo Die Maii, Anno Reg-
 ni Regis supradicti tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd Die 5^o An-
 no prædictis, venit prædictus *Thomas*
Dominus Wriothesley in propria Per-
sona sua coram Domino Rege in Cancel-
laria sua, & recognovit Scriptum præ-
dictum ac omnia & singula in eodem con-
tenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Staunford Generalis Attor-
 natus Excellentissimi & Inviçtissimi
 Principis Domini nostri Domini *Hen-*
rici Octavi, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ*
& Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris &c.
 Salutem &c.

Noveritis &c. remisisse relaxasse ac
 omnino pro Me & Hæredibus meis

quietum claimasse prædicto Domino Re-
 gi in sua plena & pacifica Possessione to-
 tum Jus Statum Titulum & Intèresse
 mea quæ habeo aut unquam habui de
 & in Rectoria Impropriata de South-
 mymes in Comitatu Middlesexix &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. tertio Die Maii Anno Regni
 dicti Domini Regis tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd Die 5^o An-
 no proxime prædictis, venit prædictus
Willielmus Staunford in propria Persona
sua coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua,
& recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac om-
nia & singula in eodem contenta in forma
prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Thomas Wriothesley Prænobilis Ord-
 nis Garterii Miles *Dominus Wriothesley*
 ac Cancellarius Angliæ Salutem in Do-
 mino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. concedere Excellentif-
 simo & Inviçtissimo Principi Domino
 meo Domino *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gra-
 tiâ, *Angliæ &c.* omnes illas Advocation-
 es Præsentationes Donationes liberas
 Dispositiones, ac Jura Patronatum
 mea Præbendæ *Masham* infra Eccle-
 siam Metropoliticam *Eborum* in Co-
 mitatu Civitatis *Eborum*, ac Rectoriæ
 & Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Shitlington*
 in Comitatu *Bedds*, ac Rectoriæ Ec-
 clesiæ Parochialis de *Bowdon* magna
 in Comitatu *Leycestrix* &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum ad ar-
 ma apposui.

Dat. penultimodie Maii, Anno Reg-
 ni dicti Domini Regis xxxvii.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd Die 5^o An-
 no proxime prædictis, venit prædictus
Thomas Dominus Wriothesley in pro-
pria Persona sua coram dicto Domino Re-
ge in Cancellaria sua, & recognovit Scri-
ptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eo-
dem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Johannes, Permissione Divinâ, *Exo-*
niensis Episcopus, Salutem.

Sciatis me &c. confirmasse Excellen-
 tissimo Principi & Domino nostro *Hen-*
rico Octavo &c. Advocationem Dona-
 tionem liberam Dispositionem, & Jus
 Patro-

T

A. D. 1545. Patronatus Rectoriæ & Ecclesiæ de Far-
 ryngdon in dicto Comitatu Sutham-
 ptoniæ &c.

36 Hen. 8.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis,
 Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc
 Henrici Octavi tricesimo septimo.

Et Nos Decanus & Capitulum Eccle-
 siæ Cathedralis Sancti Petri Exon.
 quantum in hac parte ad Nos attinet,
 Præmissis omnibus & singulis consen-
 sum pariter & assensum præbentes, præ-
 sens Scriptum & omnia in eo contenta
 præfato Excellentissimo Principi & As-
 signatis suis secundum vim formam &
 effectum Præsentium acceptamus ap-
 probamus ratificamus, ac etiam in om-
 nibus pro Nobis & Successoribus no-
 stris per Præsentes confirmamus.

In cuius rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune præsentibus est ap-
 pensum.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis prædictæ secundo die
 Mensis Junii Anno supradicto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod secundo
 Die Junii Anno præfati venerunt præ-
 dictus Episcopus Exon. apud Clyst Epi-
 scopi, ac prædicti Decanus & Capitulum
 in Domo sua Capitulari Exon. coram Di-
 lectis & Fidelibus Regis Thomæ Denny
 & Hugone Pollarde Militibus, Virtute
 Brevis dicti Domini Regis de Deditur
 Potestatem eisdem Thomæ & Hugoni
 directi & in Filaciis Cancellaria ejusdem
 Domini Regis de hoc Anno residentis, ac
 prædictus Episcopus Scriptum prædictum,
 & prædicti Decanus ac Capitulum Con-
 firmationem Scripti prædicti recognoverunt,
 necnon omnia & singula in eisdem contenta
 in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus, Permissione Divinâ, Ba-
 sham. & Wellen. Episcopus, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. Advocationes & Jura Pa-
 tronatum Ecclesiarum quarumcumq;
 ac alia Jura & Hæreditamenta mea
 quæcumque in Wyke prædicta in dicto
 Comitatu Gloucestris &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. apud Monasterium nostrum de Wyke

lisco in Com. Somers. vicesimo die A. D. 1545.
 Mensis Junii, Anno Regni dicti Domi-
 ni Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo
 septimo.

36 Hen. 8.

Et nos Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ
 Cathedralis Sancti Andreæ Wellen.
 præfatas Literas & Contenta in eisdem
 omnia & singula rata habentes & gra-
 ta, ipsas & ipsa quantum in nobis est,
 de nostris communi consensu pariter &
 assensu pro Nobis & Successoribus no-
 stris, secundum omnem vim formam
 & effectum earundem ratificamus ap-
 probamus & per Præsentes confirma-
 mus.

In cuius rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
 ni fecimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
 simo tertio die Mensis Junii, Anno Do-
 mini Millesimoquingentesimoquadra-
 gesimo quinto, & Anno Regni supra-
 dicti Illustrissimi in Christo Principis &
 Domini nostri Domini Henrici Octavi,
 Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ
 Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ec-
 clesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi
 Capituli, tricesimo septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Catho-
 dralis Glouc. Salutem.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse Excellentis-
 simo Principi & Domino nostro Domi-
 no Henrico Octavo &c. Advocationes
 Donationes liberas Dispositiones &
 Patronatum in Lynkynholte Lyttle-
 ton & Walloppe in dicto Comitatu
 Southt.

In cuius rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
 suimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
 simo Die Maii, Anno Regni Domini
 Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo
 septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Rector & Socii Cantariæ sive Collegii
 de Slapton in Com. Devon. Salutem in
 Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium Nos præ-
 fati Rector & Socii Sigillum nostrum
 commune apposuimus.

Dat.

A. D. 1545. *36 Hen. 8.* Dat. *apud Slapton*. septimo Die Mensis Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Hugo Whytehed Clericus Sacre Theologie Professor *Decanus Ecclesie Cathedralis Christi & beate Mariae Virginis Dunelm.* & ejusdem Loci Conventus, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. totam illam Rectoriam nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Frampton in Comitatu Lincolniae, necnon totam Rectoriam nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Ruddyngton in Comitatu Nothing. &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Nos prefati *Decanus & Capitulum* Sigillum nostrum commune presentibus apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo primo Die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Edmundus, Permissione Divina, Episcopus Londoniae, ac *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Pauli Londoniae, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse & invictissimo & excellentissimo Principi Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratia, Angliae & Francie &c. totum illud Campanile, Structura & Aedificium vulgare nuncupatum *Jhesus Steple* Scituatum & existens infra Parochiam Sanctae Fidis in Civitate London &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium tam ego *A. D. 1545. 36 Hen. 8.* prefatus Episcopus quam Nos prefati *Decanus & Capitulum* huic presenti Cartae nostrae Sigilla nostra separalia apposuimus.

Dat. vicesimo septimo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Regni praedicti Domini Regis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, Angliae Francie & Hiberniae Regis Fidei Defensoris ac in Terra Ecclesiae Anglicanae & Hibernicae Supremi Capitis tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno supradictis, prefatus Episcopus, ac *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiae praedictae, venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Cartam praedictam, ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma supradicta.

Omnibus &c.

Ego *Thomas Magnus* Custos sive Gardianus Gardianati Collegii sive Cantariae beatae Mariae de Sybthroe in Comitatu Nottingham. Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic presenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. decimo septimo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, Angliae Francie & Hiberniae Regis, & in Terra Ecclesiae Anglicanae & Hibernicae Supremi Capitis, tricesimo sexto.

De Arraiatione facienda.

A. D. 1545. *Pat. 37. H. 8. p. 2. m. 22.*

REX praedilecto & fideli Confiliario suo *Thoma Wryothesley* Militi Domino *Wryothesley* Cancellario Angliae Praenobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, ac Charissimo Consanguineo suo *Henrico Comiti Arundell* dicti praenobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, praedilectoque & fideli Confiliario suo *Willicelmo Domino Seynt John* Camerario Hospitii sui dicti Praenobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, necnon dilecto & fideli suo *Antonio Broun* Militi Magistro Equorum suorum ac dicti Praenobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Fidelitatibus Strenuitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac vobis conjunctim & divisim, Tenore Praesentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & committimus, ad omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros *Surriae Suffexiae Suthamptoniae Wiltesiae Oxoniae & Berks*, tam infra Libertates quam extra, commorantes & inhabitantes, ad Guerram habiles, per vos, seu per quamcumque aliam Personam sive quascumque alias Personas per vos assignandas & nominandas, de tempore in tempus, ac quotiens vobis videbitur oportunum

A. D. 1545.

A. D. 1545. *37 Hen. 8.* tunum congregandum & levandum, ac congregari & levari faciendum, ac etiam eos arraiandum & triandum, ipsosque juxta eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendum,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanas discretionem vestras, de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos & Triatos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Homines Armatos & Sagittarios, quam alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, seu cum quibuscumque aliis, aut cum quocumque alio per vos assignando & nominando, in Resistentiam & Repressionem quorumcumque Rebellionum vel Inimicorum nostrorum quotiens opus fuerit & vobis melius videbitur expediri, ducendum & duci faciendum, cæteraque omnia & singula agendum & faciendum quæ per vos necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis Justiciariis Pacis, Vicecomitibus Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis ac aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod vobis, in Præmissis faciendis & exequendis, intendentes sint Assistentes & auxiliantes pariter & obedientes in omnibus diligenter.

In cuius rei &c. usque ad Festum Natalis Domini proximo futurum duraturas. A. D. 1545. *37 Hen. 8.*

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Consimilis Commissio huiusmodi effectus directæ Personis superscriptis. Teste &c.

Consimilis Commissio huiusmodi effectus directæ *Johanni Comiti Oxon. & Thoma Darcy Militi in Com. Essex.*

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Maii.

Consimilis Commissio huiusmodi effectus directæ *Thoma Domino Wentworth & Thoma Darcy Militi in Com. Suff.*

Teste ut supra.

Consimilis Commissio huiusmodi effectus directæ *Richardo Longe Militi in Com. Kanc.* videlicet, a Depford Strand usque Pontem Roffen.

Teste ut supra.

Consimilis Commissio huiusmodi effectus directæ *Thoma Cheyney Prænobilis Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, & Thoma Seymour Militi in Com. Kanc.* videlicet, a Ponte Roffen. usque ad Villam suam Doverriæ.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* septimo Die Maii.

De Arraiatione & Capitaneo versus Partes Boreales.

A. D. 1545. *Ibid. m. 20.* **R**EX charissimo consanguineo suo *Edwardo Comiti Hertfordie* magno Camerario Angliæ Prænobilisque Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De vestre Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria Diligentiaque & Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos nostrum *Locumtenentem & Capitaneum Generalem* versus Partes Boreales, ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Eborum, Episcopatum Dunolm. Cumb. Westmerl. Kendall. Northumbr. Lancastr.

Cestr. Notingh. Derb. Salop. & Staff. Civitatem nostram Ebor. & Com. ejusdem, Villam nostram de Kyngeston super Hull & Com. ejusdem, & Villam nostram Novi Castri super Tynam & Com. ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles, convocandi & congregandi, ac eos arraiandi & triandi, ipsosque juxta eorum gradus & facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam discretionem vestram, de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Armatos

A. D. 1545. *37 Hen. 8.*

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

matos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac Homines armatos, & Sagittarios, & alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Scotorum & aliorum eis Adherentium, quoties opus, fuerit ducendum & duci faciendum,

Necnon Terram Scotiæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est arraiatis de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, tam per Mare quam per Terram invadendum intrandum conducendum & gubernandum,

Necnon Admirallis Viceadmirallis Magistris Navium & Nautis quibuscumque, infra Partes Boriales prædictas pro tempore existentibus, quatenus dictæ Invasioni cum suis Navibus inserviant, Auxiliantes sint & Intendentes, nostro Nomine & Auctoritate præcipere injungere mandare & compellere, ac cum Scotis illis pugnandum & eos debellandum, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendum;

Necnon damus & concedimus vobis, Tenore Præsentium, in Absentia nostra Potestatem, quoscumque in Armata & Exercitu per vos congregatos & commissos, juxta sanam in ea parte Discretionem vestram, exigentibus eorum meritis, eos honorandi, & propter Virtutem strenuæque nancatam Reipublicæ operam nobilitandi, eisdem Meritorum Insignia, id est Arma, dandi & assignandi, Nobiles quoque atque sic Nobilitatos, Ordine Militare decorandi ac insigniendi,

Necnon audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis, quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, Nobis absentibus, tangunt,

Ac etiam, Marescallum dicti Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ faciendi,

Necnon cognoscendi in aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam per Terram emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam delinquentes & contravenientes castigandi & incarce-

randi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

Necnon quascumque Causas Criminales, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vitæ, quam Membrorum mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Exercitu & Armata prædicta existentium & futurorum audiendi & terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales & speciales, ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumque Personis, ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillo vestro conficiendas, de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis placuerit, promittendi concedendi & donandi, cæteraque faciendi & perimplendi quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerint facienda;

Et ided vobis mandamus quodd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Locatenentibus Officiariis Ministris Marinariis Souldiariis aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris prædictis, ac aliis quibuscumque, quorum interest in hac parte, Tenore Præsentium sub Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, firmiter in Mandatis, quodd in Præmissis faciendis intendant assistant & auxilientur pariformiter & tam firmiter sicut nobis assisterentur & auxiliarentur, si ibidem personaliter & præsentem essemus,

Volumus enim quodd tam vos, quam omnes & singuli Ligei nostri & Subditi prædicti per Vos in forma prædicta Congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Pœnalitatibus quibus prætextu aliquorum Statutorum Actuum & Proclamationum, ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum, incurere aut cadere possint aut possitis, penitus exonerati sint & sitis per Præsentem.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1545.
Pat. 37. H. 8.
p. 5. m. 14.

REX Escaetori suo in Comitatu Herefordiæ ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Cum Reverendissimus in Christo Pater Thomas, Permissione Divinâ, Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Primas, vacante nuper Episcopatu Landaveni, per Translationem Domini Roberti ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem Præsidentis & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaveni, Licentiâ nostrâ Regiâ prius petita pariter & obtentâ dilectum Sacellanum nostrum *Anthonium Kechyn* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerint & nominaverint,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Confirmaverit, ac ipsum *Anthonium* Episcopum Landavenem consecraverit, ac ipsum prout moris est Episcopalius Insigniis investiverit, sicut per Literas ipsius Archiepiscopi Nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Nosque, Confirmationem & Consecrationem illas acceptantes, Fidelitatemque ipsius *Electi* & *Confirmati*, Nobis pro Temporalibus Episcopatus prædicti debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet;

Escaetori Regis in Com. Salop. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Monemonth.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Glamorgan.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Dux Florentiæ ad Regem.

A. D. 1545.
Bibl. Cotton.
Vesp. F. 3.
f. 51. b.

Serenissime Rex,
FLORENTIUM DIALECTUM, *Majestatis vestre* Familiarem, Civem meum, cum Morum suorum elegantia, tum verò maxime Literarum *Majestatis vestre* atque illius quam præstare eidem Hominem intellexi Servitutis commendatione, quamlibentissime vidi, & quibuscumque Rebus honestis potui adjuvi: quod quidem, quamvis ex illius Sermone intellecturam *Majestatem vestram* confido, cum tamen, necessariis suis Negotiis jam confectis, in illud Regnum remigrare atque ad *Majestatem vestram* sese referre & recipere decreverit, nolui illi nihil Literarum dare; quibus *Majestati vestre* significarem, omnibus illis, qui aut in Familiaribus aut in Servitio quovis ejus fuerint, singularem apud me Commendationem nunquam defuturam, Nobisque in omnibus Rebus illos semper fautori-

bus usuros; vellem equidem Majora quædam *Majestati vestre* polliceri; verumtamen quoniam id, sive illius amplitudo, sive Locorum etiam, quibus disjuncti sumus, intervallum admittitur, vix posse videtur, quicquid Officii Studii Operæ promittere possum id *Majestati vestre* bonâ fide polliceor: siqua verò sese unquam offeret occasio libentissime præstabo; valeat *Majestas vestra*.

Florentia octavo Die Junii 1545.

E. M. V.

DUX FLORENTIÆ.

Dorf.

Serenissimo & Gloriosissimo Principi Domino Henrico Regi Angliæ & Franciæ ac Domino Hybernici &c. Benefactori meo Singularissimo.

Pro

A. D. 1545.

37 Hen. 8.

Pro Roberto Episcopo Oxon. de Ratificatione Libertatum.

A. D. 1545.

28 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1545.

Pat. 37. H. 8.

p. 2. m. 36.

Henry the Eight &c. to the right Reverende Father in God, our right Trustie and Welbeloved, Robert Bisshoppe of Oxforde, Greeting.

Whereas in the late Surrender of the Cathedrale Church of Oxforde made by you and the Deane and Chapter of the same at our request and commaundement, uppon certeyne Causes Us moving to translate the same into a more convenient Place within our Citie of Oxford, you emongs other things have also yeldyde uppe and surrendred into our hands all your Jurisdiction apperteyninge to you by reason of the same,

We nevertheles, not minding therby to abolish or abridge your Jurisdiction in any parte Graunte by us to you and your Successours in the first Erection of your Bisshoppericke ther,

Have gyven and graunted, and by thes Presentes do gyve and graunte unto you full Power and Auctoritie, aswell to practise exercise and execute, either by your self or any other your Officer or Officers, all maner of Juris-

dition Power and Auctoritie apperteyning to your Bisshoppericke, within the Diocesis of Oxforde, as also to procede to the deliveraunce of suche convicted Person or Persones as are nowe committed or hereafter shall be committed to your Warde and Custodye, and to the Consecration of Churches and Churchyards within the said Diocesis, as the cause and necessitie therein shall requere, in as ample wyse and maner as you heretofore have done, or any other Bisshoppe in his Diocesis wythin this our Realme may do, by vertue of any Graunte or Grauntes made by us unto them or any of them in that behalfe; the Statute of Mortmayne, or any other Statute or Statutes made to the contrarye therof in any wyse notwithstandinge.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes the King at Westm. the ninth Day of June.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Arraiatione & Capitaneo Generali contra Francos.

A. D. 1545.

Ibid. m. 21.

REX Præcharissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo Thoma Duci Norffolciæ Thesaurario Angliæ, salutem.

Sciatis quoddam certis Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus,

De Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem vobis damus & committimus, ad omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Essexiæ, Suffolciæ, Norffolciæ, Hertfordiæ, Canteburgiæ, Huntingdoniæ, Lincolnæ, Rotelandiæ, Warriwici, Northamptoniæ, Leycestriæ & Bedfordiæ, tam infra Libertates quam extra; Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles convocandum & congregandum,

Ac eos arraiandum & triandum,

Ipsoque juxta eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendum,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem in locis magis congruis,

juxta sanam Discretionem vestram, de tempore in tempus capiendum & super-videndum,

Ac etiam assignamus deputamus & ordinamus vos per Præsentem Locumtenentem & Capitaneum nostrum Generalem omnium & singulorum Capitaneorum, Vicecapitaneorum, Hominum ad Arma, Armatorum, Sagittariorum & aliorum quorumcumque per vos in Comitatus prædictis existentium, retentorum & retinendorum, contra Francos Inimicos nostros applicandum & armandorum, ducendum regendum & gubernandum, ac cum Francis illis pugnandum & eos debellandum,

Ac Ordinationes & Statuta pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armata prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, ac Proclamationes faciendum debiteque Executioni demandandum,

Et quoscumque Inobedientes & Contravenientes inveneritis castigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos solvendum deliberandum,

Cate-

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

Cæteraquæ faciendum & perimplendum quæ, pro bono Regimine Armatae & Exercitus prædicti, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram sint facienda,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Soldariis, ac aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quod vobis, in Præmissis faciendis & exequendis, intendentes sint assistentes & auxiliantes pariter & obediētes in omnibus diligenter.

In cujus rei &c. usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximo futurum duraturas.

Teste Rege apud *Grenowyche* decimo quarto Die Junii.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi ef-

fectus dirigenda præcharissimo Con- A. D. 1545.
sanguineo & Consiliario suo *Carolo Duci Suffolcie* Domino Præsidenti Concilii sui ac Magno Magistro & Senescallo Hospitii sui in *Com. Kant. Suffex. Sur. Sutht. Wiltes. Berks. Oxon. Mlad. Buks Wygorn. & Heref.* ac infra Civitatem *Londonia*, tam infra Libertates quam extra &c. ut supra mutatis mutandis.

In cujus rei &c. ut supra.

Teste Rege ut supra.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus dirigenda prædicto & fidei Consiliario suo *Johanni Russell* Militi Domino *Russell* Custodi Privati Sigilli sui, tam infra *Comitatus Dorset. Somers. Devon. Cornub. & Glouc.* quam infra *Principalitatem Southwallie & Northwallie*, & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra &c. ut supra mutatis mutandis.

In cujus rei &c. ut supra.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi de Licentia ad Retinendum.

A. D. 1545.
Ibid. m. 19.

EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris quantum in nobis est, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Licentiam specialem quod ipse deinceps annuatim quolibet Anno, durante Vitâ ipsius *Archiepiscopi*, ad Placitum ipsius *Archiepiscopi* impune & absq; aliquo Deperdito seu Forisfactura Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris habendis seu fiendis, dare possit viginti Liberaturas Panni, vel sub eodem Numero, talibus Personis non existentibus manualibus Servientibus aut manuali Servienti ipsius *Archiepiscopi*, nec Ballivis vel Ballivo, Receptoribus seu Receptore, aut alio Officiario ipsius *Archiepiscopi* quibus illas Liberaturas de dicto *Archiepiscopo* recipere voluerint, ac etiam quod bene liceat omnibus & singulis Personis quibus dictus *Archiepiscopus*, ad aliquod tempus im-

sterum durante Vitâ suâ, dabit aliquas Liberatas, seu Liberaturas Panni, illas recipere ab ipso *Archiepiscopo*, ac illis uti ad placitum suum absque aliquo Deperdito seu Forisfactura Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris habendis seu fiendis, licet eadem Personæ non sint nec fuerint manuales Servientes, Ballivi, Receptores, aut alii Officiarii dicti *Archiepiscopi*, nec eorum aliquis sit nec fuerit manualis Serviens, Ballivus, Receptor, aut alius Officiarius ipsius *Archiepiscopi*.

Et volumus & concedimus tam præfato *Archiepiscopo*, quam omnibus & singulis Personis quibus prædictus *Archiepiscopus* dabit Liberatas seu Liberaturas Panni, quod ipsi non incurrent, nec eorum aliquis incurret in aliqua Forisfactura seu Deperdito, aut aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris, aut alicui alii Personæ seu aliquibus aliis Personis, ratione Doni aut Receptionis seu Usus earundem Liberatarum, sed quod tam idem *Archiepiscopus* quam omnes & singuli tales Personæ, quibus idem *Archiepiscopus* tales Liberatas seu Liberaturas dabit, proinde sint, & quilibet eorum

A. D. 1545.

A. D. 1545. eorum sit erga Nos & Hæredes nostros, & quamlibet aliam Personam penitus acquietus & exoneratus per Præsentem;
 37 Hen. 8.

Aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus seu Provisionibus, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et, de uberiori Gratia nostra pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato Archiepiscopo omnes & singulas Denariorum Summas, &

alia quæcumque quæ Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus, pertinere seu spectare poterint vel poterit quovismodo, habenda eidem Archiepiscopo de Dono nostro speciali absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo seu faciendo.
 A. D. 1545.
 37 Hen. 8.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 xix. Die Junii.

Pet Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate commissâ super Ereptione Episcopatum & Distributione Eleemosynarum.

A. D. 1545. **H** Edry the Eight &c. to our right Trustie and right Welbeloved Counsaillours Thomas, by the Sufference of God, Bishop of Westminster Dean of oure Chappell, Nicholas, by the Sufferaunce of God, Bishop of Worcester our Aulmener, George, by the Sufferaunce of God, Bishop of Chichester Aulmener to our most dere and welbeloved Wief the Quene, and Syr Edward North Knight Chauncellour of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of our Crowne, and to all others which hereafter shall be Deans of our Chappell, our Aulmeners to our Wiefes the Quenes, and Chauncellours of our Court of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of oure Crowne, and to every of them, Gretynge.
 A. D. 1545.
 Pat. 37. H. 8.
 p. 9. m. 25.

Where We of late have erectyd and founded the Cathedrall Churches and Colleges of Canterbury Rochester Westminster Winchester Bristowe Gloucestre Worcester Chestre Burton upon Trent Carlill Dureham Thorton Peterburrough and Eley,

And uppon the same Foundations we have geven to the Deanes and Chapitours of the same Cathedrall Churches and Colleages and unto their Successours forever diverse Manours Landes Tenementes Personaiges, and other Possessions and Hereditaments,

And by the Ordynaunces and Statutes of the Foundations of the same Cathedrall Churches and Colleages, We have ordered and appoynted that the Deane and Chapitour of Cantorbury aforesayd shulde geve and distribute in Almes yerely amongs poore Househol-

ders and other poore Pèople the Somme of One Hundreth Poundes Sterlinge, and to employe geve and bestowe yerely in and uppon makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of Forty Poundes Sterlinge,
 A. D. 1545.

And that the Deane and Chapitour of Rochester aforesaid shuld likewise geve and distribute Almes yerely the Somme of Twenty Poundes Sterlinge, and to the makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of Twentie Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the Deane and Chapitour of Westminster aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute in Almes yerely the Somme of One Hundreth Poundes Sterlinge, and to the makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of Fortie Poundes.

And that the Deane and Chapitour of Winchester aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of Threescore and six Poundes thirtene Shillinge and four Pence Sterling, and to the makinge and repairinge of Hieghways the Somme of Thirtie three Poundes sixe Shillings and eight Pence Sterlinge,

And that the Deane and Chapitour of Bristoll aforesayde shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of Twentie Poundes Sterlinge; and to the makynge and repairinge of Hieghways the Somme of Twentie Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the Deane and Chapitour of Gloucestre aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of Twentie Poundes Sterlinge,
 X and

A. D. 1545. and to the making and repairing of the
 37 Hen. 8. Heighwayes the Somme of other *twentie Pounds*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Worcestre* aforesayd shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Forty Pounds Sterling*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of *Forty Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Chestre* aforesaid shuld in likewise geve and distribute in Almes yerely the Somme of *Twentie Pounds Sterling*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Burton upon Trent* aforesayd shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Forty Pounds*, and to the making and repairing of the Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Carlell* aforesayd shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Fiftene Pounds*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of other *Fiftene Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Durbam* aforesaid shulde likewise geve and distribute in Almes yerely the Somme of *Threscore and six Pounds thirtene Shillings and four Pence*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Thorneaton* aforesaid shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Twentie Pounds Sterling*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Peterborroughe* aforesayd shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twentie Pounds Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Elye* aforesayde shuld geve and distribute likewise in Almes yerely the Somme of *Twenty Pounds Sterling*, and to the making and repairing of Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twenty Pounds Sterlinge*, as by the sayde Ordynances and Statutes made and devysed upon the same Foundations more plainly appereth;

To th'intent the sayd Ordynance A. D. 1545. concerning the sayd Almes, and making and repairing of Heighwayes shulde have the better Successe and Proceadings, according to the fourme and effect of the same Ordynances,

KNOWE YE that We have appoynted you oure sayde *Deane of our Chapell*, our *Aulmeners*, *Aulmeners to our sayde Wief the Quene*, and *Chancellor of our Courte of Augmentations of the Revenues of our Cronne*, and all such as hereafter be *Deane of our Chappell*, our *Aulmeners*, *Aulmeners to our Wief the Quenes*, and *Chancellor of our Courte of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of our Crown*, to be our Commissioners, and do gyve unto yowe and them, and to three and two of yowe, whereof youe the said *Chancellor of our Courte of th'Augmentations* to be one, in full Power and Auctoritie by these Presents to call before youe, or three or two of youe, whereof youe the said *Chancellor of our Court of th'Augmentations* to be one; from tyme to tyme yerely, at such times and places as you shall think most mete and convenient, the *Deans* of our Cathedrall Churches and Colleages and every of them, or suche other Persones as by them shall be auctorised for the same, and to cause them and every of them to make plain and true Declaration to you, or three or two of you, whereof you the sayd *Chancellor of our Courte of th'Augmentations* to be one, of the bestowing and employeng of the sayde Money appointed to be geven in Almes, and to the making and reparation of the Heighwayes, as is aforesayde, accordinge to the sayde Ordynances in that behaulf made and provyded in forme aforesaid, so that youe may make Relation thereof to Us at suche time and times as we shall require the same,

And that ye shall have full Power and Auctoritie by vertue hereof to enquire serchè and examine by all wayes and means that ye can, how and what Places the same Money in Almes, and for Heighwayes from tyme to tyme shall be bestowed? And whither the same from tyme to tyme shall be bestowed accordinge to the sayde Declarations thereof to be made to youe or any of youe in fourme aforesayde or not?

And if it shall be thought by yowe, or by three or two of yowe, whereof youe the *Chancellor of our Courte of Augmentations* to be one, that the same

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

same Money shuld be more charitable and better bestowed, to the Pleasour of God and our Honour, in any other Place or Places thenne the Places for that purpose appoynted and to be appointed by the *Deans* of the said Cathedral Churches and Colleaiges or any of them for the tyme beyng, that then you shall have full Power and Auctority to assign and appoint the same, or such Parte therof as to you shal be thought mete and convenient, to be bestowed and employed in such other Places as to you, or to three or two of you, wherof you our sayd *Chauuncellour* of th'Augmentations to be one, shal be thought most charitable mete convenient and expedient, by your discretions in that behaulf:

And know ye that, in consideration of your Labours Paynes and Travayle to be taken in the Premisses, we have geven and graunted, and by these Presents do gyve and graunt to every of you our sayd Commissioners the

Somme of *Forty Marks Sterling* yerely, to be payd by t'Handes of the *Deanes* of the Cathedral Churches and Colleaiges for the tyme beyng, of such the sayd Money as is and shall be appointed to be bestowed in Almes, and the making and repairing of Highwayes in fourme aforesayd, at the Feasts of Seynt Michael th' Archangell, and the Annunciation of our Blessed Lady the Virgin yerely by even Portions,

And our Pleasour is that the sayd Declarations from tyme to tyme to be taken of the bestowyng and employing of the sayd Money in Almes and Highwayes, shal be delyvered yerely into the Court of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of our Crown there to remayn of Record.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse the Kyng at *Portesmouth* the xxviii. Day of July.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1545.
Pat. 37. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 26.

Henry the Eight &c. to all and singuler to whom these Presents shall comme, Greetinge.

Wheras, by our expresse Commandement, our trusty and right welbelov'd Counsaylours Sir *William Pagett* and Sir *William Petre* Knights our Principall Secretaries, and our trusty and welbelov'd Servaunte *John Godsalve* Esquier one of the Clerks of our Signet, have, by such Artificers as they have called therunto, caused to be made a certayn new Stampe for our Sign, and the same, beyng made and wrought by the sayd Artificers, have delyvered into our our handes, and forasmuch as there is a Statute made in the Yere of our Reign for the Punishment of such as should counterfeit our Signe, and to the intent to save the abovenamed Persons and every of theym, their Landes and Goods from the Daungeir and Penalties that might grow towards them by force of the said Statute:

We lette you wyte that, of our Grace especiall and mere Motion, to th'intent all Doubts and Ambiguities shall be from hensforthe removed in this behalfe, we have pardoned, and by these Presents do pardon, the sayd Sir *William Pagett*, Sir *William Petre*

Knights, *John Godsalve* Esquier, and *John Andewerpe* of London Goldsmith, and every of theym, of all maner of Treasons Counterfaictures Felonies Misprisions Transgressions and Offences committed by theym or eny of them, against the form of the sayde Statute, and all and every Forfaicture, Penalties alredy growen or hereafter to be growen by force of the saide Forfaicture,

Willinge that they ne any of them, their Heires Tenements Lands Goods Catalles, ne any other thinge be impeached molested or occasioned for the same, willing all and every our Justices Commissioners Maiours Bailieffs Shrieffs and all other our Officers clerely to discharge and acquyet the sayde Sir *William Pagett* Sir *William Petre* Knightes, *John Godsalve* Esquier, and *John Andewerpe*, and every of theym, there Heirs and Tenements, of all and every the Offences abovementioned, and upon the sight of these Presents without any Writt of Allowaunce or eny other thinge to be further seen or requyred in that Behalf;

And we further graunte that these our Letters shall be made Patentess severally to every of them, under our Greate Seale without any maner of Fee

A. D. 1545. Fee or Fyne to be payd to our use in
 37 Hen. 8. our Hanaper for the same;
 Although expresse mention &c.
 In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes the King at Westmynster the A. D. 1545
 xxvi. Day of August. 37 Hen. 8.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Pro Capitaneo Generali infra Comitatum & Villam Bo-
 loniæ.*

A. D. 1545. **R**EX Charissimo Consanguineo
 suo Henrico Comiti Surrie Præ-
 noblis Ordinis sui Garterii Mi-
 liti, Salutem.

Ibid. p. 13.
 m. 14.

Sciatis quod Nos, de vestra Fide-
 litate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria
 plurimum confidentes, assignavimus
 vos nostrum Locumtenentem & Capita-
 neum Generalem, Ducemque Primarium
 & Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Ar-
 matæ nostræ infra Comitatum & Villam
 nostram *Bolonia in Partibus Franciæ*,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctorita-
 tem, Tenore Præsentium, damus &
 committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos
 & Subditos nostros infra Comitatum &
 Villam prædictos ad Guerram habiles
 convocandi & congregandi, ac eos ar-
 raiandi & triandi, ipsosque juxta eorum
 gradus & facultates bene & defensibili-
 ter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes
 eorumdem in locis magis congruis, jux-
 ta sanam discretionem vestram de tem-
 pore in tempus capiendum & supervi-
 dendum.

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos no-
 stros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Ar-
 matos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac
 Homines armatos & Sagittarios, & al-
 ios Homines equites & pedites defen-
 sibles, vobiscum, in Resistentiam &
 Debellationem Francorum & aliorum
 eis Adhærentium, quotiens opus fue-
 rit, ducendum & duci faciendum,

Necnon Terram Franciæ, cum di-
 ctis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum
 est arraiatis de tempore in tempus pro-
 ut opus fuerit, invadendum intrandum
 concludendum & gubernandum, ac
 cum Francis illis pugnandum & eos
 debellandum, & dictos Subditos no-
 stros in Invasione & Conductione illa
 regendum;

Ac etiam audiendum Causas & Que-
 relas omnium & singulorum de hiis,
 quæ ad Officium nostri Locumtenentis
 Generalis ducisq; Primarii & Principa-

lis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, tangunt, A. D. 1545.

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro
 sano & bono Regimine Exercitus &
 Armata prædictæ, ordinandum statu-
 endum & stabiliendum, & superinde
 Proclamationes faciendum, debitæque
 Executioni demandandum,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum &
 Armata prædictam delinquentes &
 Contravenientes castigandum & incar-
 cerandum, atque incarceratos solven-
 dum & deliberandum,

Necnon quascumque Causas Crimi-
 nales, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum
 sufficientem, tam Vitæ quàm Mem-
 brorum mutilatione, ac de Morte Ho-
 minis, quàm alias Causas Contractus
 & Querelas omnium & singulorum de
 Armata & Exercitu prædicta existen-
 tium & futurorum audiendum & ter-
 minandum,

Cæteraque faciendum & perimplen-
 dum quæ, pro bono Regimine excerci-
 tûs & Armata prædictæ, juxta sanam
 Discretionem vestram fuerint facienda;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa
 Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea fa-
 ciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis
 Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Baronibus
 Baronettis Dominis Nobilibus Militi-
 bus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis E-
 quitibus Peditibus Sagittariis & aliis
 quibuscumque in Exercitu & Armata
 nostra prædicta, retentis & retinendis,
 Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Man-
 datis quod vobis, in Executione Præ-
 missorum, de tempore in tempus prout
 opus fuerit, intendentes sint & auxili-
 antes & obedientes in omnibus prout
 decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 tertio Die Septembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super

A. D. 1545.

37 Hen. 8.

Super Expensis Garnitionum & Fortificationum Calesia, Bolognie, Guysneæ & Marchiarum, necnon Marchiarum versus Scotiam.

A. D. 1545.

37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1545.

Par. 37. H. 8.

p. 2. m. 34.

Henry th' Eight &c. to all Men &c. Greeting.

Whereas, by reason of our Warres with Fraunce and Scotland, We have had, and dylle shall have diverse occasions to defraye diverse Sommes of Moneye, aswell forth'Entretymment of our Garrysons ordinarye and extraordinarye, and the Fortifications of our Townes of Calais Bulloigne and Guysnes wythe their Marchis, and the Marchis foranempst Scotland, as at all other Castelles, Bullwarkes and Fortifications wythin this oure Realme, and for diverse and sondrye other purposes wyche have chaunced and do daylye chaunce and occur for the depeceche of our Affaires,

Considerynge that by the delaye of tyme in makinge of Warrants to our Thresaurours, wiche must nedes ensue of the same, shuld tary our owne signyng, being otherwyse impeched wythe the Expedytion of the wheighty Affarres of our Realme, there might fortune suche an hynderaunce and a detriment to our sayd Affayres as coulede not easelye be redubbed afterwarde,

We have thought good togyve, and by these Presents do gyve unto the Lords and other of our Privie Counsayl; that is to saye,

*Th' Archebisshop of Cantorbury,
The Lorde Wriothesley our Chauncellour of Englande,
The Duke of Norffolk,
The Lorde Privie Seale,
Th' Erles of Hertford and Essex,
The Viscounte Lysle,
The Bysshopps of Duresme Wynchestre and Westminster,
Oure Lorde Chamberlane,
The Thresorer and Comptroller of our Housfolde,
The Master of our Horfes,
Our Vicechamberlane,
Our two Principall Secretaries for the tyme being,*

Syr Raphe Sadler Syr Richard Riche and Syr John Baker Knyghts,

And to xx, xix, xviii, xvii, xvi, xv, xiv, xiii, xii, xi, x, ix, viii, vii, and to fixe of them, full Power and Auctoritie to address and make Warrants from tyme to tyme in our Name, undre the

Stampe remayning in the Custodye of our Counsaill, to all our Thesaurours and Receivours, and other Persons whosoever have or shall have any of our Moneye in his or their Custodies, and to commande them and every of them by the said Warrants to content and paye to every maner Parson or Parsons, all and every such Somme or Sommes of Money as they shall appointe by their said Warrants for Post, Rewarde, Conducte, Entretymment of our Garrysons ordinarye or extraordinarye, Fortifications, Provision of Victualles, Ordinance, and all kinde of Munition, and for all and every other thing or things concerning th'expedition of any our Affayres,

And we are pleased and contented that, aswell such Warrants as our said Counsaill, or so many of them as aforesaid, shall undre our Stamp being sealed wyth our Signet, make counte or adresse hereafter to any our said Thresaurours, Receyvours, or other whatsoever for the said payment of any Some or Sommes of Money, and likewise to the Lord Privie Seal for the making out upon the said Warrants undre our said Stampe of other Warrants undre our Privie Seale, to the Thresaurours and Chamberlaines of our Eschequire for the Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Monye, as also all such other Warrants or Letters as any of our Counsaill hath directed to any our Thresaurours or other Parsons heretofore, sithens the xxviii. daie of Septembre last past, in this present xxxvii. Yere of our Reign, for any our Affaires whatsoever, shall be, to all and every of them wyche have payed or shall hereafter paye Monye by vertue of the sayd Warrants or Letters, a sufficient Warrant and Discharge agaynst Us our Heires and Successors for ever;

And toth'entent that this our Commyssion may more playnly appear unto all and every Parion to whom in this case shall apperteyne, We are pleased that our *Chauncellour of Englande* shall, by Warrant hereof, make to all and every one that will require the same a Duplicate undre our Great Seal of Englande of this oure Commyssyon, wyche

Y

Dupli-

A.D. 1545. Duplicate with the Warrants hereafter
37 Hen. 8. to be made undre our Stampe and Signet as aforesayd, sithens the sayd xxviii. Daie of Septembre, We woll that all and every our Auditors or their Commissioners and Officers, now made or hereafter to be made, shall accept and allow for as sufficient Warrant and Discharge, bothe to all and every of our sayd Counsayll for the making of any suche Warrant or Letters as aforesayd, and to all and every other Parson or Parsons whatsoever for Payment of any Sommes of Moneye by Commandement of the same, as if the said Warrant or Let-

ters had ben signed with oure owne Hande : **A.D. 1545.**
37 Hen. 8.

Provided that this our Warrant and Commission shall contynue and be of effecte only tyll Michaelmeise next commyng after the Date of the same; any Statute, Acte, Ordinance, Provision, Proclamation, or Restrant to the contrarye hereof in any wyse notwithstanding.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnesse the Kyng at *Westminster* the twelfth Daie of Octobre.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Tractatu cum Francia & Protestantibus, Litera Regis.

A.D. 1545. Rustie and right welbeloved
Bibl. Cotton. we grete yow well,
Calig. E. 4. And having receyved your
fol. 110. Letters of the xxii. of this instant by the which We do at good length understand th'ole Discourse and Conference which passed the day before betwene *Tow* and *Brewno*, with th'Order which yow intende to observe in proponinge th'Overture for the Truex, We have thought good, aswel to signifie unto you that we take your Proceedings in very thankfull parte, and lyke your Devyse, for proponinge of the Overture of the Truex very well, as also t'advertise you for answer of such things as ye desyred to know our further pleasure in this sorte ensueing;

First, you shall understand that having perused th'Articles or Capitulations which you sent unto Us, and having altered and added certein Poinets of Importaunce therin, we do remit the same unto you, to be concluded upon in suche forme as they be now conceived, yf you may induce the *French* Ambassadors therunto, or otherwise to be altered and qualified by your comen Agreement in some Words and Terms so as the Substaunce of the Matters do remayn :

And touching the Comprehension of the *Scots*, our Pleasure is that you shall travell as earnestly as ye may to have this Truex concluded without any Comprehension of them, whom We wold most gladely, and thinke it necessary, to be left out, for without that this Truex serving the *French King* to many purposes should be to us every way overmuch prejudicial, and therfor lyke as We for our parte can be pleased to

conclude this Truex Generally with them without Comprehension of any States or Princes, so We thinke it reason that they shall conclude with Us after the lyke sorte, for it hath not ben seen in any Treatie of Truex that We have made with any Prince in all our tyme that any other Prince hath byn comprehended ;

And further you may also declare to th'Ambassadors, aswel *French* as of the *Protestants*, how that by such Treaties of Amitie as be betwene Us and our good Brother th'Emperor we may not in any wise comprehend the *Scots* in this or any other Treatie of Truex or Peace;

As for the time of Commencement of the said Truex, although We see not how We may give assured notice therof to all our Subjects, being as We have heretofore signified unto you dispersed in sundry Places and Companies, before the first day of *Marche*, and therefore think the day appointed in your former Instruction to be a very mete tyme for the begynning of the same, yet if they shall shew themselves much desirous to have the Truex begyn, rather We be pleased t'assent therunto, Mary you must tell them withal that We cannot assure them to give perfect nortice to our Men before the said day, and therefore yf for want of Knowledge of the Truex (which nevertheless shall be published with as much Speed as may be) any Prejudice shall ensue to any of the *French King's* Subjects, We doubt not they will of their Widsoms impute the same to their own hasty abridging of the tyme, and not to those which shall then be found ignorant of the same;

A.D. 1545. same; and therefore for the avoyding
 37 Hen. 8. all such Occasions of nye Quarrels, and
 to th'intent all things might be fully
 observed according to the Agreements
 We thought the first day of Marche to
 be a mete day for begynnyng of the
 said Truex, th'ende wherof you may
 always forsee to be agreed upon the last
 of October according to your former
 Instruction, notwithstanding you shall
 perchance at their Instance some-
 what prevent the Commencement of
 the same:

Thyrldly, touching a further Meet-
 ing of the Protestants, and other Com-
 missioners for Us and the *French King*
 primo Maii, or suche other tyme as
 shall be agreed upon, except We saw a
 gretter apparaunce of some Conformi-
 te in the *French King* than hath yetben
 shewed hitherto, We neither think it
 mete to trouble the Protestaunts with
 any other resorte to a nye Assembled,
 nor mynde to make now any Appoint-
 ment for the tyme of any such nye Con-
 vention, wherof (the *French King* be-
 ing soe much wedded to his own Will
 as he is) there is no lykelihood of any
 fruite t'ensue; And yet, yf in the
 mean time We may by any means per-
 ceive that the *French King* will relent
 his Obstinacye, and come on more
 roundly to some reasonable and hono-
 rable Conditions for a Peax, We would
 not only be very glade to use the Me-
 diation of the Protestants in the Mayn-
 ing of the same, but also give them
 well to understond that We do both
 repose a more ample and fuller Con-
 fidence in them then the *French King*
 either doeth or will do, what soever
 he pretendeth and woold make them
 believe, and woold also in the conclu-
 ding thereof use their Advise before
 any others, not doubting but We shall
 find them as moch addicted to th'Ad-
 vancement of our Affayres as of the
French King's;

Fourthly, as touching *Brewno*, We
 will ye shall assure and procure him
 to serve Us earnestly as moche as shall
 be possible for you to do, and as for
 his Pension for this begynnyng, We
 be pleased to graunte unto him Five
 or six Hundred Crownes by Yere, the
 lesse or the more to be at your Dis-
 cretion; and as his Service shall ap-

pere hereafter acceptable unto Us, so **A.D. 1545.**
 peraventure to encrease it: And for **37 Hen. 8.**
 the first Payment therof We will you
 take ane Years Pension of suche our
 Treasure as remayneth in our Trea-
 sourer of Caleys Hands, or is or shall
 be brought from our Servaunt *Tho-
 mas Chamberlayn* unto our said Trea-
 surer, with takinge his Othe yf it may
 be, otherwys his Promyse in Wri-
 ting, to do Us Service; You may
 (yf he condescend therunto) secrete-
 ly delyver unto him with a Ciphre
 to advertyse Us of the state of things
 in *Almayn* from time to time as Oc-
 casion shall serve, givinge him suche
 goode Woordes withall on oure be-
 halfe as may bothe encourage him to
 serve Us truelye and diligently, and
 minister Hope unto him of more am-
 ple Benefite at oure Hands, if he
 shall shewe himselfe no lesse willinge
 to the Advancement of our Affayres
 and diligente in our Service then We
 have conceived good Truste of him:

Finallye yf, in the Ende of this
 your long Conference, the *French Com-
 missioners* will neither come on more
 roundly in the Conditions of Peax, nor
 assente to any Truex in suche sorte
 as We have prescribed unto you, but
 will break off, Oure Pleasure is, that
 you shall bothe give immediate Not-
 tice thereof to our Ambassadors with
 the *Emperor*, and also give Knowlege
 of the same to our Officers at *Bul-
 loyn*, *Guyynes*, and *Callys*, to the in-
 tent every of them may see the better
 to the Garde of their Peeeces, and con-
 sider also by what Meanes, and with
 what Numbers, the Ennemy may be
 most troubled, advertyseing Us of
 their Opinions therein, to the intent
 We may further dispose as to Us shall
 be thought convenient.

Yeven undre our Signet, at our Ho-
 nour of *Hampton Courte*, the twenty
 sixth daye of Decembre, the thirty
 seventh Yere of our Reigne.

Dors.

To our trustye and righte weelbelovied
 Counsaillour Syr William Paget Knight
 oon of our two Principall Secretaries.

Do

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

De potestate commissa pro Benevolentia habenda.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 37. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 35.

REX, dilectis sibi &c. Salutem.

Cum, pro Sustentatione ingentis Oneris nostrorum Apparatum, quos in præsentiarum tam per Mare quam Terras conficere & in promptu habere cogimur, ad resistendum & propellendum Hostem nostrum *Francorum Regem* in Defensionem Tutelam & Securitatem dilectorum Subditorum nostrorum, quorum ille Dampnum ac Interitum omnibus viis & modis moliturus acquirit, statuimus, & ex consensu ac sententia Concilii nostri decrevimus, aliquam Opem de dictis Subditis nostris petere, & eandem cum eorum Benevolentia recipere, pro eorum cujusque Facultate sine dilatione ferenda & ministranda, nihil dubitantes quin sponte & liberaliter quisque pro sua Portione & Facultate elargiturus sit, eoque magis ac citius quod id totum consumitur & cedit in suam ipsorum Defensionem & Tuitionem,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, approbatâ Prudentiâ & Fidelitate vestris cæteris freti, nominavimus & assignavimus vos, quinque, quatuor, & tres vestrum Commissionarios nostros, ad concludendum & determinandum cum dictis Subditis nostris infra Comitatum nostrum ad Sustentationem dicti

Oneris Apparatum nostrorum, de Benevolentia ferenda pro sua cujusque Facultate, & ad assignandum Collectores ejusdem Benevolentie infra eundem Comitatum nostrum,

Vobis & cuilibet vestrum, virtute Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem dantes convocandi coram vobis omnes Subditos nostros dicti Comitatus nostri, & cum eisdem concludendi pro dicta illorum Benevolentia ferenda, juxta quasdam Instructiones & Præcepta vobis ad hoc tradita, quæ volumus vos exequi cum celeritate quanta potestis maxima;

Volentes ac mandantes omnibus Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis, Ministris ac Subditis nostris, ut vobis & cuilibet vestrum in Executione Præmissorum Adminiculo & Adjumento sint, prout illorum quisque nostram Voluntatem Honorem & Statum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ Curam aut Respectum ullum gerit, & ut de contrario sit nobis non sine summo suo Periculo responsurus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Grenemyshe* quinto die Januarii.

Commissio pro Johanne Rege Portugallie.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 37. H. 8.
p. 7. m. 5.

REX prædilecto & perquam fidei Consanguineo Consiliario nostro *Johanni Dudley Militi Vicecomiti Lisle* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, Baroni de Malpas, Magno nostro Admirallo Angliæ Hiberniæ & Aquitaniæ, omnibus Viceadmirallis, Locumtenentibus, Capitaneis, Navarchis, & aliis Maritimarum rerum Præfectis, Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Custumariis, Contrarotulatoribus, Custodibus Portuum, & cæteris Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quorum in hac parte interfit, quibuscumque, Salutem.

Cum, per Literas Serenissimi Principis *Johannis*, divinâ Gratiâ, *Portugallie & Algarbiorum Regis &c.* Fratris & Amici nostri charissimi, nobis intimatum sit quantâ, ob Anni præteriti infœcunditatem & Annonæ maligniorem proven-

tum, dictum Regnum, ejusdemq; Subditi rei Frumentariæ premantur inopiâ, quam quidem (quod in se est) propulsare cupiens, nonnullos Alumnos suos, tam in Galliam quam in Flandriam & Germaniam, Procuratorum sive factorum (ut vocant) vice functuros, miserit, qui omni adhibito Conamine abundantem Frumenti Vim & Copiam cements ad suos evehendam curarent,

Dubitans autem ne ea omnis Diligentia in irritum vertatur, nisi tam Navium Magistri quam Frumentarii Negotiatores compertum habeant Naves suas, quibus Frumentum ad suæ Ditionis loca devehunt, a nostræ Classis Præfectis nullam injuriam direptionemq; passuras, eiq; cupiens providere incommodo, a nobis obnixè petierit ut, quæ inter nos & Regna nostra est Pax & Amicitia, eam in præsentî Negotio palam testemur,

A. D. 1546.

A. D. 1546. remur, sub salvo Conductu nostro no-
tum facientes universis nostræ Ditionis
37 Hen. 8. Subditis quatenus liberè & quietè eam
Frumenti Massam in Portugaliā, ut
antedicitur, evehendam transire sine-
rent,

Nos itaq; in hac parte, tam Amici-
tiæ jamdiu inter Nos & nostros initæ,
quàm Petitionis ad eò piè & necessariè
(ut par est) memores, maturè statui-
mus desiderio dicti Serenissimi Regis
Fratris & Amici nostri satisfacere;

Quapropter vobis *Magno Admirallo*,
cæterisque Ministris, Officiariis, & Sub-
ditis nostris antedictis præcipimus, ut
liberè transire & abire permittatis eas
Naves, tam per Mare tendentes Cur-
sum, quàm Tempestatum Vi aut alio
casu ad Terras nostras applicantes, quæ
per *Johannem Rabelum*, eum qui Antuer-
piæ residet Quæstorem dicti serenissimi
Regis Frumentorum, ad Tresdecim
Mille Lastrarum Flandrensium conti-
nentes Mensuram & Numerum, Onè-
ratæ ex Oris Flandriæ conjunctim seu
divisim, expeditæ vel expediendæ quan-
documque sunt in Portugalliam prædi-
ctam ob Causam,

ITEM, eas Naves quæ ex Galliæ Par-
tibus, per *Dominicum Laitton* vel *Arium*
Curdoram ejusdem Serenissimi Regis
ibidem Factores Deputatos, Duodecim
Mille magnis Modis Frumenti, quos
Tonnæ Nos vocamus, onustæ, in Por-
tugalliam similiter destinantur,

Ac etiam eas Naves quæ ex Germa-
nia Septemtrionali, Dania, & Civitate
Dantiscæ, mediante *Anthonii Marquesii*
& *Francisci Rabeli* dictæ Serenitatis suæ
in illis Partibus Factorum Industriā,

Quindecim Mille Lastrarum Mensuram A. D. 1546.
& Numerum continentes, in Portuga- 37 Hen. 8.
liam, ut cætera ex aliis Partibus, missæ
aut mittendæ sunt, absque ullis ex par-
te vestra earumdem Detentione Impe-
dimento Restrictione aut Molestatio-
ne quacumque, sub Periculo ei qui hunc
nostrum saluum Conductum neclexe-
rit vel infregerit, meritæ Indignationis
nostræ incumbenti; modò hæ Naves
dicti Frumenti Vectationi deputatæ,
Amicorum & Confœderatorum nostro-
rum sint propriæ, neque ullatenus in
toto vel in parte ad Gallos sive alios Ini-
micos nostros pertineant; & ad certio-
rem rei Notitiam uniuscujusq; earum
Navium ex Flandria solventis Magister
aut Præpositus, Singrapham habeat Si-
gillo Signoque dicti *Johannis Rabeli* mu-
nitam, quemadmodum quæ ex Gallia
mittentur Testimonium à *Dominico*
Layton vel ab *Ario Cardoram* modum
prædictum secum trahant, sicut etiam
quæ ex Germania Dania & Urbe Dan-
tiscæ expediendæ sunt, dictorum *An-
thonii Marquesii* vel *Francisci Rabeli* Scri-
ptum sub formâ prædicta habeant sin-
gulæ, ex quorum Tenore appareat, tam
ad usum prædictum, easdemq; ac Co-
piam prædictorum Factorum, ex certa
Provincia eisdem destinata, expeditas
esse, quàm etiam quæ certa Species &
Frumenti Quantitas in earum singulis
contineatur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Donatione Episcopatus Insulæ de Man.

A. D. 1546.

Pat. 37. H. 8.

p. 9. m. 28.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.
Cum *Episcopatus Insulæ de*
Man, per Mortem naturalem ultimi
Episcopi & Incumbentis ejusdem, jam
Pastore sit destitutus diuq; vacavit, ac
vacat in præsentem, qui de nostris Dona-
tione Concessione & Patronatu pleno
jure existit,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra
speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes damus & concessimus,
intuitu Caritatis, dilecto Capellano no-
stro *Henrico Man* Sacræ Theologiæ Pro-
fessori, dictum Episcopatum Insulæ de
Man prædictum, atque eundem *Henri-
cum Man* in Episcopum dicti Episcopa-

tus præficimus & deputamus, cum om-
nibus & singulis præfati Episcopatus
Commoditatibus Juribus & Emolu-
mentis quibuscumque, tam Spiritualibus
quàm Temporalibus, Præeminentiis
que Libertatibus Privilegiis & Do-
nis Maneriis quoque Domibus Terris
Tenementis Stagnis Aquis Piscationi-
bus; necnon cum Ecclesiis quibuscum-
que, dicto Episcopatu, & Episcopo
cuicumque ejusdem pro tempore exi-
stenti, appropriatis & annexis, eisdem-
que uti, frui & potiri, ac gaudere li-
berè & licitè possit & valeat quoad
vixerit, in tam amplis modò & for-
mâ sicut prælibatus ultimus Episcopus
& Incumbens ejusdem dùm vixit, vel
aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum

Z

jure

A. D. 1546.

A.D. 1546.
37 Hen. 3.

jure Episcopatus hujusmodi tenuerunt, gaudebant, occupabant & possidebant, unâ cum Emolumentis quibuscumque, aliquo tempore citra Mortem ipsius Episcopi & Incumbentis hujusmodi, accrescentibus & contingentibus, absque impedimento nostro vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque;

Aliquo Actu sive Statuto antehac Parlamento nostro in contrarium edito & imposterum edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstante, & eo non obstante quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut Certitudine Præmissorum vel eorum alicujus, in Præsentibus minimè facta existit,

Curamque Regimen & Gubernationem, & ad Administrationem ejusdem Episcopatus, & in eodem degentium, eidem *Henrico* in Domino committentes & committimus per Præsentes,

Et deinceps, quia dicta Insula in propinquioribus partibus Inimicorum nostrorum, ac in alto Mari consistit, ad præstationem & solutionem Decimarum & Primorum Fructuum retroactis temporibus, & *Episcopus* ejusdem qui pro tempore fuerit minimè cogebatur, aut Episcopatus hujusmodi, ut informamur, taxabatur aut taxatur in præsentem, nos igitur ex uberiori Gratia nostra dictum *Henricum*, durante, ut præfertur, vitâ suâ naturali, ab omni præstatione & solutione tam Decimarum quàm Primorum Fructuum hujusmodi exoneramus, & quietum fore ac liberum volumus etiam per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Significavit pro Episcopo Insulæ de Man.

A.D. 1546.
Pat. 37. H.3.
p. 7. m. 45.

REX Reverendis Patribus *Edmundo Londoniæ Georgio Cicerstrensi & Paulo Bristolie*, Episcopis, Salutem.

Cum Nos *Episcopatum Insulæ de Man*, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem nuper vacantem, dilecto Capellano nostro *Henrico Man* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dederimus & concesserimus, ac eidem contulerimus dictum Episcopatum qui de nostris Donatione Concessione & Patronatu pleno jure existit, atque eundem *Henricum Man* in Episcopum dicti Episcopatus & Pastorem nominaverimus præfecerimus & deputaverimus, cum omnibus & singulis præfati Episcopatus Commoditatibus Juribus & Emolumentis quibuscumque, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, Donisq; Libertatibus & Privilegiis, Curam quoque Regimen Gubernationem & Administrationem ejusdem Episcopatus & in eodem degentium, eidem *Henrico* in Domino committentes & commisimus, ac investiverimus eundem in Episcopatu hujusmodi, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet, hoc vobis, & vestrum cuilibet, duxerimus per hæc Scripta nostra significandum;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter vobis mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Henri-*

cum *Man* ad Episcopatum Insulæ de *A.D. 1546.* *Man*, per Nos, ut præmittitur, nominatum ordinatum & præfectum in Episcopum ejusdem consecrare, ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalibus Insigniis investire velitis diligenter cum effectu,

Necnon ad exhibendum & impartendum illi Ceremonias in hac parte requisitas usitatas & observatas, in quacumque Ecclesia Capella sive Oratorio decenti divino Cultui deposito decenter & ornatè, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ constituto, aliquâ die Dominicâ post Receptionem Præsentium cum ea qua poteritis maturâ celeritate, vestro arbitrio limitandâ & deputandâ, accitis vobis & vestrum cuilibet, qui munus Executionis hujusmodi duxerit obeundum, Episcopis seu Suffraganis Executionem Officii sui obtinentibus, in numero competenti & requisito, in hujusmodi Ministerio assidentibus & congruenter opitulantibus;

Ad recipiendum insuper exigendum & admittendum, ab eodem *Henrico* consecrand. & benedicend. Juramentum tum Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, juxta & secundum Statutorum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ provisorum & ordinatorum, exigendum præstandum & exhibendum,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendum exercendum exequendum & expediendum quæ, tam de Jure quàm de Statutis hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, in

A. D. 1546. in hac parte necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna vel requisita, vobis Tenore Præsentium conjunctim, & vestram cuiuslibet per se divisim, committimus, ac plenam in Domino concedimus Potestatem,

37 Hen. 8.

Eo tamen non obstante quod dictus Episcopus infra Provinciam Eboracensem, & de Jurisdictione Archiepiscopi ejusdem existit;

Aliquo etiam Statuto five Statutis hujus Regni nostri in contrarium antehac editis & factis five impoſterum edendis five fiendis, non obstantibus.

37 Hen. 8.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege. apud Westmonasterium xxii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Henrico Episcopo Insule de Mannia Concessionēs.

A. D. 1546.
Pa. 37. H. 8.
p. 9. m. 28.

Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ut Reverendus Pater Dominus *Henricus Man Episcopus Insule de Man* Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere possit & valeat,

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentēs concedimus & licentiam damus præfato *Henrico Man Episcopo* antedicto quod ipse, unā cum Episcopatu suo hujusmodi, Decanatum & Dignitatem, Decanalem Ecclesiā nostræ Cathedralis Christi & beatæ Mariæ Virginis Genetricis ejus Cestriæ in Comitatu nostro Cestriæ, unā cum Ecclesiis Parochialibus beatæ Mariæ super Montem Civitatis nostræ Cestriæ, & Fynyngley in Comitatu nostro Nottynghamæ, & earum quamlibet in Commendam ad terminum & pro termino vite ipsius naturalis, simul cum Episcopatu suo hujusmodi retinere, illarumque Stipendia omnia & quotidianas Distributiones, ac etiam Fructus Redditus & Proventus, Decimas quoque, Emolumenta & Proficua omnia & singula, ac Jura quæcumque ad eas qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia, percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si illas in Titulum obtineret, convertere & applicare, durante, ut præmittitur, Vita sua naturali, libere & licite valeat & possit, in tam amplis modo & forma ac si continue personaliter in eisdem & earum qualibet resideret & perpetuo maneret, absque impedimento nostro vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque, aut Canonici vel Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Cestriæ aut Successorum suorum, aut Parochianorum Ecclesiarum Parochialium beatæ Mariæ Virginis Cestriæ & Fynyngley prædictarum,

Dummodo Cura Parochianorum in dictis Ecclesiis Parochialibus neglecta & inofficiosa non relinquatur, sed per aliquem Clericum idoneum debite deserviat;

A. D. 1546.

Et eo non obstante quod inter cetera Statuta Ordinationes & Provisiones dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Cestriæ, per Nos & Auctoritate nostra proſervatione Divini Cultus in eadem, & Regimine meliori Ministrorum ejusdem facta & edita, ac eisdem Ministris observanda tradita & deliberata in contrarium caveatur & provideatur, & præsertim in illo Statuto ubi sancitur & providetur de Residentia Decani dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis qui pro tempore fuerit, sic incipiente, *Quia vigilanti Rectoris oculo nichil est utilius ut omnia recte gubernentur, statuimus & volumus ut Decanus semper Domi apud Ecclesiam suam resideat nisi illum reinoretur impedimentum legitimum*, non obstantibus etiam Statutis subsequen-
tibus; videlicet, de Stipendio Decani & Canonici dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis, ubi sic habetur, *Præsentor qui pro tempore fuerit notet factiter Dicos quibus absunt Decani & Canonici, Decano pro singulis Diebus absentie sue auferentur quatuor Solidos, præterea de Electione Officiariorum, ubi sic continetur, ad hanc autem Officiariorum Electionem Decanum & Canonici omnes, cessantibus, qui ante numeravimus Impedimentis, in dicta nostra Ecclesia convenire & presentes esse volumus, alioqui quotquot cessante legitimo Impedimento eo tempore absuerunt, tota illa Pecunie Summa quam pro illo Anno pro Corpore Prabenda percepturi essent, omnino carebunt*; aut aliquibus aliis Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus five Provisionibus, tam Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Christi & Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, quam etiam Parlamento hujus Regni nostri Angliæ inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis five provis;

A. D. 1546. provisis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel
 37 Hen. 8. Materia quacumque, in aliquo non
 obstantibus.
 In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium A. D. 1546.
 xxii. Die Januarii.
 37 Hen. 8.

Per ipsum Regem.

Rex ad Comitem Palatinum Rheni.

A. D. 1546. **H**enricus Octavus, Dei Gratiâ, An-
 Bibli. Cotton. glia Franciæ Hiberniæque Rex Fi-
 Vitell. b. 21. dei Defensor, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Angli-
 fol. 226. canæ & Hibernicæ sub Christo Supremum
 Caput, Illustrissimo ac Excellentissimo
 Principi Domino Philippo Comiti Pala-
 tino Rheni utriusque Bavariæ Duci &c.
 Consanguineo & Amico nostro carissi-
 mo, Salutem.

Vestra Excellentia Literas quas nuper
 ad nos dedit accepimus, accuratèque
 perlegimus, & amicam in partem inter-
 pretamur vestrum de nobis benè me-
 rendi Studium, propensaque Fide, O-
 perâ, Ministerioque vestro nobis grati-
 ficandi Voluntatem, molestò tamen &
 parùm æquo animo tulimus Negligen-
 tiam & Tarditatem quam in nostris
 reddendis Literis ille usus est cui ad
 vos deferendas credideramus, quâ ejus
 culpâ multa pars temporis frustra jam
 præterit; verùm tamen quodd scribitis
 velle Vos fidum aliquem Virum ad nos
 mittere qui vestro Nomine de inservi-
 endi modo formâ & Conditionibus no-
 biscum hic conveniat, vel vos ipsos, si
 ita nos expedire censuerimus, perso-
 naliter venturos esse, & si non dubite-
 mus per eum ipsum quem missuros vos
 scribitis, omnia benè satis transigi &
 confici, tamen arbitramur si vos co-
 ram hic adessetis commodiùs multò
 atque celerius de omnibus quibus o-
 pus haberemus tractari conveniri &
 concludi posse, gratum proinde Nobis
 erit si ad Nos veniendi laborem itine-
 risque molestiam neutique recusave-
 ritis, ut enim faciliùs celeriusque de
 omnibus hic coram conveniemus, ita
 de Rerum istarum Statu, aliisque non-
 nullis, de quibus certo per vos instrui
 cupimus, præsentì Sermone copiosè ac
 sigillatim instruemur; & feliciter va-
 leat Excellentia vestra.

Ex Regia nostra Westmon. Die tricesi-
 mo Januarii, Millesimo quingentesimo
 quadragesimo quinto.

*Nomina eorum qui missi sunt,
 tum Laicorum tum Theo-*

logiorum propter Religio- A. D. 1546.
nis hujus temporis Dissi-
dia componenda Worma-
tiam ad 28 Octobris pro-
ximo præteritum.

CÆSARÆ MAJESTATIS Nomine.
 Cristophorus a Schoenberg Eques Au-
 ratus.

ROMANORUM REGIS Nomine.
 Episcopus Egoniensis.
 Joannes Coeleus.
 Fredericus Nausæa.

Nomine ROMANI EPISCOPI.
 Episcopus Veltrensis.

Electorum & aliorum Prin-
cipum, tam Secularium
quam Spiritualium Ca-
tholicorum missi ad
hanc Conventionem.

Nomine EPISCOPI MAGUNTINI.
 Joannes ruberg Decanus Magunti-
 nus & Præpositus Spirensis,
 Julius P lug Canonicus Magun-
 tinus.
 Jacobus Hadfelder Doctor Theologiæ.
 Suffraganeus Maguntinus.
 Doctor Ambr

EX MAGDEBURSENSI EPISCOPATU.
 Suffraganeus Halberstandensis.
 Concionator in Majori Ecclesia Ma-
 guntie,

ELECTOR BRANDENBURGENSIS.
 Joannes Lubersensis.
 Alexander Alefius.
 Christophorus Pannomus.

EPISCOPUS ARGENTINENSIS.
 Dominus Joannes ab Isenburg Baro.
 Doctor Christophorus Westfanger.

Doctor

A. D. 1546. Doctor *Pelargus* Ordinis prædictorum.
37 Hen. 8.

EPISCOPUS HERBIPOLENSIS.
Doctor *Zobaldus* cum quodam Secretario.

DUCES BAVARIÆ.
Præpositus Monacensis.
Doctor *Leonardus Eccius* Principis Cancellarius.
Caspar Schat Generalis Provincialis Minorum.

EPISCOPUS SALISBURGENSIS.
Duos Doctores Theologia.

EPISCOPUS TREVERENSIS.
Doctorem monastici Ordinis.

dux JULIACENSIS.
Johannes lattenus Præpositus in Xanten.
Scholasticus in Aquisgrano & Sl. alius quidam Doctor.

Electorum Principum & Civitatum Protestantium Oratores & Theologi in dictum Conventum missi.

ELECTORIS SAXONIÆ.
Dominus *Joannes a Dultig* Eques.
Franciscus Burgartus Cancellar.
Philippus Melanthon.
Doctor *Crucingerus.*
Doctor *Menius.*
Doctor *Cilianus.*

LANTGRAVIUS HESSORUM.
Alexander Alan Eques.
Doctor *Adam Faldensis.*

Gerardus Noviomagus Professor Theologiae in Academia Marburgensi.
Doctor *Johannes Pistorius* Concionator in Nidda. A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

dux WIRTTEMBERGENSIS.
Bernhardus Coler Eques.
Doctor *Philippus Lang.*
Johannes Sneptius.
Doctor *Balthasar* Professor in Theologia in Academia Lubingensi.

HENRICUS DUX MNIÆ.
Doctor *Andreas Frank.*
Nicolaus Schubleus.

CIVITAS ARGENTINENSIS.
Dominus *Jacobus Sturmius* Eques.
Dominus *Mathias* Patricii.
Simon Grineus.
Butserus.
Capito.
Calvinus.
Jos. Sturmius Nurngerga.
Dominus *Erasmus Ebner* Patricius.
Doctor *Wenceslaus.*
Osiander.
Udalricus Fedenboym.

CIVITAS AUGUSTIANA.
Dominus *Mathias Langmantel* Patricius.
Doctor *Conradus Heldus.*
Jacobus Herbröt.
Wolfgangus Menssellus.

ULMA.
Doctor *Martinus Frechus.*
Georgius Presserer Patricius.
Martinus Weychman.

BREMA.
Duo Doctores quorum nomina nondum tenemus.

Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armatae contra Francos.

A. D. 1546.
Pa. 37. H. 8.
p. 13. m. 16.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaque & Experientia ac Integritate, Charissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Johannis Vicecomitis* Lisle Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Walliæ & Hiberniæ, Normaniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitaniæ, Prænobilisque Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis, plurimum confidentes,

Eundem Vicecomitem Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem Ducemque Primarium

& Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Armatae nostræ Regiæ super Mare, ad & versus partes externas contra Francos Inimicos nostros profecturi, ac omnium & singulorum Capitaneorum Vicecapitaneorum & Locatenentium, Baronum Baronettorum Dominorum Hominum ad Arma Armatorum Sagittariorum, & aliorum quorumcumque in Exercitu nostro prædicto retentorum & retinendorum, assignamus constituimus ordinamus & deputamus per Præsentes,

A a

Dantes

A.D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Viccomiti Lisle* Potestatem omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in Armata prædicta sibi commissos, in Resistentiâ & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium ducendi & duci faciendi, necnon Terram Franciæ cum dictis Subditis nostris tantum super Mare exilientibus arraiatis prout opus fuerit ac ei magis videbitur expediri, invadendi intrandi conducendi & gubernandi, & cum Francis illis pugnandi, & eos debellandi & dictos Subditos nostros in ea Invasione & Conductione illa regendi,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Viccomiti Lisle* Potestatem & Auctoritatem omnes & singulos Capitaneos Vicecapitaneos Locatenentes Barones Baronettos Dominos Milites Magistros Homines ad Arma Armatos Sagittarios, & alios quoscumque in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta congregandi ducendi regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium nostri Locumtenentis Generalis super Mare pertinent;

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debitæque Executioni demandandi;

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Criminales per eundem *Viccomitem Lisle* tam Vitæ quàm Membrorum Mutilatione ac de Morte Hominis audiendi & terminandi,

Cæteraque faciendi & perimplendi quæ pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ juxta sanam Discretionem suam fuerit faciendum:

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque, in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quod eidem *Viccomiti Lisle* nostro Locumtenenti Generali super Mare, in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxiliantes & obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armatæ infra Comitatum & Villam Bononiæ.

A.D. 1546.
Ibid.

REX Prædilecto & Fideli suo *Willielmo Domino Grey de Wilton*. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de vestra Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos nostrum *Principalem Capitaneum & Senescallum, Ducemque Primarium & Gubernatorem* totius Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ infra Comitatum & Villam nostram *Bolonia & de Bolonys in Partibus Franciæ*,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatum & Villam prædictos ad Guerram habiles convocandi & congregandi,

Ac eos arraiandi & triandi,

Ipsosq; juxta eorum gradus & facultates benè & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes

eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam discretionem vestram de tempore in tempus capiendi & supervidendi,

Necnon Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Armatos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac Homines armatos & Sagittarios, quàm alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, in Resistentiâ & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium, quotiens opus fuerit, ducendi & duci faciendi,

Necnon Terram Franciæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est arraiatis de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, invadendi intrandi conducendi & gubernandi, ac cum Francis illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendi;

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis, quæ ad

A. D. 1546. ad Officium nostri Principalis Capitanei & Senescalli Ducisque Primarii & Gubernatoris tangunt,
37 Hen. 8.

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta profano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatae praedictae, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam praedictam delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Criminales, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vitae quam Membrorum mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Armata & Exercitu praedicta existentium & futurorum audiendi & terminandi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi quae, pro bono Regimine exercitus &

Armatae praedictae, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerint facienda;
A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Praemissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Nobilibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Equitibus Peditibus Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque in Exercitu & Armata nostra praedicta, retentis & retinendis, Tenore Praesentium, firmiter in Mandatis quod vobis, in Executione Praemissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint & auxiliantes & obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium nono Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Scriptis Religiorum.

A. D. 1546. Omnibus &c. Rogerus Dalyson Clericus Sacrae Theologiae Professor Decanus Collegii sive Ecclesiae Collegiatae Sanctae & individuae Trinitatis de Thornton in Comitatu Lincolniae & ejusdem Loci Capitulum, Salutem.
An. 38. H. 8.
Clasf. 38.
H. 8. n. 43.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse Excellentissimo Principi & Domino nostro Henrico Octavo, Dei gratia, Angliae Franciae &c. totam Rectorem nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Carleton in Moreland, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis in dicto Comitatu Lincolniae,

Necnon Advocationem Donationem liberam Dispositionem & Jus Patronatus Vicariae Ecclesiae Parochialis de Carleton in Moreland in eodem Comitatu Lincolniae.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic praesenti Cartae nostrae Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari septimo Die Maii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo,

Omnibus &c. Henricus Reade Clericus Magister Hospitalis sive Domus Elimozinariae Sanctae Trinitatis in Arundell in Comitatu Suffexiae, & ejusdem

Hospitalis sive Domus Elimozinariae A. D. 1546.
Confratres, Salutem.
Sciatis &c.

In quorum Testimonium Nos praefati Magister & Confratres huic praesenti Scripto nostro Nomina nostra Manibus propriis subscripsimus, Sigillum nostrum commune Domus praedictae apposuimus.

Dat. apud Arundel praedictam undecimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno praedicti Inviictissimi Principis & Domini nostri Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno supradictis, praefati Henricus Reade & Confratres sui, venerunt coram Domino Rege apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Scriptam praedictam, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma praedicta.

Omnibus &c. Johannes Reailman Magister sive Custos Collegii sive aulae Regiae infra Villam & Universitatem Cantebri. vulgariter nuncupato the Kinges Hall in Cambridge & ejusdem Collegii sive Aulae Scholares, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In

A. D. 1546. In cuius rei Testimonium Nos præfati Magister & Scholares huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

38 Hen. 8.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris* & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Supremi Capituli tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod xvii. Die Decembris, Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Scholares, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. *Johannes Sturmyn* Sacre Theologie Baccalarius Magister Aulæ sive Collegii beate Mariæ vulgariter nuncupati *Gonwell Hall* infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ, & ejusdem Collegii sive Aulæ Socii Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. confirmare Illustrissimo Inviçtissimo Principi Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratiâ, &c. totum illud Hospitium nostrum sive Domum nostram vocatam *Phyfyke* alias *Phyfyk Hostel* infra dictam Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium Nos præfati Magister & Socii huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Supremi Capituli, tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, decimo septimo Die Decembris Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Socii, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. *Franciscus Mallet* Sacre Theologie Professor Magister Domus sive Collegii Sancti Michaelis Cantabrigiæ, vulgariter nuncupati *Mychaell House* in Cambridge, & ejusdem Domus sive Collegii Socii, Salutem &c.

Noveritis Nos &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto nostro, Nos præfati Magister & Socii Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

A. D. 1546.

38 Hen. 8.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis, Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Supremi Capituli, tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, decimo septimo Die Decembris Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Socii venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Magister & Collegium beate Mariæ Virginis & omnium Sanctorum de *Fodryngghaye* alias dicta *Fotheringghaye* in Comitatu Northamptoniæ, Salutem.

Sciatis Nos &c. confirmasse excellentissimo Principi & Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo* &c. Advocationes Donationes liberas Dispositiones & Jura Patronatum Vicariorum Ecclesiarum de *Newent Pawnley* & *Dymnock* in Comitatu Gloucestriæ.

In cuius rei Testimonium præsentibus Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo quarto Die Januarii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno supradictis, præfati Magister & Collegium venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. *Thomas*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus* totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. confirmasse Excellentissimo & Inviçtissimo Principi & Domino nostro Domino *Henrico*, Dei gratiâ, &c. Advocationes Donationes liberas Dispositiones & Jura Patronatum Rectoriarum & Ecclesiarum de *Kyngesnoth* & *Lymmyng* alias dictâ *Lymmege* in Comitatu Kantie &c.

In

A. D. 1546. In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum
38 Hen. 8. nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
ni fecimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
simo quinto Die Mensis Novembris,
Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo
quadagesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Anno &
Die prædictis, præfatus Thomas Archie-
piscopus venit coram dicto Domino Rege
in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & reco-
gnovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia &
singula in eodem contenta in forma præ-
dicta.

Omnibus &c. Decanus & Capitulum
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornia in Co-
mitatu Wigornia, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse excellentissi-
mo & invictissimo Principi &c. omnes
illas Rectorias nostras & Ecclesias no-
stras de Grymley & Hallowe, ac Ad-
vocationes Donationes &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum
commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari ulti-
mo Die Octobris, Anno Regni dicti
Domini Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tri-
cesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & An-
no supradictis, præfati Decanus & Capi-
tulum venerunt coram dicto Domino Re-

ge in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & Re- A. D. 1546.
cognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia 38 Hen. 8.
& singula in eodem contenta in forma
prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Johannes, Permissione
Divina, Cestriensis Episcopus, Salutem.

Sciatis me &c. una cum Assensu &
Consensu Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Cestria, dedisse &c. excel-
lentissimo Principi & Domino nostro
&c. Advocationes Donationes liberas
Dispositiones, & Jura Patronatum
Ecclesiarum de Weston. & Aston in di-
cto Comitatu Derbia.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
posui.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Septembris,
Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc
Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo.

Et Nos Decanus & Capitulum Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis prædictæ, Scriptum
prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eo-
dem expressa & specificata, quantum
in Nobis est, ratificamus approbamus
& confirmamus per Præsentis.

In cujus rei Testimonium præsentis
Sigillum nostrum commune appo-
suimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari septi-
mo Die Octobris, Anno tricesimo octa-
vo Regni Domini Regis supradicti

Traclatus Compensis super Redditione Bolonia post Octo Annos.

A. D. 1546. NOS Claudius Dominus Dennebaul,
Bibl. Cotton. Calig. E. 4. fol. 130. & 180.
Baro de la Hannaday de Reti
& du Honneti, Eques Auratus
Ordinis Divi Michaelis Archangeli,
Marescallus & Admirallus Francia,
Locumtenens Generalis Potentissimi &
Invictissimi Principis Francisci Primæ ejus
Nominis Francorum Regis Christianissimi
in omnibus Exercitibus illius, sub, &
in Absentia Potentissimi & Illustrissi-
mi Principis Domini Delphini dicti Chri-
stianissimi Regis Filii, Petrus Remon E-
ques Corfelandi Dominus, ejusdem Chri-
stianissimi Regis in Privato ejus Conci-
lio Consiliarius, & Senatûs Rothoma-
gensis Primarius Præses, Gulielmus
Bochetell Sacratissimi ejusdem Regis
Christianissimi Consiliarius & Statûs
Regni a Secretis, ac etiam dicti Ordinis
Michaelis Grapharius Commissarii

Oratores & Procuratores ejusdem Chri-
stianissimi Regis Francorum, cum Illu-
strissimo & Excellentissimo Viro Domi-
no Johanne Vicecomite Lisle Barone de
Malpas & Sommerey, præclari Ordinis
Garterii Equite aurato, Domino Basset
& Tyass. Magno Angliæ Admirallo, &
Magnifico Viris, Gulielmo Paget Equite
Aurato, & Serenissimi & Invictissimi
Principis Henrici Octavi ejus Nominis An-
glia Regis Francia & Hibernia Su-
premi Capitis Secretario, & Nicholao
Wotton Legum Doctore, Ecclesiarum
Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & E-
boracensis Decano, Consiliariis dicti Se-
renissimi & Invictissimi Principis Hen-
rici in Concilio suo Privato, Commissa-
riis Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus Procu-
ratoribus & Nunciis specialibus dicti
Serenissimi Principis, convenientes de
B b sedandis

A. D. 1546.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

sedandis Belli Tumultibus & Pace concilianda tractaturi;

Notum facimus universis quod cum Dei Benignitas Calamitatum Miserta quas Bella intulerunt, Pacis & Concordiæ studia, præsentis rerum Conditioni nimium necessaria, in Animis & Voluntatibus Serenissimorum Dominorum nostrorum, pro sua summa Clementia & Bonitate excitaverit, effectum porro est, ut eas demum Conventiones & Pacta ex eorum Mandatis, quorum Tenor inferius inferitur, consentiremus, quæ & conciliandæ & confirmandæ Quietis accomoda forent, & ad conservandam in Principum Majestatem mutuam Comitatem æqua bona; *sunt autem ejusmodi quæ sequuntur.*

INPRIMIS, conventum concordatum atque conclusum est, quod omnes Injuriam Molestationes Gravamina Offensæ & Dampna quæcumque, tempore novissimi Belli incepti & publicati, per dictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Principes *Francorum & Angliæ Regis*, aut eorum Subditos Terræ Marive, Portibus Maris vel Aquis dulcibus, ubicumque locorum commissa facta sive perpetrata remittantur aboleantur & prorsus deleantur, ac per Præsentem remittantur abolentur & prorsus delentur, ita quod neuter dictorum Principum, eorumve Subditus quicumque, quicquam Vultu Verbo Facto aut Nutu eorum alteri impropere aut impingat, sed quod de cætero inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Principes eorumque Hæredes & Successores, Vassallos Incolas & Habitatores ac Subditos quoscumque præsentem & futuros, tam Ecclesiasticos quam Seculares, cujuscumque Dignitatis Status Gradus aut Conditionis existant, seu quacumque Dignitate Statu sive Gradu præfulgeant, eorumque Regna Terras & Dominia Civitates Castra Villas Territoria Oppida & Loca quæcumque, modo per eorum aliquem tenta possessa & occupata, sit bona sincera vera integra & perfecta fidelis & firma Amicitia Unio Intelligentia Ligua Confederatio & Pax per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces Portus Maris ac ubique Locorum inconcussæ & inviolabiliter observanda, & futuris temporibus perpetuo duratura.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum, eorumve Hæredum & Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida vel Loca quæ-

cumque, per eorum alterum in præsentiarum possessa, hostiliter invadet aut expugnabit, aut suis Subditis aut Stipendiariis sic invadi aut expugnari permittet, sed bonâ fide, absque omni fraude & dolo, realiter expressè & cum effectu prohibebit & impediet, nec aliquis prædictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum alicui alteri cujuscumque Status Gradus aut Conditionis existant, seu quocumque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectatur, aut quacumque Dignitate sive Spirituali sive Temporalis præfulgeat, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida & Loca quæcumque, per alterum dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum modo (ut prædicitur) possessa, invadenti aut expugnanti, invadere aut expugnare conanti, Auxilium Favorem Subsidium Naves Pecunias Gentes Armorum Victualia aut aliam Assistentiam quancumque publicè aut occultè directè vel indirectè, dabit aut præstabit, nec a Subditis suis dari aut præstari consentiet aut permittet commovebitve, sed realiter & expressè renitetur prohibebit & effectualiter impediet.

ITEM, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quod omnes & singuli utriusque dictorum Principum eorum Hæredum & Successorum suorum, aut eorum alterius Vassalli & Subditi, sive sint Principes Archiepiscopi Episcopi Duces Marchiones Comites Barones sive Mercatores, aut cujuscumque Status Conditionisve existant, durante Pace antedictâ ubivis locorum, sese mutuis Officiis prosequantur, & honestâ Affectione pertractent, possintque liberè tutè & securè, absque alicujus Offensa aut Salvo Conductu sive Licentia, ubique per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces navigare hincinde ad Portus Dominia & Districtus quoscumque utriusque dictorum Principum suorum Hæredum & Successorum, citra & ultra Mare accedere, dum tamen Numerum Armatorum centum simul non excedant, in eis quamdiu voluerint morari mercari, Merces & Mercimonia & Jocalia quæcumque, si Statuta Regnorum & Municipalia non obstant, emere & vendere, ac ut eis placuerit illinc ad Partes proprias vel alibi liberè quietè quoties duxerint ab eisdem abire, cum suis aut conductis aut commodatis Navigiis Plaustris Vehiculis Equis Armaturis Mercimoniis Sarcinulis Bonis & Rebus suis quibuscumque, absque ullo Impedimento Offensa Arrestatione ob causam Mercis Contramercis Repetalarum,

aut

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546. aut alia Distinctione quacunque, tamen
 37 Hen. 8. Terra quam in Mari & Aquis dulcibus,
 quemodum & in ipsis Locis in quibus
 per antiquos Pacis Tractatus Ligas
 & Confoederationes eis facere licebat.

ITEM, quod omnia Munera sive Onera ab aliquo dictorum Principum in eorum Patriarum sive Dominiorum Partibus, juxta priorum Fœderum Conditiones antehac usitata, citra aut infra 50 Annos ante datam Præsentium imposita, Mercatoribus aut Subditis alterius Principis ejusve Hæredum & Successorum nociva vel onerosa, durante hac Pace penitus sint extincta, & quod talia & consimilia (hac Amicitia durante) amodò non imponantur; salvis tamen semper quoad alia omnibus Regionum Urbium & Locorum Statutis & Consuetudinibus, quibus nihil quoad eorum Jura per Præmissa derogatum censeatur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter prædictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum, aliquem Vassallum aut Subditum alterius, cujuscumque Status Gradus Dignitatis aut Conditionis existat, offendentem, post Conclusionem istius Fœderis, vel alium quemcumque; perantea pro Proditorum condemnatum sive reputatum in Crimine *Lese Majestatis*, in Protectionem sive Defensionem quovismodo suscipiet vel acceptabit, vel ab alio quocumque; suscipi aut acceptari consentiet aut procurabit, inconsulto & non consentiente Domino, cujus est Vassallus aut Subditus, nec alicui tali vel aliquibus talibus Auxilium Assistentiam vel Favorem directè vel indirectè dabit aut præstabit, dari aut præstari faciet aut procurabit.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, dictis Amicitias durantibus, neuter dictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum, quovismodo in Regnis suis aut alicubi locorum favorisabit intertenebit receptabit aut retinebit, nec a Subditis vel Stipendiariis suis eorum alter receptari favorisari intertineri aut retineri permittet, aliquos Rebelles sive Proditores de Crimine *Lese Majestatis* suspectos, aut Transfugas, ex Subditis alterius dictorum Principum, nec hujusmodi Rebellibus sive Proditoribus aut Transfugis ex Subditis alterius dictorum Principum, Rebeli sive Proditori aut Transfugæ post Conclusionem præsentis Fœderis offendenti, vel qui ante pro Proditorum condemnatus vel publicè reputatus fuit, qui in aliquem locum Obedientiæ alterius prædictorum Illustrissimorum

A. D. 1546. & Potentissimorum Principum declina-
 37 Hen. 8. verit, quovismodo dabit Auxilium Consilium Favorem aut Assistentiam, sed eum aut eos, intra 20 Dies postquam per Literas alteras Principis cujus Rebelles aut Rebellis, Subditi aut Subditus extiterint aut extiterit, quibus literis certificatoriis super hoc omninò stabiter, alter eorum qui requisitus fuerit, Literarum hujusmodi Requisitionis Latori, aut alii ad hoc in hujusmodi Literis nominato sive deputato, tradet & restituet & liberabit, tradive restitui & liberari faciet.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum atque conclusum est, quod ex neutrius Principum prædictorum Cancellaria aut alia Curia imposterum concedantur aliquæ Literæ Reprefalarum Marcæ & Contra marcæ, nisi super & contra Principales Delinquentes, aut eorum Bona, eorumve Factores, & hoc in casu manifestæ Denegationis Justitiæ tantum, de qua per Literas Summationis aut Requisitionis, & prout de jure requiritur sufficienter constabit.

ITEM, quod si, durante Pace & Amicitias præsentibus, aliquid contra Vires & Effectus earundem, per Terram Mare aut Aquas dulces, per aliquem Subditum, aut Vassallum, aut Alligatum in hiis Amicitias comprehensum alterius dictorum Principum, fuerit attemptatum actum & gestum, nihilominus tamen hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis Viribus permanebit, & pro ipsis attemptatis solummodò puniantur ipsi attemptatores & damnificantes, & non alii.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod prædictus Christianissimus Rex Hæredes & Successores sui solvent seu solvi facient, prædicto Serenissimo Regi Angliæ Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, plene & integrè omnes Pensiones annuas, tam prædicto Serenissimo Angliæ Regi durante Vita suâ quam etiam Hæredibus & Successoribus suis ejusdem Angliæ Regibus imperpetuum debitas, juxta formam & modum pro Solutione dictarum Pensionum in Tractatibus desuper confectis comprehensos; viz. serenissimo Angliæ Regi durante Vita suâ (quam Deus longævam esse concedat) tam Pensionis nomine ex Tractatu concluso apud Moore 30. Die Mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1525. viz. Summa Nonaginta quatuor Millium Coronatorum Auri de Sole Æstimationis Puritatis & Valoris in dicto Tractatu expressis, & Triginta duorum Solidorum Turonensium quam etiam ex Salis nomine ex Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis de data ultima die Aprilis Anno Domini 1527 debiti, & postea pactis specialibus in certam Pecuniæ Æsti-

A.D. 1546. Æstimationem deductam; viz. summa
 37 Hen. 8. *decem Millium Coronarum Auri Solis* bo-

ni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris, annuatim solvendum, ut in Pactis desuper confectis plenius continetur: quarum quidem Summarum pro Pensione & Sale sic æstimato, prima Solutio incipiet & fiet *primo die Novembris* proximo futuro post datam Præsentium, deinde verbò proxima Solutio, *primo Die Maii* tunc proximo sequenti, & sic de Die in Diem, & de Anno in Annum, durante Vitâ naturali dicti Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis*, & statim a Morte ejusdem (quam feram optamus) Hæredibus & Successoribus ejusdem Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis*, illam Summam annui Pensionis imperpetuum, ad illos Dies Loca & Terminos qui in dicto Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis similiter continentur, ac juxta formam & modum Traditionis in eodem Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis contentum, quatenus prædicti Salis Commutatio in nummariam Solutionem non reperitur esse perpetuam, quod si perpetua reperitur, tunc Summam *Decem Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Ponderis Puritatis Valoris prædictis imperpetuum solvent seu solvi facient, tradent & deliberabunt, seu tradi & deliberari facient prædictus *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui.

ITEM; Convenit concordatum & conclusum est, quod *Rex Christianissimus* Hæredes & Successores sui solvent vel solvi facient, in Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, aut infra 15. Dies post proximè sequentes, quod quidem Festum erit in Anno Domini 1524. illis loco & formâ qui in posterum convenire de dictorum Principum Consilio & Consensu videbuntur, prædicto serenissimo *Angliæ Regi* ejusve Hæredibus & Successoribus *Angl. Regibus* eorumve Deputatis, tam nomine Reliquiorum sive Arreragiorum ex causa Pensionum & aliarum Pecuniarum Summarum antehac debitarum & non solutarum, quam Exensarum & Fortificationum in Oppido & Comitatu *Bolonia*, per dictum Serenissimum *Angliæ Regem* ab inchoato novissimo Bello occupato, per dictum Serenissimum *Angl. Regem* constructarum, aut infra dictum Annum 1554. construendarum, Summam duorum Millionum *Coronarum Auri de Sole* boni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris; id est, talium Coronarum Auri de Sole quales descripti sunt in Tractatu facto apud *Moore* 36. die Augusti 1525. & ejusdem Valoris in quotunc erant, quâ quidem Summa duorum millionum *Coronarum Auri de Sole* (ut supradictum est) persolutâ, li-

berabitur *Rex Christianissimus*, tam a A.D. 1546.
 Reliquiis sive Arreragiis dictarum Pen-
 37 Hen. 8. sionum & aliarum Pecuniarum Summarum

antehac, & usq; ad primum diem Mensis Maii ultimo præteriti incurсарum & debitarum (illis tamen Pecuniarum Summis exceptis de quibus in proximo sequenti Articulo mentio fiet) quam etiam a dictis impensis dictarum Fortificationum Reparationum & Operum constructorum & construendorum, infra dictum Annum quinquagesimum quartum, atq; etiam ab omnibus impensis Belli quos prædictus serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* præterit aut præterendere possit occasione dicti novissimi Belli.

ITEM, quia, occasione & virtute quarundam Literarum *Christianissimi Regis* ex data *xxix. Die Januarii* 1529. Serenissimus *Angliæ Rex*, Summam quingentorum Millium & duodecim Millium duo & viginti Scutorum *Auri Solis* duo & viginti Solidorum sex Denariorum boni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris, sibi ab eodem *Christianissimo Rege* deberi contendit, conventum concordatum atq; conclusum est quod ea causa (salvis interea utriq; Principi suis Exceptionibus Juribus Allegationibus & Probationibus, quales & qualia ante hunc Tractatum proponere potuissent) per binos Commissarios a dictis Principibus infra tres Menses proximos ad hoc deputandos discutietur & finietur; quam summam Pecuniæ, quatenus ea dictorum binorum Commissariorum aut aliorum, juxta Tenorem hujus Articuli eligendorum, Judicio debito reperietur, solvet *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui eodem Die Loco Anno & Formâ quibus dictos duos *Milliones* sese soluturum ut antea est comprehensum obligabit, non obstantibus quibuscumque in proximo præcedente Articulo contentis, quod si isti hinc inde deputati nihil definierint, ad Judicium porro Quatuor Jurisconsultorum neutri Principi Subditorum, sed hinc inde extra suas Ditiones a dictis Principibus eligendorum, ea res deferetur, quorum quod tres pronuncia verint ab utroque Principe ratum habeatur & gratum, ac illorum Sententiæ omnino stare teneantur dicti Principes & Successores sui.

ITEM, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quod *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui sinent & permittent prædictum serenissimum *Angliæ Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos tenere habere possidere & pacifice gaudere, *Oppido sive Villa Bolonia*, necnon omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Muni-

A. D. 1546. Munitionibus Terris Locis Dominio & Territoriis, Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus, cum omnibus Utilitatibus & Fructibus eorumdem infra illos fines existentibus, qui statim describuntur; viz. Portus *Bolonia* cum Littore sive Ripa ulteriori quatenus *Hibernus* Fluctus maximus excurrit se in Latum, porrigens in Longum autem usque ad Pontem vulgo vocatum *Pont Debrigue* ejus loci, & toto illo Tratu terminum constituat & limitem; a dicto vero Ponte Flumen ipsum quod Pontem superfluit, quod quidem interim utriusque dictorum Principum commune erit, nec ab eis aut eorum altero a solito cursu deflecti poterit, usque ad Caput & Fontem ejusdem Fluminis, pro limite & termino, & habeatur ut sic, ita ut hoc Tractatu & Conventione, tam Portum *Bolonensem*; qui Portus ita describitur, ut ex presenti Tractatu contineat totum Spacium a Mari ad dictum Pontem vocatum *Pont de Brique*, & a eiteriore Littore seu Ripa ad ulterius Littus seu Ripam quatenus *Hibernus* Fluctus maximus in Latum excurrit usque ad Pontem predictum, quin etiam Oppidum ipsum seu Villam *Bolonia* cum omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Munitionibus Terris Locis Dominiis Territoriis Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus dicti Comitatus *Bolonia*, cum omnibus Fructibus Emolumentis & Utilitatibus eorumdem citra dictum Flumen & Portum, una cum ipso Portu *Bolonensi* ac omnibus Utilitatibus Juribus Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Proficuis dicti Portus, dictus *Christianissimus* Rex Hæredes & Successores sui sinent & promittent dictum *Serenissimum Angliæ Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos tenere habere possidere & eisdem gaudere in quiete pace & libertate, ut neque *Christianissimus* Rex Hæredes & Successores sui directe aut indirecte, quovis prætextu aut colore, *Serenissimum Angliæ Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos in Possessione eorumdem Machinatione aliquâ interturbent molestant aut inquietent, donec & quousque Summam predictam duorum Millionum *Auri*, una cum illa alia Summa Pecuniarum ex Literis obligatoriis (de qua in undecimo Articulo superius est cautum) quatenus debita reperiatur, tempore loco modo & formâ superius expressis persolverint & satisfecerint.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, uno atque eodem tempore quo dictorum duorum Millionum *Coronarum Auri* de Sole summa, una cum summa in dictis Literis obligatoriis declarata, si qua debita reperiatur solvetur

dictus *Serenissimus Rex Angliæ* Hæredes & Successores sui, illis modo & forma qui pro securitate utriusque Principis convenire de utriusque etiam Principis Consilio & Consensu videbuntur, dictum Oppidum Villam & Portum *Bolonia*, necnon universam & integram Partem *Bolonensem*, cum omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Terris Dominiis Territoriis Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus quibuscumque in dicto Comitatu *Bolonia*, a novissimo Bello per dictum *Serenissimum Angliæ Regem* capto aut occupato, captis aut occupatis, constructis sive construendis, bono modo conditione ac fide, *Serenissimus Angliæ Rex* Hæredes & Successores, eidem *Christianissimo Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, reddent & restituent, ita; videlicet, ut nec in tempus Restitutionis hujusmodi quicquam data opera fiat quo præsens Fortificationum Status immutatur, nec *Serenissimus Angliæ Rex* Hæredes vel Successores sui quicquid Tormentorum, aut in universis eorum quæ a Solo separata erunt, quæque Ruta Cæsa sive Mobilia dicantur in locis hujusmodi restituendis, ex præsentis Conventionis vi relinquare tenetur:

ITEM, Conventum concordatum atque conclusum est quodd, a die datæ hujus Tractatus usque ad dictum Festum San & Michaelis Archangeli quod erit Anno Domini 1554. non licebit alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Comitatu *Bolonia* aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare; bene tamen licebit unicuique eorum Munitiones sive Fortificationes quæ jam per ipsum inchoatæ sunt perficere & absolvere.

Comprehendatur etiam pro Parte *Serenissimi Angliæ Regis Carolus Romanorum Imperator &c.* in hoc Tractatu, secundum vim perpetuæ Confederationis quam illi eorum Regna Patriæ & Subditi invicem habent:

Comprehendatur etiam ex parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis* dictus Potentissimus Princeps *Carolus Quintus Imperator* in hoc Tractatu Pacis pro Confederatione illius perpetua.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum atque conclusum est quodd, sine præjudicio Tractatum quod alteruter Princeps habere prætendit, *Scoti* in hoc Tractatu comprehendantur; contra quos *Scotos Serenissimus Angliæ Rex* Bellum gerere aut movere non poterit, nisi novâ occasione data; quo casu novæ occasionis datæ, præsens *Scotorum* Comprehensio eam interpretationem accipiat quæ in Tractatu de data quinto

C c

die

A. D. 1546. *die Aprilis* Anno 1546 continetur; hoc tantum immutato, quod quamvis ex illo Tractatu Pacis dicto Anno confecto, 15 tantum Dies præscripti fuerint dicto Regi Christianissimo aut ejus Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Ambasiatoribus ad illam *Scotis* significandam Comprehensionem, hanc tamen propter locorum distantiam infra triginta Dies proximò futuros inclusive, ipso Christianissimo Regi aut ejus Deputatis ac Nunciis licebit satis significare.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præsens Tractatus, a dictis Illustrissimis & Potentissimis Principibus, infra *Quadrageinta Dies* post datam hujus Tractatus, ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes Magis eorum Sigillis muniendas, & per eosdem manibus propriis subscribendas, redigetur, ipsasque Literas confirmatorias subscri-

ptas (ut præfertur) & sigillatas, uterque Princeps alterius Principum Oratori Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Authoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu, ac alter requisitus, in præsentia ejusdem sive eorumdem, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimpleturum, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, jurabit, & sic uterque (ut præfertur) jurabunt.

Acta fuerunt hæc sub *Tentoriis* in Agro prope Villam vocatam *Campeusem* in Continibus *Ardree & Gussanum*, die septimo Mensis Junii Milleimo quingentesimo quadagesimo sexto.

Sic signatum,
DANNEBAULT.
REMONT.
BOCHETELL.

Juramentum Francorum Regis pro observatione Tractatus Pacis perpetuæ & Amicitie.

A. D. 1546. *Ex Autogr.* NOS Franciscus, Dei Gratia, Francorum Rex Christianissimus, promittimus sub Honore nostro ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod benè & fideliter observabimus & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulos Tractatus Pacis de data 7. die Mensis Junii ultimò præteriti, inter nostros & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis

Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terris Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli Prætritis Consanguinei Amici & Concederati nostri perpetui, Oratores firmati & conclusi; necnon illa omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus. nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua ullo unquam tempore contraveniemus:

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

FRANCOYS.

Instrumentum super Juramento præstito per Francorum Regem de observatione Tractatus Pacis perpetuæ & Amicitie de Data septimo Junii 1546.

A. D. 1546. *Ex Autogr.* Anno Domini Milleimo quingentesimo quadagesimo sexto, Die prima Mensis Augusti,

Præsentibus nobis Gilberto Barard in Privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis & Domini nostri Francisci ejus Nominis Primi Francorum Regis Christianissimi Consiliario, & Guillelmo Bochetel Ordinis Domini Michaelis Grassario, Consiliariis & Secretariis Regii Statûs,

Supradictus Christianissimus Rex,

In præsentia Clarissimorum & Reverendissimorum Dominorum, Johannis Vicecomitis Lisle Baronis a Malpas & Somerrei Ordinis Garterii Equitis Aurati Do-

mini a Basset & Tyasse, Magni Angliæ Admiraldi, Cuthberti Dunelmensis Episcopi, Nicolai Wotton Legum Doctoris Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decani, in Privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli Consiliariorum, ad hoc specialiter per dictum Illustrissimum Angliæ Regem deputatorum,

Præstitit Sacramentum, quod ex Tractatu Pacis de data septimo Die Mensis Junii ultimò præteriti concluso præstare tenebatur;

Cujus

A.D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Cujus Tenor sequitur;

Nos Franciscus &c

Cui quidem Præstationi Sacramenti interfuerunt ex parte dicti Christianissimi Regis,

Illustrissimus Princeps Henricus dicti Christianissimi Regis Primogenitus Delphinus Viennensis,

Dux Britania,

Et Reverendissimi Cardinales,

De Lothoringia,

De Ferraria,

De Bellaio,

De Castellione,

Et a Mendon,

Johannes de Burbonio Comes Dangien,
Carolus de Burbonio Dux Montispenferii,

Claudius de Lothoringia, Dux Guisii,
Dux Neuernensis,

Dominus de Nova Villa Francia Can- A.D. 1546.
cellarius,

Dominus & Hennebaule Admiraldus 38 Hen. 8.
Francia,

Comites,

& Annalle,

Et de Laval,

Episcopus Sueffionensis,

Et Primus Præses Normania, & plures alii Episcopi Comites & Barones; & ex Parte dicti Illustrissimi Anglia Regis Henricus Comes Rutlandia, Edwardus Baro de Clington; & plures alii Nobiles.

In cujus rei Testimonium Nos rogati a supradictis Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Commissariis dicti Illustrissimi Anglia Regis Publicum hoc Instrumentum confecimus, & Manibus nostris propriis ut solitum est subsignavimus Anno & Die supradictis.

BAYARD.

BOCHETEL.

De Seisina irrotulata Collegii Sancti Edmundi.

A.D. 1546.
Clas. 38.
H. 8. p. 2.
B. 45.

BY the vertue of the Kinges Majesties Writt of Commission here within enclosed, to us Robert Griffeth Mayre of the City of New Sarum in the County of Wilts, William Webb, Thomas Chaffyn, and Henry Coldstone directed,

We the said Robert Griffeth Mayre, Thomas Chaffyn, and Henry Coldstone, taking upon us the same Commission,

Have, upon the sixteenth and seventeenth Dayes of this present Monethe of June, entered in his Hignes Name into the Colledge called Saynte Edmunds in the said City of New Sarum in the said Countie of Wiltes.

And also into the Free Chappells of Whelpeley and Saynt James in the Paroch of White Paroch, with th'appurtenances in the said County of Wiltes.

And unto all and singuler the Mannours Mansions Meases Personages appropriat Tythes Pensions Proffytts Lands Tenements Meadows Leafues Pastures Woods Possessions Rents Servyces, and other Hereditaments whatsoever they be within the said City of New Sarum or elswheare within the Realm of England, to the same Colledge and Free Chappells, and to every and any of theym in any wyse apperteyning, belongyng unyted or annexed, and into any Part and Parcell thereof for and in the Name of all the said

Colledge Free Chappells Mannours A.D. 1546.
Personages appropriat Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments whatsoever they be to the same Colledge and Free Chappells, and to every and any of theym belonging apperteynyng united or annexed,

And have seased and taken the same Colledge Free Chappells Mannours Lands Tenements and other the Premysies with the Appurtenances and every Part Parcell and Membre of the same Colledge and Free Chappells and other the Premysies and every of them, into the Hands Possession and Season of the King's Majestie,

To have and to holde to his Highnes his Heyrs and Successours for ever, according to the Statute in the High Court of Parliament holden at Westminster the xxiii. Day of Novembre, in the xxxvii. Yere of his Graces Reign, in that behalf made and provided, and according to the tenure form and effect of his Majesties Commission to us addressed.

In witnes wherof we the said Robert Gryffyth Mayre, Thomas Chaffyn, and Henry Coldstone have hereunto put our several Seales the xx. Day of the said Moneth of June, in the xxxviii. Yere of his Highnes Reigne.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

De Præsentatione in Marchiis Caleſiæ.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 5. m. 18.

Willielmus Kildale Clericus habet Literas Regis Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam de Sandgate in Merchiis Caleſii, per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, in Manibus & Dispositione ipsius Domini Regis existentem, & ad Donationem sive Præsentationem ipsius

Domini Regis pleno jure spectantem; Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendissimo in Christo Patri T. Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium septimo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pardonatio specialis.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 5.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes Literas nostras pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus dilecto & fidei Serviенти nostro Antonio Denny: Militi uni Generosorum Privatæ Cameræ nostræ, alias dicto Antonio Denny Militi, seu quocumque Nomine idem Antonius censeatur, quascumque Proditiones concernentes sive tangentes Contrefacturum Factionem Impressionem & Scriptionem Signi nostri Manualis, vocatam *our Signe Manuel*, per Ipsum quoquo tempore facti habiti sive perpetrati, a vicesimo Die Septembris ultimo præterito, ante Diem Datæ Præsentium, usque Diem Datæ harum Literarum liberæ Pardonationis nostræ,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Consilia Concelamenta Locutiones Verborum prolationem & prolationes per ipsum Antonium facta sive habita, concernentia sive tangentia dictam Contrefacturam Factionem Impressionem sive Scriptionem dicti Signi nostri Manualis, licet idem Antonius de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus impetitus reſtatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus sive atinctus existit vel non existit, aut indictari appellari impetiri reſtari adjudicari utlagari condemnari convinci

sive attingi contigerit in futurum,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato Antonio Denny omnia & singula Judicia Pœnas corporales, Pœnas Mortis, Executiones Imprisonamenta & Condemnationes quæcumque; versus aut super præfatum Antonium pro Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum reddita sive adjudicata, aut reddenda habenda fienda vel exequenda,

Damus etiam eidem Antonio Hæredibus & assignatis suis, omnia & omnimoda Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa Bona Catalla sua infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, & alia quæcumque Nobis forisfacta sive forisfacienda pro aliquo Præmissorum, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes,

Volumus præterea, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato Antonio quodd habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaerio nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Hampton Court tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Licentia ad Signandum Billas sive Warranta.

A. D. 1546.
Ibid.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, ob grandia Studia Labores & continua Exercitia nostra quæ indies habemus in & circa De-

fensionem hujus Regni nostri Angliæ & Subditorum nostrorum ac publicam Utilitatem & Commodum ejusdem Warranta Billas Donationes Concessiones Dimissiones Pardonationes Literas missivas

A. D. 1546. *38 Hen. 8.* sivas Commissiones & alia Scripta & Minuta, sine Corporis nostri gravedine & periculo, Manu nostrâ propriâ, prout Mos est, signare nequimus, nec eadem Signo nostro manuali superscribere, sine intermissione Vigilantis Circumspectionis Defensionis prædictæ, tempus permittet, & Nos Justiciam Mandata & Donationes nostras debite Executioni demandari cupientes,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, assignavimus deputavimus præcipimus & Potestatem & Licentiam dedimus, ac per has Literas nostras Patentes assignamus deputamus præcipimus, & quantum in Nobis est Potestatem Auctoritatem & Licentiam damus & concedimus, dilectis & fidelibus Servientibus nostris *Antonio Denny* Militi, *Johanni Gate* Armigero, & *Willielmo Clerc* Generoso, ad Signandum, Vice & Nomine nostro, de tempore in tempus durante Beneplacito nostro, quæcumque; ac omnia & singula Warranta Billas Donationes Concessionem Dimissiones Pardonationes Literas missivas Commissiones ac omnia alia Scripta & Minuta, quovismodo per Nos sive Nomine nostro fienda, a Die Datæ harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium usque decimum Diem Maii quod erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo septimo modo & formâ sequentibus; videlicet, quod duo eorumdem *Antonii Johannis & Willielmi Clerc* cum uno Stampo, vocato a Drie Stamp, ad nostrum Mandatum signent & impressionem faciant sine Atramento, vice & nomine nostro, dicta Warranta Billas Donationes Concessionem Dimissiones Pardonationes Literas missivas Commissiones, & alia Scripta & Minuta quæcumque, & post dictam Signationem & Impressionem cum di-

cto Stampo prædictus *Willielmus Clerc*, A. D. 1546. *38 Hen. 8.* seu unus dictorum *Antonii Denny* & *Johannis Gate*, dictam Signationem sic factam implere & denegrare cum Atramento valeat & possit, valeant & possint, absque aliqua calumpnia molestatione gravamine seu impetitione dictorum *Antonii Denny* *Johannis Gate* & *Willielmi Clerc*, sive eorum alicujus, Hæredum Executorum seu administratorum suorum sive eorum alicujus, per Nos Hæredes seu Successores nostros fiendis sive habendis; ita tamen quod quilibet dictorum Warrantorum Billarum Donationum Concessionum Dimissionum Pardonationum Literarum missivarum Commissionum & aliorum Scriptorum & Minutorum quorumcumque, in uno Libro vel quibusdam Schedulis ad hoc per Nos ordinandis & deputandis, & Manu nostrâ propriâ semel quolibet Mense signandis & subscribendis, annotetur,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, volumus & concedimus per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, prædictis *Antonio Denny*, *Johanni Gate*, & *Willielmo Clerc*, quod nullus eorumdem *Antonii Johannis & Willielmi* molestetur gravetur occasionetur imprisonetur aut aliquo alio modo damnetur pro Præmissis sive aliquo Præmissorum modo & formâ prædictis fiendis sive habendis; Statuto & Actu nostro concernente contrefacturam Signi nostri manualis, aut aliquo alio Statuto Lege Re sive Materia in contrarium factis habitis sive editis non obstantibus:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Hampton Courte* tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per ipsum Regem.

Absolutionis Schedula.

A. D. 1546. *Bibl. Cotton. Galba B. 10. fol. 330.* NOS *Antonius Fuggeri* & Nepotes Germani Augustenses recognoscimus & harum serie confitemur, ad omne nostrum beneplacitum, rocepisse a Serenissimo & Potentissimo Principe *Henrico Octavo Angliae Franciae & Hiberniae Rege &c.* per Manus & Assignmentes *Stephani Vaughan* Agentis dictæ Regiæ Majestatis hic Antwerpiae, Summam centum quinquaginta duorum millium & centum & triginta Librarum Grossorum Monetæ Flandriæ, Quam sua Regia Majestas, unâ cum Civitate & Communitate Londoniensibus,

per sexdecim earum Rescripta publica, A. D. 1546. *38 Hen. 8.* Nobis debuit & solvere promisit hic *Antwerpia* in Solutionibus Feriæ Senthecostes hujus Oppidi ultimæ præteritæ in Pecunia valutata juxta Statutum *Casarea Majestatis*,

Et quia de dicta Solutione integra sumus contenti & satisfacti, absolvimus quietamus & liberamus, & damus pro absolutis & liberatis, dictam Regiam Majestatem Civitatemque & Communitatem Londonienses, & omnes & quosvis alios in hac re interesse habentes,

D d

Pro-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Promittimusque nullounquam tempore eos nec quemvis eorum desuper molestare aut inquietare, nec molestari aut inquietari facere, per Nos aut aliquem nostrum aut alium nostro Nomine, sub Pœna Refussionis Expensarum Damnorum & interesse presentium & futurorum;

Et ad id obligamus Nosmet & omnia Bona nostra mobilia immobilia presentia & futura.

Teste Signo nostro manuali, unâ cum Sigillo nostro, presentibus suppositis, Die vicesimo quarto Mensis Septembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragelimo sexto, *Antwerpia*; de hiis factæ sunt tres Schedulæ unius tenoris & substantiæ.

ANTHONIUS FUGGERI & Nepotes.

Notarii Publici Testimonium

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

In mei *Anthonii Amalei* Imperialis Notarii publici *Antwerpia* residentis, Testiumque infracriptorum presentia hæc Absolutionis Scedula recognita & subsignata fuit per *Cristoforum Wolf* Executorem & Factorem generalem *Anthonis Fuggeri* & Nepotum hic *Antwerpia*.

Teste Signo meo manuali supposito *Antwerpia*, vicesimo quarto Die Mensis Septembris, Anno millesimo quingentesimo & quadragelimo sexto;

Presentibus ibidem,

Magnifico Domino *Guilielmo Damsel* Generoso Anglo,

Et *Reginaldo Abusdale* Inguilino hujus Oppidi, Testibus ad Præmissa vocatis.

AMALEUS Notarius Imperialis.

Commissio ad Warranta, sub Nomine Regis, expedienda.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 45.

Herry th'Eight, by the Grace of God, King of England Fraunce and Ireland Defendor of the Faith, and in Erthe of the Churche of Englonde and also of Ireland Supreme Hed, To all Men to whom these Presents shall comme, Greting.

WHEREAS, by reasone of oure Warres wyth Fraunce and Scotlande, We had, and shall dayly have diverse occasions to defray diverse Sommes of Money, aswel for th'Entreteinment of our Garrysons ordinary and extraordinary, and the Fortifications of our Townes of *Calais Bolloyn* and *Guifnes* wyth their Marches, and the Marches foranempst Scotland, as at all other Castelles Bullwarkes and Fortifications wythin this oure Realme, and for dyverse and sondry other Purposes which have chanced and do dayly chaunce and occurr for the depithe of our Affaires,

Consideryng that by the delaye of tyme in making of Warrants to our Trefaurers, wyche must nedes ensue if the same shuld tary our own Signing, being otherwyse empeeched wyth the Expedition of the weightye Affayres of our Realme, there might fortune suche an hinderaunce and detriment to our sayd Affayres as could not easely be redoubed afterwards,

We have thought good to gyve, and by these Presents do gyve unto the Lords and others of our Previe Counsaile; that is to say,

To the Archebushop of Caunterburee, The Lorde Wriotesbest, our Chauncelour of Englande,

The Duke of Norffolk,

The Lord Grete Master of the Household,

The Lorde Privie Seale,

The Grete Chamberleyn of Englonde,

Th'Erles of Arundel and Essex,

The Visconte Lysle,

The Busbops of Duresme Wynchestre and Westminster,

The Treasorer and Controller of our Household,

The Master of our Horses,

Our Vicechamberlain,

Our two Principall Secretaries for the tyme being,

Syr Rauffe Sadler Syr Richard Ryshe and Syr John Baker Knyghts,

And Master Doctour Wotton Deane of Canterburie and York,

And to 22, 21, 20, 19, 18, 17, 16, 15, 14, 13, 12, 11, 9, 8, 7, and to 6 of them, full Power and Auctoritie t'adresse and make Warrants from tyme to tyme in our Name, undre our Stampe remayning in the Custodye of our Counsaile, to all our Trefaurers and Receyvors, and other Persons whofoever have or shall have any of our Moneye in his or their Custodies, and to command them and every of them, by the sayd Warrants, to content and paye to every maner Person or Persons all and every suche Somme or Sommes of Money as they shall appoynte by there

A.D. 1546. there said Warrants, for Post, Reward, Conducte, Entreteignement of our Garisons ordinarye or extraordinarye, Fortifications, Provision of Viétualles, Ordinance, and all kinde of Munytyon, and for all and every other thing or things concernyng th'expedytyon of any of our Affayres;

And we are pleased and contented that, aswell suche Warrants as our said Counsaill, or so manye of them as aforesaid, shall under our Stampe, being sealed wyth our Signet, make out or adresse hereafter to any our said *Treasurers Receyvers*, or others whatsoever for the said Payment of any Some or Somes of Money, and likewise to the *Lorde Previe Seale* for the making out, upon the said Warrants under our said Stampe, of other Warrants under our Previe Seale, to the *Treasurer and Chamberlaynes of our Eschequier* for the Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Monye, as also all suche other Warrants or Letters as any of our Counsayll hath directed to any our Treasurers or other Persones hertofore sithens the xxviiith Daie of Septembre last past, in this present Yere of our Reiaigne, for any oure Affaires whatsoever, shall be, to all and every of theym which have payd or shall hereafter pay Money by vertue of the said Warraunts or Letters, a sufficient Warraunt and Discharge against Us our Heires and Successours for ever;

And to th'entent that this our Commission may more plainelie appere un-

toall and every Person to whom in this case it shall appertaigne, We ar pleased that our *Chancellour of England* shall, by Warrant hereof, make to all and every one that will require the same, a Dupliccate under our Great Seal of England of this our Commission, which Dupliccate with the Warrants hereafter to be made under our Stamp and Signet as aforesaid sithens the said xxviiith Daie of Septembre, We woll that all and every our *Auditors*, or their Commissioners and Officers now made or hereafter to be maide, shall accepte and allow for a sufficient Warrant and Discharge, both to all and every of our said Counsaill for the making of any such Warraunte or Letters as aforesaid, and toall and every other Person or Persons whatsoever for Payment of any Somes of Money by Commaundement of the same, as if the said Warraunts or Letters had ben signed with our own Hand :

Provided that this our Warraunt and Commission shall continue and be of effecte only till Easter next comyng after the Date of the same; any Statute, Acte, Ordenance, Provision, Proclamation, or Restraunte to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

In witnesse &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto Die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Annuitate.

A.D. 1546.
Pa. 38. H. 8.
p. 9. m. 1.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Consanguineo nostro, *Duci Philippo Comiti Palatino Rheni, decem millia Florenorum* vel eorum verum Valorem, in Pecunia Sterlingorum extendent. ad duo millia & quingentas *Marcas*, computando, videlicet, & allocando pro Valore uniuscujusque Floreni tres Solidos & quatuor Denarios Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habenda & annuatim percipienda

præsato *Duci Philippo* Consanguineo nostro durante Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones solvenda;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quarto die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

De Sursum-redditione Ecclesiæ Sancti Patricii in Hibernia.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 54.

REX, dilectis & fidelibus suis, *Antonio Seyntleger* Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, uni Generosorum Privatæ Camerae suæ, ac Deputato suo Regni sui Hiberniæ, *Richardo Rede* Militi Cancellario ejusdem Regni sui Hiberniæ, *Edwardo Mydensi Episcopo*, *Wilhelmo Brabazon* Militi Vicethesaurario suo Regni sui prædicti, *Thoma Lutterell* Militi Capitali Justiciario suo communis Banci sui Regni prædicti, *Jacobo Bathe* Capitali Baroni de Scaccario suo ejusdem Regni sui Hiberniæ, & *Thoma Cusack* Militi Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ sue Regni sui prædicti, Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de fidelitatibus & providis circumspèctionibus vestris plenius confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis, septem sex quinque quatuor & tribus vestrum (quorum te præfatum *Antonium Seyntleger* Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Auctoritatem recipiendi Cognitionem, quam *Edwardus Bassenot Decanus* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiatæ Sancti Patricii juxta Civitatem nostram Dublynn in Comitatu nostro Dublyn. in Regno nostro prædicto, & *Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiatæ, coram vobis facere voluerint, de Scripto suo, per quod iidem *Decanus & Capitulum* concesserunt reddiderunt & deliberaverunt Nobis dictam Ecclesiam Cathedralē sive Collegiatam Sancti Patricii prædicti,

Ac omnia & singula Maneria Terras & Tenementa, Prata Pascuas Pasturas Boscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Molendina Passagia Villanos Warda Maritagia Communias Libertates Jurisdictiones Letas Hundredas Vis. Franc. Pleg. Ferias Parcos Warrenas Vinaria Mercata Advocationes Nominationes & Præsentationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariarum Capellarum Cantariarum, & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficio-

rum quorumcumque, Pensiones Portiones Annuitates Præbendas Decimas Oblationes Eleemosinas, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta Proficua Possessiones Hæreditamenta, & Jura ipsius Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiatæ prædictæ quæcumque, infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, & alibi infra Dominia nostra scituata jacentia & existentia,

Ac omnimodas Cartas Evidentias Scripta Munimenta dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiatæ, Maneriis Terris & Tenementis, & ceteris Præmissis cum pertinentiis quoquomodo spectantia sive pertinentia,

Ac omnia Bona Catalla Jocalia & Ornamenta dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiatæ, tam realia quàm personalia, Debita & Jura sua quæcumque,

Habenda & tenenda Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris imperpetuum, etsi Scriptum illud sit factum ipsorum *Decani & Capituli* communi Sigillo suo sigillatum, & si iidem *Decanus & Capitulum* Scriptum prædictum in Rotulis Cancellariæ nostræ Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti ut Factum suum irrotulari voluerint necne, vobis mandamus quòd ad præfatam Ecclesiam Cathedralē sive Collegiatam accedatis, ipsosque *Decanum & Capitulum* in Domo suâ Capitulari personaliter venire faciatis, Cognitionem suam super Scriptum prædictum recipiatis, & cum eam receperitis, Nos inde, ac de Die quo eam receperitis, in Cancellariam nostram Regni nostri prædicti, sub Sigillis vestris distinctè & apertè sine dilatione reddatis certiores, Scriptum prædictum nobis remittentes irrotulandum, unâ cum Præsentibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Rheni & Salinarum Comite.

A. D. 1546.
Ibid. m. 56.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus &

concedimus dilecto nobis *Philippo Francisco Silvestri Rheni ac Salinarum Comiti* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum Sterlingorum*, habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictas *Centum & Quinquaginta*

A. D. 1546.

A.D. 1546. *quingaginta Libras* a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thezaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beate Mariæ, &

Sancti Michaelis per æquales Portiones solvenda;
Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Licentia pro Mercatoribus Florentinis.

A.D. 1546. *Henry 8th.* **H**enry 8th. to all Majors Sheriffs Bailleiffs Countables Customers Surveyours Comptrollers Serchers and Keepers of our Portes Creks and Passages, and all other our Officers Ministers true Liegmen and Subjects, aswell within this our Realm of Englonde and Dominions of the same, as at our Townes and Merches of Cales and Bullyon, and to every of them, aswell uppon the See as uppon the Land, theis our Letters heryng or feryng, Greeting.

We late you wite that, of our Grace especiall and mere Mocyon, for certain Considerations us moving, we have licensed, and by these Presentys do licence our welbeloved Servaunt *Guydo Cavalcantie*, and *Stratta Cavalcantie* his Brother, Merchants of Florence, that they and either of them, and the Servaunt and Attorney of either of them, Denzeins or Strangers, from henceforth shall and may repair come resorte and bring into this our Realm of Englonde, and the Dominions of the same, from the Parties of beyond the See, during the space of three Yerys next and immediatly ensuing the Date hereof, all maner Jewels Perles Precious Stones, aswell set in Gold and Embrodered in Garmentys as otherwise,

All maner of Goldsmithes Worke of Golde and Silver,

All maner sorts of Skinnes and Furrs of Sables Lezurdres and others,

All maner Clothes of Tyssue Gold Silver Tinsel Velvet, and Silk of whatsoever making facion or kind they be,

Clothes of Tapefare and Arras mixed with Gold Silver and Silk,

All maner sorts of Fringys and Pafamentys wrought with Gold and Silver or otherwise, and all other newe Gentilleesses of what facyon and value soever the same be, wrought or set, or unwrought and not set in Gold or otherwise, as he or they shall think best for the Pleasure of Us, of our decret

Wyeff the Quene, our Nobles, Gentlemen and other,

And all manner Harneys Weapons and other Municionns for Warre, and with the same to come go and passe by you to and frome our said Realm and other our Dominions, during the said Terme of three Yerys, without any maner opening before it be brought into oure Porte of London, and there viewid and praised by our Officers thereunto admitted;

Provided that the said *Guido* and *Stratta* or their Servantis, at their or any of their Arrivall or Landing, shall present and shewe unto our Customers for the time there then being, all such nombre of Coffers Boxes Cases Pakes or Packetts as they shall bryng with them into this our Realme, to th'intent the said Customer may aswell seal up the same Couffers and other the Premisses, as also deliver unto the said *Guydo* and *Stratta* or Servaunt one Certificate undre his Seal, directid to our Customers and Collectours of our Port of *London*, conteining therein the full and just Nombre of the said Coffers Boxes and other the like Premisses so by them set on Land, and the same to sell exchange or otherwise distribute within this our saide Realme at their libertie, and to retorne into the Parties of beyond the See at their Pleasure, payng unto Us our Customes and other Dueties for suche parte of the said Joylles and other the Premisses, as he or they shall sell unto Us or any other within this our Realme;

Provided always that We not only have the first sight and chose of all and singuler such Jewells and other things as by him or them from time to time shall be brought in, but also that hit shall be lefull unto the said *Guydo* and *Stratta*, and the Servaunt of either of them, to repaife convey and carye into the said Parties of beyond the See

E c all

A. D. 1546. all suche of the said Joylles and other things, as shall fortune at any tyme to remayne unfolde, wythout paying any Customes or other Dueties therfor unto Us or to our Use, so that the said Joyells and other the Premisses, so leste unfolde, be conveyd and recaryd out of this oure Realme wythyn fyve Monethes next after oure Pleasure knowen, or the sight and the chose had by Us of the same, or els the sayd *Guydo* and *Stratta* or their Servant to pay unto Us all such Dueties of Customes and Subsidies as be due unto Us for the same so remaynyng un-

38 Hen. 8.

fold;
Provyded also that the same *Guydo*

and *Stratta*, or the Servante of either of theym, do not in any wyse trans-
A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.
porte or convey out of this our saide Realme any maner of Gold or Sylver in Bulleigne or Coyne, otherwyse then accordyng to our Lawes and Statutes in that cace provided and ordeined, in avoydyng suche Danger and Penalties as in doing the contrary may ensue;
Although expresse mention &c.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xxiv. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione.

A. D. 1546. **R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. p. 5. m. 18.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Capellano nostro *Willielmo Giles* Clerico Canonicatum & Præbendam Sancti Michaelis in Ecclesia nostra Collegiata de Beverlaye in Comitatu nostro Eborum, jam vacantem per mortem *Willielmi Dariensis* ultimi Canonici & Præbendarii ibidem, & ad nostram

Donationem pleno jure spectantem,
A. D. 1546.
Tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Canonicatum & Præbendam præfato *Willielmo Giles*, pro Termino Vitæ suæ cum omnibus Juribus Præeminentiis Proficuis Dividendis Fructibus & Pertinentiis suis universis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xiii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Fundatione Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ.

A. D. 1546. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. p. 7. m. 31.

Cùm omnes Mortales ad Dei Imaginem creatos atque ad Immortalitatem per Dei & Hominum Mediatorem reformatos, illa toto conatu ac mentis desiderio efficere & præstare conveniat, quibus se Creatori ac Redemptori gratos esse ostendant, cùm illud Regibus ac Principibus, qui ad Judicandum Terram a Rege Regum & Domino Dominantium constituti sunt, maximè habendum in memoria intelligimus, ut Dominatorem suum Cœlis, cui soli subiecti sunt, per quem terrana fruuntur Potentiâ & Felicitate, debitis honorent Obsequiis, & suæ erga cœleste Numen Gratitude splendida & regalia apud Posteritatem relinquant Monumenta,

Hoc igitur, divinâ Nos irradiante Clementiâ, considerantes, & immensa

erga Nos Dei Beneficia recolentes, qui A. D. 1586.
diuternam, atque ut in Pace omnimoda Prosperitate Florentem, sic in Bello gloriosissimis Successibus, Dei Gratiâ, perpetuo transactam Regni nostri Gubernationem Nobis concessit, præsertim verò quòd ad sinceram Veritatem Christianæ Religionis in Regno nostro afferendam & propugnandam, & tùm contra Romani Papatûs Enormitates ac nefarios Abusus, tùm contra Hæreticorum malignas & pestiferas Impietates strenuè defendendam, divinitus ab eo, in cujus manu sunt Corda Regum, astiti electi atque adjuti sumus, nè tanta Gratia quam in Nos Deus tam affluenter dignatus est effundere videamur indigni, sed Gratitude pro præteritis Dei Beneficiis declarantes, Spem quoque de futuris confirmemus,

Ad

A. D. 1546.

38 Hen. 8.

Ad Summi Dei ac Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Gloriam & Honorem, ad Christianæ & sinceræ Religionis Amplificationem & Stabilimentum, ad Errorum & falsæ Persuasionis Extirpationem, ad augendum & continuandum Pietatis Cultum, ad omnis generis bonarum Literarum Incrementa, ad Linguarum Cognitionem, ad Juventutis in Pietate Virtute & Disciplina, ac Scientia Educationem, ad Pauperum & Inopiâ Afflictorum sublevationem, deniq; ad Ecclesiæ Christi & Regni nostri ac Subditorum nostrorum communem Utilitatem ac Felicitatem,

Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ad Dei optimi maximi Gloriam, & Regni nostri commune Commodum, quoddam Collegium Eruditionis, Scientiarum, Philosophiæ, bonarum Artium, & Sacræ Theologiæ, perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturum, in Solis Fundis Scitibus & Procinctibus nuper Aulae & Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kinges Hall*, & cuiusdam nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell House*, ac etiam cuiusdam Domus & Hospitii vocati *Fyswycke* alias *Fysycke Hostell*, & alterius Domus & Hospitii vulgariter vocati *Hovinge lene*, & unius venellæ jacentis & existentis inter dictum nuper Collegium vocatum *Mychell House* ex una parte, & dictum Dolum sive Hospitium vocatum *Fyswycke* alias *Fysycke Hostell* ex altera parte, & ducentis versus Austrum ab angulis eorundem Collegii vocati *Mychell House* & Hospitii vocati *Fyswycke* alias *Fysycke Hostell* usque Portam prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *the Kinges Hall*, ac deinde ducentis versus Occidentem usque ad Rivulum ibidem currentem prope idem nuper Collegium vocatum *the Kinges Hall* cum eorum pertinentiis universis, in Villa & in Alma Academia sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ in Comitatu nostro Cantebrigiæ, scituatum & existens (videlicet) de uno Magistro & Sexaginta Sociis & Scolaribus, creari erigi fundari & stabiliri decrevimus, & idem Collegium, de uno Magistro & Sexaginta Sociis & Scolaribus, Tenore Præsentium, realiter & ad plenum ibidem creamus erigimus fundamus ordinamus facimus constituimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturis, & sic stabiliri ac imperpetuum inviolabiliter observari volumus & jubemus, ipsumq; Collegium COLLEGIUM SANCTÆ ET INDIVIDUÆ TRINITATIS *infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ ex Fundatione Regis*

Henrici Octavi, Anglicè verò TRYNTIE COLLEGE. within the Towne and U-

iversity of Cambridge of Kynge Henry th' Eighth's Fundacion imperpetuum nominari nuncupari & vocari volumus & decrevimus per Præsentes,

Ac ulterius verò, ut Collegium prædictum de Personis congruis in singulis Locis & Gradibus suis provideatur perimpleatur & decoretur, dilectum nobis Johannem Redman Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac Capellanum nostrum, Primum Originalem & Modernum Magistrum Collegii nostri prædicti,

Ac de prædicto numero sexaginta Sociorum & Scolarium,

Quosdam Willielmum Glyn Sacræ Theologiæ Professore,

Thomam Blythe,

Simonem Briggs,

Jacobum Segenwycke,

Godfridum Gylpyn,

Thomam Perkynson.

Johannem Tonge,

Willielmum Boyes,

Johannem Bycardyke,

Thomam Helperby,

Cristoferum Downes,

Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalareos,

Robertum Pember,

Thomam Donnell,

Edmundum Cofyng,

Philippum Hookell,

Johannem Cristoferson,

Ottiwellum Holyngshed,

Nicholaum Carre,

Edwardum Mawde,

Thomam Parker,

Willielmum Rudde,

Johannem Sadleyr,

Henricum Wyshowe,

Johannem Stokes,

Edwardum Godsalve,

Johannem Parkyn,

Willielmum Gylpyn,

Robertum Kynsey,

Richardum Copley,

Jacobum Haddon,

Georgium Harryes,

Nicholaum Morton,

Henricum Clerke,

Thomam Redman,

Cristoferum Ratclyff,

Johannem Atterton,

Willielmum Rogers,

Thomam Atkynson,

Blasium Salter,

Johannem Goldwell,

Bernardum Thulace,

Thomam Morley,

Johannem Dee,

Edwardum Taylour,

Robertum Roke,

Johani-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Johannem Orphinstrong,
Jacobum Guesbom,
Johannem Broke,
Michaellem Fitzherbert,
Rogero Carove,
Willielmum Dodyngton,
Willielmum Alyngton,
Ricardum Barnard.
Johannem Barnes,
Georgium Harve,
Edmundum Ayer,
Henricum Berkeley,
Nicholaum Luysh,
Georgium Burdon,
Et,
Richardum Auger,

In Artibus Magistros Baccalarios & Scholares,

Socios & Scholares prædicti Collegii, Tenore Præsentium facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentis,

Volentes insuper ut, tam prædicti *Magister Socii & Scholares* prænominati, quam alii illis impofterum associandi eligendi sive adiungendi, ad dictum Numerum sexaginta Sociorum & Sclarium perimplendum, in omnibus & per omnia segerent exhibebunt conversabuntur & eligentur juxta Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta, in hac parte per Nos impofterum fienda, & in Scriptis redigenda specificanda & declaranda,

Volumus etiam ordinamus & declaramus per Præsentis quod prædicti *Magister Socii & Scholares* de cætero sint de se in Re & Nomine *unum Corpus Corporatum*, habeantque Successionem perpetuam, ipsosque *Magistrum Socios & Scholares unum Corpus Corporatum* in Re & Nomine facimus creamus & stabilimus, ac Eos pro uno Corpore facimus declaramus ordinamus & acceptamus, acceptariq; volumus per Præsentis,

Et quod ipsi *Magister Socii & Scholares*, eorumque Successores, per Nomen *Magistri Sociorum & Sclarium Collegii Sancte & individue Trinitatis* infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ ex Fundatione Regis *Henrici Octavi*, prosequi petere clamare & placitare possint & implacitari, ac defendere & defendi, respondere & responderi, in quibuscumque Curis & Locis Legum nostrarum & alibi ubicumque, coram quibuscumque Judicibus, in & super omnibus & singulis Causis Actionibus Sectis Demandis Brevibus & Querelis Realibus Spiritualibus Ecclesiasticis Personalibus & Mixtis, & in Placitis & Querelis Assisarum novæ Dissesinæ, Mortis Antecessoris Attractione Erroris, scire facias, Executionis, & Ap-

pellarum quarumcumque, ac in omnibus aliis Rebus Causis & Materiis quibuscumque, dicto Collegio quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Et per idem Nomen Maneria Dominia Terras Tenementa Possessiones Hæreditamenta Proficua & Emolumenta, tam Spiritualia sive Ecclesiastica, quam Temporalia & alia quæcumque, per Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, seu per aliquam aliam Personam vel Personas quascumque, Eis & Successoribus suis, vel aliter secundum Leges nostras vel Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, danda conferenda seu concedenda, capere recipere perquirere & appropriare, necnon eadem dare alienare & dimittere quibuscumq; Personis in Lege capacibus, possint & valeant, ac generaliter omnia alia & singula capere recipere perquirere dare alienare & dimittere, ac facere & exequi valeant & possint, prout cætera Collegia infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ seu eorum aliquod capere recipere perquirere dare alienare & dimittere, ac in aliquibus Temporibus retroactis facere consueverunt aut exequi possint aut possit quoquomodo,

Et quod prædicti *Magister Socii & Scholares* Collegii prædicti & Successores sui imperpetuum habeant & habebunt Comune Sigillum, ad omnia & omni-modæ Causas Evidentias Res Materias & cætera Scripta & facta sua fienda, Eos vel Collegium prædictum aliquo modo tangentia sive concernentia, sigillandum, per quod se & Successores suos astringere & obligare possint & valeant ad tempus vel imperpetuum, juxta & secundum Tenorem ejusdem Scripti sic per illos Sigillati, ac juxta Ordinationes & Statuta eis per Nos impofterum ut præfertur fienda,

Concessimus insuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, præfatis *Magistro Sociis & Sclaribus* quod quandocumq; post plenum Numerum Sclarium in eodem Collegio institutum contigerit aliquem Sociorum sive Sclarium Collegii prædicti, vel Puerorum sive Discipulorum in Ludo litterario infra Collegium prædictum extruendo Studentium obire recedere amoveri vel Locum suum modo quocumque vacare, quod extunc Electio hujusmodi Socii Sclaris sive Pueri vel Discipuli Sociorum Sclarium Puerorum vel Discipulorum, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum fiat juxta Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta in hac parte per Nos im-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

imposterum fienda & in Scriptis redigenda specificanda & declaranda, & quoddammodo ordo modus & forma huiusmodi Electionis, de tempore in tempus, perpetuis futuris temporibus in Socios Scholares & Pueros dicti Collegii nostri, qui pro tempore fuerint, totaliter referetur ad Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta dicti Collegii per Nos, ut præfertur, postmodum fienda & declaranda,

Ac insuper, summâ Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ quâ fungimur, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus quoddam prædictum Collegium nostrum Magistro Socii & Scholares & Successores sui imperpetuum uniantur annectentur consolidentur & incorporentur dictæ Universitati nostræ Cantabrigiæ, & ut Pars Parcelle & Membrum ejusdem Universitatis capiantur adjudicentur & sint, ac quoddammodo & singulis Privilegiis Immunitatibus Franchesiis & Libertatibus quibuscumque dictæ Academiæ sive Universitati nostræ Cantabrigiæ, per Nos seu Progenitores nostros Reges Angliæ hætenus concessis, libere & integre gaudeant & fruantur imperpetuum,

Et præterea de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatis Magistro Socii & Scholaribus Collegii nostri prædicti & Successoribus suis totam Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, ac totum Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dicti nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell Howse*, ac totum Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dictæ Domus sive Hospitii vocati *Fyswyke* alias *Phisick Hostell*, ac totam Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dicti Hospitii vocati *Hovyngs Inne*, ac totam prædictam Venellam jacentem & existentem inter prædictum nuper Collegium vocatum *Mychel Howse* ex una parte, & præfatum Hospitium vocatum *Fyswyke* alias *Physycke Hostell* ex altera Parte, & ducentem versus Austrum ab angulis eorumdem nuper Collegii vocati *Mychell Howse* & Hospitii vocati *Fyswyke Hostell*, usque Portam prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *the Kings Hall*, ac deinde ducentem versus Occidentem usque ad Flumen ibidem decurrens prope idem nuper Collegium vocatum *the Kings Hall* in dicta Villa sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ, cum omnibus & singulis eorum Juri-

bus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, A. D. 1546.
ac cum omnibus antiquis Privilegiis Libertatibus & liberis Consuetudinibus eorumdem nuper Collegii Aulæ & Hospitii seu eorum alicujus, ac etiam omnia & singula Mesuagia Domo Aedificia Structuras Capellas Tecta Curtiligia Atria Hortos Pomeria Gardina Stagna Vivaria Aquas Piscarias Piscationes Canales Aquas Aqueductus Terram Fundum & Solum cum pertinentiis, infra eosdem Scitum Septum Circuitum & Procinctum eorumdem nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Mychell Howse*, Hospitii vocati *Fyswyke Hostell*, & Hospitii vocati *Hovyngs Inne* seu eorum alicujus, & quæ ut Pars Partes vel Parcelle eorumdem Scitus Ambitus & Procinctus seu eorum alicujus fuerunt usitata reputata seu æstimata, quæ nuper fuerunt Magistrorum sive Custodum Sociorum & Salarium seu eorum alicujus dictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, & dicti nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell Howse*, & cujusdam Aulæ sive Collegii beatæ Mariæ vulgariter nuncupati *Gumyll Hall* in dicta Villa sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ seu eorum alicujus,

Ac etiam totum Plumbum Vitrum omnia Campanas Vasa Jocalia Ornamenta Utenilia Bona Catalla Res & Implementa quæcumque, prædictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vocati *the Kings Hall*, necnon prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *Mychell Howse* & eorum cujullibet,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda, prædicta Solum Scitus Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum, ac prædictam Venellam, ac omnia prædicta Mesuagia Mansiones Domo Aedificia Atria Structuras Ortos Pomeria Gardina Canales Stagna Vivaria Terras & Solum infra eosdem Scitus, cum omnibus & singulis antiquis Privilegiis, liberis Consuetudinibus Libertatibus & Pertinentiis, unâ cum prædictis Plumbo Campanis Vasibus Jocalibus Ornamentis Bonis Catallis Rebus & Implementis, ac cæteris omnibus & singulis Præmissis superius expressis & specificatis, cum eorum pertinentiis universis, præfatis Magistro Socii Scholaribus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, in liberam puram & perpetuam Eleemosinam,

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Salvis Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, Titulo Jure & Auctoritate *Magistrum dicti Collegii*, & omnes Pauperes ex Liberalitate nostra ibidem victuros, de tempore in tempus nominandi assignandi & præficiendi, qualitercumque & quotienscumque Collegium prædictum de Magistro vel Pauperibus prædictis vel de eorum aliquo, per Mortem vel aliter vacare contigerit, aliquo in præsentibus superscripto in contrarium non obitante,

Volumus etiam & per Præsentes concedimus præfatis *Magistro Sociis & Scholaribus dicti Collegii & Successoribus* suis, quod ipsi, pro se & Successoribus

fuis, habeant & habebunt has Literas A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque aliquo Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis, in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum, proinde quovis modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xix. Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Testamentum Regis Henrici Octavi.

HENRY R.

A. D. 1546.
Ex Amogr.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, and of the glorious and blessed Virgin our Lady Sainct Mary, and of all the holy Company of Heaven.

WE HENRY, by the Grace of God, *King of England Fraunce and Irelande, Defendeur of the Faith*, and in Brth ymediately under God the *Supreme Hed of the Church of England and Irland*, of that Name th'Eight, calling to our Remembrance the great Gifts and Benefits of Almighty God given to Us in this transitory Lief, give unto him our moost lowly and humole Thanks, knowledging our self insufficient in any part to deserve or recompence the same, but fear that We have not worthely received the same;

And considering further also with our self that We be, as all Mankind is, mortal and born in Sinne, beleving nevertheles and hoping that every Christien Creature living here in this transitory and wretched Woorld under God, dying in stedfast and perfect Faith, endeavoring and exercising himself to execute in his Lief time, if he have Leafur; such good Dedes and Charitable Workes as Scripture comandeth, and as may be to the Honour and Pleasure of God, is ordeined by Christes Passion to be saved and to attein eternell Lief, of which Nombre We verily trust by his Grace to be Oon, and that every Creature the more high that he is in Estate Honour and Authorite in this World the more he is bound to love serve and thank God, and the more diligently to endeavour himself to do good and charitab'e

Workes to the Lawde Honour and Praise of Almighty God and the Profit of his Sowle; A. D. 1586.

We also, calling to our Remembrance the Dignite Estate Honour Rule and Gouvernaunce that Almighty God hath called Us unto in this World, and that neither We, nor any other Creature mortal, knowith the time place whenne ne where it shall pleas Almighty God to call him out of this transitory Woorld, willing therefor and minding with Godes Grace, before our Passage out of the same, to dispose and ordre our latter Mind Will and Testament in that sort as we trust it shall be acceptable to Almighty God, our only Saviour Jesus Christ, and all the hole Cumpany of Heaven, and the due Satisfaction of all godly Brethren in Erth, have therefore, now being of hole and perfect Mind, adhering holy to the right Faith of Christ and his Doctrine, repenting also our old and detestable Lief, and being in perfect Will and Mind by his Grace never to return to the same nor such like, and minding by Goddes Grace never to very therefro as long as any Remembrance Breth or inward Knowledge doth or may remain within this mortal Body, most humbly and hartly do commend and bequeyeth our Soul to Almighty God, who in Personne of the Sonne Redeamed the same with his moost precious Body and Blood in Time of his Passion, and, for our better Remembrance thereof, hath left here with Us in his Church Militant the Consecration and Administration of his precious Body and Blood to

A.D. 1546. to our no litle Consolation and Comfort, if We as thankfully accept the same as he lovingly, and undeserved on Mans behalf, hath ordeyned it for our only Benefite and not his,
38 Hen. 8.

Also We do instantly require and desire the Blessed Virgin Mary his Mother with all the holy Company of Heaven continually to pray for Us and with Us whiles We lyve in this World, and in the Time of passing out of the same, that We may the soner attayne everlasting Lief after our Departure out of this transitory Lief, which We do both hope and clayme by Christes Passion and Woord:

And as for my Body, which, whenn the Soul is departed, shall thenne remain but as a Cadaver and so return to the vile Mater it was made of, wer it not for the Rowme and Dignitye which God hath called Us unto, and that We would not be noted an Infringer of honest worldly Policies and Customes whenne they be not contrary to Gods Laws, We would be content to have it buried in any Place accustomed for Christien Folks were it never so vile, for it is but Ashes and to Ashes it shall again,

Nevertheles, bicause we would be lothe in the Reputation of the People to do Injury to the Dignite which We unworthely are callid unto, We are content, and also, by these Presentes our last Will and Testament, do will and ordeyn that our Body be buried and enterred in the Quere of our College of Windefour midway between the Stattes and the High Aultar, and there to be made and set, as sone as conveniently may be doon after our Deceasse, by our Execuors at our Costs and Charges, if it be not done by Us in our Lief time, an honorable Tombe for our Bones to rest in, which is well onward and almost made therfor alredy, with a fayre Grate about it, in which We will also that the Bones and Body of our true and loving Wief *Quene Jane* be put also, and that there be provided, ordeyned, made and set at the Costes and Charges of Us, or of our Executours if it be not done in our Lyf, a convenient Aulter honorably prepared, and appa- railed with all maner of Things requisite and necessary for dayly Masses there to be sayd perpetuely while the Woorld shall endure;

Also We will that the Tombes and Aultars of *King Henry the Sixt* and also of *King Edward the Fourth*, our great Uncle and Grauntfather, be made

more Princely in the same place where they now be at our Charges,
A.D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

And also will and specially desyre and requyre, that where and whensoever it shall pleas God to call Us out of this Woorld transitory to his infinite Mercy and Grace, be it beyonde the See or in any other Place without our Realme of England or within the same, that our Executors, as sone as conveniently they may, shall cause all Divine Service accustomed for dead Folk to be celebrate for Us in the nixt and moost propire Place where it shall fortune Us to depart out of this transitory Lief,

And over that We will, that whensoever or wheresoever it shall pleas God to call Us out of this transitory Lief to his Infinite Mercy and Grace, be it within this Realme or without, that our Executors, in as goodly brief and convenient hast as they reasonably canne or may, ordeyn prepare and cause our Body to be removed conveyed and brought into the said College of Windefour, and the Service of *Placebo* and *Dirige*, with a Sermon and Masse on the morowe at our Costes and Charges devoutly to be don observed and solemly kept, there to be buried and enterred in the Place appointed for our said Tombe to be made for the same entent, and all this to be doon in as devout wise as cann or may be doon, and We will and charge our Executours that they Dispose and Gyve in Almes to the moost Poore and Nedy People that may be found (commyn Beggars as moch as may be avoyded) in as short space as possibly they may after our Departure out of this transitory Lief, *one thousand Markes* of lausfull Money of England, part in the same Place and thereabouts, where it shall pleas Almighty God to call Us to his Mercy, part by the Way, and part in the same Place of our Buriall after their Discretions, and to move the poor People that shall have our Almez to pray hartly unto God for Remission of our Offentes and the Wealth of our Soull.

Also We woll that with as convenient Spede as may be doon after our Departure out of this World, if it be not doon in our Lief, that the *Deane and Channons* of our Free Chaple of Saint George within our Castle of Windefor, shall have Manoures Landes Tenementes and spiritual Promotions, to the yerely Value of *Six Hundred Pounds* over all Charges, made sure to them, to them and

A. D. 1546. and their Successours for ever, upon these Conditions hereafter ensuyng;
38 Hen. 8.

And for the due and full Accomplishment and Parformance of all other things contained with the same, in the forme of an Indenture signed with our own Hand, which shal be passed by way of Covenant for that purpose between the said *Deane and Cannons* and our Executours, if it pass not between Us and the said *Dean and Cannons* in our Lief, that is to say, the said *Dean and Cannons* and their Successours for ever shall finde two Prestes to say Masses at the said Altar to be made where We have before appointed our Tomb to be made and stand, and also after our Deceasse kepe yerely four solempne Obites for Us within the said College of Windesour, and at every of the same Obite to cause a solempne Sermon to be made; And also at several of the said Obites to give to poore People in Almez *tenne Poundes*:

And also to give for ever yerly to thirten poor Men which shal be called *Poore Knightes* to every of them *Twelf Pens every Daye*, and ones in the Yere yerely forever a long Goune of white Cloth, with the Garter upon the Brest embrodered with a Sheld and Crofs of Saint George within the Garter, and a Mantel of red Cloth, and to such one of the said thirtene poor Knightes as shall be appointed to be Hed and Gouvernour of them *iii. l. vi. s. viii. d.* yerely for ever, over and besides the said *Twelf Pennes by the Daye*:

And also to cause every Sonday in the Yere for ever a Sermon to be made for ever at Windesour as for said, as in the said Indenture and Covenant shal be more fully and particularly expressed, willing charging and requiring our Son *Prince Edward*, all our Executours and Counsaillors which shal be named hereafter, and all other our Heirs and Successours which shall be Kinges of this Realme, as they will aunswer before Almighty God at the Dredfull Day of Judgment, that they and every of them do see that the said Indenture and Assurance to be made betwene Us and the said *Dean and Cannons*, or between them and our Executours, and all things therein contained may be duly put in Execution and observed and kept for ever perpetuelly according to this our last Will and Testament.

And as concerning the Ordre and Disposition of th'Imperial Croune of this Realm of England and Irland, with our Title of Fraunce, and all Dignities

Honours Preeminences Prerogatives A. D. 1546.
Authorities and Jurisdicions to the same annexed or belonging, and for the sure Establishment of the Succession of the same,
38 Hen. 8.

And also for a full and plain Gift Disposition Assignment Declaration Limitation and Appointement with what Conditions our Doughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth* shall severally have hold and enjoy the sayd Imperial Crowne and other the Premisses after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue and Heires of the severall Bodies of *Us* and of our Sonne *Prince Edward* laufullly begotten and his Heyres,

And also for a full Gift Disposition Assignment Declaration Limitation and Appointement to whom, and of what Estate, and in what maner form and condition the said Imperial Crown and other the Premisses shall remayn and cum after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue and Heires of the severall Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said Doughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth* laufullly begotten, We by these Presentes do make and declare our last Will and Testament concerning the said Imperial Crowne and all other the Premisses in maner and forme following;

That is to say,

We will by these Presentes, that immediately after our Departure out of this present Lief, our said Son *Edward* shall have and enjoy the said Imperial Crown and Realm of England and Irland, our Title to Fraunce, with all Dignities, Honours, Preeminences, Prerogatives, Authorities, and Jurisdicions, Landes and Possessions to the same annexed or belonging, to him and to his Heyres of his Body laufullly begotten;

And for Default of such Issue of our said Sonne *Prince Edward*'s Body laufullly begotten,

We will the said Imperiall Crown and other the Premisses, after our two Deceases, shall holly remain and cum to the Heires of our Body laufullly begotten of the Body of our entierly beloved Wief *Quene Catheryn* that now is, or of any other our lafull Wief that We shall hereafter mary;

And for lack of such Issue and Heirs, We will also that after our Deceasse, and for Default of Heirs of the severall Bodies of *Us* and of our sayd Sonne *Prince Edward* laufullly begotten, the said Imperial Crown and all other the Premisses shall holly remayn and cum

to

A. D. 1546. to our said Doughter *Mary* and the Heirs
 38 Hen. 8. of her Body laufully begotten, upon
 Condition that our said Doughter *Mary*,
 after our Deceasse, shal not mary ne take
 any Person to her Husband without the
 Assent and Consent of the Privy Coun-
 sailours, and others appoincted by *Us*
 to our deereft Son *Prince Edward* afor-
 said to be of Counsaill, or of the most
 part of them, or the most part of such
 as shall then be alive, therunto, before
 the said Mariage, had in Writing sealed
 with their Seals; All which Condition
 We declare limite appoinct and will
 by these Presentes shall be knit and in-
 vested to the sayd Estate of our sayd
 Doughter *Mary* in the sayd Imperial
 Crown and other the Premiffes,

And if it fortune our said Doughter
Mary to dye without Issue of her Body
 laufully begotten; We will, that after
 our Deceasse, and for default of Issue
 of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our
 said Sonne *Prince Edward* laufully be-
 gotten, and of our Doughter *Mary*, the
 said Imperial Crown and other the Pre-
 miffes shall holly remayn and cum to
 our said Doughter *Elizabeth*, and to the
 Heyres of her Body laufully begotten,
 upon condition that our said Doughter
Elizabeth after our Deceasse shall not
 mary nor take any Person to her Hus-
 band without the Assent and Consent
 of the Privey Counsaillours and others
 appoincted by *Us* to be of Counsaill
 with our said derrest Sonne *Prince Ed-
 ward*, or the most part of them, or the
 most part of such of them as shal be
 then on live, therunto, before the
 same Mariage had in Writing sealed
 with their Seals; which Condition We
 declare limitt appoinct and will by
 these Presentes, shal be to the said E-
 state of our sayd Doughter *Elizabeth* in
 the said Imperial Crown and other the
 Premiffes knitt and invested;

And if it shal fortune our said Dough-
 ter *Elizabeth* to dye without Issue of her
 Body laufully begotten, We will that
 after our Deceasse, and for Default of
 Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and
 of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of
 our said Doughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth*,
 the said Imperial Crown and other the
 Premiffes after our Deceasse, and for
 Default of th'Issue of the several Bodies
 of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Ed-
 ward*, and of our said Doughters *Mary*
 and *Elizabeth* laufully begotten, shall
 holly remayn and cum to the Heires of
 the Body of the *Lady Fraunces* our
 Niepce, eldest Doughter to our late Su-
 ster the *French Quene* laufully begotten;

And for Default of such Issue of the A. D. 1546.
 Body of the said Lady *Fraunces*, We 38 Hen. 8.
 will that the said Imperial Crown and
 other the Premiffes after our Deceasse,
 and for Default of Issue of the several
 Bodyes of *Us*, and of our Sonne *Prince
 Edward*, and of our Doughters *Mary*
 and *Elizabeth*, and of the Lady *Fraunces*
 laufully begotten, shall holly remayn
 and cum to the Heyres of the Body of
 the Lady *Elyanore* our Niepce, second
 Doughter to our sayd late Sister the
French Quene laufully begotten;

And if it happen the sayd Lady *Elyanore*
 to dye without Issue of her Body
 laufully begotten, We will that after
 our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue
 of the several Bodyes of *Us*, and of our
 said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said
 Doughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth*, and of
 the said Lady *Fraunces*, and of the sayd
 Lady *Elyanore* laufully begotten, the
 said Imperial Crown and other the Pre-
 miffes shall holly remayn and cum to
 the next Ryghtful Heires:

Also We will, that if our said Dough-
 ter *Mary* do marry, without the Consent
 and Agreement of the Privy Counsaill-
 lours, and others appointed by *Us* to be
 of Counsaill to our said Son *Prince Ed-
 ward* or the most part of them, or the
 most part of such of them as shall then
 be alive, thereunto, before the said Ma-
 riage, had in Writing sealed with their
 Seals as is afor said, that then and from
 thensforth for lack of Heirs of the seve-
 ral Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Sonne
Prince Edward laufully begotten, the
 said Imperial Crown and other the Pre-
 miffes shall holly remain be and cum to
 our said Doughter *Elizabeth* and to the
 Heires of her Body laufully begotten, in
 such maner and form as though our said
 Doughter *Mary* wer thenne dead with-
 out any Yssue of the Body of our sayd
 Doughter *Mary* laufully begotten; any
 thing conteyned in this our Will, or in
 any Act of Parliament or Statute to the
 contrary in any wise notwithstanding,
 and in cace our said Doughter the La-
 dy *Mary* do not kepe and parform the
 said Condition expressed declared and
 limited to her Estate in the sayd Impe-
 rial Crown and other the Premiffes by
 this our last Will declared;

And that if our said Doughter *Elizabeth*
 for her part do not kepe and parform the
 said Condition declared and limited by
 this our last Will to the Estate of the said
 Lady *Eliz.* in the said Imperial Crown
 of this Realm of England and Irland and
 other the Premiffes, We will that then
 and from thensforth after our Deceas,

A.D. 1546. and for lack of Heyres of the several
38 Hen. 8. Bodyes of *Us*, and of our sayd Sonne
Prince Edward, and of our sayd Doughter
Mary laufully begotten, the sayd
 Imperial Croun and other the Premises
 shail holly remain and cum to the next
 Heyres laufully begotten of the Body
 of the sayd Lady *Fraunces*, in such man-
 ner and form as though the sayd Lady
Elizabeth wer then dead without any
 Heyre of her Body laufully begotten;
 any thing conteined in this Will, or in
 any Act or Statute to the contrary not-
 withstanding: The Remaindres over
 for lack of Issue of the sayd Lady *Fraun-
 ces* laufully begotten, to be and conti-
 nue to such Personnes like Remaindres
 and Estates as is before Limited and
 Declared.

Also We being now at this Time,
 Thankes be to Almighty God, of par-
 faict Memory, do constitute and ordein
 these Pertonnages following our Execu-
 tours and Parlourmers of this our last
 Will and Testament, willing command-
 ing and praing them to take upon
 them th'Occupation and Parformance
 of the same as Executours,

That is to say;

Th' Archebishop of Cantorbury,

The Lorde Wriothesley Chancelour of
 England.

The Lord St. John Great Master of
 our House.

Th' Erle of Hertford Great Chambr-
 lain of Englande.

The Lord Russell Lord Pryvey Seal.

The Viscounte Lisle High Admiral of
 Englande.

The Bishop Tanstall of Duresme.

Sir Anthony Broun Knight Master of
 our Horſſe.

Sir Edward Montagu Knight Chief
 Juge of the Commyn Place.

Justice Bromley.

Sir Edward North Knight Chaunce-
 lour of th'Augmentations.

Sir William Paget Knight our Chief
 Secretary.

*Sir Anthony Denny, Sir William Har-
 bard, Knights,* Chief Gentlemen of our
 Privey Chambre.

Sir Edward Wootton Knight.

And Mr. *Doct'or Wootton* his Brother.

And all these We woll to be our Exe-
 cutours and Counsaillours of the Privy
 Counsaill with our sayd Son *Prince Ed-
 ward* in all Maters concerning both his
 private Affaires and publicq Affaires of
 the Realm, willing and charging them
 and every of them, as they must and
 shall aunſwer at the Day of Judgment,
 truely and fully to see this my last Will

parformed in all thinges with as moch **A.D. 1546.**
 Spede and Diligence as may be, and 38 Hen. 8.
 that noon of them presume to medle
 with any of our Treaseur, or to do any
 thing appointed by our said Will alone,
 onles the most part of the hole Nombre
 of their Coexecutours do consent and
 by Writing agree to the same, and will
 that our sayd Executours or the most
 part of them may laufully do what they
 shall think most convenient forth'Exe-
 cution of this our Will, without being
 troubled by our said Son or any others
 for the same:

Willing further by this our last Will
 and Testament that *Sir Edmund Pek-
 ham*, our trusty Servaunt and yet Cofe-
 rarr of our House, shall be Treasorer,
 and have the Receipt and laying out of
 all such Treasur and Money as shal be
 defrayed by our Executours for the Par-
 formance of this our last Will, straiet-
 ly charging and commanding the said
Sir Edmund that he pay no great Som
 of Money but he have furst the hands
 of our said Executours or of the most
 part of them for his Discharge touching
 the same, charging him further upon
 his Allegiance to make a true Accompt
 of all such Sommes as shal be delivered
 to his Handes for this purpose:

And sithens We have now named and
 conituted our Executours, We woll
 and charge them, that furst and above
 all things, as they will aunſwer before
 God and as We put our singuler Trust
 and Confidence in them, that they cause
 all our due Debts that can be reasona-
 bly shewed and proved before them,
 to be truly contented and paid assone as
 they conveniently can or may after our
 Deceas without lenger Delay, and that
 they do execute these Poinctes furst;

That is to say,

The Payment of our Debts with Re-
 dres of Injuris, if any such can be duly
 proved though to Us they be unknow-
 en, before any other part of this our
 Will and Testament, our Buriall Exe-
 quies and Funeralls only excepted,

Furthermore We woll that all such
 Grauntes and Giftes as We have made
 given or promised to any, which be not
 yet parfaicted under our Signe or any
 our Seales as they ought to be, and all
 such Recompenses for Exchanges Sales
 or any other thing or thinges as ought
 to have been made by Us, and be not
 yet accomplished, shall be parfaicted in
 every Point towards all maner of Men
 for Discharge of our Conscience, charg-
 ing our Executours and all the rest of
 our Counsaillours to see the same done,
 parformed

A.D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. performed finished and accomplished in every Point, forseeing that the said Gifts Graunts Promisses and Recompenses shall appear to our sayd Executours or the moost part of them, to have been graunted made accorded or promised by Us in any maner wise.

Further, according to the Laws of Almighty God, and for the Fatherly Love which We bear to our Son *Prince Edward* and to this our Realm, We declare him according to Justice Equite and Conscience to be our lauful Heyr, and dogive and bequeith unto him the Succellion of our Realms of England and Irland, with our Title of Fraunce, and all our Dominions both on this side the Seas and beyond, a convenient Portion for our Will and Testament to be reserved,

Also We give unto him all our Plate Stuff of Houshold Artillery Ordenance Munitions Ships Cabels and all other Things and Implements to them belonging, and Money also and Jewelz, saving such Portions as shall satisfy this our last Will and Testament, charging and commanding him on Peyn of our Curse, seing he hath so loving a Father of Us, and that our chief Labour and Study in this Woorld is to establish him in the Croun Imperial of this Realm after our Deceasse in such sort as may be pleasing to God, and to the Wealth of this Realme, and to his own Honour and Quyet, that he be ordred and ruled both in his Mariage, and also in ordering of th' Affaires of the Realm as wel outward as inward, and also in all his own private Affairs, and ingiving of Offices of Charge by th' Advice and Counsaile of our right entierly beloved Counsaillours,

Th' *Archbishop of Caunterbury,*

The *Lorde Wriothesley* Chauncellour of England,

The *Lord St. John* Great Master of our House,

The *Lord Russel* Lord Privy Seal.

Th' *Erle of Hertford* Great Chamberlain of England.

The *Viscante Lysle* High Admiral of England,

The *Bishop of Duresme* Tunstal.

Sir *Anthonye Brown* Master of our Horse,

Sir *William Paget* our Chief Secretary,

Sir *Anthony Denny,*

Sir *William Herberd,*

Justices *Montague and Bromley,*

Sir *Edward Wootton,*

And Master *Doctor Wootton,*

And Sir *Edward North,*

Whom We ordeyn name and appoint. A.D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. point, and by these Presents signed with our Hand do make and constitute of Privy Counsaile with our sayd Son, and wolle that they have the Gouvernment of our moost Dear Sonne *Prince Edward* and of all our Realms Dominions and Subjectz, and of all th' Affairs Publicq and Private until he shal have fully accomplished the eighteenth Year of his Age:

And for because the Variete and Nombre of Things Affayrs and Maters ar and may be such as We, not knowing the Certainty of them before, cannot conveniently prescribe a certain Order or Rule unto our forsayd Counsaillours for their Behavours and Proceedings in this Charge, which we have now and do appoint unto them about our said Soane, during the Tyme of his Minorite aforesayd,

We therfor, for the special Trust and Confidence which we have in Them, Woll, and by these Presents do give and graunt full Powre and Authorite unto our said Counsaillours that they All, or the moost part of them, being assembled togidres in Counsaile, or if any of them fortune to dye the more part of them which shal be for the Tyme Lyving, being assembled in Counsaile togidres, shal and may make devise and ordeyn what things soever they or the more part of them as aforesayd shal, during the Minorite aforesayd of our sayd Sonne think meet necessary or convenient for the Benefit Honour and Suerty, or the Weal Profit or Commodity of our sayd Sonne his Realms Dominions or Subgetz, or the Discharge of our Conscience, and the same Things devised made or ordeyned by them or the more part of them, as aforesayd, shal and may laufully do execute and accomplish, or cause to be done executed and accomplished by their Discretion, or the Discretions of the more part of them, as aforesayd, in as large and ample maner as if we had or did expresse unto them by a more special Commission under our great Seal of England, every particuler Cause that may chaunce or occur during the Tyme of our Sonnes sayde Minorite, and the self same Maner of Proceeding which they shal for the Tyme think meet to use and folow;

Willing and charging our sayd Son, and all others which shall hereafter be Counsaillours to our sayd Son, that they never charge molest trouble nor

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. nor disquiet our forsaide Counsaillours, nor any of them, for the Devising or Doing, nor any other Personne for the doing of that they shall Devise, or the more part of them Devise or Do assembled as aforesaid;

And We do Charge expressly the same our entierly beloved Counsaillors and Executors, that they shall take upon them the Rule and Charge of our said Sonne and Heir in all his Causes and Affaires, and of the hole Realme, doing nevertheles all thinges as under Him and in his Name, until our said Sonne and Heir shal be bestowed and married by their Advise, and that the eighteenth Yere be expired;

Willing and Desiring furthermore our forsaide trusty Counsaillours, and then all our trusty and assured Servauntz, and thirdly all other our loving Subgeētz to aide and assist our fornamed Counsaillours in th'Execution of the Premisses during the forsaide Time, not doubting but they will in all thinges Deale so truely and uprightly as they shall have cause to think them well chosen for the Charge committed unto them; straictly charging our said Counsaillours and Executors, and in God's Name We exhort them, that for the singuler Trust and special Confidence which We have and ever had in them, to have a due and diligent Eye, perfect Zeale, Love and Affection to the Honour, Surety, Estate and Dignity of our said Sonne, and the good State and Prosperite of this our Realme, and that, all Delaies set apart, they will aid and assist our said Counsaillours and Executors to the Parformance of this our present Testament and last Will in every part as they will aunswer before God at the Day of Judgment, *cum venerit judicare Vivos & Mortuos.*

And furthermore for the special Trust and Confidence which We have in the *Erles of Arundill and Essex* that now be,

Sir Thomas Cheney Knight Treasurer of our Household,

Sir John Gage Knight Comptroller of our Household,

Sir Anthony Wingfeld Knight our Vichambrelayn,

Sir William Petre Knight oon of our two Principall Secretaries,

Sir Richard Riche Knight,

Sir John Baker Knight,

Sir Rafe Sadleir Knight,

Sir Thomas Seymour Knight,

Sir Richard Southwell,

And

Sir Edmund Peckham, Knights,

They and every of them shall be of Counsaill for the aiding and assisting of the fornamed Counsaillours and our Executors, whenne they or any of them shall be called by our said Executors or the more part of the same.

ITEM, We bequethe to our Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth's* Mariages, they being married to any outward Potentate by th'Advise of the forsaide Counsaillours, if we bestow them not in our Lief time, *Ten Thousand Pounds* in Money Plate Jewelz and Household Stuffle for ech of them, or a larger Somme as to the Discretion of our Executors or the more part of them shall be thought convenient, willing them on my Blessing to be ordered as well in Mariage as in all other lafull thinges by th'Advise of our forsaide Counsaillours, and in case they will not, thenne the Somme to be minished at the Counsaillours Discretion;

Further our Will is that, from the furst Howre of our Death untill such Tyme as the sayde Counsaillours canne provide either of them or bothe of sum honorable Mariages, they shall have eche of them *Thre Thousand Pounds, ultra Reprisas*, to lyve on, willing and charging the forsaide Counsaillours to limite and appoint to either of them such sage Officers and Ministers for ordering thereof, as it may be employed both to our Honour and theirs.

And for the great Love Obedience Chastnes of Lief and Wisdom, being in our fornamed *Wief and Quene*, We bequeth unto her for her proper Use, and as it shall pleas her to ordre it, *Thre Thousand Pounds* in Plate Jewelz and Stuff of Household, besides such Apparail as it shall pleas her to take of such as she hath allredy; And further We gyve unto her *One Thousand Pounds in Money*, with the enjoying of her Dower and Joynter according to our Graunt by Act of Parliament.

Furthermore for the Kindnes and good Service that our sayd Executors have shewed unto Us, We gyve and bequeath unto eche of them such Soms of Money or the Value of the same as hereafter ensuith;

First,

To th' *Archebischop of Cantorbury* 500 Marks.

To the *Lord Wriothesley* 500 Lib.

To the *Lord Seint John* 500 Lib.

To the *Lord Russell* 500 Lib.

To

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.

To th'Erl of Hertford 500 Lib.
To the Visconte Lisle 500 Lib.
To the Bishop of Duresme 300 Lib.
To Sir Anthonye Broun 300 Lib.
To Sir William Paget 300 Lib.
To Sir Anthony Denny 300 Lib.
To Sir William Herberd 300 Lib.
To Justice Montague 300 Lib.
To Justice Bromley 300 Lib.
To Sir Edward North 300 Lib.
To Sir Edward Wootton 300 Lib.
To Mr. Doctor Wootton 300 Lib.

Also for the special Love and Favour that we bear to our trusty Counsaillours and other our said Servaunts herafter folowing, we gyve and bequeth unto them such Sommes of Money or the Value therof, as is totted upon their Hedes;

First,

To th'Erl of Essex 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Cheney 200 Lib.
To the Lord Herberd 200 Lib.
To Sir John Gage 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Seymour 200 Lib.
To John Gates 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Darcy Knight 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Speke Knight 200 Marks.

To Sir Philip Hobby Knight 200 Marks.

To Sir Thomas Paston 200 Marks.
To Sir Maurice Barkeley 200 Marks.
To Sir Rafe Sadleyr 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Carden 200 Lib.
To Sir Peter Meutes 200 Marks.
To Edward Bellingham 200 Marks.
To Thomas Audeley 200 Marks.
To Edmund Harman 200 Marks.
To John Pen 100 Marks.
To Henry Nevel 100 Lib.
To Symbarde 100 Lib.

To Cooke 100 Lib.

To John Osburn 100 Lib.

To David Vincent 100 Lib.

To James Rufforth Keper of our Hous here 100 Marks.

To Cecil Yoman of our Robes 100 Marks.

To Sternhold Grome of our Robes 100 Marks.

To John Rouland Page of our Robes 50 Lib.

To th'Erl of Arundell Lord Chambrelain 200 Lib.

To Sir Anthony Wingfeld Viz Chambrelain 200 Lib.

To Sir Edmund Peckam 200 Lib.

To Sir Richard Riche 200 Lib.

To Sir John Baker 200 Lib.

To Sir Richard Southwell 200 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Owen 100 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Wendy 100 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Cromer 100 Lib.

To Asopp 100 Marks.

To Patrick 100 Marks.

To Alyliff 100 Marks.

To Ferrys 100 Marks.

To Henry 100 Marks.

To Hollande 100 Marks.

To the four Gentlemen Huißers of our Chambre being daylye Wayters, in all 200 Lib,

And we will also that our Executors, or the more part of them, shall gyve Ordre for the Payment of such Legacyes as they shall think meet to such our ordinary Servaunts, as unto whom we have not appointed any Legacy by this our present Testament:

Finally, this present Writting in Paper we ordeyn and make our last Will and Testament, and will the same to be reputed and taken to all Ententes and Purposes for our good strong vailable moost parfait and last Will and Testament, and do declare all other Willes and Testamentes made at any Tyme by Us to be voyd and of non effect.

It witnes whereof we have signed it with our Hand, in our Palays of Westminster the thirty Day of Decembre, in the Yere of our Lord God a thousand fyve hundred fourty and six after the Computation of the Church of England, and of our Reign the eight and thirty Yere.

Being present and called to be Witneses these Persones which have written their Names herunder.

HENRY R.

John Gates.

George Owen.

Thomas Wendye.

Robert Haycke.

E. Harman.

Wylliam Sayntbarbe.

Henry Nevell.

Richard Coke.

David Vincent.

Patzec.

W. Clerk.

The Will is written in Paper.

Under his Royal Signet of Red Wax hanging by white and green Ribbons.

H h

Commissio

A. D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.

Commissio ad præbendum Assensum Regium in Parlamento.

A. D. 1547.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 5. m. 37.
der.

REX Prædilectis & Fidelibus
Consiliariis suis, *Thome Wrio-*
thesley Sacri Ordinis Garterii
Militi Domino Wriothesley
Domino Cancellario Angliæ, *Willielmo*
Poulet ejusdem Sacri Ordinis Garterii
Militi Domino *Seynt John*, magno Ma-
gistro & Senescallo Hospitii nostri, ac
Præsidenti Concilii nostri, *Johanni Rus-*
sel ejusdem Sacri Ordinis Garterii Mili-
ti, *Domino Russell*, Custodi Privati Si-
gilli nostri, ac Carissimo Consanguineo
suo *Edwardo Comiti Hertfordiæ* ejusdem
Sacri Ordinis Garterii Militi, magno
Camerario Angliæ, Salutem.

Cum quædam Petitio, formam A-
ctus Attractionis versus *Thomam Ducem*
Norfolkiciæ & Henricum nuper Comitem
Surria, continens Nobis in præsentem Par-
lamento nostro exhibita extiterit, ac
Domini & Magnates ac Communitas
Regni nostri Angliæ in eodem præsentem
Parlamento nostro existentes, super Pe-
titione prædicta, ac de & super omnibus
& singulis contentis & specificatis in ea-
dem plenarie & totaliter concluderint
& concordaverint,

Nos eidem Petitioni, necnon omni-
bus & singulis super eadem conclusis &
concordatis, Regium nostrum Assen-
sum & Consensum duximus adhiben-
dum & præbendum.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, de Fideli-
tatibus Industriis & providis Circum-
spectionibus vestris plurimum confi-
dentes, assignavimus vos & Tres
vestrum, ac Tenore Præsentium da-
mus vobis & tribus vestrum plenam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem ac Man-
datum speciale, Petitioni prædictæ,
necnon omnibus & singulis conclusis &
concordatis in Præsenti Parlamento
prædicto super eadem Petitione, no-
strum Regium Assensum & Consensum
adhibendi & præbendi;

Et ideo vobis Mandamus quod circa
Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea
faciatis & exequamini indilate cum ef-
fectu:

Significamus enim, Tenore Præsen-
tium, omnibus & singulis Dominis &
Magnatibus, ac Communitati dicti
Regni nostri Angliæ in prædicto præ-
sentem Parlamento existentibus, Nos
Ratum Gratum & Firmum habentes
& habituros totum & quicquid vos vel
tres vestrum feceritis vel fecerint No-
mine nostro in Præmissis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
Die Januarii, Anno Regni sui
tricesimo octavo.

Super Interpretatione Articulorum in Tractatu Pacis con-
cluso undecimo Die Februarii Ratificatio.

A. D. 1547.
Bibl. Cotton.
Galba B. 10.
fol. 130.

CHarolus Quintus, Divinâ favente
Clementiâ, Romanorum Impera-
rator Augustus, ac Germaniæ Hi-
spaniarum utriusque Siciliæ &c.
Rex, Archidux Austria, Dux Burgun-
diæ Lotheringiæ Brabantiæ Limburgiæ Lu-
cemburgiæ Geldriæ &c. Comes Flandriæ
Arthesiæ & Burgundiæ; Palatinus Han-
noniæ Hollandiæ Zelandiæ Phareti Na-
murci & Zutphaniæ, Princeps Sueviæ,
ac Sacri Imperii Marchio, Dominus Frisiæ
Salinarum Mechliniæ Civitatis Urbin. &
Provincia Trajectensis cis & trans Insu-
lam & Groning. Dominator in Asia &
Aphrica &c. recognoscimus pro Nobis
Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris &
notum facimus per Tenorem Præsen-
tium universis,

Quum, superioribus Diebus, super
Dilucidatione & Interpretatione quo-

rundam Articulorum Tractatus Ar- A. D. 1547.
terioris Amicitia, inter Nos & serenif-
simum Principem Dominum *Henri-*
cum Octavum Angliæ Franciæ & Hiber-
niæ Regem &c. Fratrem Consanguineum
& Consederatum nostrum con-
fecti, inter præfati serenissimi Regis O-
ratores & Commissarios ex una, &
nostros ex altera Partibus, tractatum
& conventum sit de certis Articulis
in Scriptum redactis, qui quidem per
Nos & præfatum serenissimum Re-
gem respectivè confirmari & corro-
borari debeant,

Quorum Tenor sequitur, & est talis.

Universis & singulis ad quos præsen-
tes pervenerint notum sit, quod super
Intel-

A. D. 1546. Intellectu Tractatus Arctioris Amicitiae;
 38 Hen. 8.

inter Commissarios Serenissimorum & Excellentissimorum Principum *Henrici*, Dei gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane &c. ac Domini *Caroli Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum* &c. initi & conclusi, Die 11. Mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1542. Qui & postea per utramque ipsorum Majestatem respectivè approbatus & ratificatus fuit, nonnullæ Difficultates interciderunt, super quibus ab eo tempore aliquot sunt habitæ Communicationes, tandem finaliter,

Nos *Stephanus Wintoniensis & Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopi*, ac *Edwardus Carne Miles*, prædicti Serenissimi Regis & Domini nostri Consilarii, Commissarii Deputati & Procuratores, promittentes de rato infra Mensem a data Præsentium omnium & singulorum hic contentorum, & de sufficienti Ratificatione, in qua hic acta specificè inferuntur, cum Illustribus & Magnificis Viris *Ludovico a Flandria Domino a Præto Ordinis Aurei Velleris Milite*, secundo Camerariorum præfatæ Majestatis Cæsareæ, & ex ejus parte & nomine Governatore Comitatum Hollandiæ & Zelandiæ ac Provinciæ Trausfertinæ, & *Nicholao Perenoto Domino a Granvello Commandatore Calatrani*, Militaris Ordinis de Alcantara, primo Consiliario Statûs, & Custode Sigillorum ejusdem Cæsareæ Majestatis, *Ludovico a Schonis* Juris utriusque Doctore Milite, & Consiliariorum Statûs Primario in Ditionibus Inferioris Germaniæ & Belgicæ Præside, & *Cornelio Sceppero Domino ab Eba* Milite, & Consiliario Statûs &c. a supradicta Cæsarea Majestate Commissariis deputatis, similiter de Rato & Ratificatione promittentes; convenimus & concludimus quomodo prædictus Tractatus declaretur intelligatur & exprimat, & nonnulli Articuli expungantur eo modo quo sequitur, itaque, mediante observatione, infra Conventorum omnes Differentiæ & Præteniones, tam unius quàm alterius Partis, sint decissæ atq; extinctæ;

Dilucidatio Tractatus Trajecti.

INPRIMIS igitur, cum inter Articulos xxv. quos prædictus Tractatus continet, quidam Articuli sunt; nempe,

Decimus octavus, xix, xx, xxi, & xxiii, qui Causam contineant specialem communis Inimicitiae cum Gallo hostiliter talis Anno 1544. Indicendæ & Invasionis prosequendæ,

Reliqui verò Causam contineant du-

rabilem & perpetuè mansuram, ita convenit ut seu illi Articuli; videlicet, *Decimus Octavus* qui incipit,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, quamprimum id fieri commodè poterit &c.

Decimus nonus, xx, xxi, xxii, & xxiii, usque ad xxiv. exclusivè, incipientem,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd quoties Serenissimus *Angl. Rex* ejusve Locumtenens &c. aboliti maneant, ac pro deletis & abolitis habeantur, itaq; nec ex illis nec eorum materia, aut aliquibus aliis Capitulationibus aut Articulis, dictam Invasionem aut Belli Indictionem concernentibus, quicquam imposterum allegetur aut objicietur quodd reliqui Tractatus vim aut effectum impediri queat, sed prædicti Articuli ita extincti habeantur, ac si nunquam editi facti aut in dictum Tractatum relati fuissent,

Et quoniam prædictus *xxiv. Articulus* præfati Tractatus, incipiens,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd quoties Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ*, ejusve Locumtenens Invadens Regnum Franciæ cum Exercitu transferendo &c. sustinetur & asseretur a Commissariis *Cæsareæ Majestatis* esse Temporaneus tantum, & ejusdem qualitatibus & naturæ prout sunt antedicti Articuli decimus octavus, xix, xx, xxi, xxii, & xxiii, & perinde debere expungi atq; deleri, Commissariis prædictæ Regiæ Majestatis *Angliæ* contrarium sustinentibus & asserentibus prædictum Articulum esse perpetuum, & in plerisque Tractatibus ante hæc factis semper insertum, conventum etiam est ut dicti *xxiv. Articuli* Interpretatio suspendatur & differatur in tempus communis Inimicitiae, interim ut locum habeat *Quartus Articulus* Tractatus in *Camera* factus quinto Augusti Anno Domini 1529; Cujus Tenor sequitur,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum quodd, pro tuitione conservatione & defensione Personarum prædictorum illustrissimorum & potentissimorum Principum, Regnorumq; *Angliæ & Hispaniarum*, ac Patriarum Terrarum Dominiorum Castrorum Civitatum Villarum & Territoriorum *Hiberniæ Calisiæ & Merchiarum* ejusdem, *Castri & Comitatus de Guynes Brabantie Flandriæ Hollandiæ Zelandiæ Hunnoniæ Arthesiæ Limburgiæ Luxemburgiæ Namurci Frisiæ Patriarum Doverfell Trajectæ & Mechliniæ* contra Invasores Perturbatores & hostiles Aggressores quoscumque, dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Regis, contra omnes Principes & Potentatus, quo-

A. D. 1547. quocunq; Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectantur, & quacunq; Dignitate spiritali sive temporali præfulgeant, vel alios quoscunq; cujuscunq; Status gradus aut Conditionis existant, qui Regna Patrias Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida & Loca quæcunq; prædicta, ad alterum præfatorum Illustrissimorum Principum modò ut dicitur pertinentia sive spectantia, impugnare aut invadere nitantur aut moliantur, seu Bellum aut Guerram facere aut movere præsumperint aut attemptaverint, se invicem mutuis Auxiliis militaribus Gentium Armorum, tam Equitum quam Peditum, ac Navium armatarum, unà cum Machinis & Instrumentis bellicis, atq; etiam Auxiliis Commeatuum Curruum Plaustrorum Jumentorum Armorum Munitionum Armentorum Machinarum, cæterarumq; Rerum ad Bellum seu Defensionem necessariarum ad Expensas Principis opem requirentis & interpellantis, quoties opus & necesse fuerit adjuvabunt, in quorum Auxiliorum præstatione, quantum attinet ad numerum Militum Navium Armatarum Instrumentorum ac Machinarum bellicarum, cæterorumq; prædictorum, habenda erit ratio illius Partis Facultatis quæ ad defendendum & præstandum opem requiretur sive interpellabitur, ut; scilicet, amplius Subsidiorum Auxiliorum non astringatur aut teneatur præstare quàm tunc commodè facere poterit, considerata temporis ac locorum opportunitate, Rerumq; suarum Statu, quæ in re Principis Conscientia sic interpellatione erabitur, quantum verò ad Expensas & Stipendia Militum aut Navium Armatarum attinet, illa taxabuntur & moderabuntur, habito respectu ad Forum Victualium quod in partibus illis ubi Milites prædicti degent aut militabunt & Naves exercebuntur tunc temporis contingat, secundum locorum & temporum Sterilitatem & Ubertatem, qui quidem Milites & Naves armatæ ei cui sic conceduntur fideliter servient quamdiu duxerit eos evocandos, eisdemq; Stipendia, ut præfertur, fideliter persolverit, Hoc adjecto, quod prædictus *Articulus Quartus* Tractatus *Cameraci* intelligatur non solum pro Defensione locorum in eodem Articulo insertorum & expressorum, sed etiam pro Defensione Regni *Hiberniæ*, Insularum de *Jersey* *Gernesey* *Man* Villæ & Marchiarum *Barnwick*, & aliorum quæ in Tractatu Arctioris Amicitie exprimuntur, & quod nomine Commeatuum includantur Victualia, quæ Victualia

& reliqua æquo Precio debeant venundari; Præterea, quòd si Arma aut Instrumenta Bellica vel Equi emanantur in *Germania* vel *Italia*, a prædicti Serenissimo Rege *Angliæ*, & ad has Ditiones inferioris *Germaniæ* & *Belgiæ* advecta & apportata, aut Equi adducti fuerint, quod illa liberè poterunt & permittentur transire per easdem Patrias & Ditiones *Cæsareæ Majestatis*;

Alii verò quatuordecim Articuli, viz. *primus, ii, iii, iv, v, viii, ix, x, xi, xii, xv, xvi, xvii, & xxv*, in sua forma vigore & effectu maneant quemadmodum in dicto Tractatu concipiuntur & continentur,

Quantum verò attinet ad Articulos *vi, vii, xiii & xiv*, de quorum sensu etiam altercationes aliquæ fuerunt, ut igitur in suo robore maneant, ac ut omnis de eorum intellectu & sensu Ambiguitas penitus tollatur, conventum & concordatum est, ut deinceps eam accipiant Interpretationem & illum continere Intellectum judicentur qui sequitur, in *sexto Articulo*, cum dicitur; *Casu quo fiat Invasio aliqua &c.* illis verbis, *Casu quo*, intelligantur ut quæcunque occasione, aut quocunque prætextu Invasio fiat contra Dominia in eodem *sexto Articulo* comprehensa, cum Numero *Octo millium Militum* ad Fines sive Limites Terrarum Regnorum aut Dominiorum alterius Principis in dicto Articulo nominatorum, per Terram sive per Mare, accedente & numero *bis Mille Militum* Equitum aut Peditum intra Fines vel Limites præfatos, hostiliter immittente, licet reliquus numerus istius Exercitus extra Fines prædictos remaneat, toties ad effectum dicti *sexti Articuli* Invasio facta esse videatur, de Invasione autem facta, Fides habebitur Literis Principis Invasionem passi, secundum quas Princeps requisitus, intra Mensem a Die Requisitionis, invadentem pro Hoste tenebit habebit & reputabit, & Subditis suis commercium interdicet, modò præfatus Princeps invasus, tunc actualiter Inimicus fuerit, aut Inimicum invadentis se declarabit, de quo confederatum per suas Literas certiorabit,

In *septimo Articulo* etiam illud intelligatur, ut Principi cujus Ditiones in eodem Articulo nominatæ fuerint invasæ; de ipsa Invasione ac numero Invadentium per Literas suas certioranti, omnia credatur, & juxta Requisitionem in eisdem Literis factam, & dicti Articuli Tenorem auxiliari, Subsidium in Tractatu expressum Princeps requisitus mittere teneatur,

Illa

A. D. 1547. Illa verba primæ Partis tertii decimi
38 Hen. 8. Articuli; *Quoties occasione Invasionis factæ, ut præfertur, aut alias Indictione Belli Gallorum Regi virtute hujus Fœderis & Conventionis faciendæ &c.* intelligantur in hunc modum, quoties occasione Invasionis juxta *sextum Articulum* per quemcumq; factæ, cum verò in eodem Articulo dicatur; *neutrum Principem sine alterius Consensu de Pace aut Induciis sive Treugis cum Hoste communi pacisci posse*, id semper permaneat, ac tum demùm Consensus intervenisse intelligatur, cum de communi Consensu Literis Principis consentientis ab eodem scriptis & sigillatis, ac ad alterum Principem transmissis, constiterit, & non aliter nec alio modo,

In *Articulo xiv.* cum ad Finem dicatur; *Velle Principes ut Fœdus illud perpetuum maneat & stabile*, id ita intelligunt, ut neuter Princeps eorumve Successores utentur vel admittent sive probabunt aliquod Privilegium Causam Allegationem Prætextum sive Colorem, ut ab Observatione, Juramenti & Præstatione præsentis Fœderis liberentur aut aliquo modo absolvantur, aut directè indirectève dispensari permittent, quominus idem Juramentum & Fœdus maneat imperpetuum in suo robore & vigore.

ITEM, Convenum & concordatum est, quòd hæc Declaratio & Tractatus reliquus ita intelligatur, eumq; habeat Intellectum quem bona fides, plena verborum series, & simplex ex Dictionibus sententia monstrat & non aliter,

Quæ quidem omnia, ut supra, Nos prædicti Commissarii ita, ut præfertur, concordamus & declaramus illa perpetuò & inviolabiliter a Principibus nostris & eorum Hæredibus & Successoribus respectivè observari debere, nomine prædictorum Principum & Dominorum nostrorum promittimus, illòsq; ratum habituros, & desuper Literas ratificatorias, præsentis Conventiones

& Capitulationes, ut præfertur, continentes, manu eorundem respectivè subscriptas, & Magniseorum Sigillis respectivè sigillatas, infra tempus prædictum unius Mensis a data Præsentium, ut prædicitur, computantis, daturos.

In cujus rei Testimonium, Nos prædicti Commissarii, Præsentibus subsignamus, & Sigillorum nostrorum impressione confirmamus.

Acta Trajecti die decimo sexto Mensis Januarii, Anno ab Incarnatione Domini 1546.

Hinc est quod Nos declarare volentes ea omnia & singula, nostro Nomine & de Animi nostri sententia, acta gesta tractata, ac speciali nostro Mandato, pro nobis & nomine nostro conventa & conclusa esse, vigore Præsentium, eadem corroboramus & confirmamus, & corroboratis & confirmatis haberi censi & teneri volumus, probamus & laudamus, ac Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, ad Conventorum hujusmodi certam firmam perpetuam & inviolabilem Observationem, obligamus per Præsentibus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Literas, nostrâ manu subscriptas, Magno nostro Sigillo fecimus sigillari.

Dat. in Civitate nostra Trajecto ad Rhenum, die ultimò Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, Imperii nostri vicesimo sexto, & Regnorum nostrorum tricesimo primo.

CHARLES.

Per Imperatorem.

BANE.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.CONVENTIONES,
L I T E R Æ,

E T

ACTA PUBLICA,

Regnante *Edvardo Sexto.**De Pace Regis Proclamanda.*A.D. 1547.
An. 1. E. 6.
Pa. 1. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 29.
do.

E Dward the sixte, by the grace of God, Kyng of Englonde Fraunce and Irelande Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of Englonde and also of Ireland in Earth the Supreme Hedde, To all our moſte Loving Faithful and Obedient Subjects and to every of theym, Greeting.

Where it hath pleased Almighty God, on Fryday laſt paſt in the morning, to call unto his infynyte Mercy the moſt excellent high and mighty Prince, Kyng Henry the Eight, of moſt noble and famous memory, our moſt dear and entirely beloved Father, whoſe Soule God pardon,

Foraſmoch as *We*, beyng his only Sonn and undoubted Heir, be now inveſted and eſtabliſhed in the Coronne Ymperial of this Realm, and other his Realms Dominions and Countrys, with all Regalities Preemynences Stiles Names Titles and Dignytys to the ſame belonging or in any wiſe aperteynyng,

We do by theſe Preſents ſignify unto all our ſaid moſt loving faithful

and obedient Subjects that, lyke as *We* for our Parte ſhall, by God's Grace, ſhew our ſelf a moſt Gracious and Benygne Sovereign Lord to all our good Subjects in all their juſte and lauful Sutes and Cauſes, ſo *We* myſtruſt not but they and every of theym will agayn, for their Parts, at all tymes and in all caſes ſhew themſelves, unto *Us* their natural Liege Lord, moſt faithful loving and obedyent Subjects, accordyng to their bounden Duties and Allegiaunces, wherby they ſhall pleaſe God, and do the thyng that ſhall tend to their own Preservations and Sureties;

Willyng and commanding all Men of all Eſtates Degrees and Conditions to ſee our Peax kept, and to be obedyent to our Laws as they rendre our Favour, and woll aunſwer for the contrary at their extream Perils.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our ſelf at *Westminster* the one and thirtieth Day of January.

Per ipſum Regem.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edu. 6.

De Thesaurario constituto.

A. D. 1547.
Ibid. m. 9. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de causis & considerationibus Nos moventibus, de Fidelitate & provida Circumspectione carissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Comitis Hertfordia*, Protectoris Regnorum nostrorum & Gubernatoris Personæ nostræ, quamplurimum confidentes, de avisamento Concilii nostri, constituimus & ordinavimus ipsum *Comitem* Thesaurarium Scaccarii nostri, ipsumque *Comitem* Thesaurarium Scaccarii nostri prædicti, per Præsentes, constituimus & ordinamus,

Habendum & occupandum, excercendum & exequendum Officium illud, a vicesimo nono die Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo, quamdiu nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis Vadiis Regardis & Proficuis,

A. D. 1547. necnon aliis omnibus Libertatibus, Commoditatibus & Emolumentis eisdem Officio quoquomodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, adeo, & in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Dynham* Miles Dominus *Dynham*, aut *Thomas* dudum *Dux Norffolciæ* Pater *Thomas* nuper *Ducis Norffolciæ* de alta Proditione attinctus, sive idem *Thomas* nuper *Dux Norffolciæ* dudum de alta Proditione attinctus, vel eorum aliquis, Officium illud nuper habentes sive occupantes, habens vel occupans, habuerunt & perceperunt, habuit & percepit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Ordine Militare suscipiendo.

A. D. 1547.
Ibid. m. 29. **R**EX dilectis & fidelibus suis *Richardo Riche* Militi, *Ricardo Southwell* Militi, & *Thoma Moyse*, Militi, Salutem.

Cum Nos nuper, ex certis causis urgentibus, diversa Brevia nostra, omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet Comitatu & Burgo Regni nostri Angliæ & Principalitatis nostræ Walliæ, mandaverimus, præcipiendo quod, statim post Receptionem Brevium nostrorum prædictorum, quilibet Vicecomes prædictus per totam Ballivam suam, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ubi magis expedire videret, ex parte nostra publicè proclamari faceret, quod omnes illi qui *quadraginta Libratas Terræ* vel Redditus & ultra per Annum, in manibus suis, vel ad eorum usum in manibus Feoffatorum haberent, & eas per tres Annos sic habuissent & Milites non fuerunt, se ad militarem Ordinem in se assumere disponerent, & de nominibus illorum qui sic *quadraginta Libratas Terræ* vel Redditus in Balliva sua, ut prædictum est, haberent, in Cancellariam nostram citra *Craftinum* Purificationis beatæ Mariæ tunc proximò futurum ubicumq; tunc foret, constare faceret indilatè, & summoneret per bonos Summonitiones omnes illos qui hujusmodi *quadraginta Libratas Terræ* vel Redditus

A. D. 1547. & ultra, ut præmittitur, in dicta Balliva sua haberent, quod extunc se præparent; ita quod citra idem Festum Purificationis beatæ Mariæ ad hujusmodi Ordinem militarem recipiendum sub Periculo incumbenti, penes Præsentiam nostram personaliter accederent, & essent parati ipsum Ordinem militarem tunc recepturi juxta formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi:

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos & duos vestrum Commisarios nostros, ad tractandum communicandum & componendum cum omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris, qui Finem nobiscum facere voluerint pro Exoneratione prædicti Ordinis militaris hac vice recipiendi,

Dantes & concedentes vobis & duobus vestrum plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem per Præsentes tractandi componendi & finaliter determinandi & concludendi cum omnibus & singulis, qui Finem nobiscum in hujusmodi casu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & assidendi hujusmodi Fines ad certam Pecuniæ Summam, ad certos Dies ad opus nostrum solvendam, prout cum dictis Subditis nostris, quorum interest, in hac parte concordare poteritis ad Dies sive

A.D. 1547. *1 Edw. 6.* sive Diem hujusmodi Finium limitandi & appunctuandi juxta sanas Discretion-
nes vestras;

Et quicquid in Præmissis feceritis, vel duo veltrūm fecerint, Nos Gratum & Ratum habebimus, ac omnes illos qui vobiscum, vel cum duobus vestrūm, Fines pro Exoneratione Ordinis prædi-

cti fecerint, exoneramus & exonerati sint & quieti erga Nos proinde. *A.D. 1547. 1 Edw. 6.*
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xv. Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Nomine Seymour Perpetuando.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
p. 6. m. 20.

REX Archiepiscopis Episcopis &c. Salutem.

Cum carissimus Avunculus noster *Edwardus Comes Hertfordie* ex Illustri Prosapia & Nobili Familia hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, cujus Nomen ab antiquis & modernis appellatum fuit *Seymour*, oriundus extiterit, is, ob singularem Gratiam nostram quam apud præcharissimum Patrem nostrum Dominum *H. nuper Regem Angliæ* obtinuit, ab eodem Patre nostro in *Viccomitem Beauchamp* primū, deinde in *Comitem Hertfordie* erectus creatus & sublimatus fuit;

Hinc est quoddam verisimile Nobis videbitur Nomen illud, ratione Dignitatis Nominis *Comitis Hertfordie*, temporis successu in Oblivionem tradi posse, ac proinde Nos providere volentes ne Nomen illius Familæ, ex qua præcharissima Mater nostra *Johanna nuper Angliæ Regina* simul Originem duxit, quovis Dignitatis fastigio titulo seu colore obscuretur, eidem Avunculo nostro Nomen & Stilum *Domini Seymour*, simul cum Dignitate & Nomine *Comitis Hertfordie* & *Viccomitis Beauchamp*, duximus addendum & annectendum;

Sciatis igitur quoddam Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, & hac præsentī Cartā nostra, confirmamus præfato Avunculo nostro Nomen Stilum & Titulum *Baronis Seymour*, & eidem Avunculo nostro Nomen *Baronis Seymour Comitis Hertfordie* & *Viccomitis Beauchamp* imponimus annectimus & unimus per Præsentes, habendum tenendum & gerendum Nomen *Baronis Seymour*, simul cum Dignitatibus suis prædictis præfato Avunculo nostro & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo & *Anna* modo Uxoris suæ jam

procreatis, ac de eadem *Anna* deinceps legitime procreandis, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem Baronie appendentibus & annexis, *A.D. 1547.*

Et si contingat dictum *Comitem* obire sine Hærede Masculo de Corpore suo & dictæ *Anna* modo Uxoris suæ jam procreato aut imposterum legitime procreando, volumus & concedimus quoddam ab Morte ejusdem *Comitis*, sive Hærede masculino de Corpore suo & *Anna* modo Uxoris ejus obeunte sive moriente, *Edwardus Seymour* Armiger Filius dicti *Comitis* de Corpore *Katherine* defunctæ primæ Uxoris ejusdem *Comitis* erit Dominus & Baro *Seymour*, ac geret habebit & tenebit & gaudebit sibi præfato *Edwardo Seymour* & Hæredibus masculis de Corpore ejusdem *Edwardi* legitime exeuntibus, Nomen Statum Titulum & Honorem *Baronis Seymour*, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem Baronie appendentibus & annexis,

Et si contingat dictum *Edwardum Seymour* obiri sine Hærede masculino de corpore suo legitime procreato, tunc volumus & concedimus quoddam Hæres Masculus nunc *Comitis* de Corpore suo legitime procreatus, per aliquam aliam Uxorem suam quam imposterum duxerit, erit Baro *Seymour*, ac geret habebit & gaudebit illi & Hæredibus suis masculis de Corpore suo legitime procreatis, Nomen Statum Titulum & Honorem *Baronis Seymour*, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem Baronie appendentibus & annexis;

Et quoddam expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Turrim London.* xv. Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

Ad Tractandum de Metis & Bundis circa Boloniam.

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1547.

Ex Anagr.

François, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme par le Traicte de Paix derrenierement faict conclud & arreste, entre noz Depputez & ceulx de feu nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere Cousin Compere parpetuel Allye & parfaict Amy le feu Roy d'Angleterre derrenier Decede; que Dieu absoille, ayt entre autres Chosen este conclud, que jusques au temps que Boullongne & le Pais de Boullonhoys nous doit estre delivre suivant le dit Traicte, la Riviere passant soubz le Pont de Bricque, la quelle sera commune a chacun de nous deux Princes, & ne pourra estre destourvee de son Cours accoustume par l'un ny l'autre, sera tenue & repute faire le Limite depuys le dit Pont de Brecque, jusques au Chef & Source de la ditte Riviere,

Pour accorder de la quelle Source, Nous aurions puis n'agueres commis & depute noz Amez & Feaulx le *Seigneur de Helly*, Cappitain de cinquante Hommes d'Armes de noz Ordonnance & Gouverneur de Hesdyn, le *Baron & Seigneur de la Garde* nostre Chambellan Ordinaire, Cappitaine General de noz Gallaires & Cappitain & Gouverneur de Stappes, & le *Seigneur d'Esrumel* nostre Conseiller, Maistre d'Hostel Ordinaire, & General de noz Finances; Les que'lz s'estans assemblez avec les Depputez de feu nostre dit bon Frere pour le dite Accorde, seferoient departiz sans aucun effect & conclusion, & depuis estant passe le dit *Seigneur & Baron de la Garde* par devers feu nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, auroit confere avec luy tant du dite Affaire, que du faict des Reparations & Fortifications, qui aussi estoient en Controverse;

Au Moyen de quoy pour en Conclusion Traicter & Accorder avec, Treschault & Trespuissant Prince nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere & Cousin, le Roy d'Angleterre son Filz, & nostre Trescher & Tresame Cousin le *Comte de Harfort* Gouverneur de sa Parsonne, & Protecteur de ses Royaume & Pais, & autres de son Conseil, au bien & entretenement de nostre dite commune Amytie, avons advise comme de nostre part quelques bons & suffisantz Parsonnaiges a Nous grandement feurs & feables; Nous a ces Causes, pour la

parfaicte & entiere confiance que Nous A.D. 1547. avons des Parsonnes du dit *Seigneur & Baron de la Garde*, & de *Maistre Odet de Selne* Conseiller en nostre Grand Conseil, & nostre Ambassadeur Resident au dite Pais d'Angleterre, & de leurs Sens Suffisance Integrite & bonne Dilligence Iceulx avons Commis & Depputez, Commeçtons & Depputons par ces presentes, & leur avons donne & donnons plain Povoir Puillance Auctorite & Mandement especial de convenir & accorder avec nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, nostre dit Cousin le *Comte de Harfort*, & autres de son Conseil, ou ceulx qu'ilz voudront a ce commeçtre, ayans povoir a ceste fin, ou se prendra la ditte Source d'icelle Riviere, & jusques a quel Lieu elle demeurera commune entre Nous & nostre dit bon Frere;

Et pareilement du faict des dites Reparacions & Fortifications que chacun de Nous a peu & pourra fere de son Couste suivant le dit Traicte de Paix;

Et generally faire en cela tout ce que Nous mesmes ferions & fere pourrions, si presens en Parsonne y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust chose qui requist Mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu en ces dites Presentes;

Promeçtans en bonne foy & parrolle de Roy, & soubz l'Ypotheq; & Obligation de tous & chacuns noz Biens presens & avenir avoir agreable ferme & estable, ce que par nos dis Commis & Depputez sera faict arreste convenu & accorde en cest Endroit; & le tout ratifier entretenir Garder & observer sans aller ne souffrir aller au contraire en quelque maniere que ce soit.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a la Muette le xv. jour de Fevrier, l'An de Grace mil cinq cens quarante six, & de nostre Regne le Trentetroisiesm.

Signe.

FRANÇOYS.

Sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

BOCHETEL.

*Sub Magno Sigillo de Cerâ albâ pendente
a caudâ Pargamena.*

De

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ, Hiberniæ, Calesiæ,
Boloniz & Marchiarum, concessio.*A.D. 1547.
Pa. 1. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 9.**R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

Ob certas Causas & Considerationes Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Thomam Seymour* Militem *Dominum Seymour de Sudeley*, ante hæc tempora facti & impenſi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, necnon de auctoritate Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, præfato *Dominio Seymour* Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Villæ nostræ Calesiæ & Boloniz, & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ & Bolenoy, ac Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Acquitanniæ, necnon ipsum Admirallum nostrum facimus constituimus & ordinamus,

Necnon dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris damus & concedimus eidem *Dominio Seymour* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Vadia Proſueva Emolumenta Wreccum & omnimoda Wrecca Maris, Regarda Advantagia Commoditates & Præeminentias quæcumque Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ & aliorum Locorum prædictorum qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia live incumbentia,

Necnon Bona Proditorum Piratorum Felonum Fugitivorum & Felonum de se, ac Bona Waivata, Flotſon Jetſon Lagon & Maris Ejectum, ac de odandas quæcumque, tam per Mare Littoræq; & Crecas & Costeras Maris ac Partes Maritimas, quàm per Aquas & Rivos dulces quoscumque, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ & Dominia quando-cumque, & quomodocumque, contingentia,

Necnon Anchoragia Beconagia live Signa per Mare Littora & Promontoria ejusdem, pro directione Navium erecta, atque Lastagia,

Et, in absentia nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum Pisces Regales, viz. Sturgesones Balenas Cetæ & Græspes, & generaliter alios Pisces quoscumque magnam live ingentem Crassitudinem live Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio ab antiquo de jure live consuetudine pertinentes live spectan-

tes live quovismodo consuetos, ac omnibus A.D. 1547.
& singula alia eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ quovismodo pertinentia debentia live spectantia, adeo plenè & integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & forma, prout prædictus Consiliarius noster *Johannes Dudley* Miles *Isaac comes Lyſle* Baro de *Malpas* Dominus *Basset de Drayton* & *Thysse* Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ Walliæ Hiberniæ Villæ & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Acquitanniæ, aut aliquis alius live aliqui alii prædictum Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ hujusmodi ante hæc tempora exercens seu occupans, exercentes live occupantes, habuit live percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Villæ & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ Boloniz Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Acquitanniæ, ac omnia eidem spectantia live pertinentia aut incumbentia, præfato *Dominio Seymour* pro termino Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum live Deputatos suos, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Vadiis Proſuevis Præeminentiis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boloniz & Marchiarum ejusdem, Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Acquitanniæ, qualitercumque spectantibus & pertinentibus live incumbentibus, absq; Composito seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo; aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus live Provisionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis non obstantibus.

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, præfato *Dominio Seymour* Magno Admirallo nostro antedicto, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & terminandi Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum & Conventionum, inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & Mercatores, & alios quoscumque cum ejusdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium & ceterorum Vasorum, aut inter quoscumque alias Personas pro aliquâ Re Materia seu Causa

A. D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* Causa quacumque, tam per Mare quam per Aquas & Rivos dulces quoscumque, a primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regno nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ seu Dominia eorundem, vel ultra Mare in Partibus ultramarinis quibuscumque, expeditis vel expediendis, contractorum, ubicumque vel qualitercumque hujusmodi Contractus celebratus fuerit seu celebrari contingat aut fieri;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare contractuum, aut in hoc Regno Angliæ aut Dominiis ejusdem perimplendorum seu perficiendorum qualitercumque contingentes sive emergentes, ac cæterorum omnium & singulorum quæ Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ & Hiberniæ, & Officium Magni Admiralli nostri ibidem tangunt seu aliquo modo concernunt;

Et generaliter ad cognoscendum & procedendum in omnibus & singulis Causis Litibus & Querelis & Negotiis maritimis, ac aliis Causis Querelis Negotiis & Injuriis quibuscumque, tam per Mare quam per Aquas & Rivos dulces quoscumque, ac infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ & Dominia eorundem, a prædictis quibuscumque; primis Pontibus & Portibus versus Mare, factis commissis perpetratis aut emergentibus, necnon Naves & Personas quascumque, ac bona res catalla & mercimonia, pro Præmissis & ea concernentibus, ac Debitis aliis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras maritimas, ac Consuetudinem Curiæ Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ usitatas, realiter arrestandum & arrestari faciendum & mandandum, eademque, viis & mediis ac modis omnibus & singulis quibus melius sciverit aut potuerit, finiendum terminandum atque Justitiam faciendum;

Necnon Delinquentes juxta eorum Demerita castigandum puniendum & incarcerandum, ac Incarceratos & Incarceratores qui deliberandi fuerint pro suæ Voluntatis libito deliberandum;

Necnon ad naves & naviculas guerrinas, prout opus & necesse fuerit, cujuscumque Portagii existunt, pro quibuscumque Viagiis nostris congregandum, ac nautas & marinarios ac alios, pro omnibus & singulis navibus & naviculis quibuscumque temporibus, conducendum & gubernandum, necessarios eligendum capiendum & apprehendum, atque eisdem in dictis Navibus & Naviculis ponendum & retinendum,

Marinariosq; & Nautas, ac alios in A. D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* eisdem Navibus & Naviculis existentes, qui Rebelles aut Contumaces sive Contrarii fuerint debite in ea parte puniendum & castigandum;

Necnon omnia alia & singula quacumque; quæ ad Officium magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hiberniæ hujusmodi spectant seu pertinent, aut spectare seu pertinere ab antiquo consueverunt vel pertinere debuerunt aut debent quovismodo faciendum exercendum & expediendum, prout de jure & secundum Leges nostras maritimas fuerit faciendum;

Ac insuper, ut idem *Dominus Seymour* magnus Admirallus noster antedictus, melius & commodius dictum Officium magni Admiralli nostri hujusmodi, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, exequi & perimplere valeat, volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris quibus supra, eidem *Domino Seymour* Magno Admirallo nostro hujusmodi, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi ordinandi assignandi faciendi & deputandi Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, ac omnes & omnimodos Officiarios Regestros & Ministros, sub se necessarios & oportunos, pro dicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem idoneos, habendi vel deputandi, ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis facienda exequenda & expedienda, necnon hujusmodi Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Deputatum sive Deputatos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros, ad beneplacitum suum, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitiis eorundem amovere & expellere, ac alium seu alios eorum loco seu locis, ad ejus beneplacitum sustinere ordinare facere & deputare possit & valeat quotiens sibi placuerit aut expedire videbitur;

Et insuper, ex uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus quod hujusmodi Officarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quacumque, eisdem Officiis ab antiquo debita & consueta;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Domino Seymour* magno Admirallo nostro antedicto, & ejus Locumtenenti

A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.* nenti sive Locumtenentibus Viceadmirallo sive Viceadmirallis Deputato sive Deputatis Commissario sive Commissariis plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi terminandi & finiendi omnes & omnimodos Contractus Placita & Querelas, ac alias Causas & Materias quascumque, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum aut Passagium, vel Jurisdictionem Admiraltatis nostræ Angliæ quovismodo concernunt seu respiciunt; Provisio semper quodd de aliquibus Contractibus Querelis aut Rebus aliis quæ non sunt Maris, aut quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Viagium non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus *Dominus Seymour* Magnus Admirallus noster hujusmodi, vel ejus Officiarii aut Ministri nullam habeant Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, sed hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelæ, ac omnia alia quæ nullo modo sunt Maris, nec Maris Pertransitum sive Viagium respiciunt nec concernunt, per Communem Legem Angliæ tractentur & terminentur, & non coram præfato *Domino Seymour* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ hujusmodi, nec ejus Locumtenentibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis aut Deputatis;

Volumus etiam & per Præsentes concedimus quodd præfatus *Dominus Seymour* Magnus Admirallus noster antedictus habeat Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno vel parvo, ac de Morte Submersione Hominis, Visuq; Corporum Mortuorum in Mari vel Crevis Maris, aut aliis Rivis seu Aquis dulcibus quibuscumque, a primis Pontibus quibuscumq; versus Mare, & a Fluxu & Refluxu Maris & Aquarum per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ

& Dominia eorundem atq; Loca prædicta, submerforum vel imposterum submergendorum, A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.*

Necnon de Mahemio quarumcumq; Personarum in locis prædictis vel aliis qualitercumque infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris contingente, unà cum Arrestatione Grandium & cæterorum Vasorum Navium & Navicularum quarumcumq; in Flottis & Viagiis nostris, ac etiam cum Jurisdictione dictarum Flottarum nostrarum Viagiis & Servitiis nostris duntaxat durantibus; salvis Dominis Civitatibus & Burgis Libertatibus suis juxta formam Statuti inde facti:

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Capitaneis Majoribus Justiciariis Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis cæterisq; Ministris & Officiariis & Fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cuilibet, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quodd præfato *Domino Seymour* Magno Admirallo nostro, ac Officiariis & Deputatis suis quibuscumque, in Officio Admiraltatis antedictæ, vigore Præsentium, assignandis, & eorum cuilibet, circa Executionem Præmissorum intendentes auxiliantes faventes pariter & obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet, sub Pœna Contemptus istarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, & sub Periculo incumbenti;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Rege Coronando de Officio Magni Constabularii Angliæ concessio.

A.D. 1547. *Pa. 1. E. 6. 1. 6. m. 8.* R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus carissimo Consanguineo nostro *Henrico Morchioni Dorsetiæ* Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Marchionem* MAGNUM CONSTABULARIUM NOSTRUM ANGLIÆ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum. Officium prædictum per totum decimum ne-

num Diem instantis Mensis Februarii A.D. 1547. tantum; videlicet, Diem proximo & immediate præcedentem Diem, Deo dante, futuræ Solemnisationis *Coronationis nostræ*, unà cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

L I

R E X

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. salutem.
1 Edw. 6. Sciatis &c. ut supra usque ibi occupandum Officium prædictum, & tunc sic per totum vicesimum Diem instantis Mensis Februarii, ab Ortus Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solempniter coronari intendimus, unà cum omnibus Juribus

& Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. Die tantum spectantibus.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio Magni Senescalli in Coronatione prætacta.

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Pat. 1. E. 6. p. 6. m. 8. Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de Avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, prædilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro Johanni Russell Militi Domino Russell, Custodi Privati Sigilli nostri, Officium Magni Senescalli nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum Johannem Dominum Russell MAGNUM SENESCALLUM NOSTRUM ANGLIÆ ordinavimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum per totum vicesimum A. D. 1547.
 Diem instantis Mensis Februarii, ab Ortus Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die, Deo dante, solempniter coronari intendimus, unà cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio Comitis Marescalli concessio Duci Somerssett.

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. m. 9. Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Obsequia quæ carissimus Avunculus noster Edwardus Dux Somerssett. Nobis ante hæc tempora multipliciter & diversimodè impendit indiesque impendere non desistit, intime meritò contemplantes, ac de avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Duci Officium Comitis Mariscalli Angliæ, & ipsum Ducem COMITEM MARESCALLUM ANGLIÆ creamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Etei Nomen Stilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem & Honorem Comitum Marescalli Angliæ, unà cum omnibus & singulis suis Officiis Commoditatibus Proficuis Emolumentis Nominationibus Officiorum, & aliis suis Pertinentiis quibuscumque, tam in Curiis nostris quam alibi eidem Officio Comitum Marescalli Angliæ qualitercumque spectantibus, seu de jure ab antiquo pertinentibus, per Præsentes damus & concedimus,

Ac in eodem Officio & cæteris Præ-

missis eidem Officio, ut præmittitur, A. D. 1547.
 pertinentibus ipsum Ducem realiter investimus & corroboramus, in tam amplis Potestate & Auctoritate prout Johannes Moubray quondam Dux Norffolciæ, aut Thomas Dux Norffolciæ (nuper de alta Proditione attinctus) vel aliquis alius Comes Marescallus Angliæ ante hæc tempora Officium illud habens sive excercens, habuit sive excercuit,

Habendum tenendum excercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, ac omnia & singula Auctoritates Jurisdictiones Commoditates, & cætera Præmissa quæcumque, eidem Officio qualitercumque, pertinentia sive de jure spectantia, eidem Duci pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum, aut per sufficientes Deputatos suos, absque Compoto vel aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, pro Officio prædicto & cæteris Præmissis seu eorum aliquo, quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Damus etiam ac per Præsentes concedimus præfato Duci quod ipse, & quilibet Deputatus suus, ratione dicti Officii habeat gerat & deferat, tam in Præsentia nostra & Hæredum nostrorum, quam Absentia nostra & Hæredum nostrorum

A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.* strorum, quendam *Baculum Aureum* ad utrumque Finem de Nigro annulatum, & cum Signo Armorum nostrorum & Hæredum nostrorum in superiore Fine dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum *d'Et Ducis* in inferiore Fine ejusdem Baculi Sculptum & Ornatum, licite & impune absque impetitione nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum Justiciariorum Officiariorum seu aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod idem *Dux*, ut *Comes Marescallus Anglie*, juxta Nominis sui decentiam, & Statûs ac Gradûs sui Nobilitatem possit honorificentius se habere, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, & hac præsentî Cartâ nostrâ confirmamus pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris præfato *Duci* pro Statu *Comitis Marecalli Anglie* manutenendo, quendam annualem Redditum *Virginti Librarum*,

A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.* Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum annualem Redditum *Virginti Librarum* præfato *Duci* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ de Exitibus Profiticis & Reventionibus Hanaperii Cancellarie nostræ & Hæredum nostrorum provenientes sive crescentibus, per Manus Custodis sive Clerici ejusdem Hanaperii, aut aliorum Occupatorum, Receptorum sive Perceptorum Profiticorum & Exituum ejusdem Hanaperii pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeliper æquales Portiones solvendum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Episcopo de Rose, in Scotia, Salvus Conductus.

A.D. 1547. *Franc. 1. E. 6.*
m. 4.

E *Edwarde the Sixte &c.* To all Maiours Sheriffs Baylyves Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers, and all other Ministers and subjects, aswel within this our Realm of England as at our Towns and Marches of *Calays and Boloigne*, these our Letters hering or seing, Greting.

Knows ye that, wher the *Bisshopp Elect of Rose* in Scotland, whoo lately resided here in Hambassade, doth presently repair into the Partis of Fraunce for the doing of certayn things committed to his Chardge, ther *We* have, by Advyse and Consent of our dearest Uncle the *Lorde Protectour* and the rest of our Privy Counsaill, licenced, and by thes Presents doo licence hym to pass by you for that purpose, with the Nombre of twenty Servants, eightene Horses or Geldings ambling or trotting, his Money Plate Jewels, and all other his Baggages and Necessaries, and likewise to return into this our said Realm of England at any tyme within six

A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.* Moneths furnysished with the said Trayn of Men Horses and Money Plate Jewels and other his Baggs Baggages and Necessaries aforesaid, and from hence to pass into the said Realm of Scotland at his Liberty,

Wherfor our Pleasure and Commandement is, that ye shal permitt and suffre him to pass and repass by you, in fourm aforesaid, without any your Lett Serch or Interruption, not sayling herof as ye tendre our Pleasuer, and will aunswer for the contrary at your Perils, and theis our Letters shal be unto you and every of you as sufficient Warraunt in that behalf as if the same had been passed under our Great Seal of England;

Any Acte &c.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westminster* the second Day of March.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Matrimonio & aliis Conventionibus Scotiae.

A.D. 1547. *Ex Anogr.*

TO all and sundry whose Knowledge these present Letters shal come Greting in God everlasting.

Be it knowin unto you, that it is appointed contracted and finally conclu-

A.D. 1547. *Edv. 6.* det, betwene the Kingis Majestie that now is *Edward the Sext King of England* *Fraunce and Irland* Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England and also of Irland in Earth Supream Hedde, with the Advise of the ryght noble

A. D. 1547. noble th' Erle of Herforde his Uncle Protector of his Realmes &c. Governour of his Hignes Persone, and with consent of the rest of his Privy Counsaile upon the one Part, and *Norman Lesly* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves* of Halhill, *David Monypenny* of Pitinlye, and *William Kyrkaldy* Son and Heyr to the said Lord of Grang for thameiself, and for *Johne Lesly* of Perkill and *James Lesly* Parson of Aberdour, being absent, with the rest of there Frendis Partekkeris with thame, being also the *Kings Majesties* true and faithful Frends, upon the other Part, in form maner and effect as easter folowes.

That whare the said *Norman Lesly* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves*, *David Monypenny* and *William Kyrkaldy*, with the rest of there Frends above Writing, have heretofore taken and possessed the Castell of Sanct Andrews in Scotland, and the same defended against the Siege of the Governour there, for there Ayd and Assistance, wherein the said *Norman* and *James*, with the rest of the Persons abovewriten, who have been ever dedicate to the Service of our late Maister the Kingis Majeste that dead ys *King Henry the Eight* of most noble Memory, and most desirous to have the Mariage with Scotland take effecte, as a thing most pleasand to God, and most of any earthly thing to the Commonne Weal of both the Realms, have by there Letters and sundry Messages sought and desired Help and Supplie at our late Sovereign Lordis Handis, as the *Prince*, who for the tendernes of Blood between Him and the *Quene* there Soverain Lady and Maistres, was the most mete and convenient for all good Scottisshmen and Wellwillers to the Common Weal of both the Realms to have recourse unto during her Minorite in all Doubts and Extremities, and who for his Puissance and Vicinite might best and most easylie give Remedy to all thingis, as the Importance of the same shal require lyke as his Majeste, whose Soule God hatht, accepting gratuslye the good Harts and Mynds of the forsade Persons, and being desyrous for so mych as he myght conveniently to help and Succour all sich of that Realm as tender Goddis Word, the Common Weal of the Countre, and the Avancement of the Mariage, the Interruption and Devises there made for the Breach and Dissolution wherof by sich as sought and seke only their owin Glory and

Commodite, have caused all reddey sundry Evillis and Inconveniencis, and mo must in tyme of Necessitie engender, onles God frame the Harts of the Ennemyes of his Majeste thare, which be also the very Ennemyes of the Realm, to a better conformite, did fully resolve to condescend and aggre with the forsade Persons upon the Pointis and Articles herefter folowing.

So the Kingis Majestie that now is *King Edward the Sext* being left by our Maister of late his said Father in sich a perfect Establisment of Strenght Policy and all other Pointis equal to himself, as by Goddis Grace he shal, with the Advise of the same Counsaillouris whom his Father used, be habil to mainteyn and folow to perfection whatsoever his Father left either in perfection or begynnyng unto hym, and the same respectis consyderations and motions, and rather mo remanyng in hym than wer in his said Father, touching the perfection of the said Mariage, and the Unite of both the Realms, hatht with the Advise of the said Lord Protector and the rest of his Counsaile, condescended and agreyd with the said *Norman* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves* of Halhill, *David Monypenny* of Pitinlye, *William Kyrkaldy* Son and Heyr to the said Lord of Grang and the rest of their Frendis abovewriten, to the same Points and Articles which his Father wolde have done; that is to say,

IN THE FIRSTE, the said Persones and every won of them do promise and bynd themselfis, that they shal do all that they can to there possible Poweris that the Mariage latly purposed with Scotland may tak effect, and that sich Pleages and Suretes as shal please the *Kingis Majeste* to requyre for the Surete and Performance of the same, may be delivered and ordred as shal stand with his Pleasure, whane and asone as his Majestie with the Advise of the Lord Protector and others of his Privy Counsaile shal think convenient to requyre and demand the same, and they shal to all there Power and Strenght declare and shew there selfes Ennemyes to all them that wold the War with England, or wold not have that Mariage go forward, or shall be or other things therto requisite, be not delyvered and performed as apperteneith.

ITEM, the said Persons shal not deliver nor suffer to be delivered into the Hands of the *Olde Quene*, the Gover-

now

A.D. 1547. *now*, or any otheris of Scotland, or to any other Parfone or Parsones whatsoever they be, without the *Kings Majesties* expresse Knowlage and Consent in Writing first had under his Graces Seal, by the Consent of the sad *Lord Protector* and otheris of his Privy Counfall, during the Minority of the *Queene* there Maistres, the sad Castel of Sanct Andrews, or any Part or Pece thereof or therunto pertenyng, nor make any Agreement or Appointment wherby the same myght the soner be evicted from tham, but the same shal kepe and defend against all Parsons during the time aforesaid, for the better stay and surety of thamselves, and other his *Majesties* Frendis in Scotland, and the Advancement and Perfection of the sade Marriage, and that it may be in the more surety to be delyvered to the *Young Queene* there Maistres when she shall cum to full Age.

ITEM, the sad Parsones, for a plane and evident Declaration of there full mynd and purpose to the accomplishment of the Premisses, shall delyver in to his *Majesties* Handis, or to any such as his *Majeste* shall appoint, by the Advice and Consent of the sad *Lorde Protector* and otheris of his Pryvy Counfall, the Soon and Heyre of the Governor being in there Possession and Custody, at any time that it shal please his *Majeste*, by the Advice and Consent of the sad *Lorde Protector* and otheris of his Privy Counsale, to requyre the same; most humely besching his *Hignes* to have consideration to the Gentilmen being now Pleages in the Governours Handis for the matter of Sanct Andrews, that the same be not therby put in Danger, which the sade Parsons do put and submit wholly to his *Majesties* great Honour, and the Discretion of the sad *Lorde Protector* and otheris of his *Hignes* Privy Counfall:

For the doing and performans wherof the *Kings Majeste* is pleased and contented, by the Advice and consent of the sad *Lorde Protector* and otheris of his Privy Counfall, for his parte, to give unto the sade *Norman* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, and Parsones above writing, the Interteynement of Sex Score of Parsones by the Year, whereof Four Score to be continually within the Castel for the sure Gard and keping of the same, and Fourty Horsemen to be without to be sure Watches that they within be not suddenly sureprinsed; That is to say; for every Person within the Castel Sex

Pennes Sterling by the Day, and to every Parson without being Horsemen Eight Pennes Sterlyng by the Day; which his *Majeste* shall cause at his Costis and Charges to be conveyed to them at two Terms in the Year, or oftner, as need shal requyre.

ITEM, his *Majeste* is pleased, with the Advice and Consent of the sad *Lorde Protector* and others of his Privy Counfall, to ayd them from tyme to tyme with Ordinance Munition Artillery and Poudre necessary and convenient for the Defens of the sad Castel.

ITEM, his *Majeste* is pleased, with the Advice and Consent aforesaid, to give unto the sade Parsones siche convenient Pentiones for the Interteynement of there own Parsons during the sade tyme, as by his Letters Patentis now sent to them for that purpose doth appere.

ITEM, his *Majestes* is pleased and bindeth hymself, by the Advice and Consent aforesaid, that they keping all their Couvenantis with his *Majeste* (if God grant his *Majestes* godly purpose to tak effect, as there is no doubte but by his Grace it shall) they shall injoy to tham and their Heirs for ever all their Lands and Heretages in Scotland; and if God shuld so dispose that the same culd not tak effecte, his *Majeste* shuld eyther provide by his Force that they shuld injoy them against all there evil willaris, or else shall give them so mych of his owin here in England for the Sustentation of them and there Families accordantlie.

In witness hereof, and for observing keping and fulfilling of all and sundry the Premisses and every Point thereof concerning the sad *Norman* Maister of Rothes, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, and there Colleguis above writing, the part of this present Contract and Appointment which shall remane with the *Kings Majeste*, the *Lorde Protector* and Privy Counfall aforesaid, the sade *Norman* Lestly Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves* of Halhill, *David Monypenny* of Pitinvie, and *William Kyrkaldy* Sone and Heyre to the sade *Lorde* of Grang for themselves, and the rest of there Frendis above writing being absent, hes subscribed with there Handis, and appended there Seals to the same, at the Castel of Sanct Andrewes, the nynt Day of the Moneth of March, the Year of our *Lorde* a thousand five Hundretht fourty and six Years, according to the

M m Num-

A.D. 1547. Numbring and Calculation of the
Church of Scotland.
1 Edw. 6.

NORMUND LESLYE Master of Rotes.

Maister HENRY BALNAVES of Halhill.

JAMES KYRKCALDY of the Grang.

[DAVID MONYPENNY of Pitinwly. A.D. 1547.
WILLIAM KYRKCALDE.
1 Edw. 6.

*Sub Sigillis prefatorum Normanni Leslye
&c. (uno deficiente) de Cera rubea alba
infixâ pendentibus a duplicibus caudis
Pergamena.*

*Super Ereptione & Fundatione Cathedralium, Commissio
Regis.*

A.D. 1547.
Pas. 1. E. 6.
p. 8. m. 26.
der.

Edward the Syxte &c.
To our trusty and welbe-
loved Counsaillour Sir Edward
Northe Knyght, and to our trusty and
welbeloved Sir Nicholas Hare Knight
Maister of our Requests, Robert Kelle-
wey Surveyour of our Lyverys, and
John Hales Clerk of our Hanaper, and
to every of them, Greetyng.

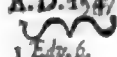
Where the most noble Prince, of fa-
mous memory, and our most dearly
beloved Father King Henry th' Eight in
his time, and We also sith the begyning
of our Reign, have erected and founded
divers Cathedral and Collegiat Churches,
and have gyven to the *Deans and
Chapitours* of the same and to their Suc-
cellours for ever dyvers Manors Londs
Tenements Personages and other Pos-
sessions and Heredytaments, and by
the Ordynances and Statutes of the
Foundations of the same have ordeined
and appointed that the same *Deans and
Chapitours* shuld give and distribute yer-
ly among pore Housholders and other
pore People divers Somes of Mony, and
shuld also yerely employ give and be-
stow in and upon making and repairing
of High Ways dyvers other Somes;

To th'intent the same Ordynances
concerning the Distribution of the said
Alms, and the making and repairing of
the said High Ways, and all other Or-
dynances by Us made or hereafter to
be made for the same or the lyke chari-
table Uses by any maner of meanes,
shuld have the better Succes, and take
effect accordyng to the meanyng and
fourm of the same Ordinances,

Know ye that We, trusting in your Fi-
delities and good Discretions, by th' Ad-
vise of our most dearly beloved Uncle
Edward Duke of Somerset Governour of
our Royal Person and Protectour of all
and synguler our Realms and Domy-
nions, and the rest of our Counsaile, have
appoynted you to be our Commissioners
for that purpose, and to give unto you
Four, and to Thre of you, full Power
and Auctoritie, by thiese Presents, to call


before you, or thre of you, from time to time yerely, at such Times and Places
as ye shall think most mete and conve-
niente, the *Deanes or Provostes* of all
and every the said Cathedral and Col-
legiat Churches and Colleges, and the
*Maisters Wardens Governours Rulers and
Overseers* of all and singuler the Hospi-
tals Guylders Fraternities and Houses
for poor People, and the *Mayers Bayliffs*
and other *Governours of Cities and Towns
and Corporacions*, to whom our said Fa-
ther in his tyme, or We in our tyme
have gyven or hereafter shall gyve or
appoint any Manours Londs Tene-
ments Personages Tythes or other He-
redytaments to or for the Causes and
Uses before declared, or any the lyke,
and every of the said Persons, or such
other Persons as by them shal be aucto-
rised for the same, and to cause them
and every of them to make playn and
true Declaration, to you or thre of you,
of the bestowing and employng of the
said Money appointed to be gyven in
Almes, and to the making and Repa-
ration of the said High Ways, as is a-
forsaid, accordyng to the Ordynances
in that behalf made and to be made, so
that you make Relacion therof to Us at
such tyme and tymes as we shal re-
quyre the same,

And that ye shal have full Power and
Auctoritie by vertue herof to enquire
serch and examyn, by all ways and
means ye can, how and in what places
the same Money and Almes and for
High Ways, and other the Causes and
Uses aforlaid, from tyme to tyme shal
be bestowed according to the said De-
claracions therof to be made to you or
any of you in fourm aforlaid, and yf it
shal be thought by you, or thre of
you, that the same Money shuld be
more charitably and better bestowed to
the Pleasure of God and our Honour in
any other Place or Places, then the Pla-
ces for that purpose appointed and to be
appointed by the said *Deanes* and other
Persons before named or any of them
for

A.D. 1547.  for the tyme beyng, that then you, or thre of you, shall have full Power and Auctoritie to assigne and appoynte the same, or suche parte thereof as to you shal be thought mete and conveyent, to be bestowed and employed in suche other Places as to you, or thre of you, shal be thought most charitable mete convenient and expedient, by your Discretions in that behalf;

1 Edw. 6.

And know ye that, in consideracion of your Labours Payn and Travayle to be takin in the Premisses, We have given and graunted, and by thiese Presents do gyve and graunte to every of you our saide Commyssioners, frome the Deathe of our saide Father the Somme of *Forty Markes Sterlyng* yerely, to be paide by r'handes of the saide *Deanes* of the saide Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches for the tyme beyng, of suche the saide Money as is and shal be appoynted to be bestowed in

Almesse and the making and repay- A.D. 1547.  ryng of Highwayes, in fourme aforesayd, at the Feastis of th' Annuciacion of our blessed Lady the Virgyn and Seynte Michael th' Arcaungell yerely by even Portions; the fyrite Payment therof to begyn at the Feast of Seynt Michell th' Arcaungell laste past for one whole Yere then ended:

1 Edw. 6.


And our Pleasure is, that the saide Declaracions, from tyme to tyme to be taken of the bestowyng and employng of the said Money in Almes and High Wayes, shal be delyvered yerely into the Courte of th' Augmentations and Revenues of our Crowne there to remayne of Recorde.

In witnes wherof &c.

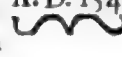
Witness our selfe at Westminster the tenth Daye of Marche.

Per ipsam Regem.

Tractatus, pro Metis & Bundis in Marchiis Boloniae, ponendis.

A.D. 1547.  Ex Augr.

Universis & singulis ad quos presentes pervenerint, Notum sit quod nos, *Antonius Escaliin* de Emartz Dominus & Baro de la Garde, Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis *Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi* Capitaneus ordinarius Tirimium suarum Capitaneus Generalis ac Capitaneus & Gubernator de Stappes, & *Odetus de Selua* dicti *Christianissimi Principis* in magno suo Concilio Consiliarius & ejusdem apud Serenissimum & Potentissimum *Angliae Regem* &c. Orator live Ambassiator residens, & dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Regis Christianissimi Commissarii Oratores Deputati & Procuratores ad infra-scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes, cum Illustribus & Magnificis Viris *Johanne Domino Russell* Praenobilis Ordinis Garterii Equite Aurato ac Custode Privati Sigilli praedicti Inviuissimi Angliae Regis &c. *Johanne Comite Warwici* Vicecomite Lysle Baronne de Malpas & Somerey Praenobilis Ordinis praedicti Equite Aurato Domino de Basset & Tyasse Magno Camerario Angliae, *Thoma Domino Seymour de Sudeley* dicti Ordinis Equite Aurato Magno Admirallo Angliae, & *Guilielmo Paget* etiam Ordinis praedicti Equite Aurato ac dicti Domini Angliae Regis Primario Secretario, ejusdem Inviuissimi Principis, Commissariis Ora-

toribus Deputatis & Procuratoribus ad A.D. 1547.  infra-scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentibus, convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, ac per Praesentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim, prout sequitur.

INPRIMIS, cum in Tractatu Pacis perpetuae nuper, inter Oratores Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum *Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi*, & Felicissimae Memoriae, *Henrici Octavi Regis Angliae* defuncti, de data die 7. Mensis Junii, Anno Domini 1546, juxta Camp in Confinibus Guisnaram & Ardres concluso, inter caetera conventum & conclusum extiterit, quod a die ejusdem Tractatus usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Arch. quod erit in Anno Dom. 1554, non licebit alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Comitatu Boloniae aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare, bene tamen licebit unicuique eorum Munitiones seu Fortificationes jam inchoatas perficere & absolvere; Quandoquidem Quaestiones aliquot utrinque subortae sunt, an Fortificationes sive Munitiones apud Montem vulgo vocatam *Mont Saint Estienne*, aut apud Opidulum illud vocatum *le Portet*, sive apud Montem vocatum *la Pointe* e Regione Introitus Portus Boloniensis, tempo-

re

A. D. 1547. re datæ dicti Tractatûs ceptæ sive inchoatæ fuerint, an non? Affirmantibus Consiliariis ac Ministris præfati *Christianissimi Francorum Regis* Fortificationes in singulis locis prædictis, tempore datæ prædicti Tractatûs inchoatas fuisse, & ob id perfici & absolvi posse; Serenissimi verò *Angliæ Regis* Ministris & Consiliariis id planè negantibus: similiter an Fortificationes sive Munitiones apud *le Boulenberg Blacknes*, & *Novum Portum* alias dictum *Ambleteux*, dicto tempore præfati Tractatûs ceptæ sive inchoatæ fuerint, an non? Affirmantibus Ministris & Consiliariis dicti Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis* Fortificationes in singulis locis prædictis tempore ejusdem Tractatûs inchoatas fuisse, & ob id jam perfici & absolvi posse; Christianissimi verò *Francorum Regis* Ministris ac Consiliaribus id omninò negantibus;

Nos Oratores Commissarii & Deputati prædicti, ad tollendam deinceps omnem dubitandi Occasionem, ac ut Pax ista nuper feliciter conclusa faciliùs in multa Secula duret & observetur & perseveret, conclusimus convenimus & pacificimur, quòd benè licebit tam dicto serenissimo *Angliæ Regi le Bolenbergh, Blacknes & Novum Portum* alias dictum *Ambleteux* liberè munire & fortificare, quàm dicto *Christianissimo Regi* Montem prædictum vocatum *Mont Saisst Estienne* etiam liberè munire & fortificare;

Conventum insuper & conclusum est, quòd dictus *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes Successoresve sui, durante termino in præfato Tractatu specificato, nullam aliam Fortificationem sive Munitionem inchoare, inchoatamve aliquam perficere sive absolvere, aut fortificare quomodo possint apud vel juxta *le Portet*, sive apud vel juxta *Montem* è Regione Introitus Portûs Boloniensis; sed quòd permittet duo Loca illa posterius nominata, viz. *Portet & le Point* ad Introitum Portûs Boloniensis, in eisdem dumtaxat remanere statu & forma in quibus sunt & remanent in præfati;

Provisò tamen, quòd pro Tuitione Appulsu Statione & Exitu Navium, licebit unicuique dictorum Potentissimorum Principum, absque ulla Fortificatione utrinque facere Emendationem & Reparationem Portuum sive Sinuum quos uterque in Comitatu Boloniensi tenet, juxta facultatem & libertatem illis per dictum ultimum Tractatum relictam, & non aliter.

ITEM, cum in duodecimo Articulo dicti Tractatûs etiam, inter cætera, conventum extiterit, quòd Flumen ip-

sum quod Pontem vulgò vocatum *Pont de Bricque* subterfluit, usq; ad Caput & Fontem ejusdem Fluminis, pro Limite & Terminò esse & haberi debeat &c. Quandoquidem plures Fontes, pluraq; Capita prædicti Fluminis esse asserantur; convenimus & concordavimus, quòd ille Fons sive Caput illud Rivuli illius qui juxta Villam vocatam *Kekes* in præfatum Flumen influit, pro Capite & Fonte ejusdem Fluminis quod Pontem illum vocatum *Pont de Bricque* subterfluit, quantum ad Limitis prædicti constitutionem & designationem esse & haberi debeat; ac si plures Fontes plurave Capita illius Rivuli prope *Kekes* esse inveniantur, quòd Fons ille qui vicinior sive propinquior est Ecclesiæ de *Kekes*, Terminum & Limitem constituat; ita ut tam Oppidum sive Villa Boloniæ, unà cum Portu Boloniensi, quàm alia omnia Oppida Villæ Castri Munitiones Terræ Flumina Portus &c. & Loca quæcunq; Comitatus Boloniensis citra dictum Flumen, Fontemq; ac Caput ejusdem Fluminis sic, ut præfertur, tam in dicto Tractatu descripta, quàm nunc etiam declarata, ad dictum Serenissimum *Angliæ Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos, durante Terminò in præfato Tractatu specificato, cum omnibus Fructibus Emolumentis & Utilitatibus eorum integrè spectent & pertineant juxta tenorem dicti Tractatûs.

ITEM, quandoquidem quæstio nuper suborta est, an Turris illa sive Ecclesia sive Capella sit, quam vocant *le Clothier de Bourcin*, a Militibus sive Subditis dicti Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis* nunc possessa, ex Comitatu Boloniensi sit, ac infra Limites supradictos Comitatus Boloniensis contineri & comprehendi debeat, an non? asserentibus præfati *Christianissimi Regis* Consiliariis sive Ministris dictam Turrim ex Comitatu Bolon. non esse, & ob id ad dictum *Christianissimum Regem* suum, tanquam Comitatus Guisnæ partem sive parcelam spectare sive pertinere; serenissimi verò *Angliæ Regis* Consiliariis ac Ministris id planè negantibus, ac è contra affirmantibus dictam Turrim ex Comitatu Boloniensi, ac infra Fines & Limites supradictos esse, & ob id ad Potentissimum *Angliæ Regem* Dominum suum spectare & pertinere;

Nos Oratores Commissarii & Deputati prædicti, quoniam hæc tota quæstio facti est, cujus Probatio faciliùs in Partibus ultramarinis quàm hic citra Mare habere possit, convenimus & conclusimus quòd, tam supradicta quæstio quàm quæstiones aliæ Limites supra-

A.D. 1547. dictos tangentes sive concernentes, si
 1 Edv. 6. qui tales occurrerint, per Commissarios a dictis Principibus, infra duos Menses proximos ad hoc deputandos, discutientur & finientur, a quibus quidem Commissariis, si per antiqua Documenta, alia sive legitimas Probationes quascunque, inventum & diffinitum fuerit dictum Locum sive *Turrim de Bourcin* ex Comitatu Guisnorum, sive ex ea parte Comitatus Bolon. esse quæ ad dictum *Christianissimum Regem* ex Fœdere & Tractatu prædicto spectare & pertinere debet, tunc & in eo casu, immediatè post Sententiam sive Diffinitionem huiusmodi, tenebuntur Milites & Subditi quicunque, præfati Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Possessionem ejusdem Loci ac Turris liberam & vacuum dicto *Christianissimo Regi* relinquere, & sic de Facto immediatè relinquunt.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præsens Tractatus a dictis Illustrissimis Principibus, infra quadraginta dies post datam huius Tractatus ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, & per eosdem manibus suis propriis subscribendas redigetur: ipsasque Literas Confirmatorias subscriptas ut præfertur & sigillatas, uterque Princeps alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Auctoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu; ac præfatus *Christianissimus Rex* requisitus in præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, a dicto Serenissimo *Anglie Rege* ad hoc Potestatem habentis seu habentium, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimplerum tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangeliiis jurabit.

ITEM, cum prædictus Serenissimus *Anglie Rex* adhuc sit in minore Ætate constitutus, quâ ex re forsân in futurum super validitate & efficaciâ præsentis Tractatus nonnulla Dubia oriri possent, ut ea Dubia è medio tollantur, ac omnis Disputationis scrupulus quantum fieri potest removeatur; conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Illustrissimus ac Clarissimus Princeps *Edvardus Dux Somerset* ejusdem Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Avunculus, ac Personæ suæ Gubernator, Regnorumque & Dominiorum ejusdem Protector, nomine Protectoris quo fungitur, cæteri; ejusdem Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Consilarii infra terminum præfatum 40. dierum, omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu contenta, per Literas suas Paten-

tes, suis Sigillis sigillatas ac Manibus A.D. 1547.
 1 Edv. 6. propriis subscriptas ratificabunt auctorisabunt & confirmabunt, illaq; omnia se fideliter observaturos & perimpleruros, & fideliter observari realiterque perimpleri a dicto Serenissimo *Anglie Rege*, & per eundem jurari cum venerit ad legitimam Ætatem facturos & cum effectu curaturos promittunt & obligabunt, atque de hiis omnibus perimplendis ac observandis Fidem & Jusjurandum tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis præstabunt, in præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, ad hæc Auctoritatem a dicto *Christianissimo Rege* habentis sive habentium, cui quidem Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis dictas Literas confirmatorias & ratificatorias in forma prædicta expeditas tradent realiter & cum effectu.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur, & sunt tales,

Francois, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France &c.

Edvardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Anglie Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensori, & in Terra Ecclesia Anglicana & Hibernica Supremum Caput, universis ad quorum notitias præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum in Tractatu Pacis perpetuæ, septimâ Die Mensis Junii Anno Domini 1546, inter, Felicissimæ ac Serenissimæ memoriæ Principis Domini ac Patris nostri Præcarissimi nuper defuncti, ac Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis *Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi*, Fratris Amici & perpetui Confœderati nostri carissimi Oratores Commissarios Deputatos sive Nuncios jamdudum inito & concluso, inter cætera, conventum & conclusum extitit, quod Flumen illud quod Pontem vulgò vocatum *Pont de Brique* subterfluit, usque ad Caput & Fontem ejusdem Fluminis pro Limite & Terminò inter Patrem nostrum ac præfatum Fratrem nostrum carissimum, eorumque Successores esse & haberi debeat, quodque a die datæ ejusdem Tractatus usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli quod erit Anno Domini 1554, non liceret alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Comitatu Bononiæ aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare, benè tamen liceret unicuique eorum Munitiones sive Fortificationes jam inchoatas perficere & absol-
 vere;

N n Post

A. D. 1547. Post cujus Tractatus Conclusionem Quæstiones aliquot, dum, Illustrissimæ memoriæ, Pater noster prædictus adhuc superstes esset, hinc inde subortæ sunt, tam de & super Capite & Fonte Fluminis prædicti, ac de & super Limitibus prædictis, quàm de & super Fortificationibus quibusdam infra Comitatum Boloniensem; pro quarum Quæstionum Decisione, ac ampliori in ea parte Declaratione & Explanatione Tractatus præfati, illustrissimæ memoriæ, Pater noster antedictus prædilectos & fideles Consiliarios suos *Thomam Seymour* Militem nunc *Dominum Seymour de Sudeley* magnum Admirallum nostrum Angliæ, *Georgium Broke* Militem *Dominum Cobham* Villæ nostræ Calefiæ & Mercharum ejusdem Deputatum, & *Edwardum Wotton* Militem dictæ Villæ & Mercharum Thesaurarium, Commissarios Deputatos & Procuratores suos fecit & ordinavit, prout per Literas suas Patentes, magno Sigillo suo sigillatas, ac manu suâ propriâ subscriptas, nonnullisque dicti carissimi Fratris ac Consanguinei nostri Commissariis sive Oratoribus, pro Quæstionum prædictarum Decisione & Explanatione Tractatus prædicti etiam convenientibus tunc ostensas plenius apparebat; quandoquidem Procuratores sive Commissarii, tam Patris nostri præcarissimi, quàm Fratris nostri carissimi prædicti, licet de præfatis Quæstionibus sæpius communiter egerint, & amicè tractaverint, nichil tamen certum ab eisdem in ea parte definitum fuerat;

Sciatis quòd Nos, cupientes Pacem illam perpetuam ac firmam Amicitiam, quæ Patri nostro cum præfato Fratre nostro carissimo pro majore Vitæ suæ parte communis fuit, sanctèq; & arctè hincinde inter eosdem culta & observata nostris etiam temporibus inviolabiliter observari, de avisa mento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri, *Edwardi Ducis Somerset*, Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris, & Regnorum Dominiorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, de Fidelitate Circumspectione Probitate & Industria dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Johannis Russel* Militis Ordinis nostri Garterii Domini Russel, Privati nostri Sigilli Custodis, ac charissimi Consanguinei nostri *Johannis Comitis Warwick* Vicecomitis Lisle Baronis de Tyas & Somerey, magni Camerarii Angliæ, & Ordinis Garterii prædicti Militis, *Thomæ Seymour* ejusdem Ordinis Garterii Militis, Domini Seymour de

Sudeley, magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ, & *Wilhelmi Paget* etiam prædicti Ordinis Garterii Militis, Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes, A. D. 1547. Edu. 6.

Ipsos quatuor conjunctim, & eorum tres aut duos divisim, nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Procuratores Factores & Deputatos facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem quatuor conjunctim & tribus aut eorum duobus divisim, Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Commissario sive Commissariis, Procuratore sive Procuratoribus, Nuncio sive Nunciis dicti Illustrissimi & Christianissimi Principis, sufficientem in hac parte Potestatem habentibus, tam de & super Fonte & Capite Fluminis prædicti, ac quatenus idem Flumen Nobis & dicto Fratri nostro Charissimo commune esse debeat, quàm de & super Fortificationibus ac Reparationibus quibuscunque infra Comitatum Boloniensem tractandi paciscendi concordandi & concludendi sub illis Pactis Formis Modis Conventionibus & Conditionibus quæ illis melius videbuntur expedire,

Necnon alia omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis, vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, licet Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale, quàm Præsentibus est expressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos rata grata & firma habituros quæcunque dicti Commissarii nostri conjunctim, sive eorum tres aut duo divisim, fecerint in Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, hiis Literis Patentibus, manu nostrâ signatis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum de Westm.* quarto die mensis Martii, Anno Regni nostri primo.

Sic signatum,

EDWARD.

Sic subscriptum,

GODSALVE.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem

A. D. 1547. Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores
 1 Edu. 6. præfati Christianissimi Francorum Re-
 gis Præsentibus, manibus nostris sub-
 scriptis, Sigilla nostra apposuimus.

Datum Londonien. Undecimo Die
 Mensis Martii, Anno Domini secun-
 dum Computationem Ecclesiæ Angli-

canæ Millesimo quingentesimo qua-
 dragesimo sexto.

A. ESCALLIN.

Odetus de SELUA.

Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissariorum
 de Cera rubra pendentibus a candis per-
 gamena.

*Tractatus, ad Conventiones, cum Patre Regis, nuper con-
 clusas, Confirmandas & Corroborandas.*

A. D. 1547. **U**Niversis & singulis, ad quorum
 1 Edu. 6. Ex Antogr. notitias Præsentis pervenerint,
 notum sit quod Nos *Anthonius Escallin
 de Emartz Dominus & Baro de la Garde*
 Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis
Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissi-
 mi Camerarius ordinarius, Triremium
 suarum Capitaneus Generalis, ac Ca-
 pitaneus & Gubernator de Estappez,
 & *Odetus de Selua* dicti Christianissimi
 Principis in magno Concilio suo Con-
 siliarius, ac ejusdem apud Serenissi-
 mum ac Potentissimum Principem *Ed-
 wardum Sextum Angliæ Regem &c.* Ora-
 tor sive Ambassiator residens, dicti
 Christianissimi Regis Oratores Com-
 missarii Deputati Procuratores ac Nun-
 cii speciales pro conservanda & confir-
 manda, ac etiam imperpetuum stabi-
 liendâ bonâ verâ & sincerâ Pace atq; in-
 tegrâ fideli & fraternâ Amicitia, quæ
 nuper inita conclusa jurata & perfecta
 est, inter dictum *Christianissimum Re-
 gem*, ac Serenissimum & Potentissimum
 Principem *Henricum Octavum Regem
 Angliæ &c.* nuper Defunctum, ac ut
 Pax illa feliciter conclusa felicius in
 multa Secula duret & perseveret, atq;
 arctioris Unionis Confœderationis &
 Intelligentiæ vinculo connectatur &
 corroboretur, cum Egregiis Illustribus
 & Nobilibus Viris *Johanne Domino Rus-
 sel* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterli Equite
 Aurato, ac Custode Privati Sigilli dicti
 Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis
Edwardi Sexti Regis Angliæ &c. *Johanne*
Comite Warwici Vicecomite Lisle Baro-
 ne de Malpas & Somerey Ordinis præ-
 dicti Equite Aurato, Domino de Basset
 & Tyalle, Magno Camerario Angliæ,
Thoma Domino Seymour de Sudley dicti
 Ordinis Equite Aurato, Magno Admi-
 raldo Angliæ, ac *Guillielmo Paget* etiam
 Ordinis prædicti Equite Aurato, ac di-
 cti Regis Angliæ Primario Secretario,
 dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Orato-
 ribus Commissariis Deputatis Procura-
 toribus ac Nunciis specialibus, ad hoc

sufficientem Auctoritatem ac speciale
 A. D. 1547. mandatum habentibus, ad Dei laudem
 & honorem; bonam veram sinceram
 fidelem firmam & indissolubilem Con-
 cordiam & Amicitiam, Unionem Li-
 gam Confœderationem & Intelligen-
 tiam, per Terram Mare Aquas dulces,
 Portus Maris, & ubiq; locorum invio-
 labiliter & perpetuis temporibus dura-
 turam, sub infra scriptis Conditionibus
 & Modis Pacti sumus concordavimus &
 conclusimus, atque Authoritate Com-
 missionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores
 inferius inferuntur, per Præsentis
 convenimus concordamus & concludi-
 mus prout sequitur.

INPRIMIS, pro arctiori & certiori
 Confirmatione & Corroboratione Pacis
 & Amicitie quæ est inter præfatos Sere-
 nissimos ac Potentissimos Reges & Prin-
 cipes, quæ quidem nuper inita tractata
 & conclusa est *sub Tentoriis in Agro prope
 Villam vocatam Camp* in confinibus Guis-
 narum & Ardres, Die Septimâ Mensis
 Junii Anno Domini millesimo quingen-
 tesimo quadragesimo sexto, conventum
 concordatum & conclusum est quod,
 pro Tutitione Conservatione & Defen-
 sione Personarum dictorum Illustrissi-
 morum Principum, Statuum Regno-
 rum Patriarum Terrarum Dominio-
 rum Civitatum Oppidorum Villarum
 Castrorum & Territoriorum suorum;
 tempore Conclusionis hujus Fœderis
 vel Tractatus ab uno aut altero eorum
 possessorum, contra omnes Invasores
 & hostiles Aggressores, etiam Principes
 Potentatus Communitates quoscunque
 vel quascunque & quocunque dignita-
 tis Gradu præfulgeant, vel alias cujus-
 cunque Status Gradus & Conditionis
 existant, & quocunque Consanguini-
 tatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectan-
 tur, qui Regna Patrias Terras Do-
 minia Civitates Oppida Villas Castra
 & Territoria & Loca quæcunque, per
 alterum prædictorum Principum ut di-
 ctum

A. D. 1547. Etum est possessa, viâ Facti hostiliter invaferit vel aggressus fuerit, invaserint seu aggressi fuerint, seu Bellum aut Guerram facere aut movere præsumpserit vel attentaverit, præsumpserint vel attentaverint, aut Injuriam vel Damnum alteri Principum prædictorum, ejusve Incolis Subditis sive Habitatoribus infra eorundem dicta Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitatis Opida Villas Castra Territoria & Loca quæcunque, hostiliter Invadendo intulerit aut fecerit, intulerint aut fecerint, prædicti Potentissimi Regis, non obstantibus quibuscunque Tractatibus Ligis Alligantiis Amicitii & Confæderationibus per eorum unum sive alterum habitis contractis & conclusis, & quocunque modo confirmatis, aut posthac habendis contrahendis sive confirmandis cum quibuscunque Principibus Potentatibus & Comunitatibus, etiamsi utriusque aut alterius eorum Consanguineus Affinis Confæderatus aut Alligatus, Consanguinei Affines Confæderati & Alligati sit vel sint, se invicem, pro Tutitione Conservatione & Defensione mutuâ, bonâ Fide realiter & cum effectu mutuis Auxiliis militaribus Gentium armorum, tam Peditum quam Equitum, ac Navium armatarum, unâ cum Machinis Bombardis Pulvere Lapidibus & aliis Instrumentis bellicis, ad Expensas Principis Opem requirentis & interpellantis, quoties opus & necesse fuerit & quanto citius commodè poterint, postquam debitè requisiti fuerint adjuvabunt; In quorum auxiliorum præstatione, quantum ad Numerum attinet Militum & Navium armatarum, ac Instrumentorum & Machinarum bellicarum, cæterorumque Præmissorum, habenda erit ratio illius Partis quæ ad deferendum & præstandum Opem requiratur sive interpellabitur, ut scilicet amplius Subsidiarum Auxiliorum non astringatur aut teneatur præstare quam tunc commodè facere poterit, considerata temporis & locorum oportunitate, Rerumque suarum Statu, quâ in re Principis conscientia sic interpellati onerabitur; quantum verò ad Expensas & Stipendia Militum, aut Navium armatarum attinet, illa taxabuntur & moderabuntur, habito respectu ad Forum & Mercatum Victualium quod in Partibus illis ubi Milites prædicti degent aut militabunt & Naves exercebuntur tunc temporis continget secundum locorum & temporum Sterilitatem & Ubertatem: Qui quidem Milites & Naves ei Principi, cui sic conceduntur, tamdiu fideliter servire tenebuntur, quam-

diu eos duxerit retinendos eisdemque Stipendia, ut præfertur, persolverit.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, uno dictorum Potentissimorum Regum sic, ut præfertur, invaso aggresso aut perturbato, alter non invalus invasores seu Aggressores nullo modo adjuvabit Concilio Favore aut Auxilio quocunque; Gentium, Armorum, sive Pccuniarum neque illis Opem vel Favorem directè vel indirectè per se nec per alium præstabit, neque permittet Subditos servire in Bello dictis Invasoribus aut Aggressoribus, vel externos Milites quoscunque sive per se sive per alium conducet aut stipendiabit, eorumve opera gratis etiam sive oblata utetur in Favorem dictorum Invasorum seu Aggressorum, etiamsi ipsis Invasoribus aut Aggressoribus dictus Princeps non Invasus ad talia sit vel fuerit obligatus Tractatu, Ligâ, Confæderatione, Consanguinitate, vel Affinitate, aut alio quocunque Necessitudinis & Amicitie Vinculo.

ITEM, Convenum & concordatum est quodd, per præsentem Ligam sive Confæderationem, nullum omnino Præjudicium generetur aut factum intelligatur Pactis Conditionibus, & Conventionibus quas dictus Serenissimus Angliæ Rex cum Potentissimo Principe Carolo Romanorum Imperatore habere prætendit per Tractatum de Datâ undecimæ Diei Mensis Februarii Anno Domini, secundum computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo secundo, tam pro Tutitione & Defensione Regnorum, Terrarum, Dominiorum, ac Patriarum in dicto Tractatu specificatorum; viz. pro Parte dicti Imperatoris Regnorum Hispaniarum Provinciarum Brabantie, Flandrie, Hollandie, Zelondie, Hannonie, Brabantie, Arthoisie, Lamburgie, Luxemburgie, Namurci, Frisie, Patriarum D'overisfel, Trajecti & Mechlinie, quam pro Offensione, si Regna Terræ Dominia aut Patriæ prædictæ de facto per quemcunque Invasæ fuerint; Quæ quidem Pacta Conditiones & Obligationes in suo statu robore & effectu remanent ac remanere & inviolatæ esse debent, præsentis Tractatu sive aliquâ ejus parte in aliquo non obstante.

Convenum similiter & concordatum est quodd, per præsentem Ligam sive Confæderationem, nullum omnino Præjudicium generetur aut factum intelligatur Tractatibus Conditionibus & Conventionibus quas prædictus Rex Christianissimus habere pretendit cum Scotis quæ quidem in suo statu robore & effectu

A. D. 1547. effectu remanent, præsentī Tractatu
sive aliquā ejus parte in aliquo non ob-
stante.

1 Edv. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, per præsentem Tractatum Ligæ defensivæ seu Confœderationis, nullum Præjudicium factum intelligatur dicto Tractatui Pacis perpetuæ de Die 7. *Menfis Junii*, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, a quo recessum aut cui derogatum nullo modo sit intelligatur aut videatur, quin potius omnia & singula contenta in eodem Tractatu ejusve omnibus & singulis Articulis in suo pleno robore essentiâ & effectu rata firma integra & inviolabilia erunt permanent & observabuntur, sunt permanent & observantur per Præsentem Tractatum sive Confœderationem.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præsens Tractatus a dictis Illustrissimis Principibus, infra quadraginta dies post datam hujus Tractatûs ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, ac per eosdem manibus suis propriis subscribendas redigatur, ipsâque Literas Confirmatorias subscriptas ut præfertur & sigillatas, uterq; Princeps alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Auctoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu; ac præfatus *Christianissimus Rex* requisitus in præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, a dicto Serenissimo *Angliæ Rege* ad hoc Potestatem habentis sive habentium, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimpleturum tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangeliiis jurabit.

ITEM, cum prædictus Serenissimus *Angliæ Rex* adhuc sit in minore Ætate constitutus, quâ ex re forsan in futurum super validitate & efficaciam præsentis Tractatûs nonnulla Dubia oriri possent, ut ea Dubia è medio tollantur, ac omnis Disputationis scrupulus quantum fieri potest removeatur; conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd Illustrissimus ac Clarissimus Princeps *Edwardus Dux Somerset* ejusdem Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis* Avunculus, ac Personæ suæ Governator, Regnorumq; & Dominiorum ejusdem Protector; nomine Protectoris quo fungitur, cæteri; ejusdem Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis* Consiliarii infra terminum præfatum 40. dierum, omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu contenta, per Literas suas Patentes, suis Sigillis sigillatas ac Manibus

propriis subscriptas ratificabunt auctorisabunt & confirmabunt, illaq; omnia se fideliter observaturos & perimpleturos, & fideliter observari realiterq; perimpleri a dicto Serenissimo *Angliæ Rege*, & per eundem jurari cum venerit ad legitimam Ætatem facturos & cum effectu curaturos promittent & obligabunt, atq; de hiis omnibus perimplendis ac observandis Fidem & Jusjurandum tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis præstabunt, in præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, ad hæc Auctoritatem a dicto *Christianissimo Rege* habentis sive habentium, cui quidem Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis dictas Literas confirmatorias & ratificatorias in forma prædicta expeditas tradent realiter & cum effectu.

A. D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur, & sunt tales,

Francois, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de France*, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme puisnagueres avec l'ayde & grace de Dieu nostre Createur, &c.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor*, & in Terra *Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput*, omnibus ad quos præsentēs Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nuper, post grave & diutinum Bellum, inter, felicissimæ ac pientissimæ memoriæ, Regem Dominum ac Patrem nostrum Præcharissimum & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem *Franciscum Francorum Regem Christianissimum*, Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confœderatum nostrum Charissimum, tandem ad honorificas quasdam Pacis Conditiones Dei Optimi maximi Clementiâ id operante descensum sit, ac subinde Tractatus quidem perpetuæ Pacis inter Patris nostri ac dicti Charissimi Fratris nostri Oratores conclusus fuerit, per quem quidem Tractatum licet communi Concordiæ Amicitie & Paci tam nostris quàm Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum, tum nostrorum tum dicti Fratris nostri Charissimi, benè consultum & provisum sit, quandoquidem prout nos eundem Tractatum decrevimus inviolabiliter observare, ita etiam eundem a dicto Fratre nostro Charissimo sanctè observatum iri minimè dubitemus;

O o

Sciatis

A. D. 1547.

1 Edu. 6.

Sciatis tamen quodd Nos, cupientes etiam de & super novis arctioris Amicitie & Necessitudinis Fœderibus, ac de & super Liga Defensiva cum eodem Fratre nostro Carissimo tractare & concludere, deavisamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri, *Edwardi Ducis Somerset*, Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris, & Regnorum Dominiorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, de Fidelitate singulari, rerum Prudentiâ & Industria dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Johannis Russel* Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis Domini Russel, Privati nostri Sigilli Custodis, ac charissimi Consanguinei nostri *Johannis Comitis Warwick* Vicecomitis Lesle Baronis de Tyas & Somerey, magni Camerarii Angliæ, & Ordinis Garterii prædicti Militis, *Thomæ Seymour* ejusdem Ordinis Garterii Militis, Domini Seymour de Sudeley, magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ, & *Guillelmi Paget* etiam prædicti Ordinis Garterii Militis, Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos quatuor conjunctim, & eorum tres aut duos divisim, nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Deputatos Nuncios & Procuratores speciales, assignamus facimus constitui-
mus & ordinamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem quatuor conjunctim & tribus aut eorum duobus divisim, plenam Authoritatem Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Legato vel Legatis, Oratore sive Oratoribus, Deputato vel Deputatis dicti Illustrissimi & Christianissimi Principis, sufficientem ad hoc Authoritatem & Potestatem habentibus, tam de & super veteris Amicitie nostræ finibus latius proferendis & propagandis, ac novis insuper arctioris Amicitie & Necessitudinis Ligis habendis ineundis ac celebrandis, inter Nos & dictum charissi-

um Fratrem nostrum Hæredes & Successores, necnon Regna Terras Domina Patria Subditos Vassallos nostros & suos quoscunque, quam de & super Liga defensiva & mutuis Defensionibus invicem præstandis, tractandi & capitulandi,

Necnon alia omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis, vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, licet Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale, quam Præsentibus est comprehensum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, quodd omnia & singula quæ per eisdem Consiliarios Commissarios & Procuratores nostros conjunctim, sive eorum tres aut duos divisim, facta fuerint in Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum, rata grata & firma habituri sumus & observaturi.

In cujus rei Testimonium, hiis Literis Patentibus, manu nostrâ signatis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum de Westm.* quarto die mensis Martii, Anno Regni nostri primo.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores præfati Christianissimi Francorum Regis Præsentibus, manibus nostris subscriptis, Sigilla nostra apposuvimus.

Datum *London.* undecimâ die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo sexto.

A. ESCALLIN.
ODETUS DE SELUA.

Sub Sigillis suis papiro obductis a duabus Vitis albi Coloris pendentibus.

Super Matrimonio & Conventionibus Scotiæ.

A. D. 1547.

Ex Amogr.

THYR at the Artykles and Offeris the quhylk I *Patryk Lord Gray, Seigneur of Angus*, offeris to the *Kynge's Majeste of England Edward the Sext*, and to the *Lord Protector* and rest of his Majesties Privy Counsaill, and dysyris of his Majeste and Counsaill to be grantit unto me.

IN THE FIRSTE, I desyr the *Kynge's Majeste* to deliver to me my Brother be-

ing now in Ingland Pleag for my Entreather.

ITEM, I desyr the *Kynge's Majeste* that now is, *Lord Protector* and Counsaill to ayd assyst and help me to the recovering of the Towne of Sanct Jhonstown in my kepyng, and to put my Ennemeis fur of the samyn:

For

A.D. 1547. *For ther Causes* I am content to be boundyn and fayfulle oblyst to *his Majeste, Lord Protectour* and Counfall that I, at the uttermoist of my Powar, with my Kyn and Friends, shall do all manner of things that I or thai can to the accomplisching and performing of the Mariage betwene *his Majeste* and my Sovereign Lady and Meistres *Queene of Scotland*, and fall do all maner of things, by my self and my Freinds that I or thai can, that my said *Mastres* may be deliverit into the Handis of the *Kingis Majeste* assone as may be conveniently, to the effect forsaide, and fall not declyne nor ceasse styll to dewyse practive and do all thyngis that I can untill the said Mariag do tak effectuell End and Accomplishment; and to this effect I am content to deliver to his *Majesteis* Lieutenant, or any other quhom *his Majeste, Lord Protectour* and Prevy Counfall please, sent to that purpose in Scotland, my Castell of Brothycraig, wytht the Fychyngis and Pertenentis therto pertenyng, and fall assyst unto thame in fortyfeing and strenthyng therof, and in lykewise fall assyst wyth my Kyn and Freindis to ther Ayd, and suple for the recovering of the said Towne of Sanct Jhonstown, quhylk being obtaned and recovered I shall wyth my Kyn and Freindis remane and keep the said Town, to the *Kingis*

Majesteis behuf and my Sovereign Lady his Spouse, from all their Enne-
meis and myn, and is content that his *Majesteis* Lieutenant take the pryncipall Strentht of the said Town in his Handis callit the Spey Towr, standing upone the Water of Tay; and I dysir *his Majeste, Lord Protectour* and Counfall to tak Consideratione of my Fy-
schyngis of Brothycraig quylk payis me by Zear of Penny mail *tua hundredth Markis Scottis Money*, besydis the keeping of the said Castell, and make me recompanse therof other in Money or Landis accordanly; and all thir thingis above writing concernyng my Party I ame content to perform accomplyshe and fullfyll to *his Grace, Lord Protectour* and Counfall fayfullye and trewlye.

In wytness hereof I haif subscrivit ther Artycles wyth my Hand at the *Castell of Sanct Andros*, xi. day of March, the Zear of God 1546 Year, efter the Calculatione of the Kyrk of Scotland, befor thir Wytnessis.

Norman Lesly Master of Rothes,
James Kyrckaldy of Grand,
Master Henry Balnawes of Hallhyll,
Alexander Quhytlaw of New Grang,

PATRYK LORD GRAY.

De Officio Medici Regis concessio.

A.D. 1547. *Pa. 1. E. 6. p. 4. m. 38.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Bona & laudabilia Servitia, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam Wendy* Armigerum antehac Patri nostro, bonæ memoriæ, nuper *Regi Angliæ* Inviictissimo impensa meritò contemplantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certâ Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Wendy* unam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Necnon ordinamus & constituimus eundem *Thomam Wendy* MEDICUM nostrum, ac Officium Medici nostri ei damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum*, a Fe-

sto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito durante vitâ suâ, de Thesaurò nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

Ac habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præfato Servienti nostro durante vitâ suâ, cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ quàm aliqua alia Persona, sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium antehac occupans sive occupantes habuit & percepit, habuere vel percipere in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Decimo Tertio Die Martii.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium

De Conventionibus Scotiæ.

A. D. 1547.
Ex Anogr.

TO all and sundry whose Knowledge these present Litters shall cum Greting in God Everlasting.

Whereas the Kingis Majeste that now is *King Edward the Sext*, by the Grace of God, *King of England Fraunce and Irland*, Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England and Irland in Earth Supreme Hedde, with the Advise of the Ryght Noble *th' Erle of Herferde* his Uncle Protectour of his Realms &c. and Governour of his Parsones, and with the Consent of the Rest of his Privy Counfall, hath Couvenanted and Aggreed with us *Norman Lesty Maister of Rothesse, James Kyrkcaldy of Grang, Maister Henry Balnaves of Halhill, David Monypenny of Pitinlye and William Kyrkcaldy Son and Heyre* of the said Larde of Grang, uppone certane Articles tending to the accomplishment and perfectione of the Mariage, which the late King his Hignes Father *King Henry the Eight* of moste Noble and Worthy Memorie, mynded to have hedd taken effecte betwene the forsaide *King Edward* and the Young *Queene of Scotland* our Soverain Lady and Maistres; Forasmuche as in consideration how thingis heretofore Couvenuted and Concluded, by the Auctorite of the said *Queene*, the Governour, Counfall and Parliament of Scotland, have been neglected Wittingly, and unjustly violated to the great Derogation of every Commune Auctorite and the Slander of Princes and Gouvernours, We can not deny, but by all Reason must confesse, that unlesse our said Soverain Lady be delyvered into the Hands of the *Kingis Majeste* that now is, to be Brough up and educated togethers by his said Uncle and otheris of the Privy Counfall, the said Marriage notwithstanding any Promesse that have or can be, is never likele to tak effecte, whereby the occasione now sent by God evidentlie for the Determinatione of a perpetual Peax, Unite, and hartlie naturale Love betwene both the Realmes being pretermitted, the semlable is never like to enswe hereafter, and so shall both Stais their Realmes and Subjectis con-

tynue, to the Displeasure of Almyghty God, the Destruction of themselfis and their Countres, and to the eternal Condemnation of the Workers of the same, in Hetered, Rancour, Malice, and Vengeance the one against the other.

We therefore the said *Norman Lesty Maister of Rothesse, James Kyrkcaldy of Grang, Maister Henry Balnaves of Halhill, David Monypenny of Pitinlye, and William Kyrkcaldy Sone and Heyre* to the said Lard of Grang, do Couvenante Promesse and Bynde our selfis and every of Us by these Presentes, to travell by all the meanes we can to the uttermoste of our Wittes and Powers, and do all maner thingis by our selfis and by our Friendis that we can, that our said Maistres may be delyvered into the Handis of the *Kingis Majeste* as sone as may be conveniently that now is to the effecte aforesaid; And shall not declayne nor cease still to devise practise and do all thingis that we can until the said Mariage do take effectual end and accomplishment; And as sone as the said Mariage takkes effecte, or how sone it shall chance or fortune the *Kingis Majeste* to gett or obtene our said *Soveraine Lady* into his Handes, other by appointment, or other ways by force; We and every of Us do specially Promesse Couvenante and Bynde our selfis to delyver, into the Handes of such as shall be sent from the *Kingis Majeste* that now is with Commisshione for that purpose under his Great Seale, the Castell of Sanct Andrewes, with all the Artillery Victuales and other Munitione for the Warr within the same; And in this meyn tyme we shall do nothing that can or may be prejudiciall to the other Appointement made betwene the *Kingis Majeste*, the *Lord Protectour* Privy Counfall and Us, but shall use us not onely in the sure keping of the said Castell, but also in all other thingis for the accomplishment and bryngin of these Matteris to effecte, concerning the Mariage, and otheris the *Kingis Majesties* Affares in this Realme of Scotland, as shall be though expedient to his Hieghnes, the Lorde Protectour and Privy Counfall to commande and gyve

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. gyve ws in charge to the uttermost of our Power; his Majeste the sade Lord Protectour, and Privy Counsal keping and performyng all thingis on the other parte promesed by thyme untows, conforme to the Articles and Contract made thereupon accordanlye;

And also at such tyme as the *Kingis Majestie* that now is shall send any Force for the Recovery into his Handis of our sad Maistres to the effecte aforesade, we shall not only by our selfis and our Frendes Ayd and Assist the sad Force, so sent by him, witht Men Victuales and all other kyndes of Ayd, Socour, Counsall, and Assistance for the Recovery into the Handes of the *Kingis Majestes* Lieutennent, that shall be sent at any tyme, of our sade Maistres to the effecte aforesade; but also for the Fortefying of all and every suche Place or Places as the sade Lieutennent shall think convenient at his being in Scotland to have Fortesied for the better Perfectione of the sade Mariage, and

the more sure Conservatione of the Peax Quiet and Unitie of both the Realmes.

In Witnes whereof we have subscribed thes present Letters with our Hands, and appended our Seales of Arms therto, at the Castell of *Savēt Andrews*, the xv. Day of the Moneth of March, the Year of our Lord a Thousand Fyve Hundreth Forty and Sex Years, according to the Calculation of numbring of the Church of Scotland.

NOMUND LESLYE Maister of Rotheres.

JAMES KYRKCALDY of the Grang.
Maister HENRY BALNAVES of Halhill.

DAVID MONYPENNY of Petinvely.
WILLIAM KIRKCALDY.

*Sub Sigillis de cerâ rubeâ Alba infixâ
pendentibus a duplicibus caudis pergamena.*

Pro Elimosinario Regis.

A.D. 1547.
1a. 1. E. 6.
24. 41. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex consensu & assensu Charissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Regiæ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum nostrorum Protectoris, atque cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum unanimi consensu, Dedimus & Concessimus, ac per Præsentes Damus & Concedimus Dilecto Nobis in Christo *Richardo Cox* Clerico Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, Magno Elimosinario nostro in Augmentum Elimosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujuscumque Personæ Felonis de Se, quàm omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, necnon infra Villam nostram Calesii & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villas nostras superiorem & inferiorem Boloniæ & Comitatus earundem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, inventa seu inveniendæ, forisfacta seu forisfaciendæ, quæ Nobis nunc pertinent, vel unquam post Vicessimum Primum Diem Februarii ultimò ante Datam præsentium præsensu quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Richardum* Elimosinarium no-

strum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo, A.D. 1547.

Et volumus & Concedimus eidem *Elimosinario nostro* quòd bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se & Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ut præfertur, Seisire, levare, recuperare, & colligere; Assignantes præfatum *Richardum* Elimosinarium nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad Inquirendum de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se, & Deodandis, ac de eadem Seisendo, Capiendo, Recuperando, & Levando per Se, sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, & Villam nostram Calesii & Marchias ejusdem, necnon infra Villas nostras Boloniæ prædictæ & Comitatum earundem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa sic Levata Recuperata & Collecta, per Se ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Elimosinarium distribuenda, absque Compoto seu Ratiocinio Nobis Reddendo seu Faciendo,

P p

Mandantes

A.D. 1547. Mandantes & præcipientes universis
 1 Edv. 6. & singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus
 Baliivis Coronatoribus & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quod præfato Elimofinario nostro, ac Deputatis sive Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportan-

tes sint & intendentes, auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit. A.D. 1547.
 1 Edv. 6.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestatibus, in Hybernia exequendis.

A.D. 1547.
 Ibid. m. 21.
 der.

REX &c. prædilectis Consiliariis suis *Antonio Scynleger* Sacri Ordinis Garterii Militi, uni Generosorum Cameræ nostræ Privatæ, & in Regno nostro Hiberniæ Deputato, necnon *Richardo Rede* Militi ejusdem Regni Cancellario, ac Reverendo in Christo Patri Domino *Edwardo Mydensi Episcopo* à Consiliis nostris, Salutem.

Cùm Regibus quidem omnibus Christianam Fidem professis a Deo Optimo Maximo omnis Juris dicendi Potestas collata sit, nobis tum, qui Fidei Defensoris peculiari quodam Titulo utamur, maxime præ cæteris Curæ esse debet, ut non solum Orthodoxa Fides inter nostros Subditos integerimè colatur & observetur, verùm etiam ut Justitia unicuique ex æquo tribuatur, à nostra tamen Regali Munificentia putamus non abhorreere Juris severitatem alicujus piæ Relaxationis subsidio pro Temporum & Personarum qualitate, prout & secundum Deum videbitur expedire, nonnunquam Dispensationum & Facultatum gratiosis Largitionibus vel temporare vel mulcere,

Hinc est quod nos, qui Ecclesiæ tum Anglicanæ tum Hibernicæ Jure Supremi Capitis præesse dinoscimur, utriusq; Regnorum nostrorum Populo & Plebi modis omnibus studere prodesse & consulere vehementer & ex intimis, Deum testamur, cupientes volentesque Juris Rigorem in lenem & facilem vertere Medelam, vestris igitur sanâ Conscientia & Virâ puritate, Morum integritate, & in Rebus probè gerendis dexteritate, plurimum freti & confisi, vobis & vestrum duobus conjunctim plenam & absolutam Potestatem Auctoritatem & Facultatem, de tempore in tempus, Nomine nostro dandi concedendi & largiendi omnibus & singulis Personis utriusque Sexus in Regno nostro Hiberniæ, & sub Ditione nostra Hibernica degentibus præsentibus & futuris, cujuscumque Statûs Gradûs Conditionis Ordinis aut Dignita-

tis fuerint, sub Diplomate & Instrumento, Sigillo nostro ad Facultates, quo vos in ea parte & non alio uti volumus, sigillandis & obsignandis, omnia quæcumque Licentiarum Dispensationum Compositionum Facultatum Concessionum Rescriptorum Delegationum aliorumque Scriptorum quorumcumque genera, pro quibusvis Casibus & Causis, in Sedula præsentibus annexa dumtaxat expressis, ad eò plenè integrè absolute, ac in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis* in Regno nostro Angliæ dat concedit & largitur, aut de Jure & Statutis Regni nostri Angliæ dare concedere & largiri potest valeat & debeat, tenore Præsentium, de Advisamento & Consensu carissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Gubernatoris Personæ nostræ, & Regnorum Dominiorumq; nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, durante Beneplacito nostro, damus & concedimus,

Habenda percipienda ad Usus nostrum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, necnon & Reverendissimi Patris *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi* pro tempore existentis, tot talia & tanta Denariorum Summas Feoda Vadia Regarda & Proficua, quot qualia & quanta pro eisdem Facultatibus, pro natura & qualitate cujuslibet eorumdem, in Libro quodam Taxationis desuper confecto, manibus Dominorum Consiliariorum Privati Concilii nostri in Anglia signato, & cuilibet Facultati specihicè in scripto & annotato, a Subditis nostris infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ commorantibus, eisdem Facultatibus pro causæ exigentia uti frui cupientibus & volentibus, persolvenda & numeranda, & per vos ad manus Clerici nostri moderni, & cujuslibet alterius Clerici nostri Facultatum pro tempore existentis in Regno nostro Angliæ juxta & secundum modum formam & dispositionem Statuti Regni nostri Angliæ inde editi & provisi in
 varias

A.D. 1547.

A.D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* varias & limitatas Partes distribuenda & eroganda, Nobisque & nostris Ministris, necnon & dicto Reverendissimo Cantuariensi Archiamisteti, ejusq; Officiario Commissario, viz. Registrario & Actuário, in Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste per vos annuatim fideliter & integrè persolvenda numeranda & satisfacienda; reservatâ tamen vobis & vestris in hac parte deputatis vel deputandis Ministris semiparte omniũ & singulorum Emolumen-

torum Facultatum hujusmodi vobis vestrisque applicanda usibus; quam de liberalitate & munificentia nostris Regiis harum serie damus concedimus & gratiosè elargimur;

Eo quidd expressâ mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De exequendis per Commissarios in Hybernia.

A.D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* **R**EX &c. dilectis & fidelibus suis Antonio Seyntleger Ordinis sui Garterii Militi uni Generaliorum Privatæ Cameræ suæ ac Deputato suo Regni sui Hiberniæ,

Richardo Rede Militi Cancellario suo ejusdem Regni sui Hiberniæ,

Willielmo Brabazon Militi Vicethesaurario suo Regni sui prædicti,

Thoma Luttrell Militi Capitali Justiciario Comuni Banci Regni sui prædicti,

Jacobo Barthe Capitali Baroni de Scaccario suo Regni sui prædicti,

Et Thoma Cusacke Militi Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ suæ Regni sui prædicti, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenè confidentes, de avisamento & consensu carissimi Avunculi nostri Edwardi Ducis Somerset Gubernatoris Personæ nostræ & Regnorum Dominiorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Præsentium damus vobis sex quinque quatuor vel

tribus vestrum (quorum te præfatum A.D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* Anthonium Seyntleger Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem faciendi peragendi & exequendi ea omnia & singula quæ in Articulis & Instructionibus Præsentibus annexis exprimuntur & specificantur, juxta formam tenorem & effectum eorundem Articulorum & Instructionum,

Et quicquid in Præmissis feceritis nos inde & de toto Facto vestro in ea parte Nobis in Cancellariam nostram Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti, in Scriptis in Pergameno, sub Sigillis vestris sex quinque quatuor vel trium (quorum te præfatum Anthonium Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) indilate reddatis certiores; remittentes nobis hoc Breve unâ cum Instructionibus prædictis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Exercitu Regis in Hybernia, de Querelis audiendis.

A.D. 1547. *1 Edv. 6.* **R**EX dilecto Consiliario suo Antonio Seyntleger Prænobili Ordinis sui Garterii Militi ac Deputato Regni sui Hiberniæ, dilectoq; sibi Marefcallo Armatis sui infra Regnum suum prædictum protempore exiitenti, Salutem.

Sciatis quidd Nos,

De Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, de avisamento & consensu Præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri Edwardi Ducis Somerset Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris & Regnorum Domi-

niorumq; nostrorum Protectoris, necnon ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Assignavimus vos præfatum Anthonium Seyntleger Deputatum nostrum, ac vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & committimus, quascumque Causas & Querelas contra omnes & singulos Armatos, in Armata & Exercitu nostris infra Regnum nostrum prædictum retentos & retinendos, audiendi & cognoscendi, ac Fine debito terminandi,

Necnon

A.D. 1547. Necnon quæcumq; Proditiones Mur-
dra Homicidia Felonias Raptus Mulie-
rum, & quascumq; alias Causas crimi-
nales, tam mortem Hominis quàm
Mahemiam sive Mutilationem Mem-
brorum concernentes, per vos, aut per
prædictum Marefcallum in absentia ve-
stra, vel mandato vestro, audiendi &
terminandi & ritè decidendi,

Edu. 6.

Ac Delinquentes omnes & singulos
Armatos hujusmodi, in quorumcumq;
Custodia extiterint vel detenti fuerint,
coram vobis, aut dicto Marefcallo in
absentia vestra, aut mandato vestro, ad
certos dies & loca quos ad hoc provide-
ritis de tempore in tempus, prout opus
fuerit & Casus exigerit, in forma debi-
ta evocandi & venire faciendi, ac ipsos
& eorum quemlibet de & super eorum
Factis Criminibus & Delictis exami-
nandi,

Ac quoscumq; Testes & Probationes
requisitas & necessarias recipiendi &
admittendi, ipsosq; ad Veritatem in ea
parte dicendam Pænis & Multis aliisq;
modis licite astringendi & compellendi,
Veritatèque compertâ ad Judicium se-
cundum Legem & Consuetudinem
Marefcalciæ hætenus infra Regnum
nostrum prædictum usitatam (vocatam

Martial Law) procedendi, ac eos quos
coram vobis aut dicto Marefcallo in ab-
sentia vestra aut mandato vestro reos &
culpabiles inveneritis, per Incarceratio-
nes aut ad pœnas mortis & membro-
rum, seu alias pœnas & punitiones, Ju-
stitiâ id exigente, adjudicandi & con-
demnandi, ac debite Executioni de-
mandandi,

A.D. 1547.
Edu. 6.

Cæteraque omnia & singula facien-
di & perimplendi quæ in Præmissis &
circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomo-
dolibet oportuna,

Damus autem universis & singulis
Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justici-
ariis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Viceco-
mitibus Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis
Constabulariis & aliis Officiariis & Mi-
nistris nostris quibuscumq; tenore Præ-
sentium firmiter in mandatis quod ei-
dem Deputato nostro, ac dicto Marefcallo
in absentia vel mandato dicti Deputati
nostri, in Executione Præmissorum, de
tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit,
intendentes auxiliantes pariter & obé-
dientes sint in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio Medici Regis concessio.

A.D. 1547. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.
Pat. 1. E. 6.
p. 4. m. 37.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
Grata & laudabilia Servitia, per di-
lectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam*
Bille hætenus, tam præcarissimo Patri
nostro, felicissimæ memoriæ, *Henrico*
Ottavo quàm nobis impensa, meritò con-
templantes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac
ex assensu carissimi Avunculi nostri *Ed-*
wardi Ducis Somersetiæ Prænobilis Ord-
inis Garterii Militis Regnorumq; & Do-
miniorum nostrorum quorumcumque
Protectoris, ac Personæ nostræ Regiæ
Gubernatoris, necnon de cæterorum
Consiliariorum nostrorum, nobis per
Testamentum & ultimam Voluntatem
dicti Patris nostri dudum Regis jam de-
functi assignatorum, unanimi consensu,

Constituimus & ordinavimus eun-
dem *Thomam Bille* MEDICUM nostrum,
ac Officium Medici nostri eidem *Tho-*
ma damus & concedimus per Præsentes,
necnon Vadia & Feoda *Centum Libra-*
rum legalis monete nostræ Angliæ per
Annum, pro exercitio & occupatione
Officii prædicti,

Habendum occupandum & gauden-
dum Officium prædictum prædicto Ser-

vienti nostro durante Vitâ suâ, ac habendas & percipiendas dictas *Centum Libras*
annuas, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimo
præterito durante vitâ suâ, ut prædici-
tur, de Thesauo nostro, ad Receptam
Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurar-
rii & Camerariorum ejusdem pro tem-
pore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Ter-
minos usuales, viz. ad Festa Annuncia-
tionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Jo-
hannis Baptistæ, divi Michaelis Arch-
angeli & Natalis Domini, per æquales
Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Pro-
ficuis Emolumentis Commoditatibus
& Advantagiis dicto Officio pertinen-
tibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis
modo & formâ ac aliqua alia Persona,
sive aliqua aliæ Personæ, dictum Offi-
cium antehac occupavit habuit aut
percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt
in & pro Exercitio ejusdem;

A.D. 1547.

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

Aliquo Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xxvi. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio

A. D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

*Commissio ad interessendum Juramento Regis Francorum,
& ad recipiendum Literas Confirmatorias Tractatum.*

A. D. 1547.

Bibl. Cotton.
Calig. E. 4.
fol. 190. b.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, universis ad quorum notitias præsententes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum in duobus diversis Tractatibus, de data Londini undecimo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini, secundum Computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo sexto, inter nonnullos nostros, & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi nuper defuncti, Commissarios Procuratores ac Deputatos, tam de & super ætiori Amicitia ac Ligâ defensivâ, quam de & super Fortificationibus Limitibus aliisque quibusdam Quæstionibus Comitatum Boloniensem tangentibus, initis & conclusis, inter cætera conventum concordatum & conclusum extiterit, quod dicti Tractatus & eorum uterque divisim, infra Quadraginta Dies post Datam prædictam, præstito Juramento Corporali, ratificabuntur & confirmabuntur, ac in Literas Patentes, Manibus propriis, tam nostris quam dicti præcharissimi Fratris nostri, respectuè subscribendas, & Magnis Sigillis sigillandas, redigentur, ac deinde Oratori sive Oratoribus, Commissario sive Commissariis, tam Nostris quam dicti Christianissimi Regis ad hoc Potestatem habentibus vicissim tradentur, prout in dictis Tractatibus plenius apparet,

Sciatis quod nos, cupientes Fœdera Ligas & Amicitiam cum dicto Illustrissimo & Christianissimo Principe defuncto contractas & conclusas, inviolatas perpetuè conservare, de assensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri Edwardi Ducis Somerset Thesaurarii Angliæ Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris Regnorumque & Dominiorum nostrorum Protectoris, ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, de Fide Probitate Integritate & Diligentia dilecti Consilarii nostri Nicolai Wotton Legum Doctoris Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decani, & apud Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem Henricum nunc Francorum Regem Christianissimum Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confœderatum nostrum

præcharissimum Ambassiatoris nostri residentis, quamplurimum confidentes, eundem Nicolaum Procuratorem nostrum, Legatum Oratorem & Commissarium fecimus constituimus ac ordinavimus, facimus constituimus ac ordinamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eidem Consiliario nostro Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum generale & speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, Illustrissimum & Potentissimum Principem Henricum Francorum Regem Christianissimum antedictum, adeundi & conveniendi, ipsumque ad præstandum Corporale Juramentum de observando & perimplendo omnia & singula in eisdem Tractatibus, & in eorum quolibet divisim conclusa, quatenus eum concernunt, requirendi, atque Charissimum Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confœderatum nostrum sic jurare videndi & interessendi,

Literas insuper ratificatorias Tractatum antedictorum in debita forma confectas, manuque propria dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis signatas, & Magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, juxta vim & effectum Articulorum desuper in præfatis Tractatibus conclusorum, sibi tradi & deliberari petendi requirendi & recipiendi,

Instrumentum sive Instrumenta publicum sive publica, auctenticum sive auctentica, super Præmissis omnibus & singulis, fieri Nomine nostro rogandi petendi & requirendi,

Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula gerendi faciendi excercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna;

Promittentes bonâ Fide ac in Verbo Regio, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros totum & quicquid dictus Commissarius noster fecerit in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum apponi fecimus.

Dat. &c. Grenewici Aprilis millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo septimo.

A. D. 1547.

1 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1547.

1 Edu. 6.

*De Officio Typographi, in Latino Græco Hebraicoque
Sermone concessio.*

A. D. 1547.

Pat. 1. E. 6.

p. 7. m. 50.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, & ex assen-
su carissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi
Ducis Somersetie* Regnorum & Domi-
norum nostrorum *Protektoris* ac Perso-
næ nostræ Regiæ *Gubernatoris*, necnon
cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum
unanimes Consensu,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus dilecto
Subdito nostro *Reginaldo Wolff* Officium
TYPOGRAPHI AC BIBLIOPOLÆ nostri in
Latino Græco Hebraicoque Sermone,
necnon licentiam & auctoritatem non
solum imprimendi & excudendi omnes
& singulos Libros Latinos Græcos He-
braicos, cujuscumque generis fuerint, ve-
rùm etiam Grammaticas Græcas sive
Latinas, quamvis Anglico Sermone in-
termixtas imposterum,

Necnon Cartas Mappas cæteraque
hujusmodi quæ Nobis, ac Regionibus
nostris, in dictis Linguis & Sermoni-
bus utilia aut necessaria imposterum
aliquo tempore esse poterunt, verùm
etiam ad opus & usum parandi & pro-
videndi tot & tales Libros quot & qua-
les nobis in posterum parandos volueri-
mus aut assignaverimus, ac ipsum *Re-
ginaldum* TYPOGRAPHUM & BIBLIO-
POLAM nostrum in Præmissis, ut præ-
mittitur, facimus ordinamus & consti-
tuimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum & exercen-
dum Officium prædictum, ac cætera
Præmissa præfato *Reginaldo* per se, vel
per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive
Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante
Vitâ ejus naturali;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra,
& ex assensu & consensu prædictis, dedi-
mus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes
damus & concedimus præfato *Reginal-
do*, pro exercitio & occupatione Officii

prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Viginti sex
Solidorum & octo Denariorum*, habenda
& annuatim percipienda prædicto *Regi-
naldo* de Thelauo nostro ad Receptam
Scaccarii, per manus Thesaurarii & Ca-
merariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti
Michaelis Archangeli proximo futuro,
ad terminos in dicto Scaccario nostro
usuales, æquis Portionibus, solvenda du-
rantibus Vitâ suâ prædictâ, unâ cum
omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus
& Advantagiis eidem Officio quoquo
modo spectantibus sive pertinentibus:

Quare, omnibus & singulis *Typogra-
phis Bibliopolis & Excusoribus Librorum*
infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ per
Præsentes, firmiter præcipimus & man-
damus, quod nullus eorum de cætero
audeat vel præsumat aliquos Libros
Cartas Mappas cæterave hujusmodi
quæ nos per præfatum *Reginaldum* im-
primenda curabimus & assignabimus,
vel quæ præfatus *Reginaldus* propriâ suâ
Industria Diligentia atque Labore con-
quisiverit, Sumptuque suo impresserit,
vel suo Nomine imprimi faceret, sub
Typis aut Prelis suis excudere seu im-
primere, vel excudi seu imprimi facere,
nec eadem, per alium quemcumque præ-
ter prædictum *Reginaldum*, impressa aut
excusa alicui Personæ vendere seu ven-
dendo exponere, sub Pœnâ Forisfacturæ
& Deperditionis Librorum cæterorum-
que prædictorum, quos vel quæ sic ven-
diderit aut vendendo exposuerit, ac
ulterius incurrendi in graviolem nostri
Offensionem;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*,
decimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1547.

Ibid. p. 9. m.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu nostris, & ex avifamento

& consensu carissimi Avunculi & Con-
siliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie*
Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regno-
rum Dominorum & Subditorum no-
strorum *Protektoris*, necnon cæterorum
Consi-

A. D. 1547.

A.D. 1547. *Consiliariorum nostrorum, pardonavi-*
mus, remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per
Præsentes pardonamus, remittimus & re-
laxamus Reverendissimo in Christo Pa-
tri Roberto Eborum Archiepiscopo Præsi-
denti Consilii nostri in Partibus Boria-
libus, quocumque Nomine sive Cog-
nomine idem Robertus censeatur, sive
censeri illi contingeret in futurum,
omnes & omnimodas Escapia Libera &
Voluntaria, seu alias quascumque Eva-
siones Rogeri Smyth Barbour, Gregori
Gerneter Yoman, Willielmi Benson Tay-
lour, & Willielmi Coyle Laborer, seu
quibuscumque Nominibus vel Cogno-
minibus sive Additionibus Nominum
aut Cognominum iidem Rogerus, Geor-
gius, Willielmus & Willielmus censeantur
vel cognoscantur, aut eorum quilibet
nominetur seu nuncupetur, in Prisons

A.D. 1547. *sua infra Civitatem nostram Eborum*
nuper detenti ut Clerici convicti sive at-
tincti, ac omnes & omnimodas Forisfa-
cturas, Imprisonamenta, Pœnas corpo-
rales & pecuniarias, Fines & Amerci-
amenta quæcumque, prædicta Escapia
& Evasions tangentes sive concernen-
tes, aut Nobis Hæredibus vel Successo-
ribus nostris quovismodo pertinentes
sive spectantes, ita tamen quod stet re-
cto in Curia si quis versus eum loqui
voluerit de Præmissis, seu aliquo Præ-
missorum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 decimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Salvo Conductu pro Johanne Hume, Domino de Col-
damknolls.

A.D. 1547. *Edwardus Sextus, Dei gratia, &c.*
universis & singulis Admirallis,
Capitaneis, Castellanis, & eo-
rum Locatenentibus, Custodibus Por-
tuum Maris & aliorum Locorum Ma-
ritimorum, necnon Vicecomitibus Ma-
ioribus Ballivis Constabulariis ac aliis
Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibus-
cumque, tam per Terram quam per
Mare & Aquas dulces ubilibet consti-
tutis, ad quos præsentis Literæ perve-
nerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod certis Considerationibus
 Nos moventibus, ac de avisamento &
 consensu Præcharissimi Avunculi nostri
 Edwardi Ducis Somersetie Gubernatoris
 Personæ nostræ ac Regnorum & Domi-
 niorum nostrorum quorumcumque
 Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consi-
 liariorum nostrorum, suscepimus in sal-
 vum & securum Conductum nostrum,
 ac in Protectionem Tutitionem & De-
 fensionem nostras speciales Johannem
 Hume Dominum de Coldamknolls in Sco-
 tia, in Regnum nostrum Angliæ, cum
 Sex Personis in Comitiva sua vel infra,
 & totidem Equis, necnon Bonis, Re-
 bus, Jocalibus, Auro & Argento mo-
 netato & non monetato, Bogeis, Man-
 ticeis, Fardellis, Literis, Papiris, ac aliis
 Rebus suis licitis quibuscumque, tam
 per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas
 dulces, in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ
 veniendo, & exinde ad partes Franciæ
 seu alias partes Exteras quascumque
 Transeundo, libere & absque impedi-

A.D. 1547. *mento impetitione perturbatione mo-*
lestatione arresto seu gravamine quo-
cumq; Nostri aut Officiariorum seu Mi-
nistrorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ipsum
 Johannem in Regnum nostrum prædi-
 ctum, cum Personis Equis Bonis Rebus
 Jocalibus, Auro Argento monetato &
 non monetato, Bogeis Manticeis Fardel-
 lis Literis Papiris ac aliis Rebus suis li-
 citis quibuscumque, tam per Terram
 quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, in
 Regnum nostrum prædictum Venien-
 do, & exinde ad dictas Partes Franciæ
 seu alias Partes Exteras quascumque;
 ut prædictum est, transeundo, & exinde
 in Regnum nostrum prædictum iterum,
 tam per Terram quam per Mare & A-
 quas dulces, reveniendo, & tunc ad
 propria redeundo & revertendo, ma-
 nuteneatis, protegatis & defendatis, non
 inferentes eis aut eorum alicui, seu
 quantum in vobis est ab aliis inferri
 permittentes Injuriam, Molestiam,
 Dampnum Impedimentum aliquod,
 seu Gravamen,

Et si quid eis aut eorum alicui Foris-
 factum sive Injuriatum fuerit, id eis
 & eorum cuilibet sine dilatione debite
 corrigi & reformari faciatis:

Provisò semper quod nec dictus Jo-
 hannes, nec aliquis alius in Comitiva
 sua aliquos Equos emant, nec suos ven-
 dant, nec excambiant pro aliquibus E-
 quis castratis vel non castratis in hoc
 Regno nostro Angliæ genitis;

Provisò

A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6. Provisio etiam quòd ipse *Johannes* ac secum comitantes se benè & honestè erga Nos & cunctum Populum nostrum habeant & gerant, abique quicquam quod in nostrum Præjudicium sive Contemptum, aut Populi nostri prædicti Dampnum seu Gravamen cedere valeant faciendo vel attemptando;

Provisio etiam quòd si contingat aliquem ipsorum præsentem saluum Conductum nostrum infringere, nolumus tamen alicui dictum saluum Condu-

A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6. ctum nostrum minimè infringenti aliquid quod Dampnum seu Præjudicium ascribi seu inferri, sed Illi vel Illis dumtaxat præsentem saluum Conductum nostrum infringenti vel infringentibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Majore & Civitate Londoniæ, de Indempnitate.

A. D. 1547.
Pat. 1. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 15. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum nostri Nobis cum primis Chari & Obedientes Subditi *Henricus Hoberthorn* Miles Major Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, & ejusdem Civitatis *Communitas ac Cives*, ad contemplationem nostram specialem & Requisitionem, ac pro Nobis & Debito nostro, per quoddam Scriptum suum Obligatorium, Sigillo suo communi sigillatum, continens Summam *Centum viginti novem millium septingentorum & quinquaginta Florenorum Carolinorum* (quolibet Floreno Carolino valente Viginti Patars Monetæ Flandrensis) quibusdam *Antonio Fugger* & ejus Nepotibus, teneantur & firmiter obligentur.

Quæ quidem Summa *Centum viginti novem millium septingentorum & quinquaginta Florenorum Carolinorum* (quolibet Floreno Carolino valente Viginti Patars Monetæ Flandrensis) eidem *Antonio* ejusve Nepotibus, Hæredibus, Factoribus, sive Procuratoribus, prædictum Scriptum Obligatorium secum afferentibus, ultimo Die Mensis Martii, qui erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo octavo *Antuerpiæ* est solvenda, prout per idem Scriptum Obligatorium, gerentem *Datam Vicesimo primo Die Mensis Julii*, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo septimo plenius apparet,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de consilio & assensu Præclarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum, Protectoris, & aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, Concessimus & Promisimus, ac per Præsentes Concedimus & Promittimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus Successo-

A. D. 1547. ribus & Executoribus nostris, præfatis *Majori & Communitati ac Civibus* & Successoribus suis, ac Nos, Hæredes Successores & Executores nostros, eidem *Majori & Communitati ac Civibus* & Successoribus suis, *Majori & Communitati ac Civibus* ejusdem Civitatis pro tempore existentibus, per Præsentes has Literas nostras Patentes, ac in Verbo Regio Obligamus, quòd Nos, Hæredes Successores & Executores nostri, ipsos eisdem *Majorem & Communitatem ac Cives* & Successores suos omnes & singulos, eorumque Personas, Terras, Possessiones & Bona quæcumque, tam citra Mare quàm ultra Mare, ac tam Civitatis prædictæ quàm Civium ejusdem, tam præsentium quàm futurorum, tam de & pro prædicta Summa *Centum viginti novem millium septingentorum & quinquaginta Florenorum Carolinorum* (quolibet Floreno Carolino valente Viginti Patars Monetæ Flandrensis) & pro qualibet inde Parcelle, quàm de & pro omnimodis Dampnis, Pœnis, Pœnalitatibus & Oneribus quæ, aliquo modo vel occasione eisdem *Majori & Communitati ac Civibus* aut Successoribus suis, ratione prædicti Scripti Obligatorii, ob defectum Solutionis prædictæ Summæ in eodem Scripto Obligatorio specificatæ, surgent crescent aut evenient, aut surgere crescere vel quovis modo evenire poterunt in futurum, versus præfatos *Antonium* & ejus Nepotes ac Hæredes & Executores suos, omni futuro tempore Acquietabimus, Exonerabimus & totaliter Indempnes conservabimus per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De

A. D. 1547.
1 Edu. 6.

De Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Lincoln.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1547.
Pas. 1. E. 6.

REX dilectis nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Lincolnæ, Sa-
ludem.

Cùm Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis præ-
dicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio
destituta, Nos, ex Consilio & Assensu
Præcarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi*
Ducis Somersetiæ Personæ nostræ Gu-
bernatoris & Regnorum Dominiorum
Subditorumque nostrorum Protectoris,
ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,
alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum &

Pastorem Licentiam, per Præsentes, A. D. 1547.
duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eliga-
tis in Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Litera-
rum cognitione ad id magis aptus, Deo
devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis
& Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ
necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu & significavit pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1547.
Ibid. m. 5.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo
Patri *Thomæ Cantuariensi Archie-*
piscopo totius Angliæ Primati,

Vacante nuper Ecclesiâ no-
strâ Cathedrali Lincolnæ, per Mor-
tem naturalem Domini *Johannis ultimi*
Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ, prius Licen-
tiâ a nobis per eos, alium eligendi in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petita
pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in
Christo Patrem *Henricum Holbeche* du-
dum Episcopum Rossensem, in ipso-
rum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonicè
eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per
eorum Literas quas vobis mittimus
Præsentibus interclusas plenius liquet,
vobis *significamus*, per advisamentum
& consensum præcarissimi Avunculi &
Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somers.*
Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris & Regno-

rum Dominiorum Subditorumque no-
strorum quorumcumque Protectoris, A. D. 1547.
necnon & cæterorum Consiliariorum
nostrorum, quod dictis quidem Ele-
ctioni & Personæ sic electæ, humili-
bus eorum mediantibus Supplicationi-
bus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Fa-
vorem pariter & Assensum, & *eundem*
Electum apud vos commendatum ha-
bemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod cæ-
tera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirma-
tionem & Consecrationem ejusdem in
dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, se-
cundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri
Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ,
cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.

De Rege Armorum constituto.

A. D. 1547.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 40.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
ludem.

Cùm novum non sit aut
supervacuum, sed necessarium & dignè
antiquitus usitatum, inter cæteros Of-
ficiarios & Ministros quos Principum
lateribus, pro eorum Magnificentiâ at-
que Gloria, adhærere decet, eorum
præsertim, quibus Officiis Armorum
Cura committitur, copiam habere, ut
nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis ab-
que convenientibus & aptis Ministris
præterire possit,

Idcirco vobis notum facimus quod, A. D. 1547.
non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium no-
strorum quibus in ea parte fidem plena-
riam adhibemus relatu, verum etiam
per Rerum gestarum experientiam
quam nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate
Circumspectione Industria atque bona
Diligentia dilecti & fidelis Servientis no-
stri *Gilberti Dethik* alias *Richmond*, ob sa-
gacitatem & solertiam satis in eo quas
reperimus exploratas, considerantesq;
ejusdem *Gilberti* continuato Servitio,
merito Munere id poscente, ipsum, in

R r

REGEM

A.D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

REGEM ARMORUM & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borealiū Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra abundante, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avisamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus,

Eique Nomen imposuimus, & per Præsentes imponimus *NORREY*, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Liberatura & Præminētia, hujusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus, ac ab antiquo consuetis, eidem damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus, coronamusque & investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officiū illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum & Præminētiā prædicto eidem *Gilberto* pro termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & Tenore Præsentiū concedentes eidem *Gilberto Norrey* Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiā, tam aptandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraq; alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quā vilitandi & corrigendi Insignia viciosa, & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, nomine nostro faciendi exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Norrey* ad hunc Statum, nobis præsentibus, omnibus aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quamplurimis Magnatibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc coram nobis astantibus, & specialiter per nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis, & Solemnitatibus requisitis & consuetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solemne præstitit Sacramentum,

A.D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac de avisamento prædicto, per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Gilberto*, in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borealiū, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum per Annum* ratione & causā ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Gilberto* singulis Annis durante Vitā suā, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westmonasteriensis, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus, unā cum tali Liberatura & Vestura quali, & in eisdem modo & formā prout aliquis alius *Rex Armorum* seu *Heraldus*, tempore *Edwardi Tertii olim Regis Angliæ* Progenitoris nostri existens, in Regno prædicto, habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberaturam & Vesturam ejusmodi præfato *Gilberto* annuatim pro termino Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde factis editis ordinatis sive provisus non obstantibus;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, de avisamento prædicto, damus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Gilberto* alias *Norrey* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictæ *Viginti Libra* per Annum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Gilberto* ex dono nostro, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absq; Compto seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1547.
 1 Edu. 6.

A.D. 1547.
 1 Edu. 6.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A.D. 1547.
 Pat. 1. E. 6.
 p. 1. m. 5.

A.D. 1547.

REX Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolnæ, Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincolnæ, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Johannis ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, ad Episcopatum Lincolnensem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnæ, licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis *Henricum Holbeche*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt, cui quidem Electioni & Perionæ sic electæ, per Advilamentum & Consensum præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris & Regnorum Dominorum Subditorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliorum nostrorum, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus inde ei restituimus;

Et idè tibi præcipimus quod *præfato Electo*, Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Bed.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Buk.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Notyngham.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Hertf.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Rotel.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Hunt.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Leyc.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Norht.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Oxon.
Dilecto & fideli suo Henrico Hobelthorne Militi Majori Civitatis suæ Londoniæ ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis suæ Lincolnæ ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincolnæ prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Custode Privati Sigilli constituto.

A.D. 1547.
 Ibid. p. 7.
 m. 48.

A.D. 1547.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Illustrissimus in Christo Princeps & Præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus Octavus nuper Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, per Literas suas Patentes dederit & concesserit, prædicto & fideli Consiliario suo, *Johanni Russell* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi *Domino Russell*, Custodiam sive Officium CUSTODIS PRIVATI SIGILLI sui, adtunc in Manibus & Dispositione ipsius Patris nostri, ratione Mortis *Wilhelmi* nuper Comitis *Southamptoniæ*, existentis, ac ipsum *Johannem Dominum Russell* Custodem Privati Sigilli sui, per easdem Literas Patentes fecerit & constituerit,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum exercendum & custodiendum Officium illud, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Proficuis Commoditatibus Præminentis Auctoritatibus & Advantagiis quibuscunque eidem Officio quoquo modo debitis consuetis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato *Johanni Domino Russell*, quamdiu dicto Domino Regi Patri nostro placuerit, quod quidem Officium, ratione mortis dicti præcarissimi Patris nostri, in Dispositione & Manibus nostris jam existit,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & legalis Servitiû, tam dicto præcarissimo Patri nostro quàm nobis, per dictum *Johannem Dominum Russell*, antehac multipliciter impenso, & quod nobis impen-

A. D. 1547. *impendere non desistit, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Johanni Russell Præ-nobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino Russell, Custodiam sive Officium Custodis Privati Sigilli nostri, ac ipsum Johannem Dominum Russell CUSTODEM PRIVATI SIGILLI nostri prædicti facimus ordinamus & constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes,*

1 Edw. 6.

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum exercendum & custodiendum Officium illud, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Proficuis Commoditatibus Præminentiis Auctoritatibus & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio quomodo debitis consuetis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato Johanni Domino Russell quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Johanni Domino Russell, in & pro dicto Officio exercendo *Viginti Solidos Sterlingorum per Diem*, pro quolibet Die quo ipse Officium illud exercuit & occupavit aut exercebit & occupabit, & pro Solutione & Contentatione eorundem *Viginti Solidorum per Diem*; viz. pro quolibet hujusmodi Die quo idem Johannes Dominus Russell Officium illud exercuit & occupavit aut exercebit & occupabit, quæ se attingunt ad *Trescentas Sexaginta quinque Libras* in toto per unum Annum integrum,

Octoginta & decem Libras inde habendas & annuatim percipiendas eidem Johanni Russell de omnibus Custumis & Subsidiiis nostris, & de eorum quolibet & qualibet inde Parte, in Portu Villæ nostræ *de Pole* in Comitatu nostro Dorsetiæ, ac in singulis Portubus & Locis eidem Portui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, aut proventuris & creturis, per manus Custumariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Custumarum & Subsidiorum, aut eorum alicujus pro tempore existentis,

Et *Ducentas Libras* per Annum habendas & annuatim percipiendas præfato Johanni Domino Russell, pro exercitio Officii prædicti, de parva Custuma nostra in Portu Civitatis nostræ *Londoniæ* proveniente & crescente, proventurâ & creturâ, per Manus Custumariorum ejusdem Custumæ & eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentis,

Et *quingenta sex Libras tresdecem Solidos & quatuor Denarios*, habendos & annuatim percipiendos eidem Johanni Domino Russell, de omnibus Custumis & Subsidiiis nostris, ac de eorum

quolibet & qualibet inde parte, in Portu Villæ nostræ *Bristolliæ* in Comitatu Villæ nostræ *Brittoliæ*, & in singulis Portubus & Locis eidem Portui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, proventuris & creturis, per manus Custumariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Custumæ & Subsidii, ac eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentis,

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

Ac etiam *decem & octo Librarum sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum*, residuos de prædictis *trescentis sexaginta & quinque Librarum per Annum*, habendos & annuatim percipiendos præfato Johanni Domino Russell, de omnibus & omnimodis Custumis & Subsidiiis nostris, ac de eorum quolibet in Portubus Villarum nostrarum *de Plymmouth & Fowey* in Comitatibus *Devoniæ & Cornubiæ*, & in singulis Portubus & Locis eisdem Portubus sive eorum alicui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, proventuris & creturis, per manus Custumariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Custumarum & Subsidiorum, & eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentis,

Habendas levandas & annuatim percipiendas *prædictas nonaginta Libras* de Custuma & Subsidio in Portu Villæ nostræ *de Pole*, *ducentas Libras* de Parva Custuma in Portu Civitatis nostræ *Londoniæ*, *quingenta & sex Libras tresdecim Solidos & quatuor Denarios* in Portu Villæ nostræ *Bristolliæ*, & *decem & octo Libras sex Solidos & octo Denarios* de Custumis & Subsidiiis in Portubus Villarum nostrarum *de Plymmoth & Fowey*, in Solutionem & Satisfactionem prædictarum *trescentarum sexaginta & quinque Librarum per Annum* præfato Johanni Domino Russell, per manus separalium Custumariorum, sive Collectorum eorundem separalium Custumarum & Subsidiorum, ac eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentis, ad Festa *Paichæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli* per æquales Portiones, quamdiu, & pro tempore quo ipse Johannes Dominus Russell in Officio Custodis Privati Sigilli nostri prædicti, ut prædictum est, stare contigerit;

Et ulterius de ampliori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Johanni Domino Russell & Assignatis suis, tot & tantos Denarios sive Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas hujusmodi *Viginti Solidi per Diem*, a *vicefimo sexto Die Januarii* ultimo præterito, a quo quidem Die idem Johannes Dominus Russell Officium prædictum exercuit & occupavit, usque Datam harum

A.D. 1547. *harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium & pro eodem Die Præsentium, se attingunt,*
1 Edu. 6.

Habendos & percipiendos eidem *Jo-
hanni Domino Russell & Assignatis suis,*
 de omnibus & omnimodis Custumis &
 Subsidiis nostris & de eorum quolibet,
 in prædictis Portubus Villæ nostræ de
 'Pole, Civitatis nostræ *Londonia,* Villæ
Bristollicæ, & Villarum nostrarum de
Plymmouth & Fovey & in eorum quoli-
 bet, ac in singulis Portubus & Locis eis-
 dem Portubus & eorum cuilibet adja-
 centibus provenientibus & crescenti-
 bus, per manus Custumariorum sive

Collectorum eorundem Custumarum A.D. 1547.
 & Subsidiarum, & eorum cujuslibet
 pro tempore existentis, de Dono & Re-
 gardo nostris specialibus absq: Compoto
 seu aliquo inde Nobis vel Hæredibus no-
 stris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;
1 Edu. 6.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege *apud Westmonasterium*
 xxi. Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ
 Calesiæ & Boloniæ, concessio.*

A.D. 1547. *REX, omnibus ad quos &c.*
1 Edu. 6.
17. m. 47.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 Ob certas Causas & Considerationes
 Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consi-
 deratione boni & fidelis Servitii Nobis,
 per prædictum & fidelem Consiliari-
 um nostrum *Thomam Dominum Seymour*
 Præclari Ordinis Garterii nostri Mili-
 tem *Baronem Seymour de Sudeley* ante
 hæc tempora facti & impensi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 de avifamento assensu & consensu præ-
 carissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis*
Somersetiæ Personæ nostræ Regiæ Gu-
 bernatoris atq; Regnorum & Dominio-
 rum Protectoris, atq; cæterorum Consi-
 liariorum nostrarum unanimi Assensu,
 dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsen-
 tes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successo-
 ribus nostris, damus & concedimus ei-
 dem *Thomæ Domino Seymour de Sudeley*
 Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri
Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Bowl-
loigne, & Marchiarum nostrarum ea-
 rundem, *Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquit-*
tanniæ, ac ipsum *Thomam Dominum Sey-*
mour Militem *Baron Seymour de Sudeley*
 MAGNUM ADMIRALLUM nostrum *Ang-*
liæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Bowl-
loigne, ac Marchiarum nostrarum ea-
 rundem, *Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquit-*
 tanniæ, necnon PRÆFECTUM GENE-
 RALEM Classis & Marium nostrarum
 fecimus constituimus & ordinavimus,
 ac per Præsentem facimus constituimus
 & ordinamus;

Et ulterius sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
 tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia

& mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifa-
 mento assensu & consensu prædictis,
 dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsen-
 tes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successo-
 ribus nostris, damus & concedimus ei-
 dem *Thomæ Domino Seymour* Militem
Baroni Seymour de Sudeley magno Admi-
 rallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classi-
 um & Marium nostrarum prædicto-
 rum, omnia & omnimoda Jurisdictiones
 Auctoritates Libertates Officia Fe-
 oda Proficua Vadia Emolumenta Wrec-
 ca Maris & Maris Ejecta Regarda Ad-
 vantagia Commoditates & Præhemi-
 nentias quæcumque, eidem Officio
 Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hi-
 berniæ, ac aliorum Locorum & Domi-
 niorum prædictorum qualitercumque
 spectantia & pertinentia sive incum-
 bentia, vel aliquo modo ab antiquo &
 præantea debentia sive consueta,
 A.D. 1547.

Necnon tam Bona & Catalla quo-
 rumcumq; Proditorum Piratorum Ho-
 micidiorum & Felonum quorumcum-
 que, infra nostram Jurisdictionem Ad-
 miralitis nostræ Angliæ inferius limi-
 tatam, Delinquentium; ac Bona Debi-
 ta & Catalla omnium & singulorum
 eorum manutinentium accessoriorum
 consulentium auxiliantium vel assi-
 stentium quorumcumque,

Atq; etiam Bona Debita & Catalla
 quorumcumq; Personarum Felonum de
 se, & cujuscumq; Personæ Felonis de se,
 infra prædictam nostram Jurisdictionem
 Admiralitis nostræ Angliæ præ-
 dictæ, quovismodo seu qualitercumque
 ad mortem devenientium, ubicumque
 Bona Debita vel Catalla hujusmodi, aut
 aliqua Parcelle eorundem, per Mare

S f Aquam

A. D. 1547. Aquam vel Terram, infra Regna nostra prædicta seu Dominia nostra eorumdem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, fuerint inventa seu inveniendæ, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, vel existentia quæcumque;

1 Edv. 6.

Et præterea, tam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque aliorum Proditorum Felonum Homicidarum ubiq; locorum delinquentium, ac Bona Debita & Catalla eorum Manutinentium Accessariorum Consulentium Auxilantium seu Assistentium, quàm etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumq; Fugitivorum Convictorum Atinctorum Dampnatorum Utlagatorum vel in exigendam pro prædictis Feloniis, Homicidiis vel Murdris, seu aliquâ aliâ quacumq; offensâ aut Debito, qualitercumq; positorum sive ponendorum,

Necnon & Bona Waviata Flotezon Jetson Lagon Shares Thefaurum inventum seu inveniendum, Deodanda ac Bona Inimicorum pro Derelictis habita sive habenda, seu Casu fortuito reperta aut reperienda, vel qualitercumque debita seu debenda, atque etiam omnia & singula alia Casualia, tam in super seu per Mare Littoraque Creccas aut Costeras Maris, vel partes Maris, quam in super vel per Aquas dulces, Portus Flumina publica Rivos seu Creccas quascumque, aut Loca superundata infra Fluxum vel Refluxum Maris seu Aquæ ad plenitudinem, aut super Littora vel Ripas alicujus eorumdem, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ aut Hiberniæ, seu Dominia nostra prædicta, qualitercumque quandocumque vel quomdocumq; emergentia contingentia sive provenientia quæcumque, vel ubicumque Bona Debita & Catalla aut cætera Præmissa, seu aliqua Parcella eorumdem, infra Jurisdictionem nostram Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ reperiantur aut inveniri seu reperiri contigerint, vel quæ nobis nunc pertinent, aut unquam post *vice-simum primum Diem Februarii* ultimò ante Datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinere debuerint aut debent ullo modo;

Ac etiam Ancoragia Beoconagia seu Signa per Mare vel Portus, seu publica Flumina sive Littora & Promontoria alicujus eorumdem, pro Directione Navium erecta, & Lastagia seu *erenof. Navium onerat.* & Pisces Regales; videlicet, Srurgiones Balenas Cetas Porpetos Delphinos Regges Graspes, & generaliter cæteros Pisces quoscumq; magnam

sive ingentem Crassitudinem sive Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ab antiquo de jure vel consuetudine pertinentes aut spectantes, seu aliquo modo consuetos;

A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

Et insuper omnes & omnimodos Fines Multas Exitus Forisfacturas Amerciamenta Redemptiones ac Recognitiones quascumq; forisfactas, & Pœnas pecuniarias pro Transgressionibus Delictis Injuriis Extorsionibus Contemptibus ac aliis Malefactis quibuscumque, vel pro aliquâ aliâ re materia seu causâ quacumq; impositas vel inflictas, aut imponendas vel infligendas, tam coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu aliquo ejus Locumtenente Officiario Commissario Viceadmirallo vel Deputato, vigore harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, per eum assignandis vel deputandis, in aliqua Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, tenta sive tenenda, præsentata seu præsentanda, assidenda afferenda forisfacienda vel adjudicanda, quàm etiam Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Perquisitiones Multas & Pœnas pecuniarias quæcumque, ac forisfacturas quarumcumque Recognitionum coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* ejusve Locumtenente Viceadmirallo Deputato vel Deputatis, ac aliis Justiciariis nostris seu Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, vel tribuseorumdem, ad omnia prædicta Felonia Roberias Murdra Homicidia Confederationes ac alias Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Mesprisiones Spoliationes & Malefacta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam commissa sive committenda, audiendum & terminandum, per Literas nostras Commissionis Patentes vel per Literas Commissionis Patentes Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, juxta Statutis inde editis & consuetis Curie principali Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, sub magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ, factæ & fiendæ, assignatis sive assignandis, contingentia seu imposita, aut imponenda vel infligenda, sive aliquo modo assidenda afferenda forisfacienda seu adjudicanda, aut aliquo modo occasione Præmissorum Nobis vel Hæredibus seu Successoribus nostris, in ea parte, qualitercumque debita sive debenda quæcumque, eademque omnia & singula petendum exigendum levandum capiendum recipiendum & obtinendum ac libere disponendum,

Habendum

A.D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Caleſiæ & Boulloigne, & Marchiarum earumdem, Normanniæ Gascoigniæ & Aquitaniæ, ac *Præſecti Generalis* Classis & Marium noſtrorum prædictorum, eidem *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley*, pro Termino Vitæ ſuæ, per ſe vel per ſufficientem Deputatum ſive Deputatos ſuos ſufficientes, unâ cum omnibus & ſingulis Præmiſſis, & Rebus aliis quibuscumque eidem Officio *Magni Admiralli* noſtri Angliæ quoviſmodo pertinentibus devenientibus incumbenſibus ſive ſpectantibus, ſeu præantea ab antiquo debitis vel conſuetis, abſq; Compoto ſeu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Succelloribus noſtris proinde reddendo ſolvendo ſeu faciendo; aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus aut Reſtrictionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis vel provis, aut aliquâ aliâ re materiâ ſeu cauſa quacumque in aliquo non obſtantibus:

Et inſuper, ex uberiori Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon de Advifamento Conſenſu & Aſſenſu Concilii noſtri prædicti conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley* Magno Admirallo noſtro Angliæ ac Præſecto Classis & Marium noſtrarum prædictarum, pro Occupatione & Exercitio dicti Officii magni Admiralli noſtri Angliæ prædicti, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, unâ cum omnibus & ſingulis cæteris Præmiſſis,

Habendam levandam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcarum* legalis monetæ Angliæ, præſato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley* magno Admirallo noſtro Angliæ & Præſecto Classis & Marium noſtrorum prædictorum & Aſſignatis ſuis, pro termino Vitæ ſuæ, ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Feſta Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ, æquis Portionibus annuatim ſolvendam per manus Theſaurarii Curiæ Augmentationum Coronæ noſtræ protempore exiſtentis; primâ verò Solutione Annuitatis huiusmodi incipiendâ ad Feſtum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ante datam Præſentium;

A.D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, ac etiam de advifamento conſenſu & aſſenſu prædictis, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, damus & concedimus præſato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley* magno Admirallo noſtro Angliæ & Præſecto Generali Classis & Marium noſtrorum prædictorum plenam Jurisdictionem Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi examinandi & terminandi quæcumq; Cauſas civiles & maritimas, atq; Querelas Contractus Delicta ſeu quaſi Delicta Crimina Placita Debita Eſcambia Compota Literas petitionis Conventiones Lites Tranſgreſſiones Injurias Extortiones & Demanda, ac Negotia civilia & maritima quæcumque, inter Mercatores, aut inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & aliorum Vaſorum & Mercatores, ſeu alios quoscumq; cum eiſdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium, & cæterorum quorumcumque, infra Jurisdictionem noſtram maritimam Admiralitatis noſtræ prædictæ occupata vel uſitata, ſeu inter quæcumq; alias Perſonas qualitercumq; habita facta inita ſive contracta, pro aliqua re materiâ cauſa vel negotio ſeu injuria quacumque, tam in ſuper vel per Mare aut Flumina publica ſeu Aquas dulces, Portus Rivos ſive Crecas & Loca ſuperundata quæcumque, infra Fluxum & Reſluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, vel ſuper Littora ſeu Ripas quæcumq; eiſdem vel alicui adjacentes, a quibuscumq; primis Pontibus verſus Mare prædicta Regna noſtra Angliæ & Hiberniæ ſeu Dominia noſtra eorundem ſupradicta, vel alibi ultra Mare, aut in Partibus ultra Mare quibuscumque, expedita ſeu expedienda, unâ cum omnibus & ſingulis ſuis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis Cauſis quibuscumq; ubicumq; ſeu qualitercumq; huiusmodi Cauſas Querelas Contractus & alia Præmiſſa ſupradicta, vel eorum aliquod oriri celebrari contrahi vel fieri contingat; atque inſuper Cauſas Appellationes & Nullitates, Querelas & Cauſas prædictas, ſeu earum aliqua, a quibuscumque Judicibus Juſticiariis Viceadmirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Senefcallis Ballivis ſeu aliis Officiariis vel Miniſtris noſtris quibuscumque, ad Curiam noſtram Principalem Admiralitatis noſtræ Angliæ prædictæ interpoſitas ſeu interponendas, cum omnibus ſuis emergentibus dependentibus connexis & annexis Cauſis ac Negotiis

D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

gotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras Civiles & Maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie nostrae Principalis Admiralitatis praedictae, in eadem Curia nostra Audiendi & Terminandi, cum plena Potestate & Auctoritate nostris Inhibendi, Prohibendi, & supersedere Faciendi & Mandandi omnibus & singulis quibus in ea parte qui fuerint Inhibendi, Superfedendi vel Prohibendi, quod Ipsi aut eorum aliquis pendentibus in dicta Curia nostra hujusmodi Appellationibus sive Nullitatibus, Querelis, Negotiis indiscussis, ulterius in ea parte procedere minime attemptent nec attemptet, sub Poenis Arbitrio dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri in ea parte limitandis seu interponendis;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Conventionum ac Causarum & Negotiorum Civilium & Maritimarum, ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare Contractorum, ac in hoc Regno nostro Angliae vel dicto Regno nostro Hiberniae, vel in aliquo alio Dominio nostro eorundem perimplenda seu perficienda, qualitercumque emergentes seu contingentes, ac etiam Cognitionem omnium & singulorum quae ad Officium *Magni Admiralli nostri Angliae & Praefecti Generalis Classis & Marium* nostrorum praedictorum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam nostrae Admiralitatis Angliae praedictae quovismodo tangunt, seu aliquo modo concernunt, seu ab antiquo pertinent debuerunt aut debent;

Et generaliter ad Cognoscendum & Procedendum in omnibus & singulis aliis Causis Litibus Criminibus Delictis, Excessis Querelis Injuriis Malefactis Transgressionibus Regratoriis Forstariis & Negotiis maritimis quibuscumque, per Regna nostra & Loca praedicta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostrae praedictae, per Mare vel Aquam aut Ripas seu Littora eorundem quorumcumque factis, commissis, perpetratis, aut emergentibus.

Etiam cum Potestate & Auctoritate Recognitiones quascumque pro Conventionibus seu Debitis quibuscumque capiendi, easque executioni ponendi & exequi faciendi & mandandi;

Necnon Naves Personas Res Bona Merces & Mercimonia quaecumque, pro Praemissis & eorum quodlibet, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque; ea concernentibus, ubicumque locorum fuerint reperta seu inventa, per Regna seu Dominia nostra praedicta, intra Libertates vel extra, ac etiam pro aliis Conventionibus

Causis seu Debitis quibuscumque; qualitercumque contractis sive emergentibus; dummodo Bona seu Persona Debitoris reperiantur infra Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostrae praedictae, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostrae Admiralitatis Angliae praedictae ab antiquo usitatas, realiter Arrestandi & arrestari faciendi & mandandi, ipsasque & ipsa cum suis emergentibus, dependentibus, incidentibus annexis & connexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges & Consuetudines praedictas, aliisque viis modis & mediis omnibus & singulis, quibus idem *Magnus Admirallus* noster & *Praefectus Generalis Classis & Marium* nostrorum praedictorum melius sciverit aut poterit, audiendi examinandi Discussiendi & sine debito terminandi, ac Personas quascumque in ea parte, prout Casus exigeret, in dicta Curia Admiralitatis nostrae Angliae praedictae, coram dicto *Magno Admirallo* nostro Angliae seu ejus Deputato sive Deputatis quocumque, comparere & respondere, cum cujuslibet Cohertionis temporalis alteriusque Poenae & Multae Potestate, juxta Leges & Consuetudines praedictas compellendi, ac Justitiam faciendi & ministrandi, etiam Juris Ordine servata, seu Velo levato, sine strepitu & figura Judicii, sola Facti & Rei veritate inspecta Procedendi,

Necnon ad Inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum, tam infra Libertates quam extra, de omnibus & singulis quae, jure Statutorum, Ordinationum vel Consuetudinum Curie nostrae Principalis nostrae Admiralitatis Angliae praedictae, ab antiquo inquiri solent vel debeant, Reosque Contemptores, ac Jurium & Jurisdictionum nostrarum praedictarum Violatores vel Usurpatores Delinquentesque & Contumaces, absentes Naucleros Marinarios Remiges Piscatores Naupegos & alios Operarios & Expertos quoscumque, Res nauticas quascumque exercentes, tam juxta & secundum Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Ordinationes & Consuetudines praedictas, & eorum Demerita, quam juxta & secundum Statuta Regni nostri Angliae in ea parte edita & provisa, mulctandum corrigendum puniendum castigandum & Reformandum, ac quibuscumque Carceribus nostris ubique elocorum, intra Regna & Dominia nostra praedicta incarcerandum & incarcerari faciendum & mandandum, Incarceratosque quoscumque qui deliberandi fuerint deliberandum & penitus exonerandum ac

A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1547. ac exonerari Faciendum & Mandandum,

1 Edv. 6.

Fluminaq; nostra publica, ac Portus Rivosque & Aquas dulces, & Creas quascumque intra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam, ubicumq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta existentia, pro Præservatione tam Classis nostri, & Classium & Navigiorum Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum prædictorum, quàm Piscium in eisdem Fluminibus & Locis prædictis concentium quorumcumque, necnon & Ordinationes ac Statuta quæcumque in ea parte edita & provisâ debite Conservandum & exequi & conservari Faciendum, sub Conservatoribusque deputandis & assignandis,

Omniaq; alia & singula Faciendum, Exercendum, Expediendum & Exequendum in Præmissis & eorum quolibet, prout de Jure, & secundum Leges, Statuta & Consuetudines prædicta fuerit Faciendum;

Necnon & Retia nimis stricta, ac alia Ingenia sive Instrumenta illicita quæcumque, ubiq; locorum, per Flumina publica Portus Rivos Aquas dulces seu Creas quascumque, intra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, per Aquam occupata sive exercita, & Occupatores eorumdem, juxta dicta Statuta & Ordinationes Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, in contrarium edita & provisâ, Punendum, Corrigendum & Reformandum;

Et insuper, tam Naves & Naviculas Guerrinas quàm quascumq; alias Naves & Naviculas seu Vasa quæcumque, pro quibuscumque Viagiis & Negotiis nostris, vel Expeditione eorumdem, necnon Navigeros sive Pilotas, ac Navium Magistros Nautas Nauceros Vibrellatores sive Bombardiatores & Marinarios, ac alias Personas quascumque, pro Navibus & Naviculis seu Vasibus, hujusmodi aptos & idoneos, de tempore in tempus, quotiens necesse fuerit, ubiq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, congregandum delegandum retinendum capiendum arrestandum deputandum & assignandum, absq; interruptione seu impedimento per quemcumq; alium in contrarium fiendo, cum plena Jurisdictione & Potestate ad Exequendum omnia alia & singula quæ in ea parte per *Magnum Admirallum* nostrum & *Præfectum Generalem* Classis & Marium, jure fieri debent possint vel solent expedire, vel necesse fuerit expedienda seu exequenda, & prout eidem *Magno Admirallo* nostro Angliæ & *Præ-*

fecto Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, de tempore in tempus magis expediens visum fuerit;

A. D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

Concessimus præterea & dedimus de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac per Præsentis, de avisamento & assensu prædictis, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Domino Seymour* Militi *Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo* nostro Angliæ & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ut hujusmodi Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ac Præfecti Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, per Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta & quodlibet eorumdem, melius & commodius exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, quotiens opus & necesse fuerit ad nominandum præficiendum ordinandum assignandum faciendum & constituendum Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Judicem sive Judices, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, Præsidentem sive Præsidentes, Registrarium sive Registrarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros sub se necessarios & oportunos, pro prædicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem in Locis prædictis exercendo etiam idoneos, pro Terminis Vitæ cujuslibet Officiarii & Ministri hujusmodi duraturos, deputandum & præficiendum, vel ad Beneplacitum dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ prædicti deputandum & assignandum ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis facienda & expedienda,

Statutâque sive Ordinationis quascumq; in Officio nostro Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ statuendum & concedendum totiens opus fuerit, ac ea quæ fuerint repellendum.

Necnon hujusmodi Officiarios & Ministros ac eorum quemlibet, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitio eorumdem, juxta juris & æquitatis exigentiam, ac dictæ Curiae Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ Consuetudines amovere & expellere, ac alium sive alios eorum loco seu locis, modo præmissis, ad ejus Beneplacitum, vel pro Terminis Vitæ substituere ordinare facere & deputare possit, totiens sibi placuerit & magis expediens videbitur;

Et insuper de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per præsentis concedimus, quod hujusmodi Officiarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula

T t Vadia,

A.D. 1547. Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quæcumque, eisdem Officiariis & eorum cuilibet, juxta Consuetudinem Curiae Principalis nostrae Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo debita & consueta, abiq; Compoto sive aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo:

1 Edv. 6.

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus *præfato Thomæ Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenenti sive Locumtenentibus, Judici sive Judicibus, Viceadmirallo sive Viceadmirallis, Deputato sive Deputatis, Commissario sive Commissariis, Præsidenti sive Præsidentibus*, plenam Potestatem Jurisdictionem & Auctoritatem in supradictis comunibus Negotiis Litibus Querelis Delictis Criminibus Extortionibus Malefactis & Contractibus civilibus & maritimis, & cæteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, unà cum omnibus & singulis emergentibus incidentibus connexis dependentibus & annexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, cognoscendi & procedendi, easq; & ea audiendi examinandi terminandi & finiendi, ac Sententias & Decreta quæcumque in ea parte fulminandi & interponendi, eaque executioni demandandi, cum Cognitione ac plena Jurisdictione quarumcumque aliarum Causarum civilium & marimarum, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter Navale sive Viagium maritimum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam super Mari vel Portibus publicis Fluminibus Rivis Aquis dulcibus Crecis vel Locis prædictis quibuscumq; expeditarum vel expediendarum, quovismodo concernunt seu respiciunt, etiam cum Potestate ad procedendum in eisdem, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curiae Principalis nostrae Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, tam ex Officio mero mixto vel promoti, seu ad alicujus partis instantiam, prout casus exigit & expediens visum fuerit;

Provisio semper quodd de aliquibus Contractibus Placitis seu Querelis, ac Rebus aliis quæ non sunt Maris, aut quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter navale sive Viagium maritimum, seu Jurisdictionem no-

stram maritimam supradictam, seu Loca seu Limites nostrae Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, aut Cognitionem prædictam non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus *Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ & Præfectus Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ve ejus Officiarii seu Ministri*, nullam habeant Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, seu quod hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelæ, ac omnia alia infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ facta, quæ nullo modo sunt maritima, aut quæ vel Jurisdictionis nostrae maritimæ, seu Decisionis aut Cognitionis ejusdem, superius limitatæ, per comunem Legem dicti Regni nostri Angliæ trierentur & terminentur, & non coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* prædicto, nec ejus Locumtenentibus Judicibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis Præsidentibus aut Deputatis, nec eorum aliquo:

Volumus tamen, & per Præsentes concedimus quodd præfatus *Thomæ Dominus Seymour Miles Baro & Seymour de Sudeley Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ, & Præfectus Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenens sive Locumtenentes*, ac cæteri ejus Officiarii & Ministri prædicti habeant Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno sive parvo, ac de morte submersione & visu Corporum mortuorum quarumcumque Personarum, in Mare vel Fluminibus publicis, Portibus, Aquis dulcibus, seu Crecis quibuscumque, infra Fluxum Maris vel Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, per dicta Regna nostra & Dominia prædicta, ac Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostrae prædictæ, qualitercumque interfectorum sive submersorum, aut interficiendorum sive murdratorum vel murderandorum, aut aliquo alio modo ibidem ad mortem devenientium, necnon & per Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostrae prædictæ;

Custoditis ac conservatis Statutis de Wreccis Maris & de Officio Coronatorum, annis tertio & quarto *Edwardi Primi*, atq; Statuto de Bonis spoliatis super Mare venientibus in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, anno vicesimo septimo *Edwardi Tertii*, Progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ, respectivè editis & provis, atque Cognitione de mahemio in locis prædictis infra Fluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem contingente, cum Potestate puniendi Delinquentes in ea parte quoscumque, juxta Juris exigentiam & Consuetudinem Curiae Admiralitatis nostrae prædictæ;

Et

A.D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos seu aliquem Prædecessorum Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baron Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo nostro & Præfecto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum antedictorum*, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione præsentibus Literis nostris Patentibus, seu alicui Partii sive Clausulæ in eisdem expressis vel incertis, repugnantibus Derogatoriis aut Contrariis quibuscumque, in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provis, seu aliquâ aliâ re materia vel causa quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus:

Mandantes ac firmiter & strictè, tenore Præsentium, præcipientes, atque per dictum *Magnum Admirallum nostrum* ex parte nostra præcipi & mandari volentes, universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Capitaneis Senescallis Ballivis Custodibus Gaolorum & Carcerum nostrorum quorumcumque, & Consta-

bulariis cæterisque Ministris ac fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quod præfato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum*, ac Officiariis Deputatis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, in prædicto Officio Admiralitatis nostræ assignatis sive assignandis, circa Executionem Præmissorum, intendentes auxiliantes faventes pariter & obedientes sint, ac quod mandatis & præceptis quibuscumque, sibi vel eorum alicui, per dictum *Thomam Dominum Seymour Militem Baronem Seymour de Sudeley Magnum Admirallum nostrum Angliæ ac Præfectum Generalem Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum*, vel ejus Nomine directis, pariant sub Pœna contemptus istarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, & sub Periculo incumbenti.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Rossen.

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.
p. 1. m. 5.

REX dilectis nobis in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincolniam, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, ex Consilio & Assensu Præcarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum & Dominiorum Subditorumq; nostrorum Protectoris, ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, alium vobis eli-

gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam, per Præsentes, duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu & significavit pro Episcopo Rossen.

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.
p. 1. m. 4.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Ecclesiâ nostrâ Cathedrali Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincol-

niensem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ, prius Licentiâ a nobis per eos, alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Nicholaum Rydley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, in ipsorum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonicè eligerunt ac nomina-

verunt,

A.D. 1547.

1 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1547. verunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas
1 *Edw. 6.* vobis mittimus Præsentibus interclusas,
pleniùs liquet,

Vobis, ex assensu & consilio prædilectorum & fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum ad præsens circa Personam nostram attendentium, *significamus*, quòd dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & *eundem Electum* apud vos recommendatum habemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus quòd cæ- A. D. 1547.
tera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirma- 1 *Edw. 6.* tionem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.
decimo quarto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Rossen.

A. D. 1547. R EX Escaetori suo in Comitatu
1 *Ibid.* Kantia, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici ultimi Episcopi* ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincolnensem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis prædictæ, licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Nicholaum Ridley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, ex consilio & assensu prædilectorum & fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum ad præsens circa Personam nostram attendentium, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus inde ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd *præfato Electo*, Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1547.
vicesimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subcriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Surr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Suff.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Norht.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossensi prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Edwardo Duce Somerset de Præeminentiis & Prærogativis.

A. D. 1547. E *Dward the Sixte &c.*
Pat. 1. E. 6. Forasmuche as our most dere
P. 7. m. 1. Uncle *Edwarde Duke of Somerset*, whom, by th'advise of the Lords and the reste of our Privie Counsaill, with the Consent and good Agreement of the Noble Men of our Realm, *We* have named ordeyned and commaunded to be *Governour* of our Person and *Protectour* of our Realmes Dominions and Subjects during our Minoritie, hathe no soche Place appro-

pried or appoynted unto hym in our A. D. 1547.
Highe Courte of Parliament as is convenient and necessarie, aswell in respect of his Proxymytye of Blodde unto *Us*, being our Uncle, and eldest Brother unto our Mother of most noble memorie deceased *Queene Jane*, as also for his better maynyng and conducing of our Affaires to our Honour Dignitie and Suertie, and the Welthe and Benefitt of our Realms Dominions and Subjects;

We

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. We have therefore, aswel by the Consent of our *said Uncle*, as by the Advyse of other the Lords and the reste of our Privie Counseil, Willed Ordēyned and Appoynted, and do by these Presents Will Ordeyn and Appoynt that our *said Uncle* shall and doo Sitt alone, and be placed at all tymes, aswell in our Presens at our *said* Courte of Parliament, as in our Absens upon the myddes of the Bench or Stole stōnding next on the Right hond of our Siege Reall in our Parliament Camber;

And that *He* further shall have and do enjoy in our *said* Courte of Parliament in all Sessions, all soche other Privilegies, Preemynences, Prerogatyves and Liberties in all things, and to all entents and effects, as, by any Lawes or Statutes heretofore made, or otherwise, any the Uncles by Father or Mo-

ther side to any of our most Noble Progenitours, or any Protectour of their Realms and Dominions being in the Minoritie of Yeres as *We* be, have had used or enjoyed, or ought to have had used or enjoyed in their Courts of Parliament; the Statute, concerning placing of the Lords in the Parliament Chamber and other Assembles and Conferen-cyes of Counsaill, made in the one and thirtieth Yere of the Reigne of our most dere Father, of most famous Memorye, *Kinge Henry the Eight*, or any other Statute &c. notwithstanding &c.

That expresse mencyon &c.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our selff at *Westminster* the thirde Daye of Novembre.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Duabus Vicariis & Duabus Præbendis, pro Nicholao Rossensi Episcopo.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. **R**EX &c. omnibus ad quos præ-sentes Literæ pervenerint, Sa-lutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de Con-silio & Assensu Præcharissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Do-miniorum Subditorumque nostrorum Protectoris, & cæterorum Consiliario-rum nostrorum, Concessimus & Licen-tiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes Con-cedimus & Licentiam damus Reveren-do in Christo Patri *Nicholao Rossensi Epi-scopo*, quòd idem *Nicholaus*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præteritò ante Datum Præsentium, usq; ad Festum Nativitatis Domini, quod erit in Anno Domini *millesimo quingente-simo quinquagesimo secundo*, Duas Vica-rias; videlicet, de Hern in Diocèse Can-tuariensi, & de Soham in Diocèse Nor-wycensi, unà cum Duabus Præbendis; videlicet, in Ecclesia Christi Cantuari-ensi, & in Ecclesia Westmonasteriensi, cum eisdem Privilegiis quibus, dum no-ster erat ordinarius Capellanus, gaude-bat, & singulas supradictas Vicarias & Præbendas possidebat, unà cum suis Ju-ribus & Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscunque etiam Taxæ seu Valoris Anni illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in *Com-mendam*, non obstante dicto Episcopa-tu, habeat & possideat ac Fructus, Red-

ditus & Proventus earundem perci-pere, atq; in ejus & suorum Utiū & Uti-litatem convertere & applicare liberè & licitè valeat ac possit, absq; impedin-ento nostro vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, aut aliorum quorumcum-que, aliquibus Ordinationibus aut Con-stitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actis sive Statutis in Parlamento antehac quo-modolibet editis seu imposterum eden-dis, in contrarium facientibus, non ob-stantibus quibuscumque, eo etiam non obstante quod expressa, ac de verbo in verbum, mentio hujusmodi Ordinatio-num Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri Annui Valoris, Fructus, Red-ditus & Proventus earundem Vicaria-rum & Præbendarum, & Episcopatus, aliorumq; Donorum seu Concessionum prælibato *Nicholao* antehac per Nos, seu quoscumq; alios, quomodolibet facto-rum seu concessorum, necnon Præmis-sorum certitudo hic facta non existant, aut aliquibus alijs Rebus Causis seu Ma-teriis non obstantibus quibuscumque, quæ omnia Obstantia pro expressis, ad omnem Juris effectum atq; in maximum dicti *Nicholai* commodum & Benefici-um ad Præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

U u

De

A. D. 1547. *1 Edw. 6.* *menta & Hæreditamenta mea quæcunque, in Dorchester Ipwell Southstoke Cropredye Wardyngton Newthrop Cethrope Burton Kyldesbye Lydyngton Leycestre Thurmaſton Seweſtorne Knyghton Aſfordby Spaldewyke Bykleſwade Farundon Falderton Codington Winthorp Moreland Newarke, Newarke Northgate, Baghton & Lowth in Comitatibus prædictis, dicto Episcopatu meo Lincolnienſi quoquomodo unita annexa ſpectantia pertinentia vel incumbentia, aut ut Parcelle Poſſeſſionum noſtrum ſeu Reventionum ejuſdem Episcopatus ante hæc habita cognita accepta uſitata ſeu reputata exiſtentia, aut quæ ego præſatus Episcopus in jure ſeu ratione vel prætextu ejuſdem Episcopatus hæbeo teneo gaudeo ſeu poſſideo, aut quoquomodo habere tenere gaudere vel poſſidere debeo,*

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædicta Dominia Maneria Burgum Ballyvatum Parcos Meſuagia Molendina Terras Tenementa & cætera omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa cum Pertinentiis, præſato Domino noſtro Regi Edwardo Sexto Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis imperpetuûm, ad proprium Opus & Uſum ipſius Domini Regis Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis imperpetuûm, & ego verò præſatus Episcopus, & Succellores mei, Maneria prædicta & cætera Præmiſſa cum Pertinentiis præſato Domino noſtro Regi Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis, contra me & Succellores meos, warrantizabimus, & imperpetuûm defendemus per Præſentes.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium huic præſenti Scripto meo Sigillum appoſui.

Dat. vicesimo ſexto die Septembris, anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc Edwardi Sexti primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd Die & Anno ſupraſcriptis, præſatus Henricus Episcopus Lincoln. venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria ſua apud Weſtm. & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & ſingula in eodem contenta in ſupra dicta forma.

Omnibus Chriſti Fidelibus ad quos hoc præſens Scriptum pervenerit, Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſiæ Cathedralis beatæ Mariæ Lincoln, Salutem.

Cum Reverendus in Chriſto Pater Henricus Episcopus Lincoln. dederit & conceſſerit Excellentiſſimo & Inviſiſſimo Principi & Domino noſtro Edwardo

Sexto, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Deſenſori & in Terra Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti, omnia illa Dominia & Maneria de Dorchester Cropredye Wardyngton &c.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Sigillum noſtrum comune ſeu capitulare Præſentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. in Domo noſtra Capitulari xii. die menſis Octobris, anno Domini milleſimo quingenteſimo quadrageſimo ſeptimo, & anno Inviſiſſimi & Illuſtriſſimi in Chriſto Principis & Domini noſtri Edwardi Sexti, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Deſenſoris, & in Terra Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capitis, primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd decimo terſia Die Octobris, Anno Regni Edwardi Sexti, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Deſenſoris, ac in Terra Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capitis, primo, venit Johannes Taylyer Clericus Decanus Eccleſiæ Cathedralis beatæ Mariæ Lincoln. & Capitulum dictæ Eccleſiæ coram nobis Georgio Seynæpoll & Vincencio Grantham Armigeris in Eccleſia prædicta, & cognoverunt quandam Cartam huic præſent. annex. de Confirmatione & Ratificatione de certis Mancuriis Terris & Tenementis infra Regnum Angliæ dicto Domino Regi per ipſos fact. & omnia in dicta Carta content. eſſe, eorum fact. & per ipſos eum Sigillo ſuo Capitulari ſigillat, & petunt quod prædicta Carta ſit in Rotulis Cancellariæ Angliæ ad opus & uſum dicti Domini Regis irrotulari.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium huic præſenti Certificationi Sigilla noſtra appoſuimus.

Omnibus Chriſti Fidelibus ad quos præſens Scriptum pervenerit, Radulphus Jaſon Clericus, Magiſter Hospitalis Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ Septimi de Savoye in Comitatu Middleſexiæ, & Capellani perpetui ejuſdem Hospitalis, Salutem in Domino ſempiternam.

Sciatis Nos præſatos Magiſtrum & Capellanos unanimi aſſenſu & conſenſu noſtris &c.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Nos præſati Magiſter & Capellani huic præſenti Scripto noſtro Sigillum noſtrum comune appoſuimus.

Dat. decimo die Junii, anno Domini milleſimo quingenteſimo quinquageſimo tercio.

Et

A.D. 1547. Dat. xvi. Die Nov. Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc Edw. Sexti, primo.
1 Edw. 6.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Vicefimo quinto Die Novembris, Anno predicto, prefati Willielmus Tefpyn Clericus, Willielmus Garlond, Willielmus Gaton, & Robertus Pake, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & Recognoverunt Scriptum predictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma predicta.

Omnibus &c. Willielmus Frankelyn Clericus, Decanus liberæ Capellæ Regiæ Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Castrum de Windelof. in Com. Berks, & ejusdem Loci Canonici, Salutem.

Sciatis Nos prefatos Decanum & Canonicos &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic prefenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari, quartodecimo Die Februarii, Anno Regni predicti Domini Regis Edwardi Sexti, Primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod decimo quarto Die Februarii, Anno supradicto, prefatus Willielmus Frankelyn Clericus, venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria

ria sua apud Westm. & Recognovit Scriptum predictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma predicta. A.D. 1548.
1 Edw. 6.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos prefens Scriptum pervenerit, Willielmus Kyngefmyll Clericus Sacræ Theologiæ Professor, Decanus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sanctæ & individue Trinitatis Winton. & ejusdem Loci Capitulum, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos prefati Decanus & Capitulum ex unanimi assensu & consensu &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic prefenti Cartæ nostræ Sigillum nostrum commune apponi fecimus.

Dat. Vicefimo Die Junii Anno Regni dicti Domini nostri Regis Edwardi Sexti Primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Sextodecimo Die Augusti, Anno prefenti, prefati Decanus & Capitulum, apud Wynton. in Domo sua Capitulari, venerunt coram Johanne Cokke Armigero, & Johanne Bassett Armigero, virtute Commissionis Domini Regis eisdem Johanni & Johanni conjunctim & divisim directæ, & Recognoverunt Scriptum predictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma predicta.

De Episcopatu Concesso.

A.D. 1548. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, ac ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum enactum & stabilitum fuerit quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGE D'ESLIER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret,

Sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quem nos idoneum existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus;

Et eadem Collatio, sic per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ factas & deliberatas, Cui Nos in eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret, ad om-

nia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & consimiles effectus quanti & qualis foret, sive Breve de Licentiâ Eligendi concessum, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata fuissent,

Et quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & Actæ prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum Episcopatus Bathonien. & Wellen. hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, Morte Reverendi Patris, Piæ Memoræ, Willielmi nuper illius Loci Episcopi, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandum, qui ob eximias animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos,

X x

Existi-

A. D. 1548. *Existimantes Reverendum Patrem Willielmum Menevensen Episcopum* ad Episcopatum prædictum modò vacan-
 2 *Edu. 6.* tem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Mo-
 resque probatissimos quibus idem Re-
 verendus Pater modò *Episcopus Mene-*
ven. præditus est, quàm propter hoc
 quodd, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium,
 judicamus illum Virum imprimis dig-
 num esse, ut super multa constituatur
 qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 de avitamento & consensu præcarissimi
 Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi*
Ducis Somersetie Personæ nostræ Gubern-
 atoris, ac Regnorum Dominiorum
 Subditorumque nostrorum quorum-
 cumque *Protektoris*, cæterorumq; Con-
 siliariorum nostrorum,

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes conferimus damus &
 concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri
Willielmo nunc Meneven. Episcopo, præ-
 dictum Episcopatum Bathon. & Wel-
 len. ac eundem *Willielmum* in Episco-

pum Bathon. & Wellen. transferimus, A. D. 1548.
 per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Willielmum* E-
 piscopum Bathon. & Wellen. ac Diæce-
 sanum Bathon. & Wellen. prædictæ no-
 minamus facimus ordinamus creamus
 & constituimus per Præsentes;

Habendum tenendum occupandum
 & gaudendum prædictum Episcopa-
 tum Bathon. & Wellen. eidem *Williel-*
mo durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum
 omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Te-
 nementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus
 & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm
 Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis
 Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumen-
 tis Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus &
 Præeminentiis quibuscumque, eidem
 Episcopatui Bathon. & Wellen. quo-
 quo modo spectantibus pertinentibus
 sive incumbentibus;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 tertio die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1548. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 1 *Ibid. m. 40.* Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, certa Sci-
 entia & mero Motu nostris, de avita-
 mento & assensu præcarissimi Avunculi
 nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Perso-
 næ nostræ Gubernatoris Regnorumque
 Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum
 quorumcumque *Protektoris*, necnon
 cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes damus & concedimus, dilecto
 nobis *Petro Martiri Vermigli* Florentino,
 quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
 Redditum *Quadraginta Marcarum* lega-
 lis Monetæ nostræ,

Habendam & gaudendam ac annua-
 tim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem
 sive annualem Redditum præfato *Petro*
 & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito
 nostro, per manus Custodis sive Clerici
 Hanaperii Cancellariæ nostræ pro tem-
 pore existentis, de Exitibus & Reven-
 tionibus ejusdem Hanaperii, ad Festa

Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annun-
 ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per
 æquales Portiones annuatim solven-
 dam;

Et ulterius damus & concedimus
 præfato *Petro Martiri* tot & tantas De-
 nariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas
 dicta Annuitas sive annalis Redditus
Quadraginta Marcarum, pro uno Dimi-
 dio anno, finito ad Festum Annuncia-
 tionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
 præteritum, se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem *Petro Martiri*, de
 Dono nostro, per manus dicti Custodis
 sive Clerici Hanaperii nostri, de Exitibus
 & Reventionibus ejusdem Hana-
 perii;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.
 nono Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1548.

2 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1548.

2 Edw. 6.

De Scripto Episcopi Bathon. irrotulato pro Domino Rege.

A. D. 1548.

Clas. 2. E. 6.

p. 4. n. 2.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præsens Scriptum pervenerit, *Willielmus*, Permissione Divinâ, *Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus*, Salutem.

Sciatis me præfatum Episcopum, Tam in consideratione Ecclesiæ & Rectoriæ *Sancti Johannis Baptiste Glastonia*, ac Rectoriæ seu Capellæ *Sancti Benigni infra Villam Glaston*. necnon Rectoriarum seu Capellarum *de Bradley & Westpennard*, ac Ecclesiarum & Rectoriarum *de Northlode Estbrent Estpennard & Weston* in Comitatu *Somerſetiz*, ac Advocationum & Jurium Patronatum Ecclesiarum illarum, ac etiam omnium Glebarum Terrarum Tenementorum Decimarum Fructuum Pensionum Portionum ac aliorum Proficuum Reventionum Emolumentorum Commoditatum & Possessionum quorumcumque, eisdem Rectoriis seu earum alicui quoquo modo spectantium sive pertinentium, ac omnium aliarum Decimarum in *Bradleigh* in dicto Comitatu *Somerſetiz* quondam Parcellarum Possessionum nuper *Monasterii de Glastonbury* in dicto Comitatu *Somerſetiz*, ac Ecclesiarum & Rectoriarum *de Corston Compton Dandon & Castell Cary* in eodem Comitatu *Somerſetiz*, ac Advocationum & Jurium Patronatum Ecclesiarum illarum, ac omnium Terrarum Glebarum Pensionum Portionum Decimarum Oblationum ac aliorum Proficuum Reventionum & Emolumentorum quorumcumque, eisdem Rectoriis seu earum alicui spectantium vel pertinentium, quondam Parcellarum Possessionum nuper *Prioratus de Bathe* in dicto Comitatu *Somerſetiz*, per, Excellentissimum Principem & Dominum nostrum, Dominum *Edwardum Sextum*, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regem Fidei Defensorem*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ *Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput*, michi & Successoribus meis imperpetuum dandarum concedendarum & confirmandarum, quam pro aliis bonis & rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus me ad præsens specialiter moventibus,

Dedisse concessisse, & hoc præſenti Scripto meo confirmasse præfato *Domino Regi Edwardo Sexto*, omnia Dominia & Maneria mea de *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna & Compton parva* in dicto Comitatu *Somerſetiz*,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Poculchurch*, & totum Hundredum meum de *Poculchurch* in Comitatu *Gloucestriæ*,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Chard* & Burgum meum de *Chard* in dicto Com. *Somerſetiz*.

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Westerleigh* in Com. *Glouc.*

Ac Maneria mea de *Chedder & Hewyshe* in dicto Com. *Somerſ.* cum eorum Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis.

Ac totum illud Mesuagium meum vocatum *Bathe Place* quondam vocatum *le Myneryes* in Parochia *Sancti Botholphi* extra *Algate London*.

Ac totum Scitum quondam Hospitalis *Sancti Johannis Wellen.* in dicto Com. *Somerſ.*

Ac omnes illas Firmas meas & Hæreditamenta mea de *Westdowne & Pynkefmore* in *Westdowne & Pynkefmore*, seu alibi in dicto Com. *Somerſ.*

Ac totam Rectoriam meam de *Evercreche* & Advocationem & Jus Patronatus Vicariæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Evercreche* in dicto Com. *Somerſ.*

Ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Molendina Prata Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Comunias Vasta Jampna Brueria Mariscos Aquas Piscarias Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas Vis. Franc. Pleg. Parcos Warrennas & Advocationes Ecclesiarum, ac omnia alia Possessiones Reversiones & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque in *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna Compton parva Poculchurch Chard Westerleighe Chedder & Hewyshe* in dicto Com. *Somerſ.* & in *Poculchurch & Westerleigh* in dicto Com. *Glouc.* ac alibi ubicumque, dictis Dominis & Maneriis de *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna Compton parva Poculchurch Chard Westerleighe Chedder & Hewyshe*, ac dicto *Hundredo de Poculchurch*, & dicto *Burgo de Chard*, seu eorum alicui quoquomodo spectantia vel pertinentia, aut ut Membra vel Parcellæ eorumdem Dominiorum & Maneriorum ac *Hundredi & Burgi*, seu eorum alicujus, antehac habita cognita accepta seu reputata existentia,

Ac omnia alia Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Molendina Prata Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Comunias Vasta Jampna Brueria Mariscos Aquas Piscarias Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas

A.D. 1548. Letas Vis. Franc. Pleg. Parcos liberas
 2 Edv. 6. Warrennas & Advocationes Ecclesia-
 rum, ac omnia alia Possessines & Hæ-
 reditamenta mea quæcumque, in *Claverton Hampton Lodyard Compton magna Compton parva Charde Chedder Hewyshe Axbridge Stoke Gifford Civitate Bathon.* in dicto Com. Somers. & in *Poculchurche & Westerleigh* in dicto Com. Glouc. ac in *Parochia Sancti Botolphi* extra Algate London. ac in *Towerstrete Old Fishbestrete & in Pater noster Rowe* in Civitate London.

Necnon omnia Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones Servitia Boscos Aquas Piscarias Comunias Vasta Jampa Brueria ac alia Jura Possessiones & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, quæ quondam fuerunt Parcellæ Possessionum nuper *Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Wellen*, scituati & existentis in *Burgo Wellen.* & in *Welles Forum*, ac in *Westdowne Pynkesdowne Evercreche Est Walles* juxta Wellen. & *Sowthdever* in dicto Com. Somers.

Necnon Reversiones quas cumq; omnium & singulorum Præmissorum superius per Præsentes, ut præfertur, data & concessa cum Pertinentiis, ac Redditus & annualia Proficua quæcumq; reservata super quibuscumque Dimissionibus & Concessionibus de eisdem Præmissis, seu de aliqua inde Parcella quoquo modo factis,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædicta Dominia Maneria Hundreda Terras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones Servitia Libertates Privilegia Franchetias & cætera omnia Præmissa superius, per Præsentes, data & concessa, cum Pertinentiis, præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, ad proprium Opus & Usus ipsius *Domini Regis* Hæredum & Assignatorum suorum imperpetuum,

Et ego verò prædictus *Episcopus* & Successores mei, prædicta Dominia Maneria Hundreda Terras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones Servitia & cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum Pertinentiis præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, contra me præfatum *Episcopum* & Successores meos, warrantizabimus & imperpetuum defendemus per Præsentes;

Et ulterius, sciatis me præfatum *Episcopum* dedisse & concessisse præfato *Domino Regi* omnia Exitus Redditus Reversiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum prædictorum Maneriorum & cæterorum Præmissorum superius ex-

pressorum & specificatorum, ac per A.D. 1548;
 Præsentes, ut præfertur, datorum & concessorum cum Pertinentiis, a Festo
 2 Edv. 6. Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientia sive crescentia,

Habenda eidem *Domino Regi* absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde michi præfato *Episcopo* quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicesimo die Maii, anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti* secundo.

Et nos *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Andreæ Wellen. Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem Scripto expressa & specificata, quantum pertinet ad prædictum *Episcopum* in Præmissis, pro nobis & Successoribus nostris ratificamus approbamus & confirmamus per Præsentes;

Salvis semper nobis & Successoribus nostris toto Jure Titulo & Interesse quæ ad præsens habemus, de & in Ecclesiis Rectoriis ac Advocationibus Ecclesiarum & Vicariarum de *Chedde & Lydearde Episcopi* in Com. Somers. ac Rectoriæ & Advocationis *Vicaria de Poculchurch* in Com. Glouc. ac omnibus aliis Terris Tenementis & Franchetiis nostris in Villis seu Parochiis in dicto Scripto dicti *Episcopi* expressis & specificatis, existentibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsenti- bus comune Sigillum nostrum appo- suimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo primo die Maii, anno Regni dicti Domini *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, secundo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, tam præfatus *Episcopus* quàm præfati *Decanus & Capitulum*, vicesimo septimo die Septembris, Anno superscripto, venerunt coram *Willielmo Hartgill Commissionario* dicti Domini Regis, in Domo Capitulari Decani & Capituli Wellen. prædicta, assignato, & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

A. D. 1548.
1. Edu. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2. Edu. 6.

Pro Episcopo Meneven. de Concessione Spiritualium & Temporalium.

A. D. 1548.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
1. Edu. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, ac ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum enactum & stabilitum fuerit quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGE D'ESLIER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret,

Sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quem nos idoneum existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus,

Et eadem Collatio, sic per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ factas & deliberatas, Cui Nos in eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & consimilis effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuissent,

Et quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & Actæ prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum Episcopatus Menevensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, Translatione Reverendi Patris, *Willielmi* nuper illius Loci Episcopi in Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandum, qui ob eximias animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes dilectum nobis *Robertum Ferrar* Sacre Theologiæ Professore, ad prædictum Episcopatum Meneven. modò vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresque probatissimos, quibus idem *Robertus* præditus est, quàm propter hoc quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum inprimis dignum esse, ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum quorumcumque *Protektoris*, caterorumque Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Roberto*, prædictum Episcopatum Meneven. ac eundem *Robertum* in Episcopum Meneven. præferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Robertum* Episcopum Meneven. ac Diocesannum Meneven. prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Meneven. eidem *Roberto* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Teneamenti Hæreditamenti Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatui Meneven. quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighs* tricesimo primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1548.
2. Edu. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Meneven.

A. D. 1548.
Pat. 2. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 37.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thomæ Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum nos, Episcopatu Meneven. per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Willielmi nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ad Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. nuper vacante, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Roberto Ferrar* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, de avisamento & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum quorumcumq; *Protektoris*, cæterorumq; Consiliorum nostrorum, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus prædictum Episcopatum Menev. ac ipsum *Robertum Episcopum Meneven.*

ac Diæcesanum Menev. prædictæ nominaverimus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus & constituerimus per Literas nostras prædictas, prout per eisdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Robertum* in Episcopum Meneven. consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus Insigniis investire, cæteraq; peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lighes* primo Die Augusti.

Pro Duce Somersetiæ Protectore Regis, de Potestatibus.

A. D. 1548.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 43.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, datas apud Westmonasterium *duodecimo die Martii* Anno Regni nostri primo, constituerimus assignaverimus ac declaraverimus, de avisamento & consilio discretorum ac honorabilium Consiliorum nostrorum, ac cæterorum Procerum & Prælatorum, Regni nostri Angliæ, præcarissimum Avunculum nostrum *Edwardum Ducem Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Regiæ *Gubernatorem*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protectorem* durante minore Ætate nostrâ, cum tam amplis Concessionibus, & hujusmodi Auctoritate & Potestate prout Personæ Regiæ Majestatis *Gubernatori*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protectori* convenit & decet, ac prout antehac alicui *Gubernatori* aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum suorum *Protectori*, concessa vel donata fuerit, ac cum aliis amplis Causis Concessionum & Auctoritatum, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus plenius apparet:

Quæ quidem Concessionem Auctoritates & Clausæ, ex avisamento Consiliorum nostrorum, volumus &

mandamus, per Præsentes, quodd habebantur interpretentur & adjudicentur amplissimo liberalissimo ac beneficentissimo modo pro Amplificatione Augmentatione ac Manutenentia Auctoritatum Potestatum Præeminentiarum & Dignitatum dicti *Avunculi nostri*, in quantum Verba & Sententia, ac Verborum & Sententiarum veræ Intentiones, in dictis Literis nostris Patentibus expressæ & specificatæ, construi & extendi possint:

Cumque etiam quamplurima Grandia & facinorosa Injuria Maleficia Inimicitia & Detrimenta, tam nobis quam prædictis Subditis nostris, per antiquos Hostes & Inimicos nostros *Scotos*, ac alios Principes seu Gubernatores extraneos, diversis temporibus, tam per Mare quam per Terram, nuper commissa fuerint, eademque Injurias Maleficia Inimicitias & Detrimenta illata atque proposita hucusque inferre committere & perpetrare non desistunt,

Pro quibus Enormitatibus & Offensis justè reformandis corrigendis & reprimendis, necnon pro Tutitione Conservatione & Defensione nostri ac Regnorum & Subditorum nostrorum maxime expediens & necessarium, tam nobis quam prædictis Consiliariis nostris, videtur

A. D. 1548. tur Exercitum levare & conduci face-
re, & contra Adversarios nostros præ-
dictos Vi armata ire & belligerare;
2 Edw. 6.

Nos autem,

Considerantes, de Advifamento præ-
dicto, quod Nos, ob teneritatem Æta-
tis nostræ Regiæ, ad eosdem Hostes &
Inimicos nostros reprimendum & cor-
rigendum, in Persona nostra Regia,
prout decet, accedere non possumus,

Et quamvis etiam, per Literas nostras
Patentes prædictas, in generalibus Ver-
bis, dederimus & concesserimus præ-
dicto *Avunculo nostro* Potestatem & Au-
ctoritatem quod ipse in propria Perfo-
na sua, vel per alios, hujusmodi Inju-
rias, sic Nobis ac Subditis nostris, ut
præfertur, illatas, cum Exercitu arma-
to in Bello, seu aliquo alio modo pro-
sequi possit & valeat, necnon exequi
& perimplere, omnia & singula in tali-
bus Casibus necessaria & requisita quo-
tiens opportunum foret,

Tamen, quia nonnulla Dubia &
Ambiguitates postea oriri & insurgere
possint, ex defectu paucitate vel incer-
titudine verborum in eisdem Literis
nostris Patentibus, dignum & oportu-
num duximus, de Advifamento prædicto,
Intentionem nostram Regiam de & su-
per Præmissis per Præsentes plenius ap-
planare & declarare,

Quapropter omnibus & singulis Ar-
chiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Mar-
chionibus Comitibus Baronibus Mili-
tibus Armigeris Majoribus Ballivis Lo-
cumtenentibus ac omnibus aliis dile-
ctis Subditis nostris, necnon omnibus
Imperatoribus Regibus Principibus
Ducibus Dominis ac omnibus aliis Prin-
cipibus Monarchiis & Potentatibus for-
insecis & alienigenis, significamus de-
claramus & innotescimus quod,

Cum constituerimus & ordinaverim-
us prædictum præcarissimum Avun-
culum nostrum *Edwardum Ducem Som-
erset.* Personæ nostræ Regiæ *Gubernatorem*
ac Regnorum Dominiorum &
Subditorum nostrorum *Protectorem*, du-
rante minore Ætate nostrâ Regiâ præ-
dictâ in dictis Literis nostris Patenti-
bus expressâ,

Intentio & Animi nostri sententia
fuit & nunc est quod, per easdem Li-
teras nostras Patentes, fecimus & or-
dinavimus, ac per has Literas no-
stras Patentes facimus constituimus
& ordinamus, antedictum præcarissi-
mum Avunculum nostrum *Edwardum*
Ducem Somerset LOCUMTENENTEM
NOSTRUM AC CAPITANEUM GENERA-
LEM pro Guerris & Bellis, tam infra
omnes & singulos Comitatus & Pro-

vincias infra Regna & Dominia no-
stra quæcumque seu aliquam partem
eorundem, quàm in omnibus & sin-
gulis aliis Regionibus Dominiis & Lo-
cis ubicumque, tam citra Mare quàm
super & ultra Mare, seu alibi ubicum-
que Casus evenierit, ac ubicumque &
quandocumque necessarium vel expedi-
ens prædicto *Avunculo nostro* fore vi-
debitur;

Et etiam dedimus, & per Præsentes
damus & concedimus, eidem *Avunculo*
nostro plenam Potestatem & Auctorita-
tem, non solum hac vice, sed imposte-
rùm, de tempore in tempus, cum &
quotiens sibi videbitur expedire, pro
Defensione seu Munitione Regnorum
Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum
vel pro Invasione alienorum Regnorum
sive Dominiorum, pro necessaria Sub-
jugatione & Cohertione Inimicorum &
Hostium nostrorum, seu pro justa ade-
ptione & obtentione Juris nostri, vel ut
eosdem Inimicos & Hostes in Ditionem
nostram redigeret, aut pro aliqua alia
re causa vel materia quacumque neces-
saria seu quocumque modo opportuna
convocandi atque colligendi omnes &
singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros cu-
juscumque status fuerint, per singula
Regna & Dominia nostra & quamlibet
Partem eorumdem, seu tot & tantos
eorundem prout sibi videbitur neces-
sarium,

Eosque, sic convocatos, arraiandi &
delegendi seu eligendi,

Et sic arraiatos & electos bene & de-
fensibiliter armari faciendi & man-
dandi,

Monstrationes eorumdem in Locis
congruis & oportunis accipiendi & su-
pervidendi,

Ac alium forinsecum Auxilium, seu
alios Milites seu Soldarios forinsecos,
juxta sanam ejus Discretionem, condu-
cendi atque disponendi;

De Thesauris nostro Munitionum
Artillariorum Tentorum Pavilionum,
pro Equis Navibus Caracatis Galeis &
aliis Navibus quibuscumque, ac de om-
nibus aliis rebus nostris quibuscumque,
pro securiori Defensione & Tuitione no-
strâ ac Regnorum & Subditorum no-
strorum, & Expeditione Rerum nostra-
rum fiendâ, tam per Mare quàm per
Terram, per sanam ejus Discretionem
capiendi & recipiendi,

Et prædictos Ligeos & Subditos no-
stros, in forma prædictâ arraiatos electos
atque armatos, tam Equites Pedites &
Sagittarios, quàm omnia alia Armorum
feu Armaturarum genera quæcumque,
unâ cum Munitionibus & aliis necessa-
riis

A.D. 1548.
2 Edw. 6.

riis Belli, Adducendi & Cariandi aut ad-
duci & carari Faciendi, non solum in
quemcumq; locum Regnorum & Do-
miniorum nostrorum, pro Repulsione
Hostium & Inimicorum nostrorum ac
Defensione nostra & Subditorum nostro-
rum, verum etiam pro majore Incre-
mento Nostri ac Regnorum nostrorum
Honoris, & pro Castigatione & Subju-
gatione quorumcumq; Hostium nostro-
rum in quibuscumque aliis Regionibus
& Dominiis, ac easdem Regionibus & Do-
minia Nomine nostro hostiliter Impe-
tendi & Invadendi, ac eadem Conque-
rendi, Civitatis Castra & Opida Capi-
endi, & eadem Nomine nostro ac ad
Usus nostrum, quousque Nobis, per
Advísamentum prædictum, aliis visum
fuerit, Muniendi & Retinendi:

Dedimus insuper & Concessimus, ac
per Præsentes, de Advísamento prædicto,
Damus & Concedimus prædicto *Avunculo nostro*, in Absentia nostra, plenam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem quoscum-
que in Armata & Exercitu sic Congre-
gato, juxta sanam in ea parte discre-
tionem suam, exigentibus eorum meritis,
Ordine militari, Baronis, seu alio quo-
vis Titulo Nobilitatis seu Dignitatis,
Honorandi & Decorandi, eisque Arma
& Insignia armorum, & Titulos Digni-
tatis & Nobilitatis, prout decet, Assig-
nandi & Concedendi;

Necnon Audiendi & Terminandi
Causas & Querelas omnium & singu-
lorum de hiis quæ ad officium Locum-
tenentis Generalis, Ducisque Primarii,
& Principalis Capitanei, & Gubernato-
ris (Nobis absentibus) spectant & per-
tinent,

Ac etiam *Marescallum* dicti Exercitus
Faciendi & Constituendi,

Ac in aliis Causis quibuscumque, tam
infra prædicta Regna, Dominia, Terri-
toria nostra, quam infra Exercitum præ-
dictum ubicumq; fuerit per Terram, e-
mergentibus, Audiendi & Cognoscendi,

Necnon Ordinationes Decreta & Sta-
tuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Regno-
rum Dominiorum & Territoriorum no-
strorum prædictorum & Exercitus præ-
dicti, Ordinandi Statuendi & Stabilien-
di, Proclamationes Faciendi, & eas de-
bitè executione Demandandi,

Ac insuper quoscumque, infra præ-
dicta Dominia & Territoria nostra ac
Exercitum prædictum, Delinquentes
& Contravenientes, Castigandi & Incar-
cerandi, atq; sic Incarceratos juxta ejus
Discretionem Solvendi & Deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Crimi-
nales, tam Vitæ quam Membrorum
Mutilationes, ac de morte Hominis

quàm alias Causas Contractus & Que-
relas omnium & singulorum de & in
Dominiis & Territoriis nostris prædictis,
ac de & in Exercitu prædicto existentium
& futurorum, per se vel per suffici-
entem Deputatum suum Audiendi &
Terminandi, ac hujusmodi Delinquen-
tes juxta eorum Demerita Puniendi &
Castigandi, Pœnæque Mortis & Mem-
brorum quotiens opus fuerit, Infligendi,
& eosdem, si videbitur, Pardonandi &
Deliberandi,

Necnon Salvos Conductus generales
ac speciales ubicumque Locorum, tam
per Mare quàm per Terram, quibus-
cumque Personis, ex causis prædictis
Avunculo nostro moventibus, per Li-
teras suas sub Sigillo suo conficiendas de
tempore in tempus, quotiens & quando
sibi placuerit, Promittendi, Concedendi
& Donandi:

Et, quoniam prædictus *Avunculus no-
ster*, ut *Gubernator* Personæ nostræ Re-
giæ, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Sub-
ditorum nostrorum *Protector*, propter
diversas graves & ingentes Causas Nos
& Regna nostra tangentes necessarias,
plurima Agenda Conferenda & Tra-
ctanda cum extraneis & forinsecis Impe-
ratoribus Regibus Principibus Ducibus
Potestatibus Marchionibus, & aliis Re-
ctoribus habiturus indies sit, Proposui-
mus Intendebamus & Decrevimus per
prædictam Concessionem, Literasq; Pa-
tentes nostras prædictas, & nunc etiam
de Advísamento prædicto per Præsentes
Volumus & Concedimus quod prædi-
ctus Præcarissimus *Avunculus noster* ple-
nam absolutamq; Potestatem & Aucto-
ritatem habeat & gaudeat ad Interlo-
quendum Tractandum Concludendum
Faciendum, ac Determinandum Treu-
gas Inducias Fœdera Ligas Abstin-
entias, Pacis seu Belli & Guerræ, seu ali-
quam aliam Ligam aut Tractatum cum
quovis exteriori aut forinsecis Impera-
tore Rege Principe Duce Potestate, aut
alia quacumque Persona, sive aliis qui-
buscumque Personis, de & super Clau-
sibus Articulis Conditionibus Promissi-
onibus ac Pactis, qualia & quæ dicto
Avunculo nostro, pro Commoditate, Uti-
litate & Securitate Nostri ac Regnorum
nostrorum prædictorum, congrua apta
oportuna & convenientia videbitur, &
Regno nostro expediri,

Necnon, super Dissolutione ac Diru-
ptione dictarum Treugarum, Inducia-
rum Abstinentiarum Tractatum Fœ-
derum Ligarum, aut aliquorum hu-
jusmodi Pactorum,

Indicere aut declarare Guerram &
Bellum in quascumq; exteras Personas
hujus-

A.D. 1548.
2 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

hujusmodi Inducias Ligas seu Fœdera dirumpere præsumentes, idque re ipsâ gerere manutenere & prosequi, nomine nostro ac pro re nostra, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout nosmetipsi idem ac eadem facere ac facere possimus si ibidem personaliter interessemus:

Et ulterius, quicquid usquam rerum siue quodcumque prædictus præcarissimus *Avunculus noster* gravi considerataq; Prudentiâ suâ in Præmissis seu aliquâ parte Præmissorum, juxta ejus sanam Discretionem fecerit egerit seu gesserit, vel faciet ager seu geret, durante minori Ætate nostrâ prædictâ, volumus & firmiter promittimus de avisamento prædicto, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, eadem omnia & singula rata grataq; esse & fore, & eadem omnia sic accipi & construui per Nos, & accipienda & construenda fore, tanquam per nosmetipsos facta habita siue gesta fuerunt vel fuerit, ac tanquam eoipsotempore quo fuerunt vel erunt facta siue gesta nosmetipsi plenæ & perfectæ Ætatis existens eadem fecimus vel fecerimus, seu eisdem concenserimus;

Et generaliter, de Avisamento prædicto, damus & concedimus prædicto *Avunculo nostro* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem faciendi & perimplendi, ac fieri & perimpleri causandi & mandandi omnia & singula quæcumq; ad Officium *Locumtenentis* seu *Capitanei Generalis* cujuscumque in Guerra seu Bello, tam in tempore nostro quàm in tempore Progenitorum nostrorum, quovismodo spectantia siue pertinentia, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatae nostræ prædictæ prout sibi melius videbitur expedire;

Et, prout ulteriori & citiori expeditione & furnitura prædictarum Rerum nostrarum ac Negotiorum prædictorum gerenda, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus prædicto præcarissimo *Avunculo nostro* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, quando & quotiens dictum *Avunculum nostrum* acciderit aliter impediri detineri & aliis Negotiis implicari, vel circa Personam nostram aut alia necessaria Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum Negotia, siue alias quascumq; Causas, propter quas vel quæ dictus *Avunculus noster*, secundum sanam Discretionem, congruè ac commodè in propria Persona sua interesse nequeat, ac dictis Ligeis nostris & Exercitui sic arraiatis collectis & congregatis ad Guerram, siue arraiandis colligendis siue congregandis, pro tempore attendere non possit, ad substituentum nominandum & deputan-

dum, de tempore in tempus, per Literas suas Commissionum, aut alias quascumque, per dictum *Avunculum nostrum*, Manu suâ propriâ, ac Sigillo suo signatas, unum vel plures Locumtenentem siue Locumtenentes, Capitaneum siue Capitaneos Generales Guerræ, tam per Terram quàm per Mare, sub dicto *Avunculo nostro* talibus modo & formâ prout dicto *Avunculo nostro* videbitur fore optimum & congruum, qui quidem Locumtenens siue Locumtenentes, Capitaneus siue Capitanei, sic deputati ac constituti per dictum *Avunculum nostrum*, tantam & eandem Potestatem & Auctoritatem habeant & gaudeant prout dicto *Avunculo nostro*, propter tutam Personæ nostræ Regiæ Conservationem, Regnorumq; nostrorum Defensionem, ac Negotiorum nostrorum Convenientiam Promotionem & Expeditionem videbitur necessarium, ac prout dictus *Avunculus noster* in dictis Literis suis signatis & sigillatis significabit & declarabit, cum Clausulis etiam ulterioris Deputationis, si sic prædicto *Avunculo nostro* congruum fore videbitur;

Et de avisamento prædicto, per Præsentem, volumus & mandamus dicto præcarissimo *Avunculo nostro*, juxta certam & indubitatam spem quam de ejus gravi atque circumspecta Prudentia ac Integritate confidimus & habemus, universa & singula Præmissa cum omni diligentia exequi prosequi & perficere, ac exequenda prosequenda & perficienda diligenter curare,

Quamobrem volumus & firmiter injungentes præcipimus omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Admirallis Viceadmirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Locumtenentibus Capitaneis Officiariis Ministris Nautis Marinariis Militibus Souldariis & cæteris quibuscumque Ligeis & Subditis nostris, aliisque omnibus, ad quos virtute Præsentium quicquid spectat agendum, quod ipsi omnes & singuli sub Pœna Ligeantiae suæ sint attendentes adjuvante & auxiliantes prædicto *Avunculo nostro*, siue ejus Locumtenenti siue Locumtenentibus, Capitaneo siue Capitaneis, Deputato siue Deputatis, ut præfertur, per prædictum *Avunculum nostrum* ordinandis, tam per Mare quàm per Terram, ac si ibidem personaliter Præsentem interessemus,

Et ulterius volumus ac de Avisamento prædicto mandamus & concedimus quod tam prædictus præcarissimus

Z z

Avun-

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1548. *Avunculus noster* ac alii Locumtenens
 2 Edu. 6. sive Locumtenentes, Capitaneus sive
 Capitanei, sic per prædictum *Avuncu-
 lum nostrum* constituti sive deputati, ut
 præfertur, quàm alii omnes & singuli no-
 stri Ligei Homines, ac Subditi, sic per
dictum Avunculum nostrum collecti con-
 vocati ac congregati fuerint, & de cate-
 ro sint acquietati & exonerati de omni-
 bus Forisfacturis Dampnis Censuris
 Pœnis Molestationibus, & quæ vel quas
dictus Avunculus noster seu aliquis alius
 Subditorum nostrorum incurrere seu in-

cidere possit vel possint circa executio- A. D. 1548.
 nem Præmissorum, ratione vel prætextu 2 Edu. 6.
 alicujus Statuti Actus seu Proclamatio-
 nis antehac habitorum editorum sive
 factorum; aliqua Lege Actu sive Sta-
 tuto in contrarium factis non obstan-
 tibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 undecimo die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Pro Universitatibus Cantabrigiæ & Oxonii de Commissa-
 riis ad Visitandum constitutis.*

A. D. 1548.
 Pat. 2. E. 6.
 p. 3. m. 26.
 dor.

R E X, &c.
 Reverendis in Christo Pa-
 tribus,
Thomæ Eliensi,
Et Nicholao Roffensi,
 Episcopis,
 Prædilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis
 nostris,

Willielmo Paget Ordinis Garterii no-
 stri Militi, Hospitii nostri Antigrapho
 seu Contrarotulatori,

Thomæ Smyth Secretario nostro,
Johanni Cheeke nostræ Adolescentiæ
 Institutori,

Et *Willielmo Maye* Legum Doctori
 Supplicum Libellorum Magistro &
 Decano Sancti Pauli,

Et,
Thomæ Wendrie Medico nostro Me-
 dicinæ Doctori, Salutem.

Cum præclarum & insigne Monu-
 mentum Serenissimi nostri Regni Poste-
 ris edere studeremus & deliberaremus,
 cum Avunculo nostro carissimo *Edouar-
 do Duce Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gu-
 bernatore & omnium Terrarum Domi-
 niorum & Subditorum nostrorum Pro-
 tectore, & cæteris Consiliariis nostris su-
 per hac Re, & super Exornatione Ec-
 clesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ
 (cujus *Supremum Caput* sub Christo in
 Terris nos sumus & agnoscimus) ut no-
 biles & præclaræ Scientiæ Virtutesq; bo-
 ni Mores in illa crescerent per Regiam
 Culturam & augerentur, nulla ratio
 prius in mentem venit, quàm ut primos
 & præcipuos Fontes Eruditionis & Vir-
 tutis, Viciis, si quæ in illis essent, purga-
 tos, Favore nostro & regiâ Munificen-
 tiâ prosequentes, aliquâ commodâ ra-
 tione auctos amplificatosque reddere-
 mus; quod cum fecissemus in aliis Con-
 ventibus & Parochiis, ac privatis Ec-

clesiis Regni nostri Angliæ, licet postre- A. D. 1548.
 mò sumus aggressi, tamen prima fuit
 Cura in Academias nostras ac mentem
 adicere, è quibus omnis Radix Discipli-
 næ, & Semina bonarum Literarum ac
 Virtutis in reliquis partes Provincia-
 rum & Regnorum nostrorum solet pro-
 pagari, ut illæ in integrum perfectum &
 Eruditioni ac Virtuti maximè conveni-
 entem Statum reponerentur, & ut hæ
 Leges Mores Consuetudines atq; Ordines
 in *Cantabrigiæ & Oxoniæ* Academiis
 per Nos constituerentur, quæ possent
 maxime facere in Honorem Christi, &
 Gloriam Regni nostri, & Virtutum ac
 bonarum Literarum uberrimum Pro-
 ventum, unde non Angliæ solum &
 Hiberniæ, verum exteræ quoque Na-
 tiones, Lucem possent accipere,

In qua deliberatione cum circumspi-
 ceremus quosnam Viros idoneos, & Li-
 terariæ Rei non ignaros, ad istud quod
 maximè cupimus nomine ac vice no-
 stris præficiendos delegare possemus,

De Avisamento & Consilio prædicto,
 assignavimus vos septem sex quinque
 quatuor tres duos & unum vestrum
 Delegatum seu Delegatos nostros,
 Commissarium sive Commissarios, ad
 ea quæ infra scribuntur exequendum,

Ad visitandum igitur in Capite &
 Membris, tam *Collegium nostrum de E-
 tonia*, quàm Universitatem nostram
Cantabrigiensem, ac omnia & singula
 Collegia Aulas Hospitia & Loca alia
 quæcumque Exercitio Scholastico de-
 putata, tam exempta quàm non ex-
 emptæ, ibidem constituta, eorumque
 Præpositos Magistros sive Custodes, ac
 Socios Scholares Studentes Ministros
 & Personas alias quascumque in eisdem
 commorantes,

Deque

A.D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

Deque Statu Locorum huiusmodi, necnon Studio Vitæ Moribus & Conversatione, ac etiam Qualitatibus Personarum in eisdem degentium seu ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, Criminosos ac Delinquentes, Socordes ac Ignavos, atque Culpabiles condignis Pœnis, usque ad Dignitatum Societatum ac Officiorum suorum Privationem, aut Stipendiorum Proventuum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque Sequestrationem, vel quancumque aliam congruam & competentem Cohertionem, puniendum & coercendum, atque ad probatiores vivendi Mores modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, cuiuscumque statûs & conditionis fuerint, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam Incarcerationem ac Recognitionum acceptationem, & quæcumque alia Juris Regni nostri Remedia compescendum,

Pecunias impendendas quotannis in Exequias & Convivia, aut in Lectiones publicas vel privatas, ad alios Usus magis convenientes, aut in alias formas convertendum,

Pecunias item in aliquo Collegio impendendas, ex Fundatione ejusdem Collegii in Choristas Cantores & alias Impensas, ratione quotidiani Servitii, ut vocant, Ecclesiastici, aut in Pueros Grammaticales, ad Alimentum Sociorum vel Scholasticorum ad Philosophiam vel alias Literas discendorum, in eodem vel alio Collegio constituendum, convertendum,

Magistros Præpositos Præsidentes Socios vel Scholares quoscumque, illis Officiis indignos, non proficientes, Statutis Collegii, vel Commodo Reipublicæ & bonarum Literarum, id exigentibus, expellendum & ammovendum, & alium vel alios in amotorum loco præficiendum & substituendum,

Cessiones præterea quorumcumque Præposituras Magisteria Præsidentias Gardianas Societatum, seu Officia in locis prædictis habentium, coram vobis factas seu exhibitas, auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque vacare & pro vacantibus decernere, & in Loca, sic per Cessionem aut alio quovismodo vacantia, Personas habiles & idoneos substituendum,

Collegia duo vel plura, sive nostræ sive cuiuscumque alterius Foundationis fuerint, si vobis ex utilitate Academia videbitur, in unum conjungendum,

Cantarias, nominatim; Cantariarum, A. D. 1548. in quocumque Collegio fundatæ fuerint, & earum Fundationes mutandum, aliasque Appellationes illis imponendum, & Fructus Redditus ac Proventus dictarum Cantariarum ad Scholarium Exhibitionem assignandum,

Et dictæ *Universitatis nostræ* & Collegiorum ac Aularum Incorporationes Fundationes Statuta Ordinationes Privilegia Compositiones Computus & alia Munimenta quæcumque exigendum & recipiendum, eaque diligenter examinandum & discutiendum,

Formas Officiorum Divinorum, & Disputationum & publicarum Lectionum Collationis quoque Graduum & Honorum, qui Eruditionis proponuntur studiosis, immutandum, & in commodiorem Rationem instituendum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta quæ vobis pro commodiore Ordine videbuntur idonea, Personis in eisdem degentibus, nomine nostro tradendum, & vice & auctoritate nostris eis indicendum & assignandum, Pœnasque convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum,

Statutaque Ordinationes Consuetudines & Compositiones, si quas comperitis eisdem contrarias sive repugnantes, tollendum & penitus annihilandum,

Juramentum insuper Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis & Hæredibus nostris debitum, deque removenda renuncianda, penitusque abneganda *Episcopi Romani* prætenso usurpata & ficta auctoritate, & quæcumque alia Juramenta, ex Statutis Regni nostri præstari requisita, ab omnibus infra loca prædicta constitutis exigendum & recipiendum,

Congregationes & Convocationes Præpositorum Gardianorum Studentium & Ministrorum huiusmodi, pro executione Præmissorum, aut Reformatione quacumque facienda, conciendum & convocandum, Causas etiam Instantiarum examinandum & sine debito terminandum,

Ac omnia & singula alia, quæ circa huiusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu Reformationis totius Academiae Negotia, sive hic expressa fuerint sive non expressa, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, faciendum & exequendum, vobis & singulis vestrum, de quorum Doctrina Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus gerendis fide & industria, plurimum confidimus, Vices nostras committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiam si huiusmodi sint quæ specialia

A. D. 1548. cialia verba & expressa requirunt, cum
2 Edv. 6. cujuslibet congruæ & legitimæ Coertionis Potestate :

Et quoniam *Studium Juris Civilis* non solum jam aliquot Annos deferuisse in Academia nostra *Cantabrigien.* verum etiam propemodum Extinctum esse Nobis indicatum est, præcipuam vobis omnibus Curam & Solitudinem imponimus, ut, quibus poteritis viis ac modis, illud excitetis & amplificetis, cui Studio ut possitis amplius mederi, & Fructu Laboris ac Diligentia Juventutem ad illud accendere, plenissimam ac summam Authoritatem per absolutam & Regiam nostram Potestatem vobis Concessimus, Duo vel plura Collegia in dicta *Universitate* propter eam Causam Dissolvendi, & ex illis sit Dissolutis, & aliis Locis idoneis, eos qui videbuntur ad illud Studium aptos & accommodatos in unum *Collegium Juris Civilis* nostrâ Autoritate & Nomine Fundandi Cogendi & Coadunandi, eidemq; Collegio sit interim ordinato nostrum Nomen vel aliud quodcumq; illis videbitur Imponendi, idemq; Collegium ita inchoatum & ordinatum, de Terris & Tenementis, & aliis Hæreditamentis ac Bonis Collegiorum ita Dissolutorum, vel aliis omnibus modis rationibus commodis, & per hanc Commissionem Vobis permissis, Dotandi & Locupletandi, Leges quoq; Statuta, Mores ac Ritus quibus Socii ac Studentes in eodem Regni possent Præscribendi, donec & quousq; Nos, per Adviseamentum prædictum,

plenius & uberius sub Sigillo nostro Angliæ, illud Collegium plenè stabiliverimus, Magistris autem Sociis ac Scholasticis Collegii vel Collegiorum, quæ propter hanc Causam Dissoluta erunt, per Pensiones Annuas, vel aliter pro vestro Arbitrio, Providendi ;

Dedimus quoq; Vobis Authoritatem *Collegium Medicina*, in aliquo idonea Loco dictæ *Universitatis*, Constituendi, Deputando aliquod unum Collegium illi Studio quodcumq; Vobis videbitur, & eos Socios in illo Collegio, sic Medicinæ deputando, qui ad Medicinam Studium suum velint convertere, si ad hoc per Vos idonei judicabuntur, Socios *Collegii nostri Medici* Faciendi, Eos vero qui nolint sequi illam Artem, vel ad eandem minus idonei judicabuntur, in alia Collegia Transferendi, vel Pensiones Magistro five Sociis illius Collegii Assignandi :

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis, ac quibuscumq; aliis Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quotannis, ut Vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in & circa Præmissorum executionem, effectualiter assistant auxilientur & suffragentur ; aliquo alio Statuto &c. aut aliquâ aliâ Re &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Novembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Præsentatione ad Rectorem in Marchiis Calestæ.

A. D. 1548.
Par. 2. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 32.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri & Domino Domino *Thoma*, Permissione Divinâ *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Rebus Ecclesiasticis Generali cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Scales*, in Comitatu *Gryfnes*, in Marchiis nostris *Calestæ*; modo vacantem per liberam Resignationem *Roberti Skeffe* Clerici ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, & ad nostram Præsentationem & Donationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo *Andream Beste* Capellanum, Vobis, de Aviseamento & Assensu Præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris

ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumq; nostrorum *Protektoris*, necnon cæterorum Consiliorum nostrorum, Præsentamus per Præsentes ;

Rogantes quatenus dictum *Andream* ad prædictam Rectorem & Ecclesiam admittere, Ipsumq; in Rectorem ejusdem Ecclesiæ institui & induci facere, cum omnibus suis Juribus Fructibus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere expedire & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A.D. 1549.
2 Edw. 6.A.D. 1549.
2 Edw. 6.*Pro Sebastiano Caboto de Concessione ad Vitam.*A.D. 1549.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
p. 2. m. 10.**R**EX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
In consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii Nobis, per Dilectum Servientem nostrum *Sebastianum Caboto* impensi atque impendendi,De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon, de avifamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie*, Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorum nostrorum Protectoris, & cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Sebastiano Caboto* quandam Annuitatem siue annualem Redditem *Centum Sexaginta sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum & Quatuor Denariorum Sterlingorum*,Habendam, gaudendam, & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem siue annualem Redditem eidem *Sebastiano Caboto*, durante Vita sua, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti

Michaelis Archangeli, & Natalis Domini, per æquales Portiones solvendam;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac de Advifamento & Consensu prædictis, Damus, & per Præsentes Concedimus præfato *Sebastiano Caboto*, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas siue annualem Redditem *Centum Sexaginta sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum & Quatuor Denariorum* a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque se extendit & attingit,Habendas & Recipiendas præfato *Sebastiano Caboto* & Assignatis suis de Thesauo nostro prædicto, per manus prædictorum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum, de Dono nostro, absq; Computo, seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde quomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciando;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.
sexto Die Januarii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.**De Potestatibus ad inquirendum super Hæretica Prævitare.*A.D. 1549.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 28.

A.D. 1549.

REX,
Reverendissimo in Christo Patri,*Thomæ Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano,

Ac Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

*Thomæ Eliensi,**Nicholao Wigornienfi,**Thomæ Westmonasterienfi,**Georgio Ciestrenfi,**Henrico Lincolnienfi,*Ac *Nicholao Roffensi,*

Episcopis:

Prædilectisque & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

*Willielmo Petre,**Thomæ Smith,*

Militibus, Secretariis nostris:

Dilectis Nobis,

Richardo Coxe Elimosinario nostro,*Antonio Cooke* Militi,*Jacobo Hales* Militi;

Servientibus ad Legem:

Willielmo Mey Decano Sancti Pauli,*Johanni Taylour* Decano Lincolniz,*Willielmo Cooke* Decano de Arcubus,*Simoni Haynes* Decano Exon.*Johanni Redman,**Hugoni Latymer,**Egidio Eyre,*Et *Tonge;*

Sacre Theologiæ Professoribus:

*Croke.**Richardo Lyell,*

Et,

Rolando Taylour,

Legum Doctoribus:

Johanni Gosnold Armigero.Et *Willielmo Cycill,*

Salutem.

Etsi Regibus quidem omnibus, qui Christi Nomen profitentur, nihil æquè incumbat ac Fidem Christianam, in suo Populo ac in Ecclesiis suæ Auctoritati

A a a Regiæ

A. D. 1549. Regiæ subiectis, Sartam Tectam atq;
 3 *Edv. 6.* Incolumem conservare; nobis tamen,
 qui Fidei Defensor peculiari quodam
 Titulo vocitatur, maxime præ cæteris
 Curæ esse debet, ut non solum pro viri-
 bus annitatur ut Crisli Religio quam-
 purissime atq; integerrime nostro Po-
 pulo tradatur, verum etiam ut omni quâ
 possumus ratione caveamus ne Crisli
 Adversarius, ut est semper ad omnia
 corrumpenda paratus, noxium Hære-
 seos Semen & Labem malæ Doctrinæ
 clanculum in Segetem Crisliani Populi
 & hoc Arvum nobis commissum semi-
 net; sed, si quid fortè emerferit tale,
 quod speramus Deum averfurum, sal-
 tem & quamprimum evellatur, nè la-
 tius serpens illud Virus etiam fanas &
 salubres Partes corrumpat;

Et quoniam Nos ipsi non possumus,
 ad omnia ejusmodi in nostra Persona
 obeunda & curanda, semper esse in otio
 & parati, & modò, ad carissimum A-
 vunculum nostrum *Edwardum Ducem*
Somerseie Gubernatorem Personæ no-
 stræ Regiæ & Protectorem omnium
 Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdito-
 rum nostrorum, ac cæteros nostros Con-
 siliarios perlatum est, exoriri in non-
 nullis nostri Regni locis quosdam qui
 resuscitant sceleratos *Anabaptistarum* Er-
 rores, & qui aliarum Hæresium impia
 & impura Dogmata serunt & instillant
 in Aures rudis Vulgi & imperitæ Plebis
 nostræ Mentis illis nefariis Opinionibus
 inficerint, ut, antequam illud Vene-
 num latius serpat, oportunitum & neces-
 sarium Remedium pro facultate nostra
 Regia adhibeamus;

De Consilio & Advicamento prædi-
 cto, vos selegimus, quibus hanc no-
 stram Curam & hoc tam necessarium
 Munus extirpandæ & reprimendæ Hæ-
 reseos committeremus,

Ad inquirendum igitur de omnibus
 Articulis Hæreseos cujuscumque, &
 examinandum omnes & singulos Hære-
 seos aut Erroris in Christiana Doctri-
 na suspectos detectos denunciatos in-
 quisitos vel accusatos;

Et quoscumq; Testes, aliaq; Proba-
 tionum genera quæcumque, pro veri-
 tate Præmissorum eruenda, quomodo-
 libet requisita, recipiendum & admit-
 tendum, Testesq; hujusmodi in forma
 Jurandorum Testium jurandum & ex-
 aminandum,

Ac omnibus aliis viis modis & for-
 mis quibus melius & efficacius poterit-
 is, de veritate Præmissorum etiam
 summarie & de plano, ac sine strepitu
 & figura Judicii, cognoscendum inqui-
 rendum & investigandum;

Et si, per Examinationem & Inqui- A. D. 1549.
 sitionem hujusmodi, aliquem de alicu- 3 *Edv. 6.*
 jus Hæreseos, seu impiæ Opinionis Crimi-
 ne contractum & involutum esse de-
 prehenderitis, ab Erroribus suis revo-
 candum,

Eumque, si Errorum suorum pertæ-
 sum esse compereritis, ad Errorum su-
 orum hujusmodi Abjurationem & Re-
 nunciationem inducendum,

Et subsequenter in Sacrosanctæ Ec-
 clesiæ Gremium admittendum, aliasve
 prout Juris & Æquitatis ratio persuase-
 rit, absolvendum & dimittendum,

Pœnitentiasq; salutare & condignas
 pro commissis infligendum & imponen-
 dum;

Pertinacem verò, & obstinatum Er-
 roribus suis desperatè immersum, si
 quem prehenderitis, ex Cœtu Fide-
 lium ejiciendum & exterminandum, ac
 Seculari Potestati, si ita Facti atrocitas
 exposcat, committendum tradendum
 & liberandum;

Necnon omnes & singulos Rectores
 Vicarios Clericos & Ministros Eccle-
 siasticos quoscumque, ac Laicos cujus-
 cumque Conditionis existant, *Librum*
appellatum &c. aut divina Officia in eo-
 dem expressa & inserta, vel aliquam
 partem eorundem contempnentes sper-
 nentes adversantes sive obloquentes, si
 qui tales suspecti reperti detecti inqui-
 siti aut accusati fuerint, juxta vim
 formam & effectum Statuti in ea parte
 editi & provisi, puniendum & corri-
 gendum;

Cæteraq; omnia & singula faciendum
 exercendum & expediendum quæ cir-
 ca dictæ Inquisitionis & Examinatio-
 nis Negotia necessaria fuerint seu quo-
 modolibet oportuna,

Vobis xxv. xxiv. xxiii. xxii. xxi. xx.
 xix. xviii. xvii. xvi. xv. xiv. xiii. xii. xi.
 x. ix. viii. vii. vi. v. iv. aut tribus ve-
 strum (quorum *Archiepiscopus Cantua-*
rien. Episcopus Elien. Episcopus Wigorn.
Episcopus Westm. Episcopus Cicestrin.
Episcopus Lincoln. Episcopus Rossen. Wil-
lielmum Petre, Thomam Smythe, Ricardum
Coxe, aut Willielmum Mey, unum esse
 volumus, & in executione Præmissorum
 interesse) de quorum sana Doctri-
 na Fidei Zelo, Vitæque & Morum In-
 tegritate, exactaque in rebus gerendis
 Dexteritate, specialem in Domino fi-
 duciam obtinemus, Vices nostras com-
 mittimus, ac plenam, Tenore Præsen-
 tium, concedimus Facultatem,

Cum Potestate plenissimâ Personas sic
 detectas denunciatas inquisitas vel su-
 spectas, evocandi coram vobis, & Car-
 ceri & Vinculis, si opus fuerit, manci-
 pandi

A.D. 1549. pandi, ac Testes quoscumque, pro veritate Præmissorum explicanda & eruen-
3 Edu. 6. enda, quomodolibet requisitos, coram vobis quibuscumque Diebus & Locis vestro arbitrio in hac parte limitandi evocandi & citandi, eosdemque Testes sese subtrahentes omnibus modis & Juris Remediis quibuscumque compellendi,

Cumque omnia aliâ Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis nostræ legitimâ Cohertione in hac parte & potestate, vosq; ad effectus prædictos Cognitores Inquisitores Judices & Commissarios nostros nominamus facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes;

Eo non obstante quod Denunciatio sive Indictatio contra Personas prædictas ejusmodi in hac parte non processit, sive aliquibus aliis Statutis aut Ordina-

tionibus in Parlamento nostro in contrarium editis seu provis, in quibus
A.D. 1549. 3 Edu. 6. major forsan Solemnitas & Circumstantiæ ad hujusmodi exequenda Negotia requiruntur, cæterisque in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Theologis & Jurisperitis, necnon Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis aliisque Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quatinus vobis in & circa Præmissorum Executionem effectualiter, si per vos requisiti & interpellati fuerint, assistant & suffragentur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* duodecimo die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Commissariis ad Visitandum & Reformandum Collegia ac Universitatem Oxonii.

A.D. 1549. **R**E K, Prædilecto Consiliario nostro *Johanni Comiti Warwici* Vicecomiti *Lysle*, Magno Camera-
A.D. 1549. Pa. 3. E. 6. p. 2. m. 22. dr. rio Angliæ & Consanguineo nostro carissimum,

Reverendis in Christo Patribus,
Henrico Lincolnensi,
Et Nicholao Roffensi,
 Episcopis,
 Dilectis Consiliario nostro,
Willielmo Paget Hospiti nostri Anti-
 grapho seu Contrarptulatori,
Gulielmo Petro Militi ac Secretario nostro,
Richardo Cox Eleemosynario nostro ac nostræ Juventutis Institutori,
Simoni Heynes Exoniensi Decano,
Christoforo Neveus Legum Doctori,
 Et,
Richardo Moryson Armigero,
 Salutem.

Cum præclarum & insigne Monumentum Serenissimi nostri Regni Posteris edere studeremus & deliberaremus, cum Avunculo nostro carissimo *Edmundo Duce Somersetia* Personæ nostræ Governatore & omnium Terrarum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum Protector, & cæteris Consiliariis nostris super hac Re, & super Exornatione Ecclesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ (cujus *Supremum Caput* sub Christo in Terris nos sumus & agnoscimus) ut nobiles & præclaræ Scientiæ Virtutesq; boni Mores in illa crescerent per Regiam Culturam & augerentur, nulla ratio

prius in mentem venit, quàm ut primos
A.D. 1549. & præcipuos Fontes Eruditionis & Virtutis, Viciis, si quæ in illis essent, purgatos, Favore nostro & regia Munificentia prosequentes, aliquâ commodâ ratione auctos amplificatosque redderemus; quod cum fecissemus in aliis Conventibus & Parochiis, ac privatis Ecclesiis Regni nostri Angliæ licet postremo sumus aggressi, tamen prima fuit Cura in Academiis nostras oculos ac mentem adicere, e quibus omnis Radix Disciplina, & Semina bonarum Literarum ac Virtutis in reliquis partes Provinciarum & Regnorum nostrorum solet propagari, utilis in integrum perfectum & Eruditioni ac Virtuti maxime convenientem Statum reponerentur, & ut hæ Leges Mores Consuetudines atq; Ordines in *Oxonia* & *Cantabrigia* Academiis per Nos constituerentur, quæ possent maxime facere in Honorem Christi, & Gloriam Regni nostri, & Virtutum ac bonarum Literarum uberrimum Proventum, unde non Angliæ solum & Hiberniæ, verum exteræ quoque Nationes, Lucem possent accipere,

In qua deliberatione cum circumspiceremus quosnam Viros idoneos, & Literariæ Rei non ignaros, ad istud quod maxime cupimus nomine ac vice nostris præficiendos delegare possemus,

De Avifamento & Consilio prædicto, assignavimus vos septem sex quinque quatuor très duos & unum vestrum Delegatum seu Delegatos nostros, Commis-

A. D. 1549. Commissarium sive Commissarios, ad ea quæ infra scribuntur exequendum,
3 Edv. 6.

Ad visitandum igitur in Capite & Membris, tam liberam *Capellam* nostram infra Castrum nostrum de *Wyndfore* & *Collegium de Wynton* ex Fundatione *Willielmi Wickham*, quam universam Diocesim nostram *Oxonie* præcipue vero *Universitatem nostram Oxon.* ac omnia & singula Collegia Aulas Hospitia & Loca alia quæcumque Exercitio Scholastico deputata, tam exempta quam non exempta, ibidem constituta, eorumq; Præpositos Magistros Gardianos Rectores sive Custodes, ac Socios Scholares Studentes Ministros & Personas alias quascumque in eisdem commorantes,

Deque Statu Locorum huiusmodi, necnon Studio Vitæ Moribus & Conversatione, ac etiam Qualitatibus Personarum in eisdem degentium seu ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, Criminosos ac Delinquentes, Socordes ac Ignavos, atque Culpabiles condignis Pœnis, usq; ad Dignitatum Societatum ac Officiorum suorum Privationem, & Stipendiorum Proventuum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque Sequestrationem, vel quamcumque aliam congruam & competentem Cohertionem, puniendum & coercendum, atq; ad probatiores vivendi Mores modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, cuiuscumq; statûs & conditionis fuerint, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam Incarcerationem ac Recognitionum acceptationem, & quæcumque alia Juris Regni nostri Remedia compescendum,

Pecunias impendendas quotannis in Exequias & Convivia, aut in Lectiones publicas vel privatas, ad alios Usus magis convenientes, aut in alias formas convertendum,

Pecunias item in aliquo Collegio impendendas, ex Fundatione ejusdem Collegii in Choristas Cantores & alias Impensas, ratione quotidiani Servitii, ut vocant, Ecclesiastici, aut in Pueros Grammaticales, ad Alimentum Sociorum vel Scholasticorum ad Philosophiam vel alias Artes discendas, in eodem vel alio Collegio constituendum, convertendum,

Magistros Præpositos Præsidentes Socios vel Scholares quoscumque, illis Officiis indignos, non proficientes, Statutis

Collegii, vel Commodo Reipublicæ & A. D. 1549.
bonarum Literarum, id exigentibus, expellendum & ammovendum, & alium vel alios in amotorum loco præficiendum & substituendum,
3 Edv. 6.

Cessiones præterea quorumcumque Præposituras Magisteria Præsidentias Gardianas Societatum, seu Officia in locis prædictis habentium, coram vobis factas seu exhibitas, auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque vacare & pro vacantibus decernere, & in Loca, sic per Cessionem aut alio quovis modo vacantia, Personas habiles & idoneos substituendum,

Collegia duo vel plura, sive nostræ sive cuiuscumque alterius Fundationis fuerint, si vobis ex utilitate Academice videbitur, in unum conjungendum;

Cantarias, nominâq; Cantariarum, in quocumq; Collegio fundatæ fuerint, & earum Fundationes mutandum, aliâsq; Appellationes illis imponendum, & Fructus Redditus ac Proventus dictarum Cantariarum ad Scholarium Exhibitionem assignandum,

Et dictæ *Universitatis nostræ* & Collegiorum ac Aularum Incorporationes Fundationes Statuta Ordinationes Privilegia Compositiones Compotus & alia Munimenta quæcumque exigendum & recipiendum, eaque diligenter examinandum & discutiendum,

Formas Divinorum Officiorum, & Disputationum & publicarum Lectionum Collationis quoque Graduum & Honorum, qui Eruditionis proponuntur studiosis, immutandum, & in commodiorem Rationem instituendum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta quæ vobis pro commodiore Ordine videbuntur idonea, Personis in eisdem degentibus, nomine nostro tradendum, & vice & auctoritate nostris inducendum & assignandum, Pœnasq; convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum,

Statutaque Ordinationes Consuetudines & Compositiones, si quas comperitis eisdem contrarias sive repugnantes, tollendum & penitus annihilandum,

Juramentum insuper Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis & Hæredibus nostris debitarum, deque renuncianda, penitusque abneganda *Episcopi Romani* præsentia usurpata & ficta auctoritate, & quæcumq; alia Juramenta, ex Statutis hujus Regni nostri præstari requisita, ab omnibus infra loca prædicta constitutis exigendum & recipiendum,

Congregationes & Convocationes Præpositorum Gardianorum Studentium

A. D. 1549
3 Edw. 6. tium & Ministrantium hujusmodi, pro executione Præmissorum, aut Reformatione quacumq; facienda, conciendum & convocandum, Causas etiam Instantiarum examinandum & sine debito terminandum,

Ac omnia & singula alia, quæ circa hujusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu Reformationis totius Academiæ Negotia, sive hic expressa fuerint sive non expressa, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, faciendum & exequendum, vobis & singulis vestrum, de quorum Doctrina Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus gerendis fide & industria, plurimum confidimus, Vices nostras committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiamsi hujusmodi sint quæ specialia verba requirunt, cum cujuslibet congruæ & legitimæ Coertionis Potestate:

Et quoniam Studium Juris Civilis non solum jam aliquot Annos deferuisse in Academia nostra Oxon. verum etiam propemodum Extinctum esse Nobis indicatum est, præcipuam vobis omnibus Curam & Sollicitudinem imponimus, ut, quibus poteritis viis ac modis, illud excitetis & amplificetis, cui Studio ut possitis amplius mederi, & Fructu Laboris ac Diligentiae Juventutem ad illud accendere, plenissimam ac summam Auctoritatem per absolutam & Regiam nostram Potestatem vobis concessimus, universum Numerum in Lege Civile Studentium in Collegio Beatæ Mariæ vocato the Newe College of Oxford, in Collegium Animarum, & universum Numerum in Artibus Studentium in Collegio Animarum in Collegium prædictum Beatæ Mariæ commutandum transferendum & constituendum prout

A. D. 1549
3 Edw. 6. vobis commodissimum fore videbitur, sic ut in Collegio Animarum tantum sint qui Legis Civilis Studio vacabunt, & in Collegio Beatæ Mariæ prædicto illi tantum sint qui Artium & Verbi Dei Studio posthac semper incumbunt,

Dedimus quoq; Vobis Auctoritatem Collegium Medicinæ, In aliquo idoneo Loco dictæ Universitatis, Constituendi, Deputando aliquod unum Collegium illi Studio quodcumq; Vobis videbitur, & eos Socios in illo Collegio, sic Medicinæ deputando, qui ad Medicinam Studium suum velint convertere, si ad hoc per Vos idonei judicabuntur, Socios Collegii nostri Medicinæ faciendi, eos vero qui nolunt sequi illam Artem, vel ad eandem minus idonei judicabuntur, in illa Collegia Transferendi, vel Pensiones Magistro sive Sociis illius Collegii Assignandi;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis, ac quibuscumque aliis Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quatenus vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in & circa Præmissorum executionem, effectualiter assistent auxilientur & suffragentur; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione sive Restrictione, inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis proclamatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium octavo Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Protectione.

A. D. 1549
1. 3. E. 6.
1. 2. W. 15. REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ob certas Causas, Nos & Negotia Regni nostri Angliæ concernentes, ex nostra Regia Prærogativa, quam nolumus esse arguendam, volentes Securitatem fidelis nostri Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris extranei, alias Anthonii Mercatoris Florentini, alias Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris de Florentia, alias Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Villa Suthamptoniæ, alias Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Indigenæ, alias Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Burgi Villa nostra Southamptoniæ, seu

A. D. 1549
1. 3. E. 6.
1. 2. W. 15. quibuscumq; aliis Nominibus vel Cognominibus seu additione Nominis vel Cognominis censeatur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & ex assensu & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi nostri Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris, ac Regnorum Dominiorum ac Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumq; Protectoris, nec non ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Nè illi aliqua Violentia Arrestatio Districcio sive Imprisonamentum, vel aliquod Detrimentum, occasione alicujus Debiti Transgressionis Conspirationis

B b b nis

A. D. 1549. *3 Edv. 6.* nis Compoti vel alicujus alterius Actionis, Placiti realis vel personalis, seu cujuscumque Condemnationis ipsius *Anthonii* occasione Præmissorum, vel alicujus alterius rei versus præfatum *Antonium* ad Sectam nostram, seu alicujus seu aliorum quorumcumque, ante hæc tempora habitæ sive mortæ, seu impofterum durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris, habendæ seu movendæ, inferatur,

Sufcepimus ipsum *Antonium* Servientes Factores & Deputatos suos, Terræ tenentes, Res Redditus & omnes Possessiones suas, ac etiam omnia Bona & Catalla sua mobilia & immobilia in Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem ac Salvaguardiam nostras speciales;

Nolentes quodd illi, nec eorum aliquis, ad Prosecutionem nostram seu alicujus alterius Occasionis Transgressionis Conspirationis Debiti Compoti Actionis Placiti Contractus realis vel personalis, seu Condemnationis ipsius *Anthonii*, aut aliquarum Sententiarum vel Querelarum per ipsum *Antonium* alicui debitarum, sive durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris prædictis, per Justiciarios Castellanos Præpositos Officiarios seu alios Ministros nostros quoscumque, vel aliquem eorum, tam infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, quam alia Dominia ubicumque constitutos, vel eorum singulos Locatenentes implacitentur arrestentur inquietentur vexentur perturbentur seu in Prisona detineantur, aut per certas Res Redditus vel Bona & Catalla sua quæcumque interim aliquialiter distringantur vel attachientur, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Mandato nostro in contrarium factis non obstantibus;

Damus autem ex assensu & consensu prædictis, universis & singulis Justiciariis nostris & Majoribus, Locumtenentibus Vicecomitibus Comitatum Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis Præpositis Officiariis & omnibus aliis Ministris, tam infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ quam alia Dominia nostra ubicumque constitutis, & eorum singulorum Locatenentibus, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod ipsum *Antonium* Factores Servientes & Deputatos suos prædictos, ab omni Actione Condemnatione & Executione, durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris, sive Impedimento Arresto Attachiamiento Vexatione vel Perturbatione, salvum & securè ire permanere accedere & recedere faciant & permittunt:

Volumus insuper quodd *Cancellarius noster Angliæ* qui pro tempore fuerit, tot & tanta Brevia, ac Literas nostras Patentes bonas & efficaces in Læge, præfato *Antonio* de tempore in tempus fieri faciat deliberare, quot & quanta pro complemento Præmissorum eidem *Antonio* fuerint necessaria & oportuna, absque aliqua Prosecutione penes Nos & Hæredes nostros aliquo modo pro eisdem facienda vel prosequenda.

In cujus rei &c. per duos Annos integros post datam Præsentium firmiter duraturas.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Regibus Armorum Heraldicis & Pursivandis, de Exemptione.

A. D. 1549. *Ibid. p. 3. m. 2.* **E**dwarde the Syxt &c. to all them to whom these Presentes shall come, Greting.

Where our faythfull Subjects the Lords and Commons of our Realm of *England*, being together assembled in our Parliament lately holden at *Westminster* this present Thirde of oure Reygne, did graunt unto Us a *certain Relif* to endure by the space of three Yeres then next to com; That every Lay Person, being aswell oure naturall Subjecte as also every *Estraunger*, having Goodes and Catalles to the Value of x l.

and above, should paye unto Us every Yere during the said three Yeres, our naturall Subjecte for every Pounce of the Value of his Goodes and Catalles xii d. and every *Estraunger* iis. as in the Statute or Acte of the same Parliament, among sundry other things therein declared, evydently and plainly doth appere, and albeit the said Estatute or Acte doth oblige our welbeloved *Christopher Barker* alias *Garter* Knyght Kyng of Armes, *Thomas Hawley* alias *Charencieulx* King of Arms, *Gilbert Dethicke* alias *Norrey* Kyng of Armes, *Leonard* alias *Carlyll* Heroaulde

A. D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6. Heroaulde of Armes, *Charles Wriothesley* aliàs *Wyndesour* Heroaulde of Armes, *Bartilmewe Butler* aliàs *Torke*, Heroauld of Armes, *William Hurvy* aliàs *Somerfett* Heroaulde of Armes, *William Fowler* aliàs *Chester* Heroaulde of Armes, *Lawrence Dowlton* aliàs *Richemonde* Heroaulde of Armes, *Robert Fairy* aliàs *Portcoulnos Purcyvaunte*, *Martyn Maroff* aliàs *Rugedragon Purcyvaunte*, *Edmond Atkynson* aliàs *Blewman till Purcyvaunte*, *Simon Nywbolthe* aliàs *Rugecrosse Purcyvaunte*, *William Lambards* aliàs *Ryfbauke Purcyvaunte*, *Nicholas Faillewe* aliàs *Calies Purcivaunte*, *Henry Fellowe* aliàs *Guyfnes Purcyvaunt*, *Henry Rey* aliàs *Barwike Purcyvaunte*, to the Payment of such Sommes of Money of every Pound of the Valew of their Goodes and Catalls, as ar clamed in the said Estatute, and assessed and taxed upon them and every of them, no lesse effectual, without any exception then the same bindeth the rest of our Subjects,

Yet nevertheless for asmoche as sundrie Records and Testimonies of grete and honorable Antiquitie, and of no lesse Credit, have now latelie reduced to our perfitt Knowlege the *Kings of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvaunts* of Armes, elected as Persons vertuose and for their good Qualities Knowledge and Experience mete to serve in the Affaires of the comen Weale, have byn allwaies heretofore by *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* of Cristian Realmes, upon most worthie and iuste considerations, not onlie maynteyned and supported honestlie, aswell with yerelie Stipends and Pencions as dailie Profits Advantages and Commodities, sufficyent to the necessite of the decenete and conveyent lyvyng of they and theirs in honest State without any Empechement, which dailie Profetts Advantages and Commodities ar now latlie moche decayed to the hynderaunce specialie in this our Realm, as is before alledged, but also have byn by the same sundrie *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* enriched and adorned; tyme out of Mans memorie, with diverse and sundrie kinds of Privileges Liberties and Franchises, which ar amonge other,

That they and every of them be free exempte quyet and dischargd

from all Subsidies Dilmes Fyftenes Reliefs Contributions Taxes Gifts Graunts Benivolences and generallye from al other maner of Charges, aswell in tyme of Warre as Peax, in all suche Realmes and Dominions as wherin they made their Demoure,

But also, in all Markets and other Places, from Tolls Fynes Customes Impolicions and Demandes,

And aswell from Watch and Warde in all Cyties Townes Castells Borowes and Villages,

And from the Election and Appoyntment to any Office of Maiour Sheriff Bailif Constable Scavenger Church Warden, or any other publique Office or Rowme in Cities Townes Castell Borowes and Villages, of what degre nature or condicion soever the same be;

And forasmoche also as we understand all *Kings of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvaunts of Armes* have alweis heretofore, from the begynning of the Office of Armes, enjoyed, and presentlie doenjoy all and singular the Priviledges Liberties and Franchises aforesaid, with many other in all Cristian Regions withoute any disturbaunce lett or empechement to the contrarie,

We therfore considering the same, and earnestly minding th'advancement of the said *Officie of Armes*, as the Quiet and honest Supportation of oure Servaunts and Mynysters therof,

Do of our special Grace certen Knowledge and mere Motion, by the advise and consent of our most derelie beloved Uncle *Edward Duke of Somersfett* Governour of our Person, and Protectour of all our Realmes Dominions and Subjects, and the rest of our Councell, by these Presents, not onlie ratifie, and generally gyve graunt and conferme to the said *Kings of Armes, Heroauldes* and *Purcyvaunts of Armes*, and to every of theym and their Successors in their Romes and Affaires for ever, for us and our Successours, all and singular the Priviledges Liberties and Franchises before recited, and all suche other Priviledges, althoughe here not recyted, as have byn of honorable Antiquitie, uppon iuste consideracions to them graunted by *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* of right famous Memorie heretofore, but also do specially by these Presentes pardon remytt release and utterlie for Us our Heires and Successors, exonerate the said *Cristofer Thomas Gilbert Leonarde Charles Bartilmewe William William Laurence Robert Marten Edmonde Simon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie*, and all and singular other our *Purcivaunts of Arms* aswel ordinaire as extraordinare, although they be not here expressed or named; and although they be alredie or hereafter shall be certified in our Exchequer

A. D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1549. ³ *Edu. 6.* chequer without their proper Names with th'addicion of their Offices, and every of them of all and singular such

Sommes of Money and Demandes whatsoever they be, that ar Graunted to Us the Relief asofraid as uppon the said *Cristofer Thomas Gylbert Leonard Thomas Bartilmew William William Laurence Robert Martyn Edmond Symon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie*, and all and singuler our *Purcyvauntes of Armes* whatsoever they be, or any of theym ar by any Ceassour or

to oure use and certified or not certified into our Exchequier by any our Commissioner or Commissioners or oure in any Countie or Counties of this our Realme of England or Wales, and charged upon them or any of them in our said Exchequer, althoughe the said *Kyngs of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* and every of theym in the same Certificates be certified or not certified by their proper Names and Surnames with th'addicions of their Offices and Ministeries,

And We, by the advise and consent asofraid, do freelie Gyve and Graunt by these Presentes to the said *Kyngs of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes*, and to every of them, the said Debtes and Sommes of Money that ar assessed taxed and put upon theym and every of theym, without Accompte, Answer or any other thing to be yilded paid or don to us for the same,

Furthermore We of oure more habundant Grace, by the same advise and consent, do by these Presentes Graunt that, aswel the said *Cristofer Thomas Gilbert Leonarde Thomas Bartilmew William William Laurence Robert Martyn Edmonde Symon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie* that now are *Kyngs* and *Heroauldes of Armes*, and dyverse other *Purcyvauntes of Armes* that now are at this present, although they be not named expressely in these Presents, and every of theym, as also all and singular other *Kyngs of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* that hereafter shal be, aswel in our tyme as in the tymes of our Heires

Kings of England, shal be quite discharged and exonerate for ever ayenst Us our Heirs and Successours.

Admynistratours and every of theym, aswel of and for all and singuler Sommes of Money to Us graunted and assessed put upon the said *Kyngs Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* for the Relief asof-

raid, alredye certifyd and retourned or A. D. 1549. to be certified and retourned, as also of other Debtes Sommes and Demaundes of Money whatsoever they by

graunted put taxed and assessed upon the said *Kyngs Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* that

hereafter shal be, or any of them, for any Releif Subsidie Desime Fyftene Quote Benevolence Gift Contribution

Graunte hereafter to be made to Us oure Heires or Successours *Kyngs of England*, by auctoritie of Parliaments or otherwyse;

Furthermore by these Presents We, by th'advise and consent asofraid, do Graunte that, albeit the said *Kyngs Heroauldes Purcyvauntes of Armes* that now ar, or the *Kyngs of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* that hereafter shal be, ar

our Exchequier by their proper Names and Surnames, with the addition of their Offices, and every of them, upon any

Subsidies Desimes Fyftenes Quotes Benevolences and Contributions to be hereafter Gyven and Graunted to Us our Heirs and Successours *Kings of England*, hereafter by Auctoorite of Parliament or otherwise, yet neverthelesse, with th'assent asofraid, We will by these Presentes, and firmelie Commande, aswell the *Tresurer* and Barons of our Exchequier that now and that hereafter shal be, as also all and singuler our Commissioners Assessours Taxars Collectours and other our Officers

and Subjects, and those of our Heires and Successours *Kyngs of England*, that they and every of theym, upon the Demonstration of these our Letters Patentes, or our Writ or Writs thereupon made prosecuted and directed out of under our Great Seal, to the same Barons Commissioners Assessours Taxars Collectours or other our Officers

ers and Subjects, or to those of our Heires and Successours *Kyngs of England*, or any of them, do uppon the Othes of the

Kyngs Heroauldes Purcyvauntes Officers of Armes or any of them, made gyven and taken before oure said Barons Commissioners

Taxars Collectours or any other our Officers Mynysters and Subjectes to whome or any of theym in this

exonerate discharge and cause to be exonerated and dischargd the said *Kyngs Heroauldes* and *Purcyvauntes of Armes* and every of theym ayenst Us oure Heires and Successours, and

A.D. 1549. and every of theym, as well of all and singuler such Somms of Money or Demaundes as ar uppon theym or any of theym assessed taxed and rated for the Relief to Us graunted aforfaid, as also for all and singuler other Subsidies Dimes Fyftenes Quotes Benevolences Contribuciones Gilttes and Grauntes, hereafter to be made to Us our Heires and Successours Kings of England, and thus withoute any other Writ pre

Commandement of Us our Heires or Successors, or withoute any confession of General Attorney, or of the Attorney Heires and Successors hereafter to be had made and prosecuted; any Estatute Acte Ordinance Provision Restraynte Proclamation other maner thing or cause to the contrarie therof hereto

fore made ordeyned, or hereafter to be made and ordeined notwithstanding;

And, by the Advise and Consent aforesaid, We woll, and by these Presentes do graunt and commaund that our said Kings of Armes Heroauldes and Purcyvauntes of Armes have theis Letters Patents sealed and our Great Scale of England frankly and frely withoute Fyne grete Fee or litle to be paid or yielded to Us or our Chancery for the same; That expresse mencyon &c.

In witnesse &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Servitio in Architectura & in Re Musica, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1549. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avifamento & assensu, tam præcharissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri Edwardi Ducis Somersetie Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum Protectoris, quam aliorum de Privato Consilio nostro, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster Johannes de Padua præcarissimo Patri nostro ac Nobis in Architectura, ac aliis in Re Musica inventis, impendit, ac imposterum impendere intendit, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Johanni de Padua Vadium sive Feodum duorum Solidorum per Diem,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum præfato Johanni de Padua dictum Vadium sive Feodum duorum Solidorum per Diem, durante Beneplacito nostro,

de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones;

Et insuper sciatis quod nos de Gratia nostra, ac de avifamento prædicto, damus & concedimus præfato Johanni de Padua tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictum Vadium duorum Solidorum per Diem, a Festo Paschæ Anno Regni nostri primo hucusque se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem Johanni & Assignatis suis de Thesauro nostro prædicto, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum,

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quinto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione.

A.D. 1549. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per avifamentum & consensum præcharissimi Avunculi nostri Edwardi Ducis Somersetie Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac

Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque Protectoris, & cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, certis Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad hoc moventibus,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto nobis Sebastiano de Franco Italo, in Civitate

C c c

vitae

A.D. 1549. *3 Edv. 6.* vitate Lucensi nato, sive Procuratori suo, & ipso defuncto, Hæredibus & Executoribus suis, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ.

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Sebastiano* sive Procuratori suo Hæredibus & Executoribus suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium, per Spatium quinque Annotum extunc proximò sequentium & plenariè finiendorum, de Thesauro nostro

ac Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. A.D. 1549. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus solvendarum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo:

De Canonicatu concessio.

A.D. 1549. *Ibid.* R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac intuitu Charitatis, necnon cum avisamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetia* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* & omnium Regnorum Dominiorum ac Subditorum nostrorum *Protectoris*,

Dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere, dilecto Scholari nostro *Hugoni Sewell* Artium Magistro, Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Carliolensi & Præbendam in eadem, modò per mortem naturalem *Willielmi*

Florence dudum ac ultimi Incumbentis A.D. 1549. eorumdem, vacantes, & ad nostram Donationem, ratione ac jure Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantes,

Habendos & tenendos Canonicatum & Præbendam prædictos præfato *Hugoni Sewell* ad Terminum Vitæ ipsius *Hugonis*, unà cum omnibus & omnimodis Juribus Præeminentis & Pertinentiis universis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo:

Carta Patricii Comitiss Bothewell, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1549. *Ibid.* Edward the Sixte &c. to all Persons to whome theis Presents shall come Greeting.

Whereas our right trusty and right welbeloved Cousen Patrike Erle Bothewell hath acknowledged his Duty unto Us his naturall and Sovereigne Lorde and Kyng, *Superiour Lorde of the Realm of Scotland*, and hath renounced all Powers Potentats or Auctoritie whatsoever it be, which either now, or at any time hereafter shall be, contrariant or repugnant to Us and our Auctoritie Imperiall, Sovereigne Dominion, and Rule over and upon the Realm of Scotland and the People of the same;

Know ye that We,

Of certain Knowledge and mere Motion, by th'advise of our most entirely beloved Uncle *Edwarde Duke of Somerset* Governour of our Person and Protector of our Realmes Dominions and

Subjects, and the rest of our Privy Counsaill,

Have taken the said Erle Bothewell his Castells Towres Landes Tenements Rents and all his Goods and Catalls, Men Servaunts and Reteynours into our Protection and Defence, to maynteyne and defende the same agaynst all People whosoever they be, as becommyth a Prince to defend his Liegeman and Subject, by all convenient wayes and meanes as apperteigneth,

And further, of our certain Knowledge and mere Motion We, by th'advise forsaide, have geven and graunted, and by thies Presents do geve and graunte to the said Patrike Erle Bothewell one Annuite or yerly Rent of *thre thousand Crownes*, to be payd of the Treasourer of our Court of Augmentations and Revenues of our Crown, at two Termes of the Yere, that is to say, at the Feasts

A.D. 1549. Feasts of Saint Michell th' Archaungell and th' Annunciation of our Lady, by equal Portions, during his Liff;
 3 Edw. 6.

And further We, by th'advise aforefaid, are contented and pleased to pay the Wages of one hundred light Horfemen to ferve under the faid Erle for the Defence of his Perfon, and th'anoying of th'Enemy, according as the faid Erle fhall be appoynted by fuche as fhall have the Governement of our Wattr in Scotland, for the better advancement of our Service ther;

And in cafe it fhall fo fortune that the faid Erle, in well and truly ferving Us, by force of th'Enemy be dryven from his faid Houfe; fo that the fame be defaced or kept from hym that he may not come to it (which God forbid) We, by th'advise aforefaid, do promyse to ayde and affist the faid Erle to the

Recovery of the fame as fhall apperteigne, and if it fhall fortune the faid Erle, by means of our Service to lose his faid Houfe and his other Landes ther, above the fpace of three Yeres, fo that he can have nor take Proffit by them, then We promife, for our Self, and our Succellours, to gyve to the faid Erle and his Heirs for ever, Lands and Tenements within England to the yerely Rent and Value of all fuch Honours Castelles Seignories Lands Tenements Rentes Services and Meales, as from this Day forward the faid Erle fhall lose by reason of our Service.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes Our Selfe at *Westminster* the thirde Daye of September.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Commissio Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & aliis ad
 Examinandum Materiam versus Edmundum Episcopum
 London.*

A.D. 1549. Edward the Syxte &c. to the most Reverend Father in God Thomas Archbisshop of Canterbury Metropolitan and Primate of all England, the Right Reverend Father in God, Nicholas Bisshoppe of Rochester, our trusty and right welbeloved Councellours, Syr William Petres, and Syr Thomas Smyth Knights our two Principall Secretaries, and William May Doctor of the Lay Civill and Deane of Paules; Gretynge.
 Pa. 3. E 6.
 p. 11. m. 3.
 dv.

Yt ys come to our Knowledge that where We,

By the advyse of our most enterly belovyd Uncle Edward Duke of Somerset Governour of our Perfon and Protector of all our Realmes Dominions and Subjects, and the rest of our Privy Counsell,

Did give, to the right Reverend Father in God, Edmund Busshoppe of London, uppon certeyn Complaynts before made unto Us, and other great Considerations, certeyn Injunctions to be followed don and executed, and in Sermon appoynted unto hym to preache by Us, certeyn Articles, and for more furer Knowledge Keping and Observynge dyd exhibite the same in wrytynge unto hym by the Handes of our feid Uncle, in the full sytrynge of our Counsell;

All this notwithstanding the feid Bus-

shoppe hathe, in contempte of Us as yt may appere, overslipped and not observed certeyn of the feid Things so by Us enjoyned, and other so perversly and negligently done, that the Things of Us myndyd to Reformation, and for a good Quyet of our Subjects, and hole Realme be converted, by the wilfull negligence or perversite of hym; to a great occasion of Slaunder Tumult and Grudge amongs our People, as it hath ben denounced to Us in Wrytynge by certeyn honeste and discrete Persones, and otherwise declaryd:

The which things, if they be so, We, renderynge the Wealthe Quyetnes good Order, and Governement of our People, have not thought convenyent to be let passed unpunysht or unreformed;

And therefore, by th'advise aforefeid, have appointed yowe fyve foure or thre, upon whose Fidelities, Wyfdoms, Dexterities and Circumspections We have full Confidence, to call before you, aswell the Denouncers of the faid Faulte, as also the feid Busshoppe, and with due Examinations and Proces according to Lawe and Justice, to here the feid Matter, and all other Matters of what kynd nature or condition soever they shall be, that shall be objected against the feid Busshoppe sumarely and *de plano*, or otherwyse as to your

A. D. 1549. your Discretions shall be thought most
3 *Edu. 6.* mete,

With full Power and Auctoritie to Suspende Excommunicate Commit to Prison or Depryve the seid *Bushoppe*, if the Offence shall so appere to meryte, or to use any other Censure Ecclesiasticall which, for the better Herynge and Determyninge of the Cause, shall be

requisite and apperteyne; any Lawe A. D. 1549.
Statute or Act to the contrary notwithstanding. 3 *Edu. 6.*

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes the *Kyng* at *Westminster* the eighth Day of Septembre.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Commissio Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad
Examinandum Materiam Contemptus Episcopi London.*

A. D. 1549.
Ibid.

E *Dward* the *Sixte* &c. To the most Reverend Father in God *Thomas Archiebyschope of Canturbury* Metropolitan and Prymate of all England, the ryght Reverend Father in God *Nicholas Byschope of Rochester*, our Trusty and right Welbeloved Counsellours, *Syr William Petres* and *Syr Thomas Smythe*, Knyghts, our two Principall Secretaries, and *William May* Doctor Civell and Deane of Powles, Gretynge.

Where We of late,

By th'advise of our most entierly Beloved Uncle *Edward Duke of Somerset* Governour of our Person and Protectour of all our Realmes Dominions and Subjects, and the rest of our Privy Counsell,

Have Addressed unto Yowe, Fyve Foure or Thre of yowe, our Lettres Patents of Commission, beryng Date at *Westm.* the eighth Daye of Septembre in the thirde Yeare of our Reigne, Wiling yowe, by force thereof, to Here the Matters and Causes of Contempt therein expressed, calling before You, aswel the Denouncers thereof, as also, the Right Reverend Father in God, *Edmonde Bushope of London*, agaynste whom such Denunciation ys made, as in our seid Lettres of Commission more at large doth appere.

We be now credibly informed, that upon the seid Commission divers Doubts and Ambiguities hath and may arise; as whether yowe by the Tenour of the Commission may Proceede, not only at the Denunciation, but also mere Office? And also whether ye may aswell

Determyne as Here the said Cause? A. D. 1549.

For further Declaration whereof We do now Interpret and Declare, that our full Mynd and Pleasure, by the advyse aforeseid, was by our seid Commission, and now ys, that yowe shuld Proceede aswel by mere Office, as also by way of Denunciation, and by eyther of them, or by any other Wayes or Meanes at your Discretions, whereby the Truth and Merits of the Cause may be most spedely and best knownen, and that Ye myght and may aswell finally Determine as Here the seid Matters in all your Orders and Doyngs, cutting away all vayne and superstitious Delayes, and havynge respect to the only Truth of the Matter, and this our Declaration We send unto yowe of our suer Knowledge and mere Motion, by the advyse aforeseid, supplyeng all Defalt, Ceremony, and Point of the Lawe which shall or may aryse in your Doyngs, by reason of any Default of Wordes in our seid former Commission or any parte thereof;

Any Lawe Statute or Acte to the contrary notwithstanding:

And therefore We Wyll and Commaunde yowe to Proceede in the seid Matters accordyng, aswell to our forseid Commission, as this our Declaration; and so fayle ye not.

In wytnes &c.

Witnesse the *Kynge* at *Hampton Court* seventeenth Day of Septembre.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Martino Bucero de Concessione ad Placitum.

A. D. 1549.
Ibid m. 2.1.

R E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa A. D. 1549.
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento præcharissimi Avunculi
& Con-

A.D. 1549. & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum *Protektoris*, ac cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

3 *Edv. 6.*

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis, *Martino Buccro* Germano ac Sacre Theologiæ Professori, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quam per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remanere contingente, ad duos Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festā Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam;

Damus etiam, ac de avifamento prædicto, per Præsentem concedimus præfato *Martino Buccro* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Martino* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici sive Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

A.D. 1549.
3 *Edv. 6.*

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicesimo sexto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Paulo Fagio de Concessione ad Placitum.

A.D. 1549. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ibid.

Siatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento præcarissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum *Protektoris*, ac cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus dilecto nobis, *Paulo Fagio* Germano ac Sacre Theologiæ Professori, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quam per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remane-

re contingente, ad duos anni terminos; viz. ad Festā Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam,

A.D. 1549.

Damus etiam, de avifamento prædicto, & per Præsentem concedimus præfato *Paulo Fagio* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Paulo* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici sive Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* vicesimo sexto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

D d d

De

A. D. 1549.

3 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1549.

3 Edv. 6.

*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ
Calesiæ Boloniæ & Marchiarum.*

A. D. 1549.

Par. 3. E. 6.

p. 2. m. 13.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Ob certas Causas & Considerationes Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii, per prædilectum & fidelem Consanguineum & Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Comitem Warwici Vicecomitem Lysle*, Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militem, magnum Camerarium Angliæ, ac Præsidem Concilii nostri totius Principatûs nostræ Walliæ & Marchiarum ejusdem, ante hæc tempora facti & impensi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento assensu & consensu Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri *Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Bowlloigniæ*, & Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normaniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ*, ac ipsum *Comitem* MAGNUM ADMIRALLUM nostrum *Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Bowlloigniæ*, ac Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normaniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ*, necnon PRÆFECTUM GENERALEM Classis & Marium nostrorum fecimus constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus constituimus & ordinamus;

Et ulterius sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento assensu & consensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, omnia & omnimoda Jurisdictiones Auctoritates Libertates Officia Feoda Proficua Vadia Emolumenta Wrecca Maris & Maris Ejectum Regarda Advantagia Commoditates & Præeminentias quæcumque, eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hiberniæ, ac aliorum Locorum & Dominiorum prædictorum qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia sive incumbant, vel aliquo modo ab antiquo & præantea debentia sive consueta,

Necnon tam Bona & Catalla quorumcumque; Proditorum Piratorum Homicidarum & Felonum qualitercumque, infra nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ inferius limitatam, Delinquentium; quam Bona Debita & Catalla omnium & singulorum eorum manutinentium accessoriorum consulentium auxiliantium vel assistentium quorumcumque,

Atque etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque; Personarum Felonum de se, & cujuslibet Personæ Felonis de se, infra prædictam nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, quovismodo seu qualitercumque ad mortem devenientium, ubicumque Bona Debita vel Catalla hujusmodi, aut aliqua Parcella eorumdem, per Mare Aquam vel Terram, infra Regna nostra prædicta seu Dominia nostra eorumdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, fuerint inventa seu invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, vel existentia quæcumque;

Et præterea, tam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque aliorum Proditorum Felonum Homicidarum ubiq; locorum delinquentium, ac Bona Debita & Catalla eorum Manutinentium Accessoriorum Consulentium Auxiliantium seu Assistentium, quam etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque; Fugitivorum Convictorum Attinctorum Dampnatorum Utlagatorum vel in exigendam pro prædictis Feloniis, Homicidis vel Murdris, seu aliquâ aliâ quacumque; offensâ aut delictâ, qualitercumque; posita sive ponenda,

Necnon & Bona Waviata Flotezon Jetson Lagon Shares Thesaurum inventum seu inveniendum, Deodanda ac Bona Inimicorum pro Derelictis habita sive habenda, seu Casu fortuito reperta aut reperienda, vel qualitercumque debita seu debenda, atque etiam omnia & singula alia Casualia, tam in super seu per Mare Littoraque Creças aut Colteras Maris, vel partes maritimas, quam in super vel per Aquas dulces, Portus Flumina publica Rivos seu Creças quascumque, aut Loca superundata infra Fluxum vel Refluxum Maris seu Aquæ ad plenitudinem, aut super Littora vel Ripas alicujus eorumdem, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ aut

A.D. 1549. aut Hiberniæ, seu Dominia nostra prædicta, qualitercumque quandocumque vel quomodocumque; emergentia contingentia sive provenientia quæcumque, vel ubicumque Bona Debita & Catala aut cætera Præmissa, seu aliqua Parcelle eorundem, infra Jurisdictionem nostram Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ reperiantur aut inveniri seu reperiri contigerint, vel quæ nobis nunc pertinent, aut unquam post *vicesimum primum Diem Februarii* ultimo ante Datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinuerint seu pertinere debuerint aut debent ullo modo;

3 Edw. 6.

Ac etiam Ancoragia Beconagia seu Signa per Mare vel Portus, seu publica Flumina sive Littora & Promontoria alicujus eorundem, pro Directione Navium erecta, & Lastagia seu *erenof. Navium onerat.* & Pisces Regales; videlicet, Sturgiones Balenas Cetas Porpetos Delphinos Regges Graspes, & generaliter ceteros Pisces quoscumque; magnam sive ingentem Crassitudinem sive Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ab antiquo de jure vel consuetudine pertinentes aut spectantes, seu aliquo modo consuetos;

Et insuper omnes & omnimodos Fines Multas Exitus Forisfacturas Amerciamenta Redemptiones ac Recognitiones quascumque; forisfactas, & Pœnas pecuniarias pro Transgressionibus Delictis Injuriis Extorsionibus Contemptibus ac aliis Malefactis quibuscumque, vel pro aliquâ aliâ re materia seu causâ quacumque; impositas vel inflictas, aut imponendas vel infligendas, tam coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu aliquo ejus Locumtenente Officiali Commissario Viceadmirallo vel Deputato, vigore harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, per eum assignandis vel deputandis, in aliqua Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, tecta sive tenenda, præsentata seu præsentanda, assidenda afferenda forisfacienda vel adjudicanda, quàm etiam Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Perquisitiones Multas & Pœnas pecuniarias quæcumque, ac forisfacturas quarumcumque Recognitionum coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* ejusve Locumtenente Viceadmirallo Deputato vel Deputatis, ac aliis Justiciariis nostris seu Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, vel tribus eorundem, ad omnia Proditiones Felonias Roberias Mordra Homicidia Confederationes ac a-

liis Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Mespriiones Spoliationes & Maleficia, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam commissa sive committenda, audiendum & terminandum, per Literas nostras Commissionis Patentes vel per Literas Commissionis Patentes Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, juxta Statuta inde edita & consuetudines Curie principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, sub magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ, factis & fiendis, assignatis sive assignandis, contingentia seu imposita, aut imponenda vel infligenda, sive aliquo modo assidenda afferenda forisfacienda seu adjudicanda, aut aliquo modo occasione Præmissorum Nobis vel Hæredibus seu Successoribus nostris, in ea parte, qualitercumque debita sive debenda quæcumque, eademque omnia & singula petend' exigend' levand' capiend' recipiend' & obtinend' ac libere disponend',

A.D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calefiæ & Boulloigniæ, & Marchiarum earundem, Normanniæ Gasconiz & Aquitaniæ, ac *Præfecti Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, eidem *Comiti*, pro Termino Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Præmissis, & Rebus aliis quibuscumque eidem Officio *Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ* quovismodo pertinentibus devenientibus incumbentibus sive spectantibus, seu præantea ab antiquo debitis vel consuetis, absq; Computo seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo; aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus aut Restrictionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis vel provilis, aut aliquâ aliâ re materiâ seu causâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et insuper, ex uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advísamento Consensu & Assensu Concilii nostri prædicti concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ ac Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrarum prædictarum, pro Occupatione & Exercitio dicti Officii magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Ducentarum Marcarum* legalis Monetæ

A. D. 1549. Monetæ Angliæ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis cæteris Præmissis,
 3. Edu. 6.

Habendam levandam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcarum* legalis monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Comiti* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrorum prædictorum & Assignatis suis, pro Terminis Viræ suæ, ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam per manus Thesaurarii Curie Augmentationum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentis; primâ verò Solutione Annuitatis hujusmodi incipiendâ ad Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ante datam Præsentium;

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac etiam de advisamento consensu & assensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Comiti* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto *Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum plenam Jurisdictionem Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi examinandi & terminandi quascumque Causas civiles & materias, atque Querelas Contractus Delicta seu quasi Delicta Crimina Placita Debita Escambia Compota Literas perditionis Conventiones Lites Transgressiones Injurias Extortiones & Demandas, ac Negotia civilia & maritima quæcumque, inter Mercatores, aut inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & aliorum Vasorum & Mercatores, seu alios quoscumque cum eisdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium, & cæterorum Vasorum quorumcumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ occupata vel usitata, seu inter quascumque alias Personas qualitercumque habita facta inita sive contracta, pro aliqua re materia causa vel negotio seu injuria quæcumque, tam in super vel per Mare aut Flumina publica seu Aquas dulces, Portus Rivos sive Crecas & Loca superundata quæcumque, infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, vel super Littora seu Ripas quascumque; eisdem vel eorum alicui adjacentia, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per dicta Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ seu Dominia nostra eorundem supradicta, vel alibi ultra

Mare, aut in Partibus ultra marinis quibuscumque, expedita seu expedienda, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis Causis quibuscumque; ubicumque seu qualitercumque; hujusmodi Causas Querelas Contractus & alia Præmissa supradicta, vel eorum aliquod oriri celebrari contrahi vel fieri contingat; atque insuper Causas Appellationes & Nullitates, Querelas ex Causis prædictis, seu earum aliqua, a quibuscumque Judicibus Justiciariis Viceadmirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Senescallis Ballivis seu aliis Officiariis vel Ministris nostris quibuscumque, ad Curiam nostram Principalem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ interpositas seu interponendas, cum omnibus suis emergentibus expediendis connexis & annexis Causis ac Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras Civiles & Maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie nostræ Principalis Admiralitatis prædictæ, in eadem Curia nostra Audiendi & Terminandi, cum plena Potestate & Auctoritate nostris Inhibendi, Prohibendi, & superfedere Faciendi & Mandandi omnibus & singulis quibus in ea parte fuerint Inhibendi, Superfedendi vel Prohibendi, quod Ipsi aut eorum aliquis pendentibus in dicta Curia nostra hujusmodi Appellationibus sive Nullitatibus, Querelis, Negotiis indiscussis, ulterius in ea parte procedere minimè attemptent nec attemptet, sub Pœnis Arbitrio dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri in ea parte limitandis seu interponendis;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Conventionum ac Causarum & Negotiorum Civilium & Maritimorum, ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare Contractorum, ac in hoc Regno nostro Angliæ vel dicto Regno nostro Hibern. vel in aliquo alio Dominio nostro eorundem perimplendorum seu perficiendorum, qualitercumque; emergentes seu contingentes, ac etiam Cognitionem omnium & singulorum quæ ad Officium *Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Præfecti Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ quovismodo tangunt, seu aliquo modo concernunt, seu ab antiquo pertinere debuerunt aut debent;

Et generaliter ad Cognoscendum & Procedendum in omnibus & singulis aliis Causis Litibus Criminibus Delictis, Excessibus Querelis Injuriis Maleficiis seu quasi Maleficiis, Transgressionibus Regra-

A. D. 1549
 3. Edu. 6.

A.D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

Regratariis Forstallariis & Negotiis maritimis quibuscumque, per Regna nostra & Loca prædicta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, per Mare vel Aquam aut Ripas seu Littora eorundem quorumcumque, factis, commissis, perpetratis, aut emergentibus.

Etiam cum Potestate & Auctoritate Recognitiones quascumque pro Conventionibus seu Debitis quibuscumque capiendi, easque executioni ponendi & exequi faciendi & mandandi;

Necnon Naves Personas Res Bona Merces & Mercimonia quæcumque, pro Præmissis & eorum quodlibet, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque; ea concernentibus, ubicumque; locorum fuerint reperta seu inventa, per Regna seu Dominia nostra prædicta, infra Libertates seu extra, ac etiam pro aliis Conventionibus Causis seu Debitis quibuscumque; qualitercumque; contractis sive emergentibus (dummodo Bona seu Persona Debitoris reperiantur infra Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ) juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, realiter Arrestandi & arrestari faciendi & mandandi, ipsasque & ipsa cum suis emergentibus, dependentibus, accidentibus annexis & connexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, aliisque; viis modis & mediis omnibus & singulis, quibus idem *Magnus Admirallus* noster & *Præfectus Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum melius sciverit aut poterit, audiendi examinandi Discussiendi & sine debito terminandi,

Ac Personas quascumque; in ea parte, prout casus exiger, in dicta Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu ejus Deputato sive Deputatis quocumque, comparere & respondere, cum cujuslibet Cohertionis temporalis alteriusque; Pœnæ & Multæ Potestate, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas compellendi, ac Justitiam faciendi & ministrandi, etiam Juris Ordine servatâ, seu Velo levato, sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Facti & Rei veritate inspectâ Procedendi,

Necnon ad Inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, de omnibus & singulis quæ de jure Statutorum Ordinationum vel Consuetudinum Curie nostræ Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo inquiri solent vel deberent, Reosque;

Contemptores, ac Juris & Jurisdictionis nostrarum prædictarum Violatores Usurpatores Delinquentesque & Contumaces, absentes Naucleros Marinos Remiges Piscatores Naupegos & alios Operarios & Expertos quoscumque, Res nauticas quascumque exercentes, tam juxta & secundum Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Ordinationes & Consuetudines prædictas, & eorum Demerita, quàm juxta & secundum Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in ea parte edita & provisâ, mulctandum corrigendum puniendum castigandum & reformandum, ac in quibuscumque Carceribus nostris ubique locorum, infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta incarcerandum & incarcerari faciendum & mandandum, Incarceratosque quoscumque qui deliberandi fuerint deliberandum & penitus exonerandum ac exonerari Faciendum & Mandandum,

Fluminasque nostra publica, ac Portus Rivosque & Aquas dulces, & Crecas quascumque infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam, ubicumque; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta existentia, pro Præservacione tam Classis nostri, & Classium & Navigiorum Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum prædictorum, quàm Piscium in eisdem Fluminibus & Locis prædictis crescentium quorumcumque, necnon & Ordinationes ac Statuta quæcumque in ea parte edita & provisâ debite Conservandum & exequi & conservari Faciendum, sub Conservatoribusque deputandis & assignandis,

Omniaque; alia & singula Faciendum, Exercendum, Expediendum & Exequendum in Præmissis & eorum quolibet, prout de Jure, & secundum Leges, Statuta & Consuetudines prædicta fuerit Faciendum;

Necnon & Retia nimis stricta, ac alia Ingenia sive Instrumenta illicita quæcumque, ubique; locorum, per Flumina publica Portus Rivos Aquas dulces seu Crecas quascumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, per Aquam occupata sive exercita, & Exercitores & Occupatores eorundem, juxta dicta Statuta & Ordinationes Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, in contrarium edita & provisâ, puniendum corrigendum & reformandum;

Et insuper, tam Naves & Naviculas Guerrinas quàm quascumque; alias Naves & Naviculas seu Vasa quæcumque, pro quibuscumque Viagiis & Negotiis nostris, vel Expeditione eorundem, nec-

E e e non

A.D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1549. non Navigeros sive Pilotas, ac Navium
3 Edu. 6. Magistros Nautas Nauceros Vibrellatores sive Bombardiatores & Marinarios, ac alias Personas quascumque, pro Navibus & Naviculis seu Vasibus, hujusmodi aptos & idoneos, de tempore in tempus, quotiens necesse fuerit, ubiq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta, tam intra Libertates quàm extra, congregandum delegandum retinendum capiendum arrestandum deputandum & assignandum, absq; interruptione seu impedimento per quemcumq; alium in contrarium fiendo, cum plena Jurisdictione & Potestate ad Exequendum omnia alia & singula quæ in ea parte per *Magnum Admirallum* nostrum & *Præfectum Generalem* Classis & Marium nostrorum, fieri debent possint vel solent expedire, vel necesse fuerint expediendum seu exequendum, & prout eidem *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* & *Præfecto* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, de tempore in tempus magis expediens visum fuerit;

Concessimus præterea & dedimus de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac per Præsentes, de avisamento & assensu prædictis, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ut hujusmodi Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ac Præfecti Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, per Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta & quodlibet eorundem, melius & commodius exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, quotiens opus & necesse fuerit ad nominandum præficiendum ordinandum assignandum faciendum & constituendum Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Judicem sive Judices, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, Præsidentem sive Præsidentes, Registrarium sive Registrarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros sub se necessarios & oportunos, pro prædicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem in Locis prædictis exercendo etiam idoneos, pro Terminis Vitæ cujuslibet Officarii & Ministri hujusmodi duraturos, deputandum & præficiendum, vel ad Beneplacitum dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ prædicti deputandum & assignandum ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis facienda & expedienda,

Statutæque sive Ordinationes quascumq; in Officio nostro Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ statuendum & concedendum totiens opus fuerit, ac ea quæ fuerint repellendum. A. D. 1549. 3 Edu. 6.

Necnon hujusmodi Officiarios & Ministros ac eorum quemlibet, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitio eorundem, juxta juris & æquitatis exigentiam, ac dictæ Curie Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ Consuetudines amovere & expellere, ac alium sive alios eorum loco seu locis, modo præmissis, ad ejus Beneplacitum, vel pro Terminis Vitæ substituere ordinare facere & deputare possit & valeat, totiens sibi placuerit & magis expediens videbitur:

Et insuper de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per præsentes concedimus, quod hujusmodi Officarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quascumque, eisdem Officiariis & eorum cuilibet, juxta Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo debita & consueta, absq; Computo sive aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo:

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus *præfato Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenenti sive Locumtenentibus, Judici sive Judicibus, Viceadmirallo sive Viceadmirallis, Deputato sive Deputatis, Commissario sive Commissariis, Præsidenti sive Præsidentibus, plenam Potestatem Jurisdictionem & Auctoritatem in supradictis comunibus Negotiis Litibus Querelis Delictis Criminibus Extortionibus Maleficiis & Contractibus civilibus & maritimis, & cæteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, unâ cum omnibus & singulis emergentibus incidentibus connexis dependentibus & annexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, cognoscendi & procedendi, easq; & ea audiendi examinandi terminandi & finiendi, ac Sententias & Decreta quæcumque in ea parte fulminandi & interponendi, eaque executioni demandandi, cum Cognitione ac plena Jurisdictione quarumcumque aliarum Causarum civilium & marimarum, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter Navale sive Viagium maritimum,

A. D. 1549.
3 Edu. 6.

mun, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam super Mari vel Portibus publicis Fluminibus Rivis Aquis dulcibus Crecis vel Locis prædictis quibuscumque; expeditarum vel expediendarum, quovismodo concernunt seu respiciunt, etiam cum Potestate ad procedendum in eisdem, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curiae Principalis nostrae Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, tam ex Officio mero mixto vel promoti, seu ad alicujus partis instantiam, prout casus exigit & expediens visum fuerit;

Provisio semper quod de aliquibus Contractibus Placitis seu Querelis, ac Rebus aliis quæ non sunt Maris, aut quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter navale sive Viagium maritimum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam, seu Loca vel Limites nostrae Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, aut Cognitionem prædictam non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus *Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ* & *Præfectus* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, velejus Officarii seu Ministri, nullam habeant Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, seu quod hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelæ, ac omnia alia infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ facta, quæ nullo modo sunt Maris aut Aquæ, vel Jurisdictionis nostræ maritimæ, seu Decisionis aut Cognitionis ejusdem, superius limitatæ, per comunem Legem dicti Regni nostri Angliæ trierentur, & non coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* prædicto, nec ejus Locumtenenti Judicibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis Præsidibus aut Deputatis, nec eorum aliquo:

Volumus tamen, & per Præsentes concedimus quod præfatus *Comes Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ*, & *Præfectus* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ac ejus Locumtenens sive Locumtenentes, ac cæteri ejus Officarii & Ministri prædicti habeant Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno sive parvo, ac de morte submersione & visu Corporum mortuorum quarumcumque Personarum, in Mare vel Fluminibus publicis, Portibus, Aquis dulcibus, seu Crecis quibuscumque, infra Fluxum Maris vel Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, per dicta Regna nostra & Dominia prædicta, ac Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, qualitercumque interfectorum sive submerforum, aut interficiendorum seu submergendorum sive murtheratorum vel murtherandorum, aut ali-

quo alio modo ibidem ad mortem devenientium, necnon & per Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ;

A. D. 1549.
3 Edu. 6.

Custoditis ac conservatis Statutis de Wreccis Maris & de Officio Coronatorum, annis tertio & quarto *Edwardi Primi*, atq; Statuto de Bonis spoliatis super Mare venientibus in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, anno vicefimo septimo *Edwardi Tertii*, Progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ, respectivè editis & provisus, atque Cognitione de mahemio in locis prædictis infra Fluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem contingente, cum Potestate puniendi Delinquentes in ea parte quocumque, juxta Juris exigentiam & Consuetudinem Curiae Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo vel Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos seu aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro* & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum antedictorum, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione præsentibus Literis nostris Patentibus, seu alicui Parti sive Clausulæ in eisdem expressis vel incertis, repugnantibus derogatoriis aut contrariis quibuscumque, in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provisus, seu aliquâ aliâ re materia vel causa quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Mandantes ac firmiter & strictè, tenore Præsentium, præcipientes, atque per dictum *Magnum Admirallum nostrum* ex parte nostra præcipi & mandari volentes, universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Capitaneis Senescallis Ballivis Custodibus Gaolarum & Carcerum nostrorum quorumcumque, & Constabulariis cæterisque Ministris ac fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cujuslibet, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quod præfato *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ac Officiariis Deputatis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, & eorum cujuslibet, in prædicto Officio Admiralitatis nostræ assignatis sive assignandis, circa Executionem Præmissorum, intendentes auxiliantes faventes pariter & obedientes sint, ac quod mandatis & præceptis quibuscumque, sibi vel eorum alicui, per dictum *Comitem Magnum Admirallum nostrum*

A. D. 1549. *strum Angliæ ac Præfectum Generalem*
 3 *Edu. 6.* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, vel ejus Nomine directis, pareant sub Pœna Contemptûs istarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, ac sub Periculo incumbenti.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege *apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo octavo Die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

A. D. 1549.
 3 *Edu. 6.*

Pro Domino Grey de Annuitate data.

A. D. 1549.
Pat. 3. E. 6.
p. 11. m. 2. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 tem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,
 De Gratia nostrâ speciali, ac in consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii per prædilectum & fidelem Servientem nostrum *Johannem Grey* Militem Dominum Grey, nobis antehac impenli & imposterum impendendi,

De avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Grey* Militi Domino Grey, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Johanni Domino Grey* & Assignatis suis,

natis suis, a Festo Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium, durante Vitâ ejusdem *Johannis Domini Grey*, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, æquis Portionibus solvendarum;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege *apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve d: Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1549.
 3 *Edu. 6.*

Pro Regis Secretario a Latinis.

A. D. 1549.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 27. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 tem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, bona & laudabilia Servitia per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Petrum Vannes* hætenus impenfa meritò contemplantes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, constituimus eundem *Petrum Vannes* SECRETARIUM NOSTRUM pro *Lingua Latina*, ac Officium Secretarii nostri pro *Lingua Latina* eidem *Petro Vannes* damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum dicto Servienti nostro, per se sive Deputatum suum sufficientem, vel Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante Vitâ suâ;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, pro consideratione supradicta, damus assignamus & concedimus præfato *Petro Vannes* Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Mercarum Sterlingorum* per Annum pro exercitio & occupatione Officii prædicti,

Habendum gaudendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Mercarum Sterlingorum* per Annum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno Regni nostri secundo, eidem *Petro Vannes* & Assignatis suis durante Vitâ ipsius *Petri Vannes*, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ejusdem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio quovismodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege *apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo tertio die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1549.
 3 *Edu. 6.*

A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.*Pro Otthone Duce Brunswigensi & Luneburgensi de Con-
cessione ad Placitum.*A. D. 1549.
Pa. 3. E. 6.
p. 10.**R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, per advi-
samentum & consensum Concilii no-
stri, certis Considerationibus Nos spe-
cialiter moventibus,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus, carissimo
& perquam fideli Amico nostro *Otthonio
Duci Brunswigensi & Luneburgensi*, quan-
dam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-
ditum *Trescentarum septuaginta quinque
Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem Duci & Assignatis suis, deThesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scacca-
rii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Ca-
merariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis
Domini Anno Regni nostri tertio, ad
duos Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa
Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste
& Natalis Domini, per æquales Portio-
nes, durante Beneplacito nostro;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo quarto Die Decembris.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.**Pro Rouge-crosse Pursivando.*A. D. 1550.
Ibid. p. 5.
n. 7.**R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avi-
samento & assensu Concilii nostri Pri-
vati, necnon in consideratione boni &
fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus
noster *Nicholaus Tubman* alias *Hampnes*
impendit, ac durante Vitâ suâ impen-
dere intendit, fecimus nominavimus
creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac
per Præsentes facimus nominamus crea-
mus erigimus & ordinamus eundem
Nicholaum Tubman UNUM PURSIVAN-
DORUM NOSTRORUM, ei que Nomen
illud vulgare ROUECROSSE imponi-
mus, Stilum Titulum Libertates &
Præminentias hujusmodi Officio con-
venientia & concordantia ab antiquo
consueta damus etiam & per Præsentes
concedimus; habendum & exercen-
dum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmis-
sa præfato *Nicholao Tubman* alias *Rouge-
crosse* durante Vitâ suâ,Et ulterius concessimus, ac Præsen-
tes concedimus præfato *Nicholao Tub-
man* alias *Rougecrosse*, singulis Annis,
pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quan-dam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-
ditum *Decem Librarum Sterlingorum*,Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
percipiendam eidem *Nicholao Tubman*
alias *Rougecrosse*, a Festo Sancti Michæ-
elis Archangeli præterito in Anno Reg-
ni nostri secundo, durante Vitâ suâ præ-
dictâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Recep-
tam Scaccarii nostri, per manus The-
saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad
Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Vir-
ginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omni-
bus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Ad-
vantagiis Præminentis hujusmodi &
Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis &
consuetis; in tam amplis modo & for-
mâ prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii
Pursivandi nostri habuit & percepit,
habuerunt & perceperunt de & pro ex-
ercitio ejusdem Officii.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Januarii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.*

P f f

Commissio

A.D. 1550.
3 Edw. 6.

Commissio ad faciendum Indigenas.

A.D. 1550.
3 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1550.
Pat. 3. E. 6.
P. 11. m. 3.
der.

Edwarde the Syxte &c. To our right trusty and right welbelovéd Counsellour Syr *Richard Ryche* Knyght Lorde *Riche* and Lorde Chauncelour of England, Greetinge.

We, by th'advise and consent of our Counsell, for certeyn Considerations Us movynge; and for the speciall Truste and Confidence which We have in your approved Fidelitie and singuler Wyldome, commytte and gyve unto yow full Power and Auctoritie by these Presentes, to accepte admytte and receyve to be *Denyzens* suche and so many Estrangers, borne owte of our Obedyence, as shall seme to yowe by your Discretion convenient, compoundynge withe them and every of them, for such reasonable Fynes or Sommes of Money to be taken to our Use as ye and they can agre for the same, after your Wisedom and Discretion;

Willinge and commanding yowe to

make and delyver, unto every suche Person which ye shall admitte or compounde withe, our sufficient Lettres Patents, under our Great Seal, conteynyng sufficient Wordes for making of *Denyzens*, without any other Warrant to be directyd unto yowe in that Par-tye; and thiese our Lettres signyd with our Hande shall be to yowe sufficient Warrante and Discharge in this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, beyng pleased and contented that yowe shall take this our Writing under our Great Seal at your own Pleasure and Will, and also that thiese our Lettres shall contynue but unto suche tyme as We shall declare unto yowe our Pleasure to the contrary.

Wytnesse our self at *Westminster* the twentieth Day of January.

Per ipsum Regem.

Commissio Henrici Francorum Regis ad Tractandum pro Pace concludenda.

A.D. 1550.
Ex Anogr.

Herry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France, a tous ceulx qui ces preientes Lettres verront.

Savoir faisons que,

Pour la grande seurete & parfaicte confiance que nous avons par vraye & longue experience des Personnes de noz trefchers & amez Coufins,

Des *Seigniers de la Rochepot* Chevalier de nostre Ordre Gouverneur de l'Isle de France & nostre Lieutenant General en Picardie,

Et de *Chastillon* aussi Chevalier de nostre Ordre nostre Lieutenant General en Boullenois en l'absence de nostre dit Cousin le *Seigneur de la Rochepot* & Colonel de noz Gens de Pied Francois,

Et de noz Améz & Feaulx,

Messires *Andre Guillart* Chevalier, *Seigneur du Mortier* Conseiller en nostre Conseil Prive, & *Guill. Bochetell* aussi Conseiller Secretaire d'Estat & de noz Finances & Greffier de nostre Ordre, & de leur Sens Vertuz Integrite Suffisance Loyaulte & Diligence, & pour le bon Zele Amour & Affection que nous avons de long temps congneu

qu'ilz ont & portent a nostre Service, & au bien de noz Affaires, pour ces Causes & outres bonnes Considerations a ce nous mouvans,

Nous les avons commis ordonne & deppute, commettons ordonnons & depputons, & leur avons donne & donnons Pouvoir par ces Presentes, & aux trois & deux d'iceulx, en l'Absence des autres, pour eulx trouver assister & assembler avecques les Parsonnaiges depputez de nostre trefcher & trefame Frere & Cousin le Roy d'Angleterre, garniz de Povoir suffisant au Jour sur ce prefix, ou autre continue & deppendant d'icelluy, & au lieu qui sera d'un commun Accord entre eulx advise; pour illec traicter conclurre & accorder une bonne sincere parfaicte & entiere Paix & Amitie, entre Nous & le dit Roy d'Angleterre, noz Royaumes Pais Terres & Seigneuries, noz Hoirs & Successeurs,

Par la quelle soit entre autres Choses speciallement convenu & accorde de la Restitution en noz Maines de nostre Ville de *Boullongne*, & autres Portz que le dit

A.D. 1550.

A.D. 1550. dit Roy d'Angleterre tient & occupe en
nostre Pais de Boullenois,

3 Edu. 6.

Et aussi de Traicter & Accorder de toutes Querelles Demandes & Pretensions que ung chacun de Nous pourroit avoir & pretendre l'un a l'encontre de l'autre ;

Et generallyment de Traicter & Pacifier de tous Differendz, par le Moyen des quelz la ditte Paix & Amitie pourroit estre retardee ou empeschee, soubz telz Pactz Condiciones & Convenances, qu'ilz verrent estre a faire pour le Bien de Nous & de nos Royaumes & Pais, de quelq; grandeur & importance quelles soient,

Et generallyment Faire & Accomplir par iceulx noz Deputez en toutes & chacunes les Choses dessusdites, leurs circonstances & deppendances pour le bien establissement & seurete de la ditte Paix Amitie Alliance & Confederation entre Nous noz Hoirs & Successeurs noz Royaumes Pais & Seigneuries, & pour la Restitution de nostre ditte Ville de Boullongne & Forts de Boullenois, tout ce qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre requis & necessaire & convenable,

Et aussi de Povoir bailler tout tel fauf Conduict & Suerete aux Deputez d'icelluy nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre leurs Gens Serviteurs Officiers & Messagiers,

Et semblablement accorder Tresue & Abstinence de Guerre pour tel temps, & ainsi qu'ilz verront estre a faire pour l'effect dessusdit, & durant Poureparle de ce present Traicte Arrest & Conclu-

sion d'icelluy, tout ainsi que Nous mesmes ferions & faire pourrions, si presens en parsonne y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus especial, que en ces Presentes n'est exprime ;

A.D. 1550.
3 Edu. 6.

Promeſſans en bonne Foy & Parrolle de Roy avoir Agreeable & tenir pour Ferme & Estable tout ce que par nos diz Deputez & les Trois & Deux d'eulx en l'absence des autres, aure este Faict Negocie & Accomply en ce que dessus leurs circonstances & dependances, & le tout Ratifier Agreeer & Approuver dedans tel temps & ainsi qu'il sera Promis Convenu & Accorde, sans jamais aller ne venir directement ou indirectement au contraire, car tel est nostre Plaisir.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict meſtre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a Fontainebleu le xx. jour de Janvier, l'An de Grace Mille Cinq cens Quarante Neuf, & de nostre Regne le Troysieme.

Sub Plica,

HENRY.

Super Plica,

Par le Roy.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba pendente a caudâ Pergamena.

De Officio Magni Camerarii Angliæ concessio.

¶ ¶

A.D. 1550.

da. 4. E. 6.

Pa. 4. E. 6.

p. 1. m. 26.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, In consideratione boni veri fidelis & acceptabilis Servitii quod, Charissimus Consanguineus & Consiliarius noster, Willielmus Marchio Northamptonie, Comes Essex, Dominus Parre, Dominus Mermion, Dominus Seintquintin & de Kendall, ante hæc tempora Nobis impendit indiesque impendere non desistit,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Marchioni Officium Magni Camerarii Regni nostri Angliæ, ac omnia Digni-

tates Præeminentias Libertates Jurisdictiones Commoditates Feoda Regarda Proficua Advantagia & Emolumenta eidem Officio qualitercumque incumbentia spectantia sive pertinentia,

A.D. 1550.

Ac ipsum Marchionem MAGNUM CAMERARIUM NOSTRUM ANGLIÆ per Præsentes, durante Vitâ suâ, Facimus & Constituimus,

Quod quidem Officium Johannes Comes Warwici nuper habuit & excercuit, virtute quarundam aliarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium ei inde nuper confectarum, & modò ad Manus nostras Sursum-redditarum in Cancellaria nostra cancellandarum, & ibidem cancellatæ existunt,

Haben-

A. D. 1550. *4 Edv. 6.* Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium prædictum, ac cætera Præmissa prædicta cum Pertinentiis, præfato Marchioni pro Termino Vitæ suæ, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, ac cum consimilibus Dignitatibus Præminentius Libertatibus Vadiis Feodis Proficuis Regardis Advantagiis & Emolumentis, prout prædictus Comes Warwici, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, Officium illud ante-

hac habens occupans sive exercens, habentes occupantes sive exercentes, habuit gavissus fuit aut percepit, habuerunt gavili fuerunt seu perceperunt;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Creatione Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1550. *Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 2. m. 44.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum novum non sit aut supervacaneum, sed necessarium & digne antiquitus ulitatum, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros, quos Principum lateribus pro eorum Magnificentia atq; Gloria adhærere decet, eorum præsertim, quibus Officiorum Armorum Cura committitur, copiam habere, ut nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire posset;

Idcirco vobis Notum facimus quod, Non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem plenariam adhibemus, Relatu, verum etiam per Rerum gestarum experientiam quam Nos ipsi habemus,

De Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servientis nostri, *Willielmi Harze* alias *Somerfer*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam satis in eo quas reperimus exploratas, considerantésq; ejusdem *Willielmi* continuatum Servitium, meritorum Munere id poscente,

Ipsum, in Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borialium Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra habundante, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avisamento & Consensu Concilii nostri, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac, per Præsentes, erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, Eique Nomen imposuimus & per Præsentes imponimus NORREY, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præhementiis hujusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus, ac ab antiquo consuetis, eidem Damus & Concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus, coronamusque & investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-

dum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum & Præhementias prædicta eidem *Willielmo* pro Termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumq; spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus;

Dantes ulterius, & Tenore Præsentium Concedentes, eidem *Willielmo Norrey* Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam tam aptandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas cæteraq; alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam visitandi & corrigendi Insignia viciosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia,

Ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, Namine nostro faciendi exercendi & exequendi;

Qui quidem NORREY ad hunc Statum vocatus, Nobis Præsentibus, omnibusque aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quamplurimis Magnatibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis astantibus & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis & solempniter requisitis & constitutis, per Sancta Dei Evangelia solempne præstitit Sacramentum:

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac, de avisamento prædicto, per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borialium, ut præfertur, erecto, Viginti Libras Sterlingorum per Annum ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti

A. D. 1550. Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annun-
 ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis æquis
 Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura &
 Vestura, qualem, & in eisdem modo &
 forma prout aliquis alius *Rex Armorum*
seu Heraldus, tempore *Edwardi Tertii*
 olim Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri,
 existens in Regno prædicto habuit &
 percepit,

4 Edu. 6.

Habendas & Percipiendas Liberatu-
 ram & Vesturam ejusmodi, *præfato Wil-*
lielmo annuatim pro Termino Vitæ suæ,
 ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per
 Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ
 nostræ pro tempore existentis; aliquo
 Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione si-
 ve Restrictione in contrarium inde factis
 editis ordinatis sive provisus non obsta-
 tibus:

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra,
 de Avisamento prædicto, Damus, & per

Præsentes concedimus præfato *Williel-*
mo alias *Norrey*, tot & tantas Denario-
 rum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictæ
Viginti Libræ per Annum, a Festo San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præte-
 rito, hucusq; se extendunt & attingunt,
 habendas *eidem Willielmo* ex Dono no-
 stro, per Manus Thesaurarii & Came-
 rariarum prædictorum, de Thesauro no-
 stro prædicto, absque Compoto seu ali-
 quo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successo-
 ribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo
 seu faciendo;

A. D. 1550.
 4 Edu. 6.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege *apud Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione pro Gubernatore Personæ Regis.

A. D. 1550.
 Pa. 4 E. 6.
 p. 2 m. 36.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac, de
 avisamento Prædictorum Consiliari-
 orum nostrorum,

Pardonavimus Remisimus & Relaxa-
 vimus, ac per Præsentes Pardonamus
 Remittimus & Relaxamus *Edwardo Duci*
Somerſetie; alias dicto Præcharissimo
 Avunculo nostro *Edwardo Duci Somerſe-*
tie, alias dicto *Edwardo Duci Somerſetie*
 Avunculo nostro, alias dicto *Edwardo*
Duci Somerſett Fratri Seniori Charissi-
 mæ Matris nostræ *Reginæ Janæ* Defun-
 ctæ, alias dicto *Edwardo modo Duci So-*
merſett, nuper Gubernatori Personæ no-
 stræ ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Sub-
 ditorum nostrorum quorumcumq; Pro-
 tectori, alias dicto *Edwardo Duci Somer-*
ſett nuper Gubernatori Personæ nostræ
 ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdito-
 rum nostrorum Protectori ac Locumte-
 nenti & Capitaneo Generali nostro, tam
 per Terram quam per Mare, alias di-
 cto *Edwardo Duci Somerſett Comiti Hert-*
ford Vicecomiti Beauchamp Domino Sey-
mour Prænobilis Ordinis Gartherii Mi-
 liti, nuper Comiti Mareſcallo Angliæ,
 Thesaurario ejusdem ac Capitaneo In-
 sulæ nostræ de Jernsey, necnon Guber-
 natori Personæ nostræ ac Protectori
 Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum
 nostrorum, seu quocumq; alio Nomine
 vel Cognomine sive Additione Nominis

vel Cognominis, Dignitatis, Officii vel
 Officiorum, seu Loci, idem *Edwardus*
Dux Somerſett censeatur vocetur sive
 nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vo-
 cabatur sive nuncupabatur,

A. D. 1550.

Omnia & omnimoda Crimina *Leſæ*
Majeſtatis & Proditiones, tam majores
 quam minores, Concelamenta Prodi-
 tionum & Proditorum, Meſpſiones Pro-
 ditionum Insurrectiones Rebelliones,
 Conſederationes Conſpirationes Ima-
 ginationes Abbettationes Procurationes
 Confortationes Auxiliationes & illicitas
 verborum Prolationes, tam Prodi-
 tionum quam aliorum Malefactorum
 quorumcumque,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Eſcapia &
 Eſationes, tam voluntaria quam non
 voluntaria Auxiliaimenta Confortatio-
 nes Receptiones Abbettationes Procu-
 rationes & Necligentias quorumcumq;
 Proditorum Hereticorum Homicida-
 rum Felonum, ac ſuſpectorum quo-
 rumcumque,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Eſcapia
 Confortationis Auxiliaimenta Delibera-
 tionis & voluntarias Eſationes Convi-
 ctorum & Attinctorum & aliorum Pri-
 sonarium quorumcumque,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Feloni-
 as, Transgreſſiones & Offenſas qua-
 cumque, per *præfatum Ducem* quoquo
 modo factas sive perpetratas contra
 communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ,
 seu contra formam quorumcumq; Sta-
 tutorum Actuum Ordinationum, sive

G g g Provi-

A. D. 1550. Provisionum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ antehac editorum ordinatorum si-
4 *Edv. 6.* ve provisorum seu eorum alicujus,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Murdra & Interfectiones quarumcumq; Personarum, & omnimoda Accessaria Mordri Homicidii & quorumcumque Feloniarum per ipsum *Ducem* ante *quintum Diem Februarii* ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium facta habita siue perpetrata, licet idem *Dux*, de Præmissis vel aliorum Præmissorum, indictatus appellatus rectatus judicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attinctus existat siue non existat;

Ac etiam, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus & per Præsentes relaxamus eidem *Duci* omnia & singula Pœnas Mortis & Imprisonamenti, & alias Pœnas quascumque, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes;

Et ulterius, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Duci* omnia & omnimoda Riotas Routas Conventicula illicita, Confoederationes Mespriſiones Conſpirationes illicitas, Verborum Prolationes contra Regiam Majestatem nostram seu Consiliarios nostros vel eorum aliquem, siue aliquem alium siue aliquos alios & eorum quemlibet, per præfatum *Edwardum Ducem* ante hæc tempora habita facta tenta commissa siue perpetrata,

Ac etiam omnia & omnimoda illicitas Necligentias & mala Gubernationes & Regimina, tam Personæ nostræ Regiæ quam Protectionis Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum quorumcumque,

Necnon Alkimisticam Multiplicationem & Pejorationem siue Imbasionem Cuniæ nostræ,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Perjuria Contemptus Omissiones Necligentias Ignorantias Subversiones Legum & Statutorum nostrorum Angliæ, Tentiones Curiæ Requestium de Terris & Bonis contra formam Legum & Statutorum nostrorum Angliæ,

Ac illegitimas Proclamationes factas & expositas contra Leges & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda illegitimas Donationes & Dispositiones Episcopatum Dignitatum & Promotionum nostrorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque,

Ac Venditiones Donationes & Dispositiones Wardorum nostrorum quorumcumque,

Impetitiones Falſitates Deceptiones

Jaſturas Transgressiones malas Jeſtu- A. D. 1550.
ras Extortiones & Oppressiones, ac alia 4 *Edv. 6.*
Malefacta quæcumque per ipsum *Edwardum Ducem* solum, aut cum aliqua alia Persona siue aliquibus aliis Personis, aliquo tempore, siue aliquibus temporibus ante dictum *quintum Diem Februarii* habitas factas commissas siue perpetratas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas tam Fines pro Licentia concordandos, quam Fines & Transgressiones pro Alienationibus Terrarum & Tenementorum sine Licentia nostra speciali, & omnimodos Fines Exitus tam reales quam alios, & Amerciamenta quæcumque, coram nobis seu Justiciariis nostris quibuscumque, aut coram Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro aut aliis Ministris nostris quibuscumque, emergentia crescentia adjudicata vel non adjudicata, estreta vel non estreta, onerata super Vicecomites nostros seu eorum aliquem vel non onerata super eosdem Vicecomites siue eorum aliquem,

Aut Alienationes & Perquisitiones Terrarum & Tenementorum de quibuscumque Episcopis Decanis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis contra formam cujuscumque Collationis,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Aedificationes Turrium & Imbattellationum Inaſcalcionum Domorum Murorum & alicujus alterius Aedificationis, & aliarum quarumcumque Aedificationum ipsius *Edwardi Ducis*, seu alicujus alterius ad ejus Usus, absq; Licentia Regia, per præfatum *Ducem* ante dictum *quintum Diem Februarii* habitas factas commissas aedificatas siue perpetratas aut reparatas;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus, ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris, præfato *Edwardo Duci* omnia & omnimoda Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Impetitiones & alia quæcumq; Malefacta per præfatum *Ducem* tam contra Communem Legem nostram, quam contra formam omnium & singulorum Statutorum de Proditionibus & Mespriſionibus Proditionum Actuum Ordinationum Provisionum Restrictionum seu Prohibitionum, quam aliorum Statutorum qualitercumque, per ipsum *antedictum v. Diem Februarii* habita attemptata facta siue perpetrata, unde Punitio caderet in Finem & Redemptionem aut in alias Pœnas pecuniarias quascumque, in onerationem impetitionem aut molestationem ejusdem *Ducis* Hæredum vel Executorum suorum; Statutis prædictis seu eorum

A.D. 1550. rum aliquo, aut aliquâ alia Re Causa
4 Edu. 6. vel Materia in aliquo non obstantibus:

Pardonamus etiam ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & de avifamento prædicto, eidem *Duci* omnia & omnimoda Compta Receptiones & Expositiones Cuniæ Theſauri & Pecuniarum noſtrarum quarumcumque, quæ, verſus præſatum *Ducem* Hæredes Executores ſive Adminiſtratores ſuos, Nos Hæredes ſeu Executores noſtri quoquo modo exigi habere ſeu demandare poſſimus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, ac ex noſtræ Regiæ Poſteſtatis plenitudine, volumus & expreſſe mandamus quòd hæc præſens noſtra Pardonatio & Conceſſio, & omnes & ſinguli Articuli in Præſentibus contenti & ſpecificati, tam quoad Sententiam & Intentionem, quàm ad Verba, benignè favorabiliter & gratioſè, necnon in Utilitatem & Beneficium prædicti *Edwardi Ducis* exponantur declarentur interpretentur & adjudicentur, & non aliter nec alio modo;

Proviſo ſemper, & volumus & declaramus per Præſentes, quòd hæc Literæ noſtræ Patentis non aliquid ſe extendant ſive interpretentur ad exonerandum relaxandum ſive acquietandum dictum *Edwardum Ducem* Hæredes

Executores ſeu Adminiſtratores ſuos, A.D. 1550.
de aliquo Debito quod idem *Dux*, aut
4 Edu. 6. idem *Dux* & alius, ſive alii cum eodem *Duce*, aut aliquis alius ſive aliqui alii pro eodem *Duce*, Nobis debet aut debent aut indebitatus eſt aut indebitati ſunt aliquo modo, ſed quòd idem *Dux* & alius ſive alii ſolvant ſolvive faciant Nobis Hæredibus ſeu Executoribus noſtris prædicta Debita, hac noſtrâ Pardonatione in aliquo in contrarium factâ non obſtante;

Proviſo etiam & volumus & declaramus, per Præſentes, quòd hæc Literæ noſtræ Patentis non aliquid ſe extendant ſive interpretentur ad pardonandum exonerandum ſive acquietandum præſatum *Ducem* de Captione ſive Detentione aliquorum Bonorum Cattallorum ſive Jocalium ipſius *Domini Regis* per præſatum *Ducem*, ſive per ejus Mandatum quoquo modo captorum ſeiſitorum ſive detentorum, hac noſtrâ Pardonatione in aliquo in contrarium factâ non obſtante;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Westmonaſterium*
decimo ſexto Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem.

Pro Carnibus edendis, de Licentia.

A.D. 1550. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sal-
Pa. 4. E. 6. lutem.

4. 2. 32. Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon de avifamento & conſenſu Conſiliario-
rum noſtorum,

Licentiam dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes Licentiam damus & concedimus, prædilecto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Johanni Comiti Warwici* Magno Admirallo noſtro Angliæ, & *Dominæ Johanni Uxori* ſuæ, ac totæ ipſius Familiæ, ac omnibus (quotquot ſunt) ad eundem *Comitem* vel dictam *Uxorem* ſuam accedentibus, quòd ipſi, & totæ ejusdem *Comitis* Familiæ ubicumq; fuerunt, ac omnes alii ad eundem *Comitem* aut dictam *Uxorem* ſuam forſan accedentes, deinceps, durante Vitâ naturali ipſius *Comitis*, temporibus *Quadrageſimalibus* & aliis Diebus Jejunialibus qui-

buſcumque, Carnibus & Lacticiis A.D. 1550.
veſci liberè & impunè valeant & poſſint,
aliquo Statuto Actu ſive Proclamatione
Conſtitutionibus aut Ordinationibus
quibuſcumque, in contrarium factis
aut editis, ſeu imposterum fiendis vel
edendis, in aliquo non obſtantibus;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio de certitudine Præmiſſorum, Actuq; ſive Statuto de Abſtinentia a Carnibus, in Parlamento noſtro apud *Westm.* Anno Regni noſtri ſecundo tento, aliquòve vel alio Actu ſive Statuto noſtro qualitercumq; edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Cauſâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo modo non obſtantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Westmor. aſterium*
decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

De Licentia, ut supra.

A. D. 1550.
Ibid. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
de avisamento & consensu Consiliario-
rum nostrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes licentiam damus &
concedimus, præcharissimo Avunculo
nostro *Edwardo Duci Somersetiæ* ac Do-
minæ *Annæ Uxori suæ*, ac totæ ipsius
Familia, ac omnibus (quotquot sunt)
ad eundem *Ducem* vel dictam *Uxorem*
suam accedentibus, quòd ipsi, & tota
ejusdem *Ducis* Familia ubicumque fue-
runt, ac omnes alii ad eundem *Ducem*
aut dictam *Uxorem suam* forsan acce-
dentes, deinceps, durante Vita naturali
ipsius *Ducis*, temporibus *Quadragesima-*
libus & aliis *Diebus Jejunalibus* quibus-
cumque, Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci
libere & impune, valeant & possint,
aliquo Statuto Actu sive Proclamatio-
ne, Constitutionibus aut Ordinationi-
bus quibuscumque in contrarium factis
aut editis seu imposterum fiendis vel
edendis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quòd expressa mentio de certitu-
de Præmissorum, Actuque sive Statuto
de Abstinencia a Carnibus, in Parlia-
mento nostro apud Westm. Anno Reg-
ni nostri secundo, tento, aliquove alio
Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumq;
edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Ro-

A. D. 1550.
Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in ali-
quo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Consimiles de Licentia Literas habent
subscripti, & de datis subscriptis,

W. Herbert Prænobilis Ordinis Gar-
terii Miles & Magister Equorum, ac
Domina Anna Uxor sua. 18. Feb.

Tho. Wrothe, unus Militum attenden-
tium super Personam Regis. 23. Febr.

Rad. Sadler Miles Magnæ Gardero-
bæ Magister. 3. Mar.

Ant. Wingfelde Ordinis Garterii Miles
& Contrarotulator Hospitii. 4. Mar.

Tho. Ratclyff Miles Dominus Fitz-
Water. 6. Mar.

Tho. Cheyney Miles Ordinis Garterii
Thesaurarius Hospitii & Dominus Gar-
dianus Quinque Portuum. 17. Mar.

Hen. Marchio Dorsett. 18. Mar.

Hen. Comes Arundell. 18. Mar.

Nic. Wotton, unus duorum Principa-
lium Secretariorum, ac Ecclesiarum
Cathedralium Eborum & Cantuar. De-
canus, 18. Mar.

W. Comes Worcesteriæ. 19. Mar.

Tho. Challoner Miles. 1. Junii.

*De Officio Magni Magistri Hospitii Regis, super Nomine
mutato.*

A. D. 1550.
Ibid. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Cum, præcharissimus Pa-
ter noster, *Henricus Octavus*, nuper Rex
Angliæ, Officium Domini Seneschalli Ho-
spitii sui in Nomen Magni Magistri Ho-
spitii sui seu Nomen *le Graunde Mai-*
ster d'Hostell du Roy transtulerit & trans-
mutaverit, & idem Officium Magni
Magistri Hospitii sui prædilecto Con-
sanguineo & Consiliario suo *Carolo nuper*
Duci Suffolciæ, jam Defuncto, contu-
lerit,

Et cum, per Actum in Parlamento
suo apud Westm. Die Maii, Anno
Regni sui vicesimo secundo tento, inter

A. D. 1550.
alia, inactitatum & stabilitum extiterit, quòd dictus *Carolus Dux Suffolciæ*, du-
rante tempore quo dictum Officium
Magni Magistri Hospitii Regii, vel *le*
Grand Maister d'Hostell du Roy, & omnes
& singuli alii qui deinceps, per nomi-
na prædicta, dictum Officium haberent
& uterentur, haberent & gauderent om-
nia & singula Præheminentias Autho-
ritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones in
tàm amplis modo formâ & conditioe
prout Dominus Seneschallus Hospitii
Regii virtute ejusdem Officii & Nomi-
nis Domini Seneschalli habuit usus fuit,
seu habere uti debuit, ratione alicujus
Consuetudinis Usus Statuti seu Com-
munis

A. D. 1550^o munis Legis hujus Regni, ac prout præfatus *Dux*, & hujusmodi alius qui Officium prædictum haberent seu haberet nuncuparentur & vocentur Dominus *Seneschallus Hospitii Regii*, prout per Actum prædictum plenius liquet;

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Fidei Prudentiæ & Virtuti, Prædilecti Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri, *Johannis Comitis Warwici* plurimum attribuentes,

Cujus in Religione Christiana Constantiam, in Bello Seditioe & Tumultu Fortitudinem, & Animum erga Nos benivolum & fidißimum, semper experti sumus, cujus Comorantiam & personalem Residentiam in Hospitio nostro Regio, & circa Personam nostram Regiam, præsertim in hac tenera nostra Ætate affectamus,

De avisamento Concilii nostri, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Comiti Warwici* Officium *Magni Magistri Hospitii* nostri, alias dicti *le Graund Maister d'Hostell du Roy*, seu alio Nomine quocumque vocetur seu nuncupetur, ac ipsum *Johannem Comitem MAGNUM MAGISTRUM HOSPITII NOSTRI*, & *le GRAUND MAISTER D'HOSTEL DU ROY*, Facimus Constituiamus & Ordinamus per Præsentes,

Habendum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præfato *Comiti Warwici* durante Vitâ suâ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Præhementiis Auctoritatibus Privilegiis Commoditatibus & Proficuis, dicto Officio, virtute Actus prædicti aut aliter quocumque modo, spectantibus pertinentibus sive incidentibus,

Ac ulterius, pro considerationibus prædictis, ac de avisamento prædicto, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni*

Comiti, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, A. D. 1550^o omnia & singula talia hujusmodi & consimilia Feoda Vadia Dieta Proficua, Commoditates Præhementias Auctoritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones, quot quanta qualia & quæ dictus nuper *Dux Suffolcie, aut Comes Wiltesie, & Dominus Seynt John*, aut aliquis Dominus *Seneschallus Hospitii Regii*, virtute dicti Officii *Seneschalcie* perceperunt habuerunt gavisi fuerunt usi sunt percepit habuit gavisus fuit utebatur seu percipere habere gaudere uti debuerunt aut debuit,

Habenda percipienda & gaudenda prædicta Feoda Vadia Dieta Proficua Commoditates Præhementias Auctoritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones, præfato *Comiti* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, in tam amplis modo formâ & conditione, prout Dominus *Seneschallus Hospitii Regii*, virtute dicti Officii seu Nomine & Titulo *Domini Seneschalli* habuit seu usus est, seu uti gaudere vel habere potuit aut debuit; Ratione alicujus Consuetudinis, Usus, Statuti Communis Legis Regni nostri, aut aliter quocumque modo non obstante;

Volumus etiam, pro Consideratione prædicta, ad, de avisamento prædicto, per Præsentes Concedimus præfato *Comiti* quòd Ipse habeat has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro debite factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo, Nobis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi, ad Usum nostrum quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Nomine Blewmantell in Nomen Somerset Heraldii transmutato.

A. D. 1550^o R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.


Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod Dilectus Serviens noster *Edmundus Atkynson* alias *Blewmantell* unus Pursivanderum nostrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ Nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & investivimus, ac, per Præsentes, facimus nominamus erigimus & investimus eundem *Edmundum* UNUM HARROLDORUM NOSTRORUM AD ARMA, Eiq; illud Nomen *SOMERSETT* imponimus Stilum Titulum & Libertates ac Præhementias, hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consuetâ, damus etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,


H h h

Haben-

A. D. 1550.  Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmissa, *eidem Edmundo* aliàs *Somerfett* durante Vitâ suâ,
4 *Edu. 6.*

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præfentes concedimus *eidem Edmundo* aliàs *Sommerfett*, singulis Annis, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum Sterlingorum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam *eidem Edmundo* aliàs *Sommerfett*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesau- ro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camera- riorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Micha-

elis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, *A. D. 1550.*
 unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditati- bus Proficuis Advantagiis Præeminen- tiis & Emolumentis, *eidem* Officio de- bitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Willielmus Harvy* aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldor- um nostrorum habuit & percepit, ha- buerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem.
4 *Edu. 6.*

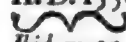
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo primo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.


Pro Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo de Licentia.

A. D. 1550.  REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu- tem.
Ibid. m. 20.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento & consensu Consiliario- rum nostrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes licentiam damus & concedimus, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Thomæ Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Regni nostri Primati & Metropo- litano, necnon totæ ejus Familiæ, ac omnibus (quotquot sunt) ad eundem *Thomam* accedentibus, quòd ipse, & tota ejus Familia ubicumq; fuerunt, ac omnes alii ad eundem *Thomam* acce- dentes, deinceps, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Thomæ*, temporibus *Quadragesima- libus* & aliis *Diebus Jejunalibus* quibus- cumque, Carnibus & Læticiniis vesci

liberè & impunè, valeant & possint, *A. D. 1550.*
 aliquo Statuto Actu sive Proclamatio- ne, Constitutionibus aut Ordinationi- bus quibuscumque in contrarium factis aut editis seu imposterum fiendis vel edendis, in aliquo non obstantibus;


Eo quòd expressa mentio de certitu- dine Præmissorum, Actuq; sive Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus, in Parlia- mento nostro apud Westm. Anno Reg- ni nostri secundo, tento, aliquove alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumq; edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in ali- quo modo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Jacobo Grannada Milite, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550.  REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. m. 19.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Tam in consideratione boni veri & diligentis Servitii quod, dilectus & fi- delis Serviens noster, *Jacobus Grannada* Miles, Præcharissimo Patri nostro *Hen- rico viii.* nuper Regi *Angliæ* ac Nobis, diversis modis impendit indiesque im- pendere non desistit, quàm pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus ad præsens specialiter Nos moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon

de avifamento & consensu Privati Con- cili nostri, *A. D. 1550.*


Dedimus & concessimus, ac, per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & conce- dimus *eidem Jacobo Grannada* Militi aliàs dicto *Jaque Grannada* Militi & *Magda- lenæ* Uxori ejus, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ *Angliæ*,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum 50. *Librarum* præfato

A.D. 1550. *4 Edu. 6.* præfato Jacobo Granada Militi & Magdalene Uxori ejus, ac eorum alteri diutius viventi, a Feflo Natalis Domini ultimo præterito ante datam Præfentium, durante Vitâ eorundem Jacobi & Magdalene, ac alteri eorum diutius viventi, de Thefauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thefaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Feſta Annun-

ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Natalis Domini per æquales Portiones;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Westmonaſterium* decimo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Thoma Elien. Epifcopo.

A.D. 1550. *16. 4. E. 6. 1. 6. m. 22.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merô Motu noſtris, necnon, de aviſamento & conſenſu Conſiliariorum noſtrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes Licentiam damus & concedimus, Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Thoma Elienſi Epifcopo*, necnon toti ejus Familiæ ubicumq; fuerint, ac omnibus (quotquot erunt) ad eundem Thomam forſan accedentibus, deinceps, durante Vitâ naturali ipſius *Thome Elien. temporibus Quadrageſimalibus ac Diebus Jejunialibus*, & aliis quibuſcumque, quibus de Jure & Statutis hujus Regni a Carnium & Lacticiniorum Eſu abſtinenda eſt, Carnibus Lacticiniis veſci,

liberè & impunè valeant & poſſint; ali-quo Statuto Actu ſive Proclamatione aut Ordinationibus quibuſcumque, in contrarium factis aut editis, ſeu poſterum fiendis vel edendis, Conſtitutionibus in aliquo non obſtantibus;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio de certitudine Præmiſſorum, Actuq; ſive Statuto de Abſtinentia a Carnibus, in Parlamento noſtro apud *Westm.* Anno Regni noſtri ſecundo tento, aliquove Jure alio Actu ſive Statuto noſtro qualitercumq; edito vel edendo, aut aliqua aliâ Re Cauſâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo modo non obſtantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Westmonaſterium* decimo octavo Die Martii.

Per ipſum Regem.

Conventiones concordatæ & concluſæ articulatim per Oratores Henrici Francorum Regis & Edwardi Sexti; videlicet, de Pace, Intercuſſu Mercium & Mercatorum, de Liberatione Urbis & Portus Boloignæ, de Solutione Quadringenta Milia Coronarum Franciæ; necnon de Obſidibus utrinque dandis.

A.D. 1550. *Ex Augr.* **U**NIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum Notitias præſentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quàm multa ſunt in bonis Principibus magniſq; Viris Laude digniſſima, nihil tamen præclarius, majoriq; commendatione ac ſeculorum omnium memoria, celebrandum magis unquam exitit, quàm, quum ita ſenatos meminerint, ut ad ſuorum Civium ſalutem Studia omnia, ſuaſq; Cogitationes omnes conferendas putent, atque ita ſuos ab omni Injuria tueantur ac defendant,

ut tamen Paci & publicæ Quietì, quo ad ejus fieri poſſit, ſemper conſultum velint; Quo fit, ut quum meritò Nobis gratulari debeamus, tam præcipuè Deo Optimo Maximo Gratias agere, qui tamen mentem dedit potentiffimis & invictiffimis *Henrico Francorum R. & Chriſtianiffimo hujus Nominis Secundo & Edwardo Sexto Angliæ Regi*, ut pronis Animis in Fœdera coirent, & inter ſecam Pacem ſtabilirent quæ in infinitas Ætates ad Poſteros eſſet tranſitura; idque eo majore ſuorum Civium & Commodo & De-

A. D. 1550. & Desiderio, quod post tot Malorum & Calamitatum Myriadas quas innocua Plebs ad hanc usq; diem maximè pertulit, magis periculum erat nè cumulatīs quotidie Injuriis gravius multò tantorum Regum exulcerarentur Animi, Odiq; primà adhuc & Vitæ & Imperiætate concepta cū nimis veterascerent, ac proinde maximo utriusq; Regni malo altius Radices agerent, ut difficillimum esset ea ex animis evelli nisi Diffidiorum Simultatum Bellorum Diffidentiae Materiam primis in Cunabilis Imperii sui deponerent atq; abjicerent, proque his mutua Benevolentiam synceramq; Amicitiam inirent, quæ optimis Principiis satâ Officiorum Vicissitudine & Temporum Successione propagaretur, arctiorq; tandem vinculo sanciretur: Itaq; Optimi illi Principes & duo totius Christiani Orbis Lumina, tametsi nullas privatas Simultates inter se gerebant, Reliquia tamen quasdam Bellorum a Majoribus traditas quasi per manus quū accepissent eas ut tollere & penitus extirpare, Concordiaq; ac mutuā Benevolentia consopire possent, diligenter elaboraverunt ne Malum hoc latius serperet, & majoris Diffidii, velut ex Fomite Incendium, Seminarium quoddam fuscitaret; quod eo magis divini Numinis Præsentia, incredibilique quadam bonitate naturæ, in ipsis factum videri debet, quod quū utrumque & ætas quæ Bellorum avidior esse solet, & Vitæ Disciplinæq; ratio ad Arma stimularer, memores tamen quantum Bello Pacem prætulit Servator noster Christus, qui ad Patrem rediturus, suæ erga Nos benevolentia perpetui Pignoris loco, futuram Pacem nobis est largitus, Judicio quodam Animi, & certo Consilio ad Pacem & Concordiam Regnorum & Imperiorum Conservatricem tam prompte inclinârunt, ut nulla sit futura tam ingrata Posteritas quæ non eos dignos Immortalitate sit judicatura, quibus tantopere publica Quies, & communis omnium Salus Curæ fuerit, ac magis etiam quàm propriae Laudis & Gloriæ amplificandæ Studium, ac quo magis Pax inter eos stabiliretur, sunt ab ipsis, hæ Leges, ea Pacta, ea Conventa posita, quibus ob firmata nulla unquam Hominum Perversitas tanta esset futura ut eam tollere; sed ne labefactare quidem posset, quin posteris, & Regibus & Subditis, a Bellis Quietem, & cum felicitate tranquillum Otium, non sine summa Laude & Benevolentia tantorum Regum qui Authores extiterint, essent allatura.

Nos igitur,

Franciscus de Montmorency Dominus de la Rochepot Insulæ Franciæ Prorex atq; Gubernator necnon ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Picardia Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis, A. D. 1550. 4 Edu. 6.

Et *Gaspardus de Colligny Dominus de Chastillon* ejusdem Regis, in Absentia dicti Domini de la Rochepot, etiam Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis in Comitatu Bolloniensi Gallorumque Pedum Præfectus ab Insigni Divi Michaelis Equites Aurati,

Andreas Guillart Dominus du Mortier etiam Eques Auratus & ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Consilio suo Sanctiore & Privato Consiliarius,

Et,

Guillermus Bochetel Dominus de Sassy ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius & Status Regnia Secretis ac etiam Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu Grapharius, Oratores Commissarii Procuratores & Ambassiatores ad Infra scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes, cum Egregiis Magnificis ac Nobilibus Viris Dominis,

Joanne Comite de Bedford Privati Sigilli ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Custode,

Guillermo Paget Domino de Beaudefert Ordinis Garterii,

Equitibus Auratis,

Guillermo Petre Secretario Primario,

Et *Johanne Masson* in Linguâ Gallicā etiam ejusdem Regis Angliæ Secretario,

Equitibus Auratis,

Præfati Regis Consiliariis Oratoribus Commissariis Procuratoribus & Ambassiatoribus ad infra scripta sufficienter auctorisatis (quod Felix Faustumque sit) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atq; Auctoritate Commissionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur, per Præsentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur.

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Reges, eorumq; Hæredes & Successores qui in Regnis Francorum & Anglorum futuris temporibus Regiam Dignitatem fuerint adepti, Regna Terras Domina Civitates Castra Oppida Villas Vicos ab utrovis nunc possessa aut in posterum possidenda, necnon Subditos Clientes Vassallos, sit vera stabilis firma inviolabilis sincera perpetua & certa Pax Amicitia Confœderatio Unio Liga & summa Concordia, non solum quoad ipsi Reges Vitam egerint

A. D. 1550. rint (quam Deus suâ Clementiâ & Bonitate quamlongissimam esse velit) sed in omne Ævnm duratura.

4 Edv. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, quamdiu hæc Pax & Amicitia integra inviolataq; permanebit, omnes & singuli utriusque præfati Regni, omniumque Terrarum & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet prædictorum Regum possidentur aut in posterum possidebuntur, Incolæ, quacunque Dignitate, quocunque Statu & Conditione extiterint, poterunt sese mutuis Officiis Amicitie prosequi & excipere, liberè tutè securè ultro citroque Terrâ Mariq; ac Fluminibus commearé navigare, inter se contrahere emere vendere, illicq; quamdiu velint morari, vel hincinde quando visum erit recedere & abire, & quæ comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ Industriâ Laborève, aut quocumque alio justo Modo quæsierint, ad suos vel externos quocumque locorum libuerit sine ullo Impedimento Offensâ Arrestatione seu Cohibitione, Salvo Conductu Licentiâ & speciali Permissione, invehere & transportare; salvis semper & integris Regnorum & Civitatum Legibus Statutis & Consuetudinibus, prout per antiquos Pacis Tractatus Ligas & Confœderationes facere licuit.

Conventum etiam est pro libero Intercursu Mercium & Mercatorum utriusque Principis, quodd, durante Pace prædicta, nulla Navis armata & ad Bellum seu Guerram parata & instructa egredietur seu egredi permittetur Portus maritimos Regnorum Franciæ & Angliæ, nisi prius satisfecerit, ac bonam & sufficientem Cautionem præstiterit in manibus Admiraldi Franciæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, vel alterius Judicis Ordinarii illius loci, & hoc quoad Naves Franciæ, & Admiraldi Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, aut Custumariorum prædictorum Portuum, quoad Naves Angliæ, de non invadendo molestando depredando vel offendendo Subditos utriusque Principis aut eorum alterius, nec eorum Alligatos, nec eis Injuriam aliquam inferendo &c. sub Pœna Publicationis Navium, & Punitionis Corporis, cum Restitutione omnium Bonorum & Damnorum quibuscumque illatorum,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd Urbs *Bollonia* & Portus ejusdem, cum omnibus Propugnaculis & Fortalitiis captis expugnatis extructis aut fortificatis in *Patria & Comitatu Boloniensi* a tempore Bellorum novissimè susceptorum, inter defunctos,

bonæ Memoriz, Principes *Franciscum & Henricum Franciæ & Angliæ Reges* quæ nunc a dicto Serenissimo Rege Angliæ in dicta *Patria & Comitatu Boloniensi* possidentur & detinentur, ante sex Septimanas, a die datæ præsentis Tractatus, restituentur in manus & Potestatem dicti *Christianissimi Regis*, aut ab eo ad id committendorum & deputandorum, eâ Integritate Fortificatione & Melioratione atque nunc sunt, idque bonâ Fide & sine Dolo malo, simul etiam omnia Tormenta & omnes Machinæ bellicæ cum omni suo Apparatu; scilicet, Pulverum Boulletorum Mortariorum atque omni aliâ Munitione bellicâ, quæ tûm erunt tam in ipsa Urbe *Boloniensi* quàm in Præfidiis & Propugnaculis circumjacentibus, per dictum Regem Angliæ nunc possessis, quûm in Potestatem ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ venerunt, quorum, si qua pars perierit aut ad suum Usûm inutilis facta fuerit, idem Serenissimus Rex Angliæ Damnum factum tenebitur refarcire in iisdem speciebus Machinarum formis viribus materiâ & numero, cumque omni Re frumentaria Annona, & reliquo Commeatu alendi Exercitus causâ comparato, quo tûm instructa ea loca fuerint quûm ipsa in Potestatem dicti *Christianissimi Regis* restituentur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd dictam Restitutionem prædictorum locorum, sic ut supra dictum est faciendam, intuitu & consideratione dictarum Fortificationum & Meliorationum, ac Sumptuum per dictum Regem Angliæ in dictis locis impensorum, ac ratione etiam Tormentorum seu Machinarum, Commeatusq; tam Rei bellicæ quàm Annonæ, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* tenebitur solvere & tradere, dicto Regi Angliæ seu ab eo deputandis, Summam *Quadringentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, in Coronis Auri de Sole Valoris Ponderis Pretii Puritatis & Æstimationis quibus nunc sunt, & communiter exponuntur in dicto Regno Franciæ, quæ quidem summa, ut sequitur, eidem Regi, ab eove deputandis, in Oppido *Calesii* solvetur; viz. Summa *ducentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Valoris prædicti, tum quûm realiter & cum effectu in manus & Potestatem dicti Regis *Christianissimi*, aut ab eo Potestatem habentis, dicta Urbs *Boloniensis*, aliaque omnia Propugnacula seu Fortalitia, sic, ut dictum est, instructa & munita, restituta fuerint, aut saltem infra tres Dies proximè sequentes; Et altera Pars prædicta

I i i

Etæ

A. D. 1550. *Etæ Summæ, Summam ducentorum millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* conficiens, intra & ante diem Divæ Mariæ Virgini sacrum; videlicet, *decimum quintum Mensis Augusti* proximè sequentis, eidem *Regi Angliæ* aut ab eo deputandis, in eodem Oppido *Calesii*, ejusdem Ponderis & Valoris, sic ut dictum est, etiam solvetur.

4 Edv. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, ut melius utriq; Regibus cautum sit & provisum, *Christianissimo*; viz. *Regi de Urbe Bollonia* & dictis Propugnaculis adjacentibus, *Angliæ* verò *Regi de Summa* dictorum *Quadringentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, Obsides utrinque, sex Numero, infra Festum Paschæ proximum dabuntur, quorum Nomina subsequuntur;

Videlicet,

Pro parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis*,

Dominus *d' Anghuyen*,

Dominus *Murquo du Meyne* Filius Domini *Ducis de Guyse*,

Dominus *de Montmorency* Primogenitus Domini *Connestabilis*,

Dominus *de la Tremoille*,

Dominus *Vicedamus de Chartres*,

Dominus *de la Hunauldaye* Filius Domini *Admiraldi*,

Pro parte verò dicti *Serenissimi Regis Angliæ*,

Dominus *Dux de Suffolk*,

Dominus *Comes de Hertford* Primogenitus *Ducis Somersetiæ*,

Dominus *de Mautrauers* Primogenitus *Comitis Arondellie*,

Dominus *Talbot* Primogenitus *Comitis de Shereusbury*,

Dominus *Straunge* Primogenitus *Comitis de Derby*,

Dominus *Fitz Warien* Primogenitus *Comitis Bathoniensis*.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, infra dictum diem Paschæ, utrique Obsides dandi sistent sese & comparebunt; viz. ex Parte *Christianissimi Regis in Oppido d' Ardres*, & ex parte *Serenissimi Regis Angliæ in Castro de Guynes*, ut, Die proximè sequenti dictum Diem Paschæ, utrinque concomitati ad summum Numero ducentorum Hominum, convenient in Confinibus dictorum Locorum, unde dicti Obsides utrobique recipiantur; scilicet, Galli a Deputatis *Serenissimi Regis Angliæ*, Angli verò a Deputatis *Christianissimi Regis*.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd ubi primum dictus *Serenissimus Rex Angliæ* tradiderit & restituerit dictam *Urbem Bollonia*, cum

prædictis Propugnaculis sic ut dictum A. D. 1550. est instructis & munitis, dicto *Christianissimo Regi* aut ab eo deputandis, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* tenebitur donare Libertate prædictos Obsides Anglos, ut illis liceat quoties commodum visum fuerit *Angliam* repetere, vel quovis alio proficisci, aut pro arbitrio ubivis morari.

4 Edv. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, solvendo priorem dictæ Summæ *quadringentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* partem, Summam ducentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole conficientem, dicto *Serenissimo Angliæ Regi* aut ab eo deputandis, in prædicto Oppido *Calesii*, dictus *Serenissimus Rex Angliæ* tenebitur liberos dimittere tres ex prædictis sex Obsidibus Gallis quos *Christianissimus Rex* ex dictis sex Obsidibus liberandos duxerit.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd dictus *Serenissimus Rex Angliæ* tenebitur etiam Libertate donare reliquos tres Obsides Gallos, solvendo illi aut ab eo deputandis alteram & posteriorem Partem prædictæ Summæ *quadringentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, ducentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole Summam conficientem, ejusdem Ponderis Valoris Puritatis & Æstimationis, prout dictum est, quibus Obsidibus Gallis, dicta posteriore Summa persoluta, licebit in *Galliam* proficisci & ad suos redire.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd Arces seu Castra vulgò nuncupata *de Douglas & Ladre*, in Regno *Scotiæ* constructa per dictum *Serenissimum Regem Angliæ*, restituerentur *Reginæ Scotiæ* ab eave deputandis, cum suis Fortalitiis & Munitionibus, Tormentis & Machinis bellicis in dictis Castris, ad Tuitionem & Defensionem eorundem existentibus, exceptis tamen illis Machinis quæ a loco nominato *Haddington* illuc fuerunt advectæ, idq; quam citissimè commodè fieri poterit, & antequam dicto *Serenissimo Angliæ Regi* ab eove deputandis, posterior dictæ Summæ *Quadringentorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Pars persolvatur;

Quibus Castris & Locis *de Douglas & Ladre* restitutis, licebit *Anglis* in dictis Locis tunc existentibus illinc liberè tutò & securè, cum suis Sarcinis abire & quo voluerit secedere, cumque omnibus Machinis bellicis a dicto Loco *de Haddington* in præfatas Arces *de Douglas & Ladre* invectis.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd si dictæ Arces seu Castra *de Douglas & Ladre* desierint esse in

A. D. 1550. in Manu & Potestate dicti Serenissimi *Regis Angliæ*, nichilominus tamen liber erit ab ea Obligatione qua illa ut supradictum est restituere spondens & se obstrinxerat, pro quibus & veluti Recompenſæ loco idem Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* tenebitur Oppida & Castra de *Roxbourgh* & *Aymonde* diruere, & Solo æquare infra Quadraginta dies a die Datæ præsentis Tractatûs, nec licebit dictis Serenissimo *Angliæ Regi*, *Christianissimoque Regi*, *Reginæve Scotiæ*, dicta loca de *Roxbourgh* & *Aymonde* restaurare & reædificare; Et ulterius, si dictus Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* reddat atque restituat prædictas *Arces Douglas & Ladre*, prout supra conventum est, tamen dicta Oppida & Castra de *Roxbourgh* & *Aymonde* diruere & Solo æquare tenebitur, si modò dicta *Regina Scotiæ* illud idem voluerit & fecerit in dictis Arcibus & Castris de *Douglas & Ladre*, quod si accederit, non licebit dictis Serenissimo *Angliæ Regi*, *Christianissimoque Regi*, *Reginæve Scotiæ*, eorumve Hæredibus & Successoribus posthac restaurare & reædificare dicta Oppida & Castra *Roxbourgh* & *Aymonde*.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd dicta *Regina Regnumque Scotiæ* in hoc Tractatu Pacis veluti Confœderati dicti *Christianissimi Regis*, comprehenduntur, quos dictus *Rex Angliæ* invadere, aut Bello laceſſere non poterit nisi novâ & iustâ Occasione ab ipsis Scotis ortâ; dictaque *Regina Scotiæ* certioſorem facere tenebitur dictum Serenissimum *Regem Angliæ*, infra quadraginta dies a Data præsentis Tractatûs, sub Magno Sigillo Scotiæ, quòd præsentem Comprehensionem, omniaq; in hoc Tractatu conventa quæ ad se suumque Regnum pertinent, Rata Firmaque habebit, quæ omnia & singula in præſenti Tractatu conventa & conclusa sunt,

Reservatis ipsi Serenissimo *Regi Angliæ* & Successoribus suis, omnibus aliis Juribus Actionibus Petitionibus & Prætensionibus per eum, tam contra dictum *Christianissimum Regem* ejusq; Successores, quàm contra dictam Serenissimam *Reginam Regnumque Scotiæ* præſentis, necnon ipsis *Christianissimo Regi Reginæ Regnoque Scotiæ* suisque Successoribus, eorum in contrarium Juribus Actionibus Prætentionibus Deffensionibus & Exceptionibus etiam reservatis:

Comprehendatur etiam, pro parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis*, *Carolus Quintus Romanorum Imperator*, &c. in hoc Tractatu Pacis pro ipsius Confœderato perpetuo, ac etiam pro parte dicti Serenissimi *Regis* comprehendatur idem

Imperator secundum vim perpetuæ Confœderationis quam idem *Rex & Imperator*, eorum Regna Patriæ ac Subditi invicem habent.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd si quid, contra vires & effectus præsentis Tractatûs Pacis & Amicitiae, Terrâ Marive aut in Aquis dulcibus, per Vassallum aliquem Subditum aut Alligatum alterius prædictorum Principum attentatum actum aut gestum fuerit, nichilominus tamen hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis viribus permanebit, & pro ipsis Attentatis solummodò puniantur qui Damnum attulerint & non alii.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quòd, hunc præsentem Tractatum Pacis & Amicitiae, dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principes; scilicet, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* & Serenissimus etiam *Rex Angliæ*, de assensu Concilii sui, infra Quadraginta Dies a Data hujus præsentis Tractatûs, confirmabunt & ratum habebunt, ac quòd in Literas Patentes suis ipsorum Magnis Sigillis muniendas, ac propriis manibus eorundem Principum & Consiliariorum dicti *Angliæ Regis* subscribendas, dicta Confirmatio & Ratificatio redigetur, ipsasque Literas Confirmationis, ut dictum est, Signis & Sigillis munitas, uterque Princeps alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus seu Commissariis, Auctoritatem habenti seu habentibus, mutuo & reciproce tradet realiter & cum effectu, jurabunt præterea dictus *Christianissimus Rex* & dictus *Serenissimus Rex Angliæ* in præſentia & cum assensu dictorum suorum Consiliariorum, & uterque Princeps in præſentia ejusdem sive eorundem Oratorum alterius Principis, se omnia ac singula prædicta, quatinus eum concernunt, inviolabiliter observaturum & perimpleturum tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de France*, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront Salut.

Sçavoir faisons, que pour la grande seurte & parfaicte confiance que nous avons par vraye & longue experience des Personnes de noz treschers & amez Couſins les *Seigneurs de la Rochepot* Chevalier de nôtre Ordre, Gouverneur de l'Isle de France, & nôtre Lieutenant General en Picardie, & de *Chastillon* aussi Chevalier de nôtre Ordre, nôtre Lieuten-

nant

A. D. 1550. nant General en Boullenois, &c. ut supra de Dat. 20 Jan.
4 Edv. 6.

Ainsi signe,

HENRY

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

L'Aubestine.

Et sceille du Graunt Seau de cire
L'aulne.

*Edvardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ
Francia & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor
& in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiber-
niæ supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos
præsentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.*

Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Industria Probitate Prudentia &
Fide.

Prædilectorum & Fidelium Consilia-
riorum nostrorum,

Johannis Comitæ de Bedford Ordinis
nostri Garterii Equitis Aurati Domini
Russel Privati Sigilli nostri Custodis,

Willielmi Paget dicti Ordinis nostri
etiam Equitis Aurati Domini Paget de
Beaufert Cancellarii Ducatus nostri
Lancastriæ,

Willielmi Petre Equitis Aurati Secre-
tarii nostri Principalis,

Et,

Johannis Mason Equitis Aurati pub-
licorum Nunciorum nostrorum Præfe-
cti & Secretarii nostri in Lingua Gallica,
penitus confidentes,

Ipsos, de Consilio & Assensu Consilii
nostri, nostros veros & indubitatos
Commisarios Oratores Procuratores
Deputatos & Nuncios speciales & gene-
rales Constituimus & Ordinamus per
Præsentes;

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, seu
tribus aut Duobus eorum, Tenore Præ-
sentium Potestatem Facultatem Au-
thoritatem & Mandatum generale &
speciale, pro nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
cessoribus nostris, cum Oratoribus De-
putatis Procuratoribus & Nunciis qui-
buscumque Illustrissimi & Serenissimi
Principis *Henrici Francorum Regis* Chri-
stianissimi Fratris & Consanguinei no-
stri, ad hoc sufficientem Potestatem &
Auctoritatem habentibus, de & super
Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Abstin-
entis Confœderatione Unione Amicitia,
sive quibuscumque aliis Tractatibus Con-
ditionibus Stipulationibus sive Con-
ventionibus, inter Nos ex una Parte, & præ-
nominatum *Francorum Regem* Christia-
nissimum ex altera Regna Terras Do-
minia Patrias Subditos Vassallos Fa-
ventes Obligatos Confœderatos Ami-

cos & Adhærentes nostros & suos quos-
cumque nostrorum & suorum Hæredum
& Successorum, tam de & super Tradi-
tione Restitutione sive Donatione Oppi-
di nostri *Bolonensis*, cum omnibus aliis
Castris sive Fortificationibus Portubus
Villis Terris, sive Territoriis nostris ei-
dem Oppido adjacentibus, sive in Co-
mitatu *Bolonensi* existentibus, ac a, feli-
cis Recordationis Patre nostro Rege *Hen-
rico* nuper Conquestis, quàm de & super
Conventionibus & Legibus quibuscum-
que quæ, *Nostri* & dicti *Francorum* Re-
gis Oratoribus ad id Potestatem habentibus
pro Commodo & Utilitate, tam
Nostri quam dicti *Francorum* Regis Suc-
cessorum & Subditorum nostrorum &
suorum, videbuntur hinc inde concili-
anda & ineunda Tractandi Concordan-
di Paciscendi Conveniendi & finaliter
Concludendi,

Nosque Hæredes & Successores no-
stros Terras Patrias Dominia Subditos
& Vassallos nostros quoscumque, ad
conventorum & conclusorum inviolabi-
lem observantiam, attingendi & obli-
gandi,

Ac super hujusmodi conventis con-
cordatis & conclusis, cum præfati Illu-
strissimi *Francorum* Regis Oratoribus ad
id Potestatem habentibus, Literas effi-
caces & validas pro Parte nostra Tra-
dendi, aliàsque consimilis vigoris & ef-
fectus ab ipsis Petendi & Exigendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem Jura-
mentum in Animam nostram faciendi &
præstandi quodd tenebimus & perimple-
bimus, tenerique & perimplere curabimus
realiter & cum effectu, omnia & singu-
la quæ in Prædictis & circa ea sive eorum
aliquibus Nomine nostro concordabunt
& convenient, jurabunt firmabunt &
concludent, atque illa ratificabimus, &
nullo unquam tempore revocabimus,
nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua quic-
quam faciemus vel quovis pacto ve-
niemus,

Simileque Juramentum a dicto Illu-
strissimi *Francorum* Rege, ejusve Orato-
ribus & Commisariis ad id sufficientem
Potestatem habentibus, præstari Viden-
di Petendi & Exigendi;

Ac generaliter omnia & singula alia
Nomine nostro faciendi gerendi exer-
cendi & firmandi, cujuscumque naturæ
aut importantiæ fuerint aut esse pote-
rint, in Prædictis & circa ea necessaria
& quomodolibet oportuna, & quæ tanti
Negotii qualitas cum ejusdem circum-
stantiis dependentiis & annexis exigit
aut requirit, etiam si expressis longè ma-
jora sint, aut talia forent quæ de sua na-
tura ad ea perficienda Mandatum exi-
gant

A. D. 1550. ^{4 Edv. 6.} gant magis speciale quàm Præsentibus sit exprellum :

Et quo totius & liberius Pacis hujusmodi & fraternæ Amicitie Negotiatio tractari possit, damus, & cum Consilio & Assensu supradicto, concedimus eisdem Oratoribus sive Commissariis nostris, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem de & super Induciis atq; Armorum & Bellorum Abstinentiâ, pro tempore Tractatus antedicti paciscendi & conveniendi, sub illis formis & modis quos suæ & dicti Illustrissimi Principis Oratorum Securitati, ac Tractatui huic promovendo, necessarios esse sive expedire judicaverint ;

Volentes insuper & concedentes quodd dicti Consilarii & Commissarii nostri, sive eorum Tres aut Duo, per Literas Manibus eorum subscriptas, dare possint & concedere, tam Oratoribus, Ambassiatoribus, Commissariis sive Deputatis dicti Senenissimi Principi *Henrici Galliarum Regis*, quàm eorundem Commissariorum Nunciis Curatoribus Tabellariis sive aliis Ministris quibuscumque, quod ipsi cum eorum Equis Rebus & Bonis, ad Villas nostras de *Boullongne*, *Calais*, *Guyfnes*, sive ad Villam de *Arâres*, ac ad alia Loca quæcumque infra sive propè Fines & Limites Territoriorum sive Dominiorum nostrorum quorumcumque, per Terram sive per Mare, quoties eisdem Consiliariis nostris oportum videbitur, tutò & libere ire, venire, atque ibidem, sub salvo Conductu dictorum Commissariorum nostrorum, remanere, & pro eorundem libitis recedere valeant & possint :

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, quicquid Actum Gestum aut Conventum fuerit per dictos nostros Oratores & Commissarios, sive eorum Tres aut Duos, Nos Ratum Gratum & Acceptum habituros, neque contra ipsorum aliquod vel aliqua contraveniemus, imò ipsa manutenebimus & inviolabiliter observabimus, manuteneri & observari faciemus, & per Literas nostras Patentes ratificabimus & confirmabimus.

In cujus rei Testimonium hiis Literis nostris Patentibus, Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum de Westm.* vicesima prima Die Mensis Ja-

nuarii, Anno Domini, secundum cursum & computationem Ecclesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ, millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo Nono, Regnique nostri Anno Tertio. ^{4 Edv. 6.}

Sic signatum in Capite,

EDVARD.

Et in Calce,
T. Cant.
R. Richesewe.
W. Wiltes.
H. Dorset.
W. North.
J. Warwick.
Tho. Southampton.
Cuth. Duresme.
T. Ely.
T. Wentworth.
T. Cheyney.
A. Wingfeld.
T. Darcy.
Nicholas Wooton.
Edvard North.
Edvard Montagu.
Jo. Baber.

Et in Plica.

GODSALVE.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium Nos Oratores, Commissarii, Ambassiatores & Procuratores prædicti Christianissimi *Francorum Regis* has Literas Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc in Agro medio inter dictam Urbem *Bolonæ* & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalitium vulgò nuncupatum *Doultreau* ad Fluminis *Lyane* ripam, Die vicesimo quarto Mensis Martii, Anno a Christo passo millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo Nono, & Regni dicti Christianissimi Regis Anno Tertio,

F. DE MONTMORENCY.
G. COULLIGNY.
GUILLART.
BOCHETEL.

Sub tribus Sigillis Papiro obductis a duabus vittiis albi coloris prædentibus.

A. D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

*Acquietantia super Receptione Bombardarum Tormentorum
Pulveris & aliarum Munitionum Bellicarum tradito-
rum in manus Gallorum, sub Deliberatione Boloignia.*

A. D. 1550.

Ex Autogr.

NOUS Francois de Montmorency
Seigneur de la Rochepot Chevalier
de l'Ordre du Roy, Gouver-
neur de l'Isle de France & son Lieute-
nant General en ses Pais de Picardie
& Boullenois,

Gaspard de Coulligny Seigneur de Cha-
stillon aussi Chevalier de l'Ordre Col-
lonnel des Gens de Pied Francois, &
aussi Lieutenant General du dit Seig-
neur au dite Pais de Boullenois en l'Ab-
sence de nous de la Rochepot,

Andre Guillart Seigneur du Mortier
Chevalier Conseiller du Roy en son
Privie Conseil,

Et,

Guillaume Bochetel Seigneur de Sacy
aussi Conseiller du dit Seigneur, Secre-
taire d'Etat & de ses Finances & Gref-
fier de son Ordre,

Après que les Depputes du Roy d'An-
gleterre, assemblez avecques Nous pour
le faict de la Paix & bonne Amytie, pre-
sentement conclutte & arrestee entre
le Roy nostre dit Souverain Seigneur & le
dit Roy d'Angleterre, Nous ont en leurs
Loyaultez, Honneur & Consciences
dict & asseure, que l'Artillerie Pouldres
& Monitions qui s'ensuyvent; c'est as-
savoir,

Deux Gros Cannons, q'on appelle Ba-
zeliqs,

Deux Demyes Canons,

Trois Coulleurines,

Deux Demyes Coulleurines,

Deux Sacres,

Six Faulcons,

Soixante Quatorze Harquebuxes a cro-
chet de Brouze,

Quinze Pieces de Fer qu'on appelle
Scopentines bons & mauvais,

Six Harquebuzes de Fer a Crocq,

Quatre Barillz Pouldre Scopentine,

Sept Cens Boulletz de Fer pour De-
myz Canons,

Quatre Cens quatre vingtz Boullets de
Fer pour Coulleurines,

Quatre Cens quatre vingtz douze Boul-

letz de Fer pour Demyes Coulleu- A. D. 1550.
rines,

Et quatre vingtz douze Boulletz de
Fer pour Sacres,

Etoient celles qui furent trouvees
dedans la Ville de Boullongne lors quelle
fut Prise & Reduite en l'Obeysance
du Roy d'Angleterre, & qu'il ny en avoit
autres ne plus grande Quantite; fauf
que au Lieu d'aucunes Pieces eventees
ou gastees, il en a este mis en leurs pla-
ces autres de semblable qualite calibre
bonte & estimation,

Promestons par ces Presentes, sig-
nees de noz Mains & scellees de noz
Seelz, au Nom du Roy nostre Souverain
Seigneur, que en rendant par le Roy
d'Angleterre, ou ses Commis & Deppu-
tez la ditte quantite d'Artillerie Poul-
dres & Monitions que dessus, Nous fe-
rons fournir au dit Roy d'Angleterre ou a
ses diz Deputez, par le Roy nostre dit
Souverain Seigneur, ou par celluy qui
aura puissance de recouvrir le Ville de
Boullongne & Fortz de Boullenois estans
de present es Mains du dit Roy d'Agle-
terre, bonne & vallable Quictance de
la ditte Artillerie Pouldres & Moni-
tions, & le ferons entierement tenir
Quict & Descharge de tout ce qu'il
est tenu par le Traicte de la ditte Paix
fournir quant a la ditte Artillerie Poul-
dres & Monitions dessusdits, icelluy
Traicte passe & Accorde le xxxiv. jour
de Mars, l'An Mil cinq cens quarante
neuf, avant Pasques.

Faict le dit Jour & An que dessus.

F. DE MONTMORENCY.

Loc. Sigilli.

G. COULLIGNY.

Loc. Sig.

A. GUILLART.

Loc. Sig.

BOCHETEL.

Loc. Sig.

Carta

A.D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum Westm.

A.D. 1550.

Clas. 4. E. 6.
p. 1. n. 11.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præsens Scriptum indentatum pervenerit, *Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopus*, Salutem.

Sciatis me præfatum Episcopum, dedisse concessisse, & hac præsentī Cartā meā indentatā, pro me & Successoribus meis, imperpetuū resignasse, sursum reddisse & confirmasse, quantum in me est & prout decet, Serenissimo & Illustrissimo Principi Domino nostro, *Edwardo Sexto*, Die Gratiā, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo Capiti*, totam Diocesim meam totius Episcopatus mei Westm. necnon omnem & omnimodam specialem Auctoritatem & ordinariam Jurisdictionem de in & infra Diocesim prædictam, ac totum Corpus meum incorporatum in re & in nomine Episcopatus mei prædicti, & Successionem meam in eodem Episcopatu, michi & Successoribus meis Episcopis Westm. nuper Datam & Concessam, per Præpotentissimum Principem Dominum *Henricum Octavum* Patrem Domini Regis nunc nuper Regem *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ*, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremum Caput*, per Literas suas Patentes,

Ac omnia & singula Præmissa, ad omnem Juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, ut decet, subicio & submitto prædicto Domino Regi nunc & Regiæ suæ Majestati per Præsentes,

Dans & concedens, ac, per Præsentes, pro me & Successoribus meis Episcopis Westm. do & concedo reddito libero & confirmo dicto Domino Regi nunc Hæredibus Successoribus & Assignatis suis, omnia & singula Præmissa, ac omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facultatem Auctoritatem & Jurisdictionem, infra Diocesim prædictam, cum omnibus Libertatibus & Præheminentiis ejusdem Diocesis ad Regiæ Voluntatis suæ Libitum donandi disponendi committendi convertendi & transferendi, ad quoscumque Usus Intentiones & Propositas Majestati suæ Regiæ placentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsētibz Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud Westm. tricesimo die Mar. A.D. 1550. tii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratiā, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod secunda Die Aprilis, & Anno superscripto, prædictus Episcopus Westm. venit coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognovit Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Et nos Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Beati Petri Westm. prædictæ, Donum Concessionem & Confirmationem prædictæ Diocesis, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ dicto Domino Regi nunc, per prædictam Cartam indentatam facta & concessa, ac totam prædictam Cartam, ac omnia in eadem Carta contenta & specificata præfato Domino Regi nunc Hæredibus Successoribus & Assignatis suis, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, unanimo nostro assensu pariter & consensu, ratificamus approbamus & per Præsentes confirmamus imperpetuū.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsētibz Sigillum nostrum comune apponi fecimus.

Dat. apud Westmonasterium in Domo nostra Capitulari ibidem, ultimo Die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratiā, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, secunda die Aprilis, & Anno superscripto, prædicti Decanus & Capitulum, venerunt coram Richardo Standishe uno Magistrorum Cancellaria Domini Regis in Domo sua Capitulari, & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Commissio

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

*Commissio Data Gaspardo de Colligny & aliis Oratoribus
suis per Henricum Regem Franciæ ad Recipiendum
Juramentum Regis, pro Pace inita conservanda.*

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.
Ex Autogr.

Henricus, Dei Gratiâ, Francorum
Rex, omnibus ad quos præsentem
Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nuper, inter Nos, & Illustrissimum & Potentissimum Principem *Edwardum Regem Angliæ* Fratrem Consanguineum & Amicum nostrum charissimum, quidam Tractatus Pacis Confederationis & Amicitiae, per mutuos nostros Oratores Commissarios & Legatos, in Agro Medio inter Urbem *Boloniae* & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalitium vulgò nuncupatum *Doutrean* ad Fluminis *Lianæ* Ripam, Die vicesima quarta mensis præsentis Martii, conventus concordatus & conclusus sit, in quo quidem Tractatu, inter cætera, conventum & concordatum est quoddam, tam Nos, quam dictus charissimus Frater noster *Edwardus Angliæ Rex*, infra quadraginta Dies post datam dicti Tractatus, per Literas nostras Patentes magnis Sigillis nostris muniendas, & per Nos manibus propriis nostris subscribendas, ratificabimus & confirmabimus, ipsasque Literas ratificatorias, sic per nos ut præfertur subscriptas & sigillatas, uterque nostrum alterius Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Authoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu,

Ac similiter uterque nostrum requisitus, in præsentia Oratorum sive Commissariorum alterius, se omnia & singula prædicta, quatenus eum concernunt, perimpleturum, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis jurabit,

Nos itaque,

Prædictum Tractatum, & omnia & singula in eodem contenta, pro parte nostra, ratificare & confirmare volentes,

Dilectissimos nostros,

Gaspardum de Colligny Dominum de Chastillon nostrum, in absentia *Dominus de la Rocheport*, Legatum seu Locumtenentem Generalem in Comitatu *Boloniensi*, Gallorumque Peditum Præfectum, Ordinis Divi Michaelis Militem,

Andream Guillart Dominum du Mortier Militem & nostrum in Concilio nostro sanctiore & privato Consiliarium,

Et,

Guillelmum Bochetel Dominum de Sacy nostrum Consiliarium, & Statum Regni

a secretis, ac etiam dicti Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis Grapharium, nostros veros & indubitatos Procuratores Commissarios Oratores & Legatos conjunctim & divisim, facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes:

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim & eorum cuilibet separatim, Potestatem & Auctoritatem, nomine nostro, charissimum Fratrem nostrum *Edwardum Angliæ Regem* Potentissimum adeundi, ejusque Literas ratificatorias & confirmatorias dicti Tractatus & omnium & singulorum Articulorum ejus, petendi & sibi tradi Requirendi,

Et similiter Juramentum, corporaliter, per ipsum Potentissimum Fratrem nostrum *Edwardum Angliæ Regem*, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, præstare videnti interessendi petendi & exigendi, quoddam ipsa omnia & singula prædicta, quatenus eum concernunt, observabit & perimplebit, Litterasque authenticas super dicti Juramenti præstatione per Notarios publicos fieri petendi, & Instrumentum Publicum superinde fieri requirendi & exigendi;

Cæteraque omnia & singula quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet oportuna explendi excercendi & faciendi:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros quidquid per dictos nostros Procuratores Commissarios Oratores & Legatos, actum aut gestum fuerit in Præmissis, & contra ea vel eorum aliquid nullo unquam tempore contravenire.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium præsentibus Litteris nostris, manu nostra subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum duximus apponendum.

Datum *Parisius*, Die ultimâ Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo nono ante Pascha, & Regni nostri tertio.

Sub Plica,

HENRY.

Super Plica,

Per Regem.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba.

Pro

A.D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

*Pro Episcopo memorato, de Translatione ad Episcopatum
Norwicensem.*

A.D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1550.

Pa. 4. E. 6.

p. 1. m. 21.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGED'ESLIER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos dignum existimaremus, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, staret & foret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentiâ Eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Cereemoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Accum Episcopatus Norwicensis vacavit, per liberam Resignationem *Wilhelmi* nuper illius Loci Episcopi, & adhuc Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus existit, prout certam inde habemus notitiam, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui ob eximias animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta *Divini Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Thomam Thirlebye Westm. Episcopum*, ad Episcopatum Norwicen-

sem prædictum modò vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresque probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater modò *Episcopus Westm.* præditus est; quàm propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum inprimis dignum esse, ut super multa constituatur qui super paucis fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de advisamento Concilii nostri; contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfatò Reverendo Patri *Thoma nunc Westm. Episcopo* prædictum Episcopatum Norwicen. & eundem *Thomam* in Episcopum Norwicen. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Thomam* Episcopum *Norwicensem* & Diocesani *Norwicensem* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Norwicen. eidem *Thoma* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Teneamenti Hæreditamenti Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Autoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Norwicen. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem quomodò spectantibus pertinentibus sive Incumbentibus;

Damus etiam &, ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Episcopus Norwicen.* libere licite & quietè possit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Norwicen. ubicumque orisandos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentatosque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Norwicen. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituire & investire, &, sic ita res exigeat, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

A.D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem *dicti Episcopi Norwicen.* spectantia & pertinentia Conferre & Donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Voluntas quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Norwicen. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earumdem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestato seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumq; Computum & Ratiocinium exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad *dictum Episcopum*, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Officio mero mixto vel promoto, audire expedire, cognoscere & Examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedrali Civitatis & Diocesis Norwic. prædictarum, totumque Clerum & Populum earumdem, tam in Capite quam in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super

quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Norwicen. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Norwicen. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promoto, inquirere,

Et quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiasticæ Remedia, debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debite Executione Excercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Autoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Autoritate nostris Regiis exequi excercere facere & expedire & Executioni demandare;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

*De Translatione Rossensis Episcopi ad Sedem Londoniensem,
per Deprivationem Edmundi Bonner, Vacantem.*

A.D. 1550.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 23.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, *quarto die Novembris* Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinata, inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGED'ESLYER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic,

per Literas Patentes nostras, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, vel ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, starent & forent ad omnes Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum esse, Electio ritè facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia peragere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ fuissent & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

At

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

Ac cum *Episcopus Londoniensis* ad præsens sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, per Deprivationem *Edmundi nuper Loci illius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,

Existimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Nicholaum Ridley Rossensem Episcopum*, ad Episcopatum Londoniensem prædictum modo vacantem Personam idoneam tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresque probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus Pater modo *Episcopus Rossensis* præditus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advicamento Concilii nostri contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri *Nicholao nunc Rossensi Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Londoniensem, ac eundem *Nicholaum* in Episcopum Londoniensem transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Nicholaum Episcopum London.* ac Diocesanum London. nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Londoniensem eidem *Nicholao*, durante Vita sua naturali, una cum omnibus Dominiis Maneris Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præheminentiis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Londoniensi ac Officio Pastoralij ejusdem quoquomodo spectantibus pertinentibusve incumbentibus;

Cumque etiam Dominus *Henricus nuper Rex Angliæ* Obiit, Pater noster præcharissimus, per Literas suas Patentes *gentes* datam apud *Westmonasterium* *Decimo septimo Die Decembris*, Anno Regni sui tricesimo secundo, Scitum nuper *Monasterii beati Petri Westm.* in Comitatu *Midd.* ac Locum & Ecclesiam ipsius in Sedem Episcopalem, ac in Ecclesiam Cathedrali creati erigi fun-

dari & stabiliri decrevit, & eandem Ecclesiam Cathedrali de uno *Episcopo*, de uno *Decano Presbitero*, & de duodecim *Præbendariis Presbiteris*, Tenore prædictarum Literarum Patentium realiter & ad plenum erexit fundavit ordinavit fecit constituit & stabilivit, itaque, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ordinavit quod prædicta Ecclesia esset & extunc imperpetuum foret Ecclesia Cathedralis & Sedes Episcopalis, ac quod tota *Villa Westm.* extunc imperpetuum esset Civitas, ipsamque *Civitatem Westmonasteriensem* vocari appellari & nominari voluit & decrevit, ac ipsam Civitatem & totum Comitatum *Middlesexie*, prout per Metas & Limites dinoscebatur & limitabatur (totâ Parochiâ de *Fulham* in eodem Comitatu *Middlesexie* tantummodo exceptâ) ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocese *Episcopi London.* & Successorum suorum pro tempore existentium, separavit exemit exoneravit & omnino, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, liberavit, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eandem Civitatem & Comitatum *Middlesexie* prædictum (exceptis præexceptis) Episcopo *Westm.* a prædicto nuper Regi, per Literas suas Patentes, nominando, eligendo, & Successoribus suis Episcopis *Westm.* ac prædicto Episcopatu *Westm.* adjunxit & univit, ac ex dictis Civitate & Comitatu Diocesim fecit & ordinavit, illamque *Diocesim Westm.* imperpetuum similiter vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari voluit & ordinavit, & ut illa sua intentio debitum & uberius sortiaretur effectum, prædictus nuper Rex quandam *Thomam Thirlebye* Clericum, adunc Decanum Capellæ suæ, ad Episcopatum dictæ Sedis *Westm.* nominavit & elegit, ac ipsum *Thomam Episcopum Westm.* per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, nominavit fecit & creavit;

Et idem nuper Rex, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ulterius voluit concessit & ordinavit quod idem Episcopus esset Corpus Corporatum in Re & in Nomine, ipsumque pro uno Corpore declaravit acceptavit ordinavit fecit & constituit, haberetque Successionem perpetuam, prout similiter per prædictas Literas Patentes prædicti nuper Regis inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Quæ quidem Sedes Episcopalis *Westm.* ad præsens vacua, & Episcopo & Pastore totaliter destituta existit, & quia prædictus Comitatus *Middlesexie*, priusquam idem Comitatus factus fuit, Parcellam *Westmonasteriensem* Diocesis, & ante consecrationem prædictarum Literarum

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1550. rum Patentium prædicto *Thoma Thurl-*
by: Episcopo Westm. factarum, fuit, tem-
 4 Edv. 6. poribus retroactis, infra Diocesim Lon-
 doniæ & Episcoporum ejusdem pro
 tempore existentium :

Nos, Præmissa scientes considerantesque, ac pro diversis Causis nos speciali-
 ter moventibus, ac de Avisamento Con-
 cillii nostri, prædictam Ecclesiam Cathedralem ac prædictam Civitatem *Westm.*
 ac totum prædictum Comitatum no-
 strum Midd. prout per Metas & Bondas
 dinoscitur & limitatur, ab omni Juris-
 dictione Autoritate & Diocese *Episcopi*
Westm. & Successorum suorum pro tem-
 pore existentium, separamus dividimus
 eximimus exoneramus & omnino per
 Præsentes liberamus, ac omnem Juris-
 dictionem Episcopalem infra eandem
 Civitatem & prædictum Com. Midd.
 præfato *Nicholao Episcopo Londoniensi* &
 Successoribus suis Episcopis Londoniæ,
 ac Episcopatu Lond. illamq; Civitatem
 & prædictum Com. Midd. per prædictas
 Literas Patentes prædicti nuper *Regis*
Diocesim Westm. nuper factas & exi-
 stentes in Diocesim London. & Episco-
 pi London. & Successorum suorum, ac in
 Episcopatum Lond. imperpetuum con-
 vertimus transferimus adjungimus u-
 nimus annectimus & restituimus, ac
 illa Parcelle Diocesis London. & Epis-
 copatus London. realiter & in plenum
 creamus facimus & stabilimus perpe-
 tuis futuris temporibus duraturum, &
 sic stabiliri & imperpetuum inviolabili-
 ter observari volumus & jubemus per
 Præsentes, Civitatemq; illam ac Comi-
 tatum prædictum Parcelle Diocesis
 London ac Episcopatus London. vocari
 appellari nuncupari volumus & ordina-
 mus per Præsentes, prædictumq; *Epis-*
copatum Westm. Corpusq; suum prædictum,
 ac *Successionem* suam prædictam, ac *No-*
men Episcopi Westm. prædicti, in Re &
 in Nomine per Præsentes dissolvimus
 & adnichilamus, *Corpus* discorporatum
 dissolutum declaramus & facimus, &
Successionem suam prædictam penitus
 determinatam dissolutamque declara-
 mus, & quantum in nobis est, facimus
 per Præsentes ;

Cumq; ulterius, per quendam Actum
 in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper*
Regis Angliæ Octavi Patris nostri Præca-
 rissimi inchoato apud Westmonasteri-
 um, *viceſimo Octavo Die Aprilis* Anno
 Regni sui tricesimo primo, & ibidem,
 inter alia Statuta pro Republica edita,
 ordinatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod talia nuper monasteria Abbatie
 Prioratus Monialia Collegia Hospitalia,
 Domus Fratrum, & alii Ecclesiastici &

Religiosi Domus & Loci, & omnes Ec-
 clesiæ & Capellæ eorundem, sive alicui
 eorum pertinentes, quæ, ante Dissolu-
 tionem Suppressionem Renunciatio-
 nem & Relictionem Forisfacturam &
 Sursum-redditionem sive Adeptionem
 eorundem, prædicto nuper *Regi*, Ex-
 emptæ fuissent a Visitatione sive Visita-
 tionibus, & omnia alia Jurisdictione &
 Jurisdictionibus Ordinarii sive Ordina-
 riorum, infra quorum Diocesim scitu-
 ata sive locata fuerunt, extunc essent
 infra Jurisdictionem & Visitationem
 Ordinarii sive Ordinariorum, infra quo-
 rum Diocesim scituata sive locata fue-
 runt, aut infra Jurisdictionem & Visita-
 tionem talis Personæ sive talium Perso-
 narum qualis vel qualium per Regem
 limitata & appunctuata essent, prædi-
 cto Actu sive aliquâ Exemptione Liber-
 tate aut Jurisdictione in contrarium non
 obstantibus,

Prout per prædictum Actum inter
 alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Cumq; *Ecclesia nuper Cathedralis Sancti*
Petri Civitatis Westm. unâ cum Parochia
 Præinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia & Parochia Sancta Margareta
Westm.

Ecclesia & Parochia de Paddington,
 Scitus nuper Collegii sive Capellæ
Regiæ Sancti Stephani infra Palatium
Westm.

Unâ cum *Ecclesia sive Capella Curata*
 & Parochia *Sancti Egidii in Campis*, unâ
 cum Præinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus Domus Regiæ vocatæ *Durham*
Place, unâ cum Domibus & Tenementis
 eidem circumjacentibus vocatis *Dur-*
ham Rents.

Hospitale de Savoye unâ cum Præin-
 ctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia sive Capella curata & Paro-
chia Sancta Katherine juxta Turrim
 London. unâ cum Præinctu & Terri-
 torio ejusdem,

Ecclesia & Parochia de Westdrayton,
Ecclesia sive Capella & Parochia de
Fyeringe Barnet,

Scitus nuper Hospitalis *Sancti Johan-*
nis Jerusalem in Anglia & extra Barras
 in West Smythfeld London. cum Præ-
 inctu & Territorio ejusdem.

Scitus nuper Domus Monasterii *de*
Clerkenwell, ac *Ecclesia & Parochia de*
Clerkenwell prædicta,

Scitus nuper Domus ac Monasterii
de Halywell unâ cum Parochia Præin-
 ctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ante prædictum Statutum editum in
Tricesimo Primo supradicto, fuerunt Ex-
 emptæ ab aliqua Diocesi seu Ordinaria
 Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituata exi-
 stunt

A. D. 1550. ^{4 Edv. 6.} stant infra dictum Comitatum nostrum Midd.

Cumque Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ & Parochiæ de *Idelstrete Bushey Barnet* ac Sancti *Andrea* infra Villam Sancti Albani, ac Vicariæ & Parochiæ Sancti *Stephani* & Sancti *Petri* infra prædictam Villam,

Ac Capella & Parochia de *Porthall*,

Ac Vicariæ & Parochiæ de *Watford*, *Rickmansworth Norton* juxta *Baldock Newenham Rudge Hexion Walden* Abbatibus *Sarret Langley* Abbatibus *Cottycote Shephale Sandridge* & *Redborne*,

Quæ etiam sunt exemptæ ab aliqua Diœcesi seu Ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituatæ existunt infra Comitatum nostrum Hertfordiæ,

Cumque Scitus nuper Collegii sive Capellæ Sancti *Martini le Graunde*, unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem ac Parochia ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domûs sive Monasterii Sanctæ *Helena* infra *Bishoppegate* unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Capella Sancti *Jacobi* prope Muros juxta *Crepulgate* London. unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ac Parochia & Hospitale de *Bethleem* unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domûs sive Monasterii vocati *le Mynores* unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Monasterii beatæ Mariæ de *Grany* juxta *Turrim* London. unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia & Parochia Sancti *Petri* infra *Turrim* London. unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domûs sive Monasterii *Cartusienſium* unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Etiam sunt exempta ab aliqua Diœcesi aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituata existunt infra prædictam Civitatem nostram London. & Suburbia ejusdem,

Cumque etiam Ecclesia & Parochia de *Waltham Sanctæ Crucis*,

Ecclesiæ & Parochiæ de *Wormeley*, *Pelham Furnes*, *Pelham Arsa*, & *Alberrye*, ac nuper Capella infra *Boscum de Wormeley*,

Sunt exempta ab aliqua Diœcese, aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione & jacent & scituata existunt infra prædictum Comitatum nostrum Hertfordiæ,

Cumque Scitus nuper Monasterii de *Stratforde Longthorne* unâ cum Præcinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Vicaria & Parochia de *Eppyn*, nuper Capella de *Eppyn*,

Scitus nuper Monasteriorum de *Til-*

tey Coxal & *Byley* unâ cum Præcinctu- A. D. 1550. ^{4 Edv. 6.} bus & Territoriis eorumdem & eorumdem alicujus,

Ecclesiæ & Parochiæ de *Writtel Hornchurche Newporte Cressal Goodeaster*,

Ecclesia & Parochia beatæ Mariæ de *Malden*,

Ecclesia & Parochia Sancti *Botolphi Villa Colcestria*,

Ecclesia sive Capella de *Ramforde*,

Sunt exempta ab aliqua Diœcese aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituata existunt infra Comitatum nostrum Essexiæ.

Nos igitur, intendentes Ecclesias Vicarias & Parochias prædictas, ac Scitus Monasteriorum, ac cætera Loca prædicta, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorumdem & quamlibet parcellam eorumdem sive eorum alicujus, fore parcella Diœcesis Londoniæ, & infra Curam Jurisdictionem & Visitationem *Episcopi London.* & Successorum suorum *Episcoporum London.* pro tempore existentium, ac pro diversis aliis Causis nos moventibus, ac de avasamento Concilii nostri, omnes prædictas Ecclesias Vicarias & Parochias, ac prædicti Scitus Monasteriorum, ac cætera Loca prædicta, una cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorumdem & cujuslibet parcellæ eorumdem & eorum alicujus, prout per Metas & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Authoritate & Diœcesi, præterquam Authoritate Jurisdictione & Diœcese London. & *Episcopi ejusdem* & Successorum suorum pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus & omninò per præsentis liberamus, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eadem, & quamlibet parcellam eorumdem, sive eorum alicujus, dicto Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Episcopo London.* & Successoribus suis *Episcopis London.* ac *Episcopatu London.* adjungimus unimus & per præsentis annectimus, eaque omnia & singula Parochias Vicarias Scitus Monasteriorum, & cætera Loca prædicta in Diœcese London. & *Episcopatum London.* imperpetuùm creari erigi fundari & stabiliri decernimus, ac ea omnia & singula parcellam Diœcesis London. & *Episcopatus London.* realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & sic stabiliri & imperpetuùm inviolabiliter observari volumus & jubemus per præsentis, ac Vicarias & Parochias prædictas, ac prædicta Scitus Monasteriorum ac cætera Loca prædicta, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Ter-

M m m ritoriis

A. D. 1550. ritoriis prædictis, parcellam Diœcesis London. ac Episcopatus London. vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari volumus & ordinamus per Præsentes, 4 Edv. 6.

Damus insuper &, ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Nicholaus Episcopus Lond.* liberè licitè & quietè possit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos idoneos infra Diœcesim London. ac infra Parochias Vicarias Scitus Monasterium ac infra omnia & singula prædicta Loca, per Præsentes, Parcellam dictæ Diœcesis factam, ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentesque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, &, sic ita res exigit, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi London. spectantia & pertinentia Conferre & Donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Voluntas quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earumdem Diœcesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Of-

ficio mero mixto vel promotio, audire A. D. 1550. expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, destituere terminare & finire, 4 Edv. 6.

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralē Civitatis & Diœcesis London. prædictæ, totumque Clerum & Populum earumdem, tam in Capite quam in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diœcesim London. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promotio, inquirere,

Et quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas ac alia legitima Juris Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Auctoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officialia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia, præter & ultra ea Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur, Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi excercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum London.

A. D. 1550. *Class. 4. E. 6. p. 1. n. 2.*

SCiant præsentis & futuri quod ego *Nicholaus Episcopus London.* tradidi concessi, & hac præsentī Cartā meā quadripartito indentata confirmavi, præpotentissimo & excellentissimo Principi, Domino nostro *Edwardo Sexto*, Dei Gratiā, *Anglia Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori* & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo Capiti*, Maneria de *Branketree* &

Southmynster, cum eorum Pertinentiis A. D. 1550. in Comitatu *Essexiæ*,

Ac Maneria de *Stebunheth* aliās *Stebenhith*, & *Hackney*, cum eorum Pertinentiis in Comitatu *Middlesexiæ*, ac *Mariscum de Stebunbuth* aliās *Stebenhith* in prædicto Comitatu *Midd.* ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Terras Tenementa & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque dictis Maneriis sive eorum aliqui

A.D. 1550. cui quoque modo spectantia sive pertinentia,
4 Edv. 6.

Ac Advocationem & Jus Patronatus Vicariæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Cogeshall* alias *Cockeshall* in dicto Comitatu Essexiæ,

Habenda & tenenda omnia prædicta Maneria Mariscum & cætera Præmissa cum eorum pertinentiis universis & quamlibet inde Parcellam, ac Advocationem prædictam, præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, ad Usus ipsius *Domini Regis* Hæredum & Successorum suorum Imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, unicuique Parti hujus Cartæ quadripartitæ Indentatæ, Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud *London*. duodecimo die Aprilis, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, quarto.

Et nos *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Pauli *London*. Donum Concessionem & Confirmationem prædicta omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Marisci Advocationis, & cæterorum Præmissorum, & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, dicto *Domino Regi*, per prædictam Cartam quadripartitam, facta & concessa, ac totum Statum Jus Titulum & Interesse ejusdem *Domini Regis* de & in eisdem Dominiis Maneriis Marisco Advocatione & cæteris Præmissis, ac de & in qualibet inde Parcella, ac totam prædictam Cartam quadripartitam indentatam,

prædicto *Domino Regi* factam, ac omnia & singula in eadem Carta contenta & specificata præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, unanimo nostris assensu pariter & consensu, ratificamus approbamus &, per Præsentes, confirmamus,
A.D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Exceptis & semper reservatis Nobis præfatis *Decano & Capitulo* & Successoribus nostris omnibus Terris Tenementis & Redditibus in *Southmynster Stebunhith & Flakeney* prædictis, Nobis, prædictis *Decano & Capitulo* & Successoribus nostris, tantummodo pertinentibus & spectantibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsentibus Sigillum nostrum comune apponi fecimus.

Dat. apud *London*. in Domo nostra Capitulari ibidem, duodecimo die Aprilis, Anno Regni *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno suprascriptis, prædictus Episcopus *London*. venit coram *Domino Rege* in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* & recognovit Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno suprascriptis, præfati *Decanus & Capitulum*, venerunt coram *Domino Rege* in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* & recognoverunt Cartam & Confirmationem prædictam ac omnia & singula in eisdem contenta in forma prædicta.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1550.
Par. 4. E. 6.
p. 5. m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod Nobilis Vir Dilectus & Familiaris noster *Anthonijs Gwydotti* Miles Nobis antehac impendit, necnon imposterum, durante Vita sua, impendere intendit, ex assensu & avisamento Concilii nostri Privati,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac, per Præsentes, damus & concedimus, dicto

Nobili Viro *Anthonio Gwydotti*, quandam annualem Pensionem sive Annuitatem Ducentarum quinquaginta Librarum bonæ & legalis Monetæ Regni nostri Angliæ,
A.D. 1550.

Habendam gaudendam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem Ducentarum quinquaginta Librarum eidem *Anthonio* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vita naturali ejusdem *Anthonii*, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, per manus Thesaurarii Camerae nostræ pro tempore existentis, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis

A.D. 1550. Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis
4 Edv. 6. Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

A.D. 1550:
4 Edv. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Johanne Guydotti de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1550. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii, quod dilectus Serviens noster *Johannes Guydotti* Armiger, Filius Nobilis Viri *Anthoni Guydotti* Militi, nobis antehac impendit necnon imposterum, durante Vitâ suâ, impendere intendit, ex assensu & avisamento Concilii nostri Privati,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dicto Servienti nostro *Johanni Guydotti*, quandam annualem Pensionem sive Annuitatem *Triginta septem Librarum & decem Solidorum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Regni nostri Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & percipien-

dâ dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem *Triginta septem Librarum & decem Solidorum* eidem *Johanni* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ naturali ejusdem *Johannis*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, ad receptam Custumæ Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per manus *Willielmi Paten* Custumarii ibidem, sive alterius cujusdam Custumarii exteri protempore existentis, ad Festa Sancti *Johannis Baptistæ*, Sancti *Michaelis Archangeli*, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Deliberatione Bolloignæ.

A.D. 1550. **N**ous *Francois de Montmorency Seigneur de la Rochepot* Chevalier de l'Ordre du Roy, Treschristien *Henry Roy de France* Second de ce Nom, Gouverneur pour icelluy Seigneur en sa Ville de Paris & Yle de France & son Lieutenant General en Picardye Boulleinois & Arthoys, & *Gaspard de Colligny* Seigneur de *Chastillon sur Loing* aussi Chevalier du mesme Ordre Lieutenant General pour le dit Seigneur au dit Pais de Boulleinois (en l'absence du dit Seigneur de la Rochepot) Cappitaine de cinquante Hommes d'Armes de ses Ordonnances & Collonnel General des Gens de Pied Francoys, ayans Pouvoir expres, & par Escrip du Roy nostre dit Seigneur, de recevoir & accepter les Villes & Conte de la Haulte & Basse *Boullongne*, avecques le Port, ensemble les Fortz adjacentz, Prins Constrinctz & Ediffiez par les Anglois, depuis les dernieres Guerres meues & ce commancees entre les feuz Roys de France & d'Angleterre, & demeurez en leur Possession jusques a ce Jourdhuy,

Scavoir est ceulx de la *Dimette*, du A.D. 1550: Picardie, & de la *Tour d'Orarc*, & d'icelle Reception Artillerye & Munitions d'icell, qui y devoient estre & demourer bailler Quictance ou Quictances une ou plusieurs, a celluy ou ceulx qui seroient commis par le Roy *Edouard Roy d'Angleterre* Seixiesme de ce Nom a present Regnant, pour l'effect de la Reddition d'iceulz, confessons & Certiffions a tous præsens & advenir, les avoir ce jourdhuy Receuz, pour & en son Nom, separement & appart; & ce par les Mains de Messieurs *Edouard Seigneur de Clinton*, *Richard Cotton*, & *Lyenard Beikoitz*, Chevaliers, & autres ayans Pouvoir specials du dit Seigneur Roy d'Angleterre, quant ad ce dont il Nous est deuement apparu; Les quelles Villes & Conte de *Boullongne*, Fortz Artillerye & Munition dessusditz, Nous avons trouvez au mesme Estat quilz devoient estre renduz au Roy nostre dit Seigneur, selon le Traicte Pactz Conditions & Convenances, n'agueres faictz & passez entre les Depputez d'icelluy Roy

A.D. 1550. *Roy d'Angleterre*, pour le Faict d'icelle Reddition, & Nous, & dont (au dit Nom) & comme Procureurs Liguez & Depputez du Roy nostre dit Seigneur, Nous nous tenons l'espective-ment & chacun Endroiect soy pour Contens & Satisfaiectz comme du dite Compromis, & en quittons les dessusdits a tous autres leur Promeçtans en bonne Foy par ces Presentes, leur fournir de plus ample & suffisante Quictance du dit Seigneur a leur Acquiect & entiere Descharge envers le dit *Seigneur Roy d'Angleterre* & son Conseil, s'il en est besoing, & en sommes par eulx

ou l'ung d'eulx, sommes & requis. A.D. 1550.

Pour Approbacion des quelles Choses, Nous dessusnommez avons Signe ces dites Presentes de noz Mains, & icelles faict seeller du Seel de noz Armes, au dite *Bollongne*, le Vingt Cinquiesme Jour d'Avril, l'An Mil Cinq Cens Cinquante.

F. DE MONTMORENCY.
Locus Sigilli.

G. COULLIGNY.
Locus Sigilli.

De Principali Rege Armorum constituto.

A.D. 1550. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-tem.

Sciatis quodd cum non sit novum sed jamdiu ab antiquis temporibus usitatum, quod inter ceteros Officiarios & Ministros, quos Principum Lateribus pro eorum Magnificencia atque Gloria adhærere decet, eorum quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, copiam habere deceat, ut, nec tempus Bello- rum neque Pacis, sine convenientibus & aptis Ministris debeat præterire, Nos igitur, considerantes fidelia & etiam laudabilia Servitia quæ, Dilectus *Gilbertus Dethyck* Armiger alias dictus NORREY, in hiis quæ ad Officium illud spectare intelliguntur, exercuit, dirigentes eundem propterea, & non minus ob Solertiam & Sagacitatem, quas in eo satis habemus exploratas, in *Principalem Regem Armorum* Anglicorum, & Præcipuum Officiarium Armorum Militum nostri Ordinis Garterii, ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac de avifamento Concilii nostri & consensu eorumdem, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus creavimus & coronavimus, ac per Præsentem erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus creamus & coronamus, ad Officium illud, necnon Nomen *le Gartier*, Stilum Titulum Libertates Præminentias Commoditates hujusmodi Officii pertinentia,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Commoditates & Præherentias prædicta eidem *Gilberto Dethyck* durante Vitâ suâ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis eidem Officio qualitercumq; debitis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & for-

mâ, prout *Christoferus Barker* Miles nuper *Gartier*, aut aliquis alius nuper habens seu occupans Officium prædictum, habuit, usus vel gavifus fuit, exercuit seu exercere potuit in eodem Officio ratione ejusdem Officii,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac de avifamento & consensu prædictis, per Præsentem concedimus præfato *Gilberto* in Principalem Regem Armorum Anglicorum, ut præfertur, erecto, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, *Quadráginta Libras per Annum* pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti, percipiendas de Exitibus & Proficiis Parvæ Custumæ nostræ in Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per Manus Custumariorum Collectorum sive Receptorum Custumæ prædictæ in Portu prædicto, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, & sic deinceps pro tempore existente, ad Terminos Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

Necnon talem Liberaturam & Vesturam qualem aliquis Principalis *Rex Armorum* Anglicorum aliquo tempore antehac habuit aut percepit in vel pro eodem Officio, deliberandas eidem *Gilberto* per Manus Custodis sive Clerici Magnæ Garderobæ nostræ,

Habendas & annuatim percipiendas eidem *Gilberto* durante Vitâ suâ dictas *Quadráginta Libras* annuas de Exitibus & Proficiis provenientibus de Parva Custuma nostra in Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per Manus Collectorum sive Receptorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Pascha & Sancti Mich. per æquales Portiones, ac etiam dictas Liberaturam & Vesturam ad Garderobam nostram, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ,

N n n

A. D. 1550. dictâ, per Manus Custodis sive Clerici
 4 Edu. 6. ejusdem pro tempore similiter Existen-
 tis, ad Terminos consuetos;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 vicefimo nono Die Aprilis.

A. D. 1550.
 4 Edu. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Tractatus pro Deliberatione Boloignæ Ratificatio Franco-
 rum Regis.*

A. D. 1550.
 Ex Autogr.

Henricus, Dei Gratiâ, Francorum
 Rex, universis ac singulis ad
 quorum Notitias præsentis Li-
 teræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum certus Tractatus Pacis; inter
 Dilectos ac Fideles Consiliarios nostros,
*Franciscum de Montmorency Dominum
 de la Rochepot* Insulæ Franciæ Proregem
 atq; Gubernatorem necnon nostrum in
 Picardia Legatum seu Locumtenentem
 Generalem,

Et *Gaspardum de Colligny Dominum
 de Chastillon* nostrum, in Absentia dicti
 Domini *de la Rochepot*, etiam Legatum
 seu Locumtenentem Generalem in Co-
 mitatu Boloniensi Gallorumq; Peditum
 Præfectum,

Ordinis Divi Michaelis Milites,

*Andream Guillardum Dominum du
 Mortier* Militem & nostrum in Consilio
 nostro Sanctiore & Privato Consilia-
 rium,

Et *Guilielmum Boshetel Dominum de
 Saffy* nostrum Consiliarium & Statûs
 Regni nostri a Secretis ac etiam dicti
 Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu
 Grapharium,

Oratores Commissarios & Ambassia-
 tores nostros speciales ex una,

Et Egregios Magnificos & Nobiles
 Viros,

Johannem Comitem de Bedford Privati
 Sigilli Serenissimi & Invictissimi Principis
*Edwardi ejus Nominis Sexti Angliæ &c.
 Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris* Charissimi
 & Dilectissimi Fratris & Consanguinei
 nostri, Custodem,

*Guilielmum Paget Dominum de Beaude-
 fert* Ordinis Garterii,

Equites Auratos,

Guilielmum Petre Secretarium Prima-
 rium,

Et *Johannem Mason* in Lingua Gal-
 licana etiam dicti Serenissimi Regis Se-
 cretarium,

Equites Auratos,

Præfati Regis Consiliarios Oratores
 Commissarios Procuratores Ambassia-
 tores & Nuncios speciales ex altera,

Auctoritate & virtute Commissionum
 Nobis & dicto Fratre nostro eis respe-

ctive concessarum, quarum Tenores in-
 ferius describuntur, nuper hincinde
 conventus concordatus & conclusus fu-
 erit, sicut in Literis Oratorum & Com-
 missariorum prædictorum desuper con-
 sectis plenius apparet & continetur;
Quorum Tenor sequitur & est talis,

A. D. 1550.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quo-
 rum Notitias præsentis Literæ perve-
 nerint, Salutem.

Quum multa sint in bonis Principi-
 bus magnisq; Viris Laude dignissima,
 nihil tamen præclarius, majoriq; com-
 mendatione ac Seculorum omnium me-
 moriâ, celebrandum magis unquam
 extitit, quàm, cum ita se natos memi-
 nerint, ut ad suorum Civium salutem
 Studia omnia, suasq; Cogitationes om-
 nes conferendas putent, atque ita suos
 ab omni Injuria tueantur ac defendant,
 ut tamen Paci & publicæ Quieti, quo-
 ad ejus fieri possit, semper consultum
 velint; Quo fit, ut quum meritò No-
 bis gratulari debeamus, tum præcipuè
 Deo Optimo Maximo Gratiâs agere, qui
 talem mentem dedit potentissimis & in-
 victissimis *Henrico Francorum Regi* Chri-
 stianissimo hujus Nominis *Secundo* &
Edwardo Sexto Angliæ Regi, ut pronis A-
 nimis in Fœdera coirent, & inter se eam
 Pacem stabilirent quæ in infinitas Æ-
 tates ad Posteroseffet transitura; idque
 eo majore suorum Civium & Commodo
 & Desiderio, quod post tot Malorum &
 Calamitatum Myriadas quas innocua
 Plebs ad hanc usq; diem maximè pertu-
 lit, magis periculum erat nè cumulatis
 quotidie Injuriis gravius multò tanto-
 rum Regum exulcerarentur Animi, O-
 diâq; primâ adhuc & Vitæ & Imperiæ-
 tate concepta cum annis veterascerent,
 ac proinde maximo utriusq; Regni ma-
 lo altiùs Radices agerent, ut difficilli-
 mum esset ea ex animis evelli nisi Diffi-
 dorum Simultatum Bellorum Diffe-
 rentiæ Materiam primis in Cunabilis
 Imperii sui deponerent atq; abjicerent,
 proq; his mutuam Benevolentiam syn-
 ceramq; Amicitiam inirent, quæ opti-
 mis

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 3.

mis Principiis facta Officiorum Vicissitudine & temporum Successione propagaretur, arctiori; tandem vinculo sanciretur: Itaq; optimi illi Principes & duo totius Christiani Orbis Lumina, tametsi nullas privatas Simultates inter se gerebant, Reliquia tamen quædam Bellorum a Maioribus tradita quasi per manus quum accepissent eas ut tollere & penitus extirpare, Concordiaq; ac mutua Benevolentia consopire possent, diligenter elaboraverunt ne Malum hoc latius serperet, & maioris Dissidii, velut ex Fomite Incendium, Seminarium quoddam suscitaret; quod eo magis divini Numinis Præsentia, incredibilique quadam bonitate naturæ, in ipsis factum videri debet, quod quum utrumque & ætas quæ Bellorum avidior esse solet, & Vitæ Disciplinæq; ratio ad Arma stimulare, memores tamen quantum Bello Pacem prætulit Servator noster Christus, qui ad Patrem rediturus, suæ erga Nos benevolentia perpetui Pignoris loco, futuram Pacem nobis est largitus, Iudicio quodam Animi, & certo Consilio ad Pacem & Concordiam Regnorum & Imperiorum Conservatricem tam promptè inclinârunt, ut nulla sit futura tam ingrata Posteritas quæ non eos dignos Immortalitate sit iudicatura, quibus tantoperè publica Quies, & communis omnium Salus Curæ fuerit, ac magis etiam quàm propriæ Laudis & Gloriæ amplificandæ Studium, ac quo magis Pax inter eos stabiliretur, sunt ab ipsis, hæ Leges, ea Pacta, ea Conventa posita, quibus ob firmata nulla unquam Hominum Perversitas tanta esset futura ut eam tollere; sed ne labefactare quidem posset, quin posteris, & Regibus & Subditis, a Bellis Quietem, & cum felicitate tranquillum Otium, non sine summa Laude & Benevolentia tantorum Regum qui Authores extiterint, essent allatura.

Nos igitur,

Franciscus de Montmorency Dominus de la Rochepot Insulæ Franciæ Prorex atq; Gubernator necnon ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Picardia Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis,

Et *Gaspardus de Coulligny Dominus de Chastillon* ejusdem Regis, in Absentia dicti Domini de la Rochepot, etiam Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis in Comitatu Boloniensi Gallorumque Pedirum Præfectus Ordinis Divi Michaelis Milites,

Andreas Guillart Dominus du Mortier Miles & ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Consilio suo Sanctiore & Privato Consiliarius,

Et,

Guillermus Bochetel Dominus de Saffy ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius & Status Regnia Secretis ac etiam dicti Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu Grapharius,

Oratores Commissarii Procuratores & Ambasiatores, ad Infra-scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes,

Cum Egregiis Magnificis ac Nobilibus Viris,

Dominis,

Joanne Comite de Bedford Privati Sigilli ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Custode,

Guillermo Paget Domino de Beaudefort Ordinis Garterii,

Equitibus Auratis,

Guillermo Petre Secretario Primario;

Et *Johanne Masson* in Linguâ Gallicanâ etiam ejusdem Regis Angliæ Secretario,

Equitibus Auratis,

Præfati Regis Consiliariis Oratoribus Commissariis Procuratoribus & Ambasiatoribus ad infra-scripta sufficienter auctorisatis (quod Fælix Faustumque sit) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atq; Auctoritate Commissionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores inferius inseruntur, per Præsentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur.

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Reges, eorumq; Hæredes & Successores qui in Regnis &c. ut supra 24. Martii.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium Nos Oratores, Commissarii, Ambasiatores & Procuratores prædicti *Franco-rum Regis* has Literas Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc in Agro medio inter dictam Urbem Bononiæ & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalitium vulgò nuncupatum *Doutreau* ad Fluminis *Lyane* ripam, Die vicesimâ quartâ Mensis Martii, Anno a Christo passo millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo nono.

Sic signatum,

F. DE MONTMORENCY:

G. COULLIGNY:

GUILLART.

BOCHETEL.

Nov

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, ac omnia & singula Capitula in eodem contenta ac specificata, rata firma & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, quatenus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia vel Subditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt, aut tangere vel concernere poterunt, acceptamus approbamus laudamus confirmamus ac ratificamus, ac inviolabiliter firmiter benè & fideliter tenere observare & adimplere, tenerique observari & adimpleri facere cum effectu, bonâ Fide & Verbo Regio promittimus per Præsentes, & sub Hypoteca & Obligatione omnium Bonorum nostrorum mobilium ac immobilium præsentium ac futurorum.

In quorum omnium & singulorum A. D. 1550.
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium
his Præsentibus, manu nostrâ subscrip- 4 Edv. 6.
tis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum *Ambiani*, Die octavo Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo, & Regni nostri quarto.

HENRY.

Per Regem.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

*Sub Sigillo Magno Cera nigra a Filis
sericis viridis rubicantis Colorum
pendente.*

Juramentum Regis memorati.

A. D. 1550.
Ex Autogr.

NOS *Henricus*, Dei Gratiâ, *Francorum Rex* Christianissimus, promittimus sub Honore nostro ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod benè & fideliter observabimus, & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulus Tractatus Pacis, de data *vigesimâ quartâ Die Mensis Martii* ultimè præteriti, inter nostros, & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis *Edvardi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defen-*

foris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ A. D. 1550.
& Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, Fratris Consanguinei Amici & Confœderati nostri perpetui, Oratores, firmati & conclusi, necnon illa omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus, nec contra ea, vel eorum aliqua, ullo unquam tempore contraveniemus.

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

HENRY.

Instrumentum Juramenti Regis Francorum.

A. D. 1550.
Ex Autogr.

A Nno Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo, Die octavâ Mensis Maii, præsentibus nobis *Claudio de l'Aubespine Domino de Haute-ryne*, & *Johanne Duthier Domino de Beauregard* Consiliariis Illustrissimi ac Invictissimi Principis & Domini nostri *Henrici* ejus nominis Secundi, *Francorum Regis* Christianissimi & Status Regni a Secretis, supradictus *Christianissimus Rex*, in præsentia clarissimorum Dominorum *Georgii Brooke Domini de Cobham*, Ordinis Garterii Equitis Aurati ac Oppidi *Calesii* & *Marchiarum* ejusdem Deputati, *Guillelmi Petre* & *Johannis Mason*, Equitum, Oratorum, in privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis *Edvardi Sexti Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris* & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo Capite*, Consiliariorum, ad hoc

specialiter per dictum Illustrissimum A. D. 1550.
Angliæ Regem Deputatorum, præstitit Sacramentum quod ex Tractatu Pacis de data *vigesimâ quartâ Die Mensis Martii* ultimò præteriti, concluso, præstare tenebatur, Cujus Tenor sequitur,

Promittimus sub Honore nostro, ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod benè & fideliter observabimus, & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulus Tractatus Pacis, de data *vigesimâ quartâ Die Mensis Martii* ultimò præteriti, inter nostros, & Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis *Edvardi Sexti Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis*, Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis* Fratris Consanguinei Amici & Confœderati nostri perpetui, Oratores, firmati

A.D. 1550. *mati & conclusi, necnon omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus, nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua ullo unquam tempore contraveniemus.*
4 Edv. 6.

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

Sic signatum,

HENRY.

Cui quidem Præstationi Sacramenti interfuerunt,

Illustres Principes,

Antonius Dux Vindocinensis,

Ludovicus Vindocinensis ejus Frater,

Ludovicus Borbonius Dux Montispen-

siri,
Carolus Borbonius Princeps Rupis Su-

riana, Dux Longevillerus,

Franciscus a Lothoringia Dux Guisæ,
Renatus a Lothoringia ejus Frater,
Anna Dominus Montis Morencii Cone-
4 Edv. 6.

stabilis,

Domini de Linvilla Cancellarius & de Sancto Andrea Marecallus Franciæ,

Episcopi Matisconensis & Rovensis,

Cum pluribus aliis Comitibus Baronibus & Dominis.

In cujus rei Testimonium nos, rogati a supradictis Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Commissarii dicti Illustrissimi Regis Angliæ, publicè hoc Instrumentum confecimus, & manibus nostris propriis, ut solitum est, subsignavimus Anno & Die supradictis.

DE L'AUBESPINE.
DUTHIER.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1550. *EX* omnibus ad quos &c. salutem.
Fa. 4. E. 6.
p. 2. m. 31.

Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quarum data est apud Westm. *vicefimo octavo Die Octobris*, Anno Regni nostri tertio, dederimus & concesserimus Dilecto & Servienti nostro *Andreae Dudley* Militi uni Generosorum privatæ Cameræ nostræ, omnia & singula Tenementa Mesuagia Domos Mansiones vocata *PARADYSE & HELL* infra Aulam nostram Westm. & Terras & Tenementa quæ *Willielmus Fries* nuper habuit & occupavit,

Ac Domum sive Mansionem vocatam *PURGATORY*,

Necnon quandam Domum vocatam *POTANS HOUSE* subtus Scaccarium nostrum,

Ac etiam Turrin ibidem & Domum in qua *Thomas Conye* modò vel nuper inhabitabat,

Ac Domum vocatam *GRENE-LATTES*,

Cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Commoditatibus Membris & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, dictis Mesuagiis & cæteris Præmissis pertinentibus live spectantibus,

Necnon quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Laurentii Brodshave*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Thoma Persey*, & quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Willielmi Goodjere*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Thomæ Sternhold*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesua-

gium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Ricardi Shelley*. A.D. 1550.

Necnon omnia Stabula Curtilagia Pomaria Gardina Stagna & alia Membra & Pertinentia quæcumque,

Ac Custodiam Palatii nostri Westmonasteriensis,

Necnon omnia & singula Stallagia Shopas ac Proficua Stallagiorum & Shoparum existentium infra Aulam nostram Westm. seu infra Præcinctum & Circuitum ejusdem,

Habenda tenenda possidenda & gaudenda eadem Tenementa Mesuagia Domos Turrim & Custodiam Palatii prædicti, & cætera omnia & singula Præmissa, cum omnibus eorum Pertinentiis, & quamlibet inde Parcellam, præfato *Andreae Dudley* pro termino Vitæ suæ,

Et ulterius, de Gratia nostra prædicta, dederimus & concesserimus præfato *Andreae Dudley* Militi, omnia Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua prædictorum Mesuagiorum & cæterorum quorumcumq; Præmissorum, eidem *Andreae* per easdem Literas nostras Patentes præconcessa, a tempore mortis *Antonii Denny* Militis usque Datam prædictarum Literarum Patentium, provenientia sive crescentia, & extunc imposterum provenienda sive crescentia,

Habenda & tenenda omnia prædicta Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua præfato *Andreae* & Assignatis suis, pro Terminò Vitæ ipsius *Andreae*, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Antonius Denny* Miles, sive aliquis alius, sive aliqui alii, prædicta Mesuagia Terras Tenementa, ac Custodiam Palatii, Shopas

O o o

pas

A. D. 1550. *4 Edu. 6.* **P**as Stallagia ac cætera Præmissa, vel aliquam inde Parcellam, habentes, aliquo tempore præantea habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisi fuerunt, qui prædicta Mesuagia ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa tenuit pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ex Concessione Domini *Henrici Octavi Patris nostri* præcharissimi, nuper ea tenuit vel gavissus fuit, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo vel solvendo, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus, inter alia, plenius continetur,

Sciatis quod Nos,

In consideratione prædicta, ac pro eo quod prædictus *Pater noster Henricus Octavus* cepit in manus suas prædictam Domum vocatum *Paradyse* annui Valoris *quatuor Librarum*,

Prædictam Domum vocatum *Hell* annui Valoris *quadraginta Solidorum*,

Prædictam Domum vocatum *Purgatory* annui Valoris *viginti sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum*,

Necnon quinque alios Domos sive Mesuagia adjacentia Scaccario prædicto, scituata & existentia infra Palatium prædictum, in quibus *Ricardus Gelley Egidius Slaughter Johannes Causen Nicholas Clowde & Emaria Paunsott* nuper inhabitabant, existentia ad clarum annum Valorem *quinque Librarum sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum*,

Quæ quidem Domus sive Mesuagia occupantur utuntur & convertuntur ad Usus deponendi & conservandi Recorda & Rotula Curie Scaccarii nostri, necnon ad diversas alias Usus nostros Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in & circa Necessitatibus & Commoditatibus Scaccarii nostri prædicti,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in plenam Satisfactionem & Contentationem omnium & singulorum Domorum sive Mesuagiorum, sic per dictum Patrem nostrum in manus suas assumptorum,

A. D. 1550. *4 Edu. 6.* dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem *Andream Dudley* Militi, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *duodecim Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & octo Denariorum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum præfato *Andrea Dudley* Militi pro Termino Vitæ suæ, de Thesaurο nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, ad manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis, annuatim per æquales Portiones solvendum;

Et insuper, de ampliori Gratia nostra; dedimus & concedimus, eidem *Andrea Dudley* Militi, tot & tanta Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *duodecim Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & octo Denariorum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque se extendit & attingat,

Habendas eidem *Andrea Dudley* per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum, absq; compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfato *Andrea* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis live provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Polidoro Virgilio, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550. *Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 5. m. 14.* **E**dward the Sixte &c. to all and singulerto whom &c. Greeting. Whereas our trustie and wel-belovid *Polidorus Virgilius* hath made humble Sute unto Us that, he being bourne in the Parties of Italie, and having servid our Grandfather *King Henry the Seventh*, our Father *King Henry the Eight*, of most Noble Memorie, and Us, by the space of *forti Teares* and above, in writing and putting fourth in

A. D. 1550. Print divers notable Workes and Stories, may be licencid to departe oute of this our Realme to visit and see, nowe in his old Age, his said natyve Countrey, and thereto make his abode during his pleasuer, and also quietly without interruption to have hold and enjoy the Profits Rents and Commodities of *th' Archdeaconrie of Welles* in the Cathedral Church of Wells, and the *Prebend of Nonmyngton* in the Cathedrall Church

A. D. 1550. Church of Hereford, which the said
Polidorus now Enjoyeth and Holdeth
 within this our Realme,

4 Edw. 6.

We let yow wit that, by th'Advise of the Lords and others of our Pryvy Counsaill, in consideration of the long painfull and acceptable Service heretofore done by the said *Polidorus*, of our Grace especiall and mere Motion, We have Lycensed, and by these our Lettres Patents doo License the said *Polidorus Virgilius*, not only to pass out of this our Realme and to inhabite and dwell from hensforth in the said Parties of beyond the Seas, during his Lief at his pleasuer, but also that, by vertue and auctoritie of theis our said Lettres Patents, the said *Polidorus Virgilius*, at all tymes from hensforth during his said Lief, may be Absent and Nonresident from his said *Archdeaconrie of Wells* and the said *Prebend of Nonington*, without incurring any Daunger Penaltie or Forfaiture for the same, and shall and may by Hyndself, or by his sufficient Proctour or Assign, Receyve Take Levy and Enjoye all and singuler the Rents Profitts Commodities and Revenues perteynyng or belongyng to the said *Archdeaconrie and Prebend* and to either of them during his said naturall Lief, and the same to convert to his own Use Proffit and Commoditie, any Use Custom Ordinance or Prescription of the said Church or Churches whereunto his said *Archdeaconrie and Prebend* doo apperteyn, had or made to the contrarie or any Act Statute Ordinance Provision or Proclamation heretofore had or made, or hereafter to be made, within this our Realme, to the contra-

rie hereof in any wise notwithstanding: A. D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

Wherefore We woll and commaund all and singuler our Officers Ministers and Subjects, to whom in this case it shall apperteyn, to permyt and suffer the said *Polidorus Virgilius* peaceably and quietly to enjoy the hole Effect Tenour and Purport of thies our Lettres Patents, upon th'only sight of the same, without any manner Lett Impedymment or Molestation to the contrarie hereof, as they and every of them tender our Pleasuer and good Contentation in that behalf;

Provided always that the Tenths, First Fruyts Dismes Subsidies and other Devoyers due or to be due unto Us or our Successours Kings of England, and all other Duyeties lausfully acustomed to be paid and born to any other Person out of the said *Archdeaconrie and Prebend*, be from tyme to tyme duly born and supportyd of the Revenues and Profitts of the same as apperteyneth; and further that the said *Polidorus* doo or cause to be doon all and every such thing and things as by the Laws and Orders of the Realms, already establisshed or hereafter to be establisshed, he shall be bound to doo or cause to be done by reason of the said *Archdeaconrie and Prebende*;

Although expresse mention &c.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 secundo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate ad retinendum, & ad Libertas concedendum.

A. D. 1550.
 Pat. 4 E. 6.
 p. 6. m. 15.

E *Edwarde the Sixte &c.* To all Men to whom &c. Greeting,
 KNOWE YE that, of our especial Grace certayne Knowledge and mere Motion, and by th'Advise of our Counsaill, We have Gevyn and Graunted full Auctoritie Power and Licence, and by thies Presents do Gyve and Graunt unto, our most Dere and inreerlie Belovyd Uncle, *Edwarde Duke of Somerset* full Auctoritie Licence Power and Libertie that he, during his Lief at his Pleasuer, may lausfully, and without Offence Losse Damage Forfaiture or other Penaltie, Reteyne and Kepe in his Service from tyme to tyme by way of Reteyner, over and besides all

such Persons as daylie attend upon hym in his Household, and to whom he gevith Meat Drink Lyverye Fee or Wages, and also over and besids all such Persons as be or shall be under hym in any Office or Offices of any Stewardshippe Understewardshippe Ballifwike Keeper of Parkes Howses Warrennes, or other Games of Venerye, Pheasants Partiches and other Fouls of what kind soever they be of, aswell of such Office or Offices which he hath or shall have of Us, or of any of our Subjects for term of Lief or at pleasuer or otherwise, as of other his owne proper Offices Hereditaments and Possessions, the Number of Two Hundreth Persons

A. D. 1550.

A. D. 1550. Persons Gentlemen or Yeomen whatsoever, albeit the same Person or Persons so Reteynynd or to be Reteyned be the Tenaunts of Us or of any our Subjects, or dwelling or resiaunt within our Honours Manours Domynyons Letes Towns or Hundreds, and to the same to gyve at his Will and Pleasuer his Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, or to as many of the said Number of Two Hundred Persons as will receyve the said Lyveres Badge or Cognisaunce, and Graunte to doo unto hym their Service when he shall appoynt and require the same for our better Service and Suertie alwayes to be employd, the said Persons to be reputid taken and accepted, by vertue of this our Graunte and Licence, to all Instructions Constructions and Entents as they were dailie Attendaunt on the said *Edwarde Duke of Somerset* in his Household, and as though they had Meat Drink Livery Wages and Lodging in his House as his household Servaunts dailie attending upon hym have or shall have,

Provided alway that this our Graunt and Licence unto our said *Uncle* shall not extende to auctoryse hym to take or reteyne into his Service any of our Servaunts being namyd in our Checker Rolle, nor any other being Sworne or Reteynynd to Serve Us as our Servaunt or Servaunts, and this our Licence shall be a sufficient Warraunt and Discharge, aswell to our said *Uncle* for the Reteynyng of the said Number of Two Hundred Persons, as also to the said Persons so to be Reteynynd by way of Reteynor

and to every of them for the takyng of A. D. 1550. his said Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, and the Promyse and doing their Service in form expresseid in; any Acte Statute Article or Clause heretofore made or hereafter to be made or provided to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding, and that the said Number of Two Hundred Persons so Reteynynd or to be Reteynynd and every of theym, shall be Dischargid and Exonerated of all Forfaitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wise may or shall rise or grow to Us our Heyres or Successors, by force or vertue of any Statutes Laws or Customs made or to be made for Reteyners; to the contrarie notwithstanding;

And furthermore, of our especial Grace, and by th'Advysse aforesaid, We have pardonid remysed and releasfed, and by thies Presentes doo pardon remytt and releasse to our said *Uncle* all and every Trespace Offence Contempt Violation or Forfaiture Losses Penalties Somme or Sommes of Money, by hym commyttid done or perpetrated sithen the *twenty fifth Day of January* last past, contrarie to any Act or Acts of Reteynor or Reteynours heretofore had made or establyshed;

That expresse mention &c.

In witnes &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Lancaster Herald, de Intendendo.

A. D. 1550. *Edwarde the Sixte &c.* To all Men of Honour Lords and Gentlemen, and all other our Officers Ministres and Subjects, Greeting.

WHEREAS of a long tyme there hath no Visitation or Survey benne made, by any *Harrold* or *Officer of Arms*, within our Domynyon of Wales and the Marches of the same, whereof hath risen no less Errour in the using bering and taking of *Arms Crests* and *Tokens of Nobilitie*, then in Debate and Controversie about Tytles of Inheritance like to follow, to the great Trouble and Disquiet of our lovyng Subjects; namely, of Gentlemen in the Parties aforesaid, if Reformation be not hadd,

Willing therfore, aswell to avoyde

all such Doubts and Controversies, as A. D. 1550. by that occasion may hereafter insue, as also to have one certayne Order to be observed in the Premisses,

We,

For the special Trust and Confydens which We have in our Welbeloved Servaunt *Fulke Apowell*, alias *Lancaster* one of our *Harroldes of Armes*,

Have Gevyn and Grauntid, and by theis Presentes do Gyve and Graunte unto our said *Servaunt* full Power and Auctoritie during his Lief, at all tymes from hensforthe when he shall thinke mete, aswell to vycite and repayre to the Houses Mansions and Dwellings of all Nobles and Gentlemen in the Parties aforesaid as also to peruse, reforme and correcte all *Armes Crests* and *Tokens* of

A. D. 1550. *of Nobilitie* wrongfully and unlawfully
 4 Edv. 6. takyn used or borne within the said
 Province,

And moreover to take the Notes of
 all Dissents Marrigies and Pedigreis of
 Nobles and Gentlemen in the Parties
 aforesaid, whereby he maye make un-
 to Us a true and perfect Register and
 Recorde of the same;

And further to doo execute and ex-
 ercise, within the said Province, all
 other things whiche by Lawe or Cu-
 stom have apperteynid to the Jurisdi-
 ction Power and Office of Armes, ac-
 cording to the Laws of the same;

Willing and requyring you and eve- A. D. 1550.
 ry of you, not onely to be aiding and 4 Edv. 6.
 assisting to our said Officer in the Exe-
 cution of theis Presentes, but also with
 all Gentlenes and Curtisie to use and
 intreate hym, as to the Dignitye of the
 Office apperteyneth.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Leighes* the ix.
 Day of *June*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda Data.

A. D. 1550. *REX* &c. Reverendissimo in Chri-
 1 Ed. m. 23. sto Patri, *Thoma*, permissione di-
 vinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*
Angliæ Primati ac Metropolitano, suo-
 ve in ejus Absentia *Vicario in Spiritua-*
libus Generali cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Præbendam, in Ecclesia Christi
 in Civitate Cantuariensi vestræ Diœ-
 cese, per mortem naturalem *Roberti*
Nevill ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam
 vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentatio-
 nem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum
 nobis *Johannem Josephæ* Sacræ Theolo-
 giæ Baccalario, per avisamentum &
 concensum Concilii nostri, vobis præ-
 sentamus,

Intuitu Charitatis rogantes & requi- A. D. 1550.
 rentes, quatenus eundem *Johannem Jo-*
sephe ad dictam Præbendam admittere,
 ipsūque Præbendarium in eadem in-
 stituere, cum omnibus suis Juribus
 Membris & Pertinentiis universis, cæ-
 teraque peragere quæ vestro in hac
 parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis ve-
 litis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* decimo
 octavo Die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Concessione Episcopatus Rossensis.

A. D. 1550. *REX* omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 1 Ed. 4 E 6. lutem.
 1. 1. m. 17. Cum, per quendam Actum
 in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud
 Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novem-
 bris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem
 tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica
 nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum &
 stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eli-
 gendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGE
 D'ESLIER) deinceps concessum foret,
 nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *E-*
piscopi per *Decanum* & *Capitulum* fieret,
 sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Pa-
 tentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis
 Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vaca-
 ret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneum
 existimaremus, eundem conferre posse-
 mus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic,
 per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi
 Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos e-
 undem conferremus Archiepiscopatum

seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti A. D. 1550.
 Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & fo-
 ret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructio-
 nes & Proposita, tanti & consimilis effe-
 ctus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de
 Licentiâ Eligendi concessum, & Ele-
 ctio ritè facta & eadem confirmata fuisset,
 & quod, post hujusmodi Collatio-
 nem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi
 Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopus sic fo-
 ret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari,
 & habere Liberationem suam, seu *Bre-*
ve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia
 agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Ele-
 ctiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius li-
 quet;

Ac cum Episcopus Rossensis hoc
 tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pa-
 store destitutus, Translatione Reveren-
 di Patris *Nicholai*, nuper illius Locis *Epi-*
piscopi, in Episcopatum Londoniensem,
 & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium

P p p pertinere

A.D. 1550. *4 Edu. 6.* pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum Surrogandi, Qui, ob eximias animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diœcesis latè patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos,

Existimantes Dilectum Nobis *Johannem Ponet* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, ad Prædictum Episcopatum Roffensem modò Vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacratum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresq; probatissimos, quibus idem *Johannes* præditus est, quàm propter hoc, quod, juxta *Salvatoris nostri* Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super Multa constituatur qui super Pauca fuerit Fidelis,

De Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Roffensem, ac eundem *Johan-*

nem in Episcopum Roffensem Præferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Roffen. ac Diocesenum Roffen.* A.D. 1550. *4 Edu. 6.* prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Roffensem eidem *Johanni* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis, Possessionibus & Juribus tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Auethoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatui Roffensi quoquo modò spectantibus sive incumbantibus;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literæ de Significavit.

A.D. 1550. *Ibid.* **R**EX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Roffensi, per Translationem Reverendi Patris *Nicholai* nuper illius Loci *Episcopi* in Episcopatum Londoniensem, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Ponet* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, Contulerimus Dederimus & Concesserimus præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Roffensem, ac eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Roffensem Præfecimus, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Roffen. ac Diocesenum Roffen.* prædictæ, Nominaveri-

mus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus & constituerimus per Literas nostras Patentes, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus: A.D. 1550.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem in Episcopum Roffensem* consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* Vicesimo septimo Die Junii.

De Indigenatione.

A.D. 1550. *Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 5. m.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Avifamento Concilii nostri,

Concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Alasco* Baroni Poloniæ ac Sacræ Theologiæ Professori ac *Barbaræ Uxori* ejus, necnon

Johanni Hieronimo Barbara, & Susanna, A.D. 1550. *Liberis ejusdem Johannis Alasco, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis iidem Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna* censeantur seu eorum aliquis censeatur, quòd Ipsi, & eorum quilibet, impolterum perpetud sint Indigenæ & veri Ligei nostri, Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ac in omnibus tractentur reputentur habeantur teneantur

A.D. 1550. neantur & gubernentur, & eorum quilibet habeatur tractatur teneatur & gubernetur, tanquam fideles *Ligei nostri* infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, & non aliter nec alio modo,

4 Edv. 6.

Ac quod ipsi, & eorum quilibet, omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas, cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & excercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & placitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possint & valeant, possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia, sicut aliquis fidelis *Ligeus noster* in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundus,

Et insuper quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, & eorum quilibet, Maneria Terras Tenementa Redditi Reversiones & Servitia, ac alia Hæreditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Dominia nostra, perquirere recipere capere habere tenere emere & possidere in Feodo simplici, seu quovis alio Jure Statu Titulo seu Termino, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare cuicumque Personæ, sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerint ad libitum suum valeat & possit, valeant & possint licite & impune, sicut aliquis *Ligeorum nostrorum* infra hoc Regnum nostrum legitime oriundus,

Ac etiam quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, & eorum quilibet, omnes & omnimodas Libertates Franchisias & Privilegia hujus Regni nostri libere quiete & pacifice uti & gaudere possint & possint, tanquam *Ligei nostri* infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ nati, absq; Perturbatione Impedimento Molestatione Vexatione Calumpnia sive Gravamine Nostri Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aliquorum, aliorumve quorumcumque; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione in contrarium inde antehac editis factis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Provisio semper quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, ad omnes & singula Ordinationes Acta & Statuta hujus Regni no-

stri Angliæ, tam edita quàm impostum edenda, teneantur & obedientes sint, & eorum quilibet teneatur & obediens sit, juxta formam Statuti in ea parte editi & provis;

A.D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Sciatis insuper quod nos, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac de avisamento prædicto, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus prædicto *Johanni Alasco* Baroni Poloniæ quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum*,

Habendum & percipiendum sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quàm per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remanere contingente, ad duos Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendum;

Damus etiam, de avisamento prædicto, & per Præsentes concedimus præfati *Johanni* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Centum Librarum*, a Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Johanni* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici sive Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absque Compoto sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et præterea volumus & concedimus quod præfati *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna* habeant & habebunt has Literas nostras Patentes, debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine vel Feodo magno vel parvo nobis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad Usus nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicesimo septimo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

De Concessione Episcopatus Gloucestriae.

A. D. 1550.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 12.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, *quarto die Novembris* Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinata, inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGED'ESLYRE) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas Patentes nostras, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & consimilis effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentiâ eligendi concessum, & Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopus foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electio fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum *Episcopatus Gloucestriae* hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, per mortem Reverendi Patris *nuper Locustillius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diœ-

cæsis latè Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes dilectum nobis *Johannem Hoper* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, ad prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestriae modò vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresque probatissimos quibus idem *Johannes* præditus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advifamento Concilii nostri contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestriae, ac eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Gloucestriae præferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Gloucestriae*, ac Diocesenum Gloucestriae prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestriae eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Authoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Gloucestriae quoquomodo spectantibus sive incumbenibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Johanne Episcopo Rossensi de Concessionibus in Commendam.

A. D. 1550.
Ibid. p. 5.
m. 41.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa

Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Advifamento Concilii nostri, concessimus ac licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus Reverendo

A. D. 1550.

A.D. 1550. *rendo in Christo Patri Johanni Rossyn.*
4 Edv. 6. *Episcopo, quod idem Johannes, a Festo*

Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò pæterito ante Datam Præsentium, usque ad Festum Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ quod erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quinto, *Vicariam de Asbesford* in Diocèse Cantuariensi, unâ cum *Rectoriis de Town* in Diocèse Bangorensi, & *Sancti Michaelis prope Crokedlane* in Civitate Londoniæ, & cum una *Præbenda in Ecclesia Christi Cantuariensis*, cum eorum Privilegiis quibus unquam hætenus gaudebat, & super dictas Vicariam & Præbendam & Rectorias, & earum quamlibet, possidebat, unâ cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque Taxæ seu Valoris Annui, illius Episcopatus, Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in *Commendam*, non obstante dicto Episcopatu, habeat & possideat, ac Fructus Redditus & Proventus earumdem percipere, atque in ejus seu eorum Usus & Utilitatem convertere & applicare, liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento Nostri vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque; aliquibus Ordinationibus aut Constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon

Actibus sive Statutis in Parlamento A.D. 1550.
ante hac quomodolibet editis seu impositum edendis quibuscumque; in contrarium non obstantibus; 4 Edv. 6.

Et etiam non obstante quod expressa mentio ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri Summi Valoris Fructuum Reddituum & Proventuum earumdem Vicariæ Præbendæ Rectoriarum & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum præfato Johanni antehac per Nos, seu per quoscumque alios, quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon Præmissorum certitudo, hic facta non existit, aut aliquibus Rebus Causis seu Materijs quibuscumque non obstantibus: Quæ omnia Obstantia pro Præmissis expressis, ad omne Juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti Johannis Commodum & Beneficium ad Præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* Quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Medico Regis Extraordinario.

A.D. 1550.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 5. m. 30.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Bonum & fidele Servitium, per Dilectum Servientem nostrum *Robertum Huyke* in Medicinis Doctorem, antehac, tam Patri nostro, bonæ Memoræ, *Henrico Octavo* nuper Regi Angliæ Invictissimo, quam Carissimæ Consortis suæ *Dominæ Katerina* nuper Regine Angliæ, impensum, meritò contemplantur;

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Robertu Huyke* unam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, necnon Ordinamus & Constituimus eundem *Robertum Huyke* MEDICUM NOSTRUM EXTRAORDINARIUM, ac Officium Medici nostri Extraordinarii ei damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem

Redditum præfato *Robertu Huyke* durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones,

Ac habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præfato *Robertu Huyke* durante Vitâ suâ, cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagijs dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliqua alia Persona sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium antehac occupans sive occupantes, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

Et quia dictus *Robertus Huyke*, durante Vitâ dictæ *Dominæ Regine*, per Mandatum dicti Patris nostri, attendebat super Eam, ac pro eo quod idem *Robertus* citra & post Deceßum ipsius nuper

Q q q Regina

A. D. 1550. *Regine*, nullum adhuc habuit a nobis
 4 *Edu. 6.* Feodum seu Vadium, ac pro aliis cau-
 sis nos ad præsens specialiter moven-
 tibus,

Sciatis quòd nos, de ulteriore Gratia
 nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes damus & concedimus præfa-
 to *Roberto Huyke* tot & tantas Denario-
 rum Summas, ad quot & quantas di-
 cta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus, a
 Festo Sancti Michaelis ultimò præteri-
 to hucusq; provenient sive crescent,

Habendas eidem *Roberto Huyke* ex
 Dono nostro de Thesauro nostro prædi-
 cto, per manus dictorum Thesaurarii
 & Camerariorum, absq; Compoto seu
 aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus
 vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo

reddendo solvendo vel faciendo; A. D. 1550.
 4 *Edu. 6.* Provisotamen semper quòd si prædi-
 ctus *Robertus Huyke*, per Nos Hæredes
 vel Successores nostros, imposterum
 promotus fuerit ad aliquam aliam Pro-
 motionem clari annui Valoris prædicta-
 rum *quingenta Librarum*, ac in Satis-
 factionem & Recomensationem ea-
 rundem, quòd extunc præsens Conces-
 sio sit vacua & nullius effectûs;
 Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* quarto
 Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio docendi Adolescentulos Regis vocatos Henchmen, concessio.

A. D. 1550.
 4 *Ibid. m. 17.* R EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 de avisamento Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis & Successoribus no-
 stris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Ser-
 vienti nostro *Willielmo Bukley* in Arti-
 bus Magistro, tam propter gravita-
 tem Morum & Doctrinæ abundantiam,
 quam nonnullas alias bonas & honestas
 Causas quas in illo cognovimus, Offi-
 cium docendi erudiendi atque institu-
 endi Adolescentulos nostros vocatos
Henchmen,

Habendum gaudendum & occupan-
 dum prædictum Officium præfato *Wil-
 lielmo Bukley* durante ipsius Vitâ, cum
 omnibus & omnimodis Proficuis Com-
 moditatibus & Præeminentiis quibus-
 cumque eidem Officio quoquomodo
 spectantibus sive pertinentibus,

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra,
 damus & concedimus præfato *Wil. Buk-
 ley*, pro Excercitio & Occupatione dicti
 Officii, quandam Annuitatem sive an-
 nualem Feodum *quadraginta Librarum*
 bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habenda gaudenda & annuatim A. D. 1550.
 percipienda eadem Vadia & Feoda præ-
 fato *Willielmo Bukley*, a Festo Annun-
 ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
 præterito, durante Vitâ ipsius *Williel-
 mi Bukley*, ex Thesauro Scaccarii nostri,
 per manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
 rum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
 existentium, ad quatuor Anni Termi-
 nos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis
 Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Mi-
 chaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini,
 & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virgi-
 nis, per æquales Portiones;

Provisio semper quòd quandocumq;
 dictus *Willielmus Bukley*, per Nos vel
 Successores nostros, promovebitur ad
 aliquod Vadium Feodum sive Officium,
 quod accedet ad clarum Valorem an-
 nuum *quadraginta Librarum Sterlingo-
 rum*, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Wil-
 lielmi Bukley*, quòd tunc & deinceps
 hæc præsens nostra Concessio irrita sit
 & pro nihillo habeatur;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* nono Die
 Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Fundatione Templi in Civitate London. pro Germanis.

A. D. 1550.
 4 *Ibid. m. 3.* R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 tem.

Cum magnæ quædam & graves Con-
 siderationes Nos ad præsens specialiter
 impulerunt, tùm etiam cogitantes illud

quanto Studio & Charitate Christianos A. D. 1550.
 Principes, in Sacrosanctum Dei Evan-
 gelium, Religionem Apostolicam ab
 ipso Christo inchoatam institutam &
 traditam, animatos & propensos esse
 conve-

A.D. 1550. ^{4 Edv. 6.} conveniat, sine qua haud dubie Politia & civile Regimen neque consistere diu, neque Nomen suum tueri potest, nisi Principes, ceterique Præpotentes Viri quos Deus ad Regnorum Gubernacula sedere voluit, id imprimis operam dent, ut per totum Reipublicæ Corpus casta sinceraque Religio diffundatur, & Ecclesia in verè Christianis & Apostolicis Opinionibus & Ritibus instituta & aucta, per sanctos, ac Carni & Mundo mortuos Ministros conservetur, pro eo quod Christiani Principis Officium esse statuimus, inter alias gravissimas de Regno suo benè splendideque administrando Cogitationes, etiam Religioni & Religionis Causæ Calamitate fractis & afflictis Exulibus consulere,

Sciatis quod, non solum Præmissa contemplantes, & Ecclesiam a Papatûs Tyrannide per Nos vindicatam, in pristina Libertate conservare cupientes, verum etiam Exulum & Peregrinorum conditionem miserantes, quitam bonis temporibus in Regno nostro Angliæ commorati sunt, voluntario Exilio Religionis & Ecclesiæ Causâ multati, quia Hospites & externos Homines, propter Christi Evangelium ex Patria sua profligatos ejectos in Regnum nostrum Profugos, Prædiis ad Vitam degendum necessariis in Regno nostro egere non dignum esse, neque Christiano Homine neq; Principis Magnificentiâ dignum esse duximus, cujus Liberalitas nullo modo in tali rerum Statu restricta clausæ esse debet,

Ac quoniam multi *Germana Nationis* Homines, ac alii Peregrini qui confluxerunt & in dies singulos confluunt in Regnum nostrum Angliæ ex Germania & aliis remotioribus Partibus, in quibus Papatûs Dominatu Evangelii Libertas labifacitari & premi cepta est, non habent certam Sedem & Locum in Regno nostro ubi Conventus suos celebrare valeant, ubi, inter suæ Gentis & moderni Idiomatis Homines, Religionis Negotia & Res Ecclesiasticas pro Patrio Ritu & More intelligenter obire & tractari possint;

Idcirco, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, volumus concedimus & ordinamus quod de cætero sit & erit unum Templum sive sacra Ædes in Civitate nostra Londoniæ, quod vel quæ vocabitur *TEMPLUM DOMINI JESU*, ubi Congregatio & Conventus *Germanorum aliorumque Peregrinorum* fieri & celebrari possit, eâ Intentione & Proposito ut, a Ministris Ecclesiæ Germanorum, aliorum-

que Peregrinorum, sacrosancti Evangelii incorrupta Interpretatio, Sacramentorum, juxta Verbum Dei & Apostolicam Observationem, Administratio fiat,

Ac Templum illud sive Sacram Ædem illam, de uno *Superintendenti & Quatuor Verbi Ministris*, erigimus creamus ordinamus & fundamus per Præsentes; & quod iidem *Superintendens & Ministri* in Re & Nomine sunt & erunt unum *Corpus Corporatum & Politicum* de se, per Nomen *Superintendents & Ministrorum Ecclesiæ Germanorum & aliorum Peregrinorum* ex Fundatione Regis Edwardi Sexti in Civitate Londoniæ, per Præsentes incorporamus, ac *Corpus Corporatum & Politicum* per idem Nomen realiter & ad plenum creamus erigimus ordinamus facimus & constituimus per Præsentes, & quod Successionem habeant;

Et ulterius, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* Ecclesiæ Germanorum & aliorum Peregrinorum in Civitate Londoniæ, totum illud *Templum sive Ecclesiam nuper Fratrum Augustinentium* in Civitate nostra Londoniæ, ac totam Terram Fundum & Solum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, excepto toto Choro dictæ Ecclesiæ Terra Fundo & Solo ejusdem,

Habendum & gaudendum dictum *Templum sive Ecclesiam*, ac cætera Præmissa (exceptis præexceptis) præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis, tenendum de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in puram & liberam Eleemosinam;

Damus ulterius de avifamento prædicto, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis per Præsentes concedimus, præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis plenam Facultatem Potestatem & Auctoritatem amplificandi & majorem faciendi numerum Ministrorum, & nominandi ac appunctuandi, de tempore in tempus, tales & hujusmodi *Subministros* ad serviendum in Templo prædicto, quales præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* necessarium visum fuerit; Et quod hæc omnia ad *Beneplacitum Regum* volumus;

Præterea quod *Johannes a Lasco* Natione Polonus, Homo, propter Integritatem & Innocentiam Vitæ ac Morum & singularem Eruditionem, valde celebris sit, *Primus & Modernus Superintendens* dictæ

A.D. 1550. dictæ Ecclesiæ, & quod *Gualterus De-boemis, Martinus Flandrus, Franciscus Riverius, Ridulphus Gallus* sint *Quatuor Primi & moderni Ministri*,
4 Edv. 6.

Damus præterea & concedimus, præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis, Facultatem Auctoritatem & Licentiam, post Mortem vel Vacationem alicujus *Ministri* prædictorum, de tempore in tempus eligendi nominandi & surrogandi aliam Personam habilem & idoneum in Locum suum, ita tamen quod Persona sic nominatus & electus, præsentetur & sistatur coram Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, & per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros instituat in Ministerium prædictum,

Damus etiam & concedimus, præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis, Facultatem Auctoritatem & Licentiam, post Mortem seu Vacationem *Superintendentis*, de tempore in tempus eligendi nominandi & surrogandi aliam Personam doctam & gravem in Locum suum, ita tamen quod Persona sic nominatus & Electus præsentetur & sistatur coram Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, & per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros

instituat in Officium *Superintendentis* A.D. 1550. prædicti:
4 Edv. 6.

Mandamus, & firmiter injungendo præcipimus, tam Majori Vicecomitibus & Aldermannis Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, Episcopo Londoniensi, & Successoribus suis, cum omnibus aliis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Justiciariis Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumq;, quod permittant præfatos *Superintendentem & Ministros* & Successores suos liberè & quietè frui gaudere uti & exercere Ritus & Ceremonias suas proprias, & Disciplinam Ecclesiasticam propriam & peculiarem, non obstante quod non conveniant cum Ritibus & Ceremoniis in Regno nostro usitatis, absq; Impetitione Perturbatione aut Inquietatione eorum ve eorum alicujus; aliquo Statuto Actu Proclamatione Injunctione Restrictione seu Usu in contrarium inde antehac factis editis seu promulgatis in contrarium non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicesimo quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissionē ad audiendum Querelas, contra Soldarios in Hibernia.

A.D. 1550.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 32.
der.

REX &c. dilecto Consiliario suo, *Antonio Sentleger* prænobilis Ordinis sui Garterii Milici ac Deputato Regni sui Hiberniæ, dilectoque sibi *Marescallo Armata* suæ infra Regnum suum prædictum pro tempore existenti, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, de avisa mento & consensu Privati Concilii nostri, assignavimus vos præfatum *Antonium Sentleger* Deputatum nostrum, ac vobis, tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & committimus, quascumq; Causas Querelas contra omnes & singulos Souldarios armatos, in Armata & Exercitu nostris infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, retentos & retinendos, audiendi & cognoscendi ac Fine debito terminandi,

Necnon quæcumq; Proditiones Mordra Homicidia Felonias Raptus Mulierum & quascumq; alias Causas criminales, tam Mortem Hominis quam Mahemium sive Mutilationem Memborum concernentes, per Vos, aut per præ-

dictum *Marescallum*, in Absentia vestra A.D. 1550. vel Mandato vestro, audiendi & terminandi & ritè dicendi,

Ac Delinquentes omnes & singulos Armatis hujusmodi, in quorumcumq; Custodia extiterint vel detenti fuerint, coram vobis, aut prædictum *Marescallum*, in Absentia vestra aut Mandato vestro, ad certos Dies & Loca quos ad hoc provideritis, de tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit & casus exigerit, in forma debita evocandi & venire faciendi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet de & super eorum Factis Criminibus & Delictis examinandi,

Ac quoscumque Testes & Probationes requisitos & necessarios recipendi & admittendi, ipsosque ad Veritatem in ea parte dicendam Pœnis & Multis aliisq; modis licitis astringendi & compellendi,

Veritateque comperta, ad Judicium, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem *Marescalciæ*, hætenus infra Regnum nostrum prædictum usitatam (vocatam *MARSHALL LAWE*) procedendi,

Ac

A. D. 1550. Ac eos quos eoram *Vobis*, aut dicto
Marescallo in absentia vestra aut Mandato vestro, reos & culpabiles invenē-
 ritis, per Incarcerationes, aut ad Poenas Mortis & Membrorum, seu alias Poenas & Punctiones, Iustitiā id exigente, adjudicandi & condemnandi, ac debite Executioni demandandi;

Ceteraque omnia & singula faciendi & perimplendi quæ in Præmissis circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna :

Damus autem universis & singulis Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Iusticiariis Capitaneis Vicecomitibus Capitaneis Vic. Comit. Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris quibuscumque infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod

eidem *Deputato nostro*, ac dicto *Marescallo* in Absentia vel Mandato dicti *Deputati nostri*, in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes auxilantes pariter & obediētes sint in omnibus prout decet ;

Provisio semper quod Causæ & Querelæ hujusmodi, tam Criminales quam Civiles, plenè audiantur finiantur & terminentur infra tres Menses continuos a tempore Criminis commissi, vel Querelæ intentatæ, si modo querentes Causas suas debite prosequantur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* quarto Die Augusti.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Inventione Loci vocati A Chanel in le Blacke Depis, de Annuitate.

A. D. 1550. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 tem.

Cum, præcharissimus Pater noster *Henricus Octavus nuper Rex Angliæ*, per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Datam apud *Wyndesore* octavo Die Octobris, Anno Regni sui tricesimo secundo, de Gratia sua speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu suis,

In consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii tunc dilecti & fidelis Servientis sui, ac nunc nostri, *Johannis Bartelott*, impensi & impendendi, pro salva & secura Conductione & Gubernatione Navium suarum in & per quendam Locum existentem (vocatam LE BLACKE DEPIs) & etiam pro suo diligenti Labore & fana & politica Discretionē, in Inventione novi loci (vocati A CHANEL IN LE BLACKE DEPIs prædictis) pro Evitatione magnorum Periculorum ibidem existentium, prætextu cujus Naves prædicti Patris nostri & aliæ Naves, in & per eundem Locum navigantes per eandem viam magis secure conduci & gubernari possint,

Dederit & concesserit præfato *Johanni Bartelott* quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum*, habendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua immediate post mortem *Thomæ Spert* uni Valedictorum Coronæ dicti Patris nostri, ac tunc & postea gaudenti & habenti antedictam Annuitatem, vel post Sursum redditionem five aliquam aliam De-

terminationem ejusdem Annuitatis five annualis Redditus *Viginti Librarum*, aut aliter, de Thesauro prædicti Patris nostri ad Receiptam Scaccarii sui, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerarii suorum pro tempore existentium, ad Festā Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, per æquales Portiones, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plenè apparet ;

Quiquidem *Thomas Spert* mortuus est, & supra nominatus *Johannes Bartelott* prædictam Annuitatem *Viginti Librarum*, ratione Concessionis prædictæ habet & gaudet pro termino Vitæ suæ,

Sciatis quod Nos,

In consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii antedicto Patri nostro, ac Nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Willielmum Wood*, tam in maritimis Negotiis nostris quam aliter, antehac impensi & imposterum impendendi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento & consensu Privati Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfatos, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo Wood* prædictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudentem possidendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo Wood* durante Vita ipsius *Willielmi*, quam & quamvis, per Mortem dicti

R e c

Johan-

A. D. 1550. *Johannis Bartelott*, Sursum-redditionem Literarum Patentium sibi de Præmissis factarum, Forisfacturam, seu quocumque alio modo eandem Annuitatem *Viginti Librarum* ad Manus nostras devenit, seu vacare primò & proximè contigerit, de Thesauro nostro ad prædictam Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum, nostrorum ibidem protempore existen-

tium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones; *Eo quod expressa mentio &c.*

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* decimo sexto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Paulo Baptista Spinola de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550. *Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 5. m. 20.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Dilectus Serviens noster *Paulus Baptista Spinola* nobilis Genovensis, egregiam in Re Militare Operam plurimas per Expeditiones Nobis præstiterit, meritò volumus Eundem Liberalitate nostrâ Regiâ, tanquam majori Virtutis suæ Testimonio prosequi;

Sciatis igitur quòd, ex certa Scientia meròque Motu nostris, necnon id suadentibus Fidelissimis intimi Concilii nostri Proceribus, Dedisse Concessisse, Tenoreque Præsentium, Dare & Concedere præfato *Paulo Baptista Spinola* quandam Annuitatem sive Pensionem annualem *Centum Viginti Quinque Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem *Centum Vigin-*

ti Quinque Librarum præfato *Paulo Baptista Spinola* & Assignatis suis, pro termino Vitæ suæ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimò præterito, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones solvendam annuatim;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* vicelimo nono Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Audiendum Causas in Cancellaria.

A. D. 1550. *Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 6. m. 31. der.* **R**EX &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis suis.

Roberto Southwell Militi Custodia ac Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ,

Willielmo Portman Militi uni Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Placita coram nobis tenenda assignatorum,

Jacobo Hales Militi uni Justiciariorum nostrorum de Banco,

Ricardo Reade Militi, &

Johanni Tregonwell Armigero,

Magistris Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ,

Ac Dilectis sibi

Johanni Olyver Clerico,

Willielmo Cocks Armigero,

Johanni Croke Armigero,

Et *Antonio Bellasis* Clerico, Magistris ejusdem Cancellariæ nostræ, Salutem.

Quia Prædilectus & Fidelis Consilia-

rius noster *Ricardus Riche* Miles Dominus *Riche* Cancellarius noster Angliæ, adeo Corporis Invalitudine ad præsens laborat, quòd ad ea quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ, in Causis & Materis inter diversos Ligeos & Subditos nostros ibidem pendentibus, Tractanda Audienda Discutienda & Terminanda sint & fieri debeant, ad præsens pro tempore non sufficiat,

Considerantes igitur ipsum ad salutem citius posse restitui, si ab arduis Negotiis nostris, & Determinatione Causarum in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ pendentium, ad tempus abstineat, & volentes nichilominus interim in ejusdem Cancellarii nostri Absentia, omnibus & singulis Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quascumque Materias suas in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ prosequentibus, plenam & celerem Justitiam

A. D. 1550. stitiam exhiberi, ac de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes,
4 Edv. 6.

Assignavimus vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tres vestrum, quorum vos prefati *Roberte Willielme Porteman, Jacobe Hales, Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, ac, Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefati *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobe Hales Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & examinandi quascunque Materias Causas & Petitiones coram Nobis in Cancellaria nostra, inter quoscunque Ligeos & Subditos nostros tunc pendentes, & imposuerim ibidem exhibendas & pendentes,

Et easdem Materias Causas & Petitiones, juxta sanas Discretionis vestras finaliter terminandi & debite Executioni demandandi,

Partesq; in Materiis sive Causis vel Petitionibus illis nominatas & specificatas, ac Testes & alios quoscunque quos vobis fore videbitur evocandos, quotiens expedire videritis, coram vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Portman Jacobe Hales Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, evocandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet debite examinari compellendi,

Diesque Productories imponendi & assignandi,

Processusque quoscunque in ea parte necessarios concedendi & fieri faciendi,

Contemptus etiam quoscunque ibidem commissos sive perpetratos debite castigandi & puniendi,

Cæteraq; omnia & singula faciendi & exequendi quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu;

Mandamus etiam, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus & singulis Officiariis

& Ministris nostris Curie nostræ prædictæ quod vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobe Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke*, semper unum esse volumus in Executione Præmissorum, diligenter intendant prout decet;
A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus quod omnia & singula Judicia sive finalia Decreta per vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobe Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, semper, hujusmodi Causis sive Materiis, reddenda sive fienda, sint & esse debeant tanti & consimilis Valoris Effectus Efficacie Roboris & Virtutis, ac si, per *Cancellarium nostrum Angliæ & Curia Cancellariæ* prædictæ reddita sive reddenda forent;

Proviso semper quod omnia & singula hujusmodi Judicia sive finalia Decreta per vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobe Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, virtute Præsentium reddenda sive fienda, Manibus vestris, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobe Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, subscribantur & consignentur, & superinde eadem Judicia sive Decreta prefato Cancellario nostro præsententur & liberentur, ut idem Cancellarius noster antequam irrotulentur eadem similiter Manu sua consignet.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, usque ultimum Diem Novembris proximo futurum duraturas, si non interim, per alias Literas nostras Patentes, huic Commissioni superfederi decreverimus.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A. D. 1550.

4 Edu. 6.

Pro Petro Martyre, de Canonicatu dato.

A. D. 1550.

4 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1550.

Pat. 4. E. 6.

P. 1. m. 14.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex Consiliariorum nostrorum unanimi consensu, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis *Domino Petro Martyri* Theologiæ Professori, Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Christi Oxon. ex Fundatione Regis *Henrici Octavi* Patris nostri, per naturalem mortem *Willielmi Heynes* jam vacantem, & ad nostram Collationem sive Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendum & tenendum Canonica- A. D. 1550.
tum sive Præbendam prædictam, præ-
fato *Petro*, durante Vita sua, cum
omnibus & omnimodis Emolumentis,
Proficuis & Pertinentiis suis universis;
Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo quarto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Super Prosecutione per Breve de Præmunire, de Par-
donatione.*

A. D. 1550.

Ibid. p. 2.

m. 4.

REX omnibus Ballivis & Fideli-
bus suis ad quos &c. Salutem. Cum Nos quoddam Breve no-
strum de *Præmunire* facias, ge-
rens datam 21. Die Junii ultimo præte-
rito, versus *Willielmum Bathon. & Wel-*
len. Episcopum, *Roulandum Merke* alias
Meridge ejusdem Episcopi Cancellari-
um & ejus Consistorii Officialem Prin-
cipalem, *Thomam Huyke* de Civitate *Wel-*
len. in Com. *Somerſetiae* Generosum a-
lias dictum *Thomam Huyke* de Civitate
Wellen. Principalem Registrarium præ-
fati Episcopi per totam Diocesim suam
Bathon. & Wellen. ac *Johannem Smythe*
de *Welles* in Com. *Somerſ.* Clericum,

De & super quibusdam Impetrationi-
bus Prosecutionibus alijsq; Transgres-
sionibus Contemptibus Præjudiciis &
Derogationibus, contra formam Statuti
de Provisoribus, in Parlamento Domini
Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi Pro-
genitoris nostri, Anno Regni sui xvi.
tento, editi, necnon contra formam
Statuti, in Parlamento Domini *Henri-*
ci Octavi nuper Regis Angliæ præcharissi-
mi Patris nostri, Anno Regni sui xxviii.
contra Extollationem Expositionem
Promotionem Manutentionem & De-
fensionem Auctoritatis Jurisdictionis
& Potestatis Episcopi Romani & Sedis
sue, vel alicujus inde Partis, necnon
Attributionem aliqualis Juris Auctho-
ritatis vel Præminentiae ad eandem Se-
dem Romanam, vel alicui Episcopo e-
jusdem Sedis pro tempore existenti,

Vicecomiti *Somerſetiae* direxerimus,
eidem præcipientes quodd *Præmuniri* fa-
ciant, & per probos & legales Homines

de Balliva sua, dictos *Willielmum Bathon. A. D. 1550.*
& *Wellen. Episcopum Roulandum Mericke*
Thomam Huyke & Johannem Smythe de
Wellen antedicta, quodd essent coram no-
bis a die Sancti Michaelis in xv. dies u-
bicumq; tum fuerimus in Anglia, ad re-
spondendum nobis de Contemptu Præ-
judicio & Derogatione prædictis, nec-
non cuidam *Johanni Goodman* Clerico,
de Dampnis & Injuriis sibi in hac parte
illatis, ut dicebatur, & ad faciendum
ulterius & recipiendum quodd dicta Cu-
ria nostra consideraverit in Præmissis,
& quodd haberet ibi nomina eorum per
quos eis sic præmuniri faciat & Breve
nostrum prædictum, ac nos de die Præ-
munitionis prædictæ sub Sigillo suo di-
stinctè & apertè certificans,

Cumq; *Thomas Speke* Miles Viceco-
mes Comitatus prædicti, virtute dicti
Brevis nostri sibi directi, dictos Episcopos,
Thomam Huyke & Johannem Smythe de-
bitè præmuniri fecerit, juxta formam
& effectum ejusdem Brevis, necnon ad
diem Returnationis Brevis prædicti di-
ctus *Thomas Speke* Vicecomes Comitatus
prædicti, returnavit Breve prædictum
& quodd ipse virtute Brevis prædicti 5.
Die Julii, Anno Regni nostri quarto
supradicto, præmuniri fac. infra nomi-
natos *Willielmum Episcopum Bathon. &*
Wellen. Thomam Huyke & Johannem
Smythe, per *Willielmum Hyet Willielmum*
Tinbury Willielmum Derman & Ricar-
dum Baker probos &c. quod sint coram
Nobis ubicumque &c. ad Diem infra
contentum, ad respondendum Nobis
de Contemptu Præjudicio & Deroga-
tione infra specificatis, & infrascripto
Johanni

A.D. 1559
4 Edw. 6.

Johanni Goodman de Dampnis & Injuriis sibi in ea parte illatis, ac ad Respondendum ulterius & Recipiendum, prout illud Breve in se exigit & requirit,

Cumq; eandem Diem, tam præfatus *Episcopus* quam prædictus *Johannes Smythe* sic, ut præmittitur, sufficienter & legitime præmuniti, coram Nobis in Curia nostra prædicta personaliter non comparentes & fecerunt Defaltum, prout in eadem Curia coram Nobis plenius liquet de Recordo,

Nos Pietate moti,

Volentesq; tam præfatum *Willielmum Barbon. Es Wellen. Episcopum* quam dictum *Johannem Smythe* Indempnes pro Defalto prædicto conservari, ac intuitu Charitatis, eisdem *Episcopo* & *Johanni Smythe*, ac eorum utrique, Gratiam specialem & Misericordiam inferre,

De Gratia nostra specialij, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Pardonavimus Remissimus & Relaxavimus & per Præsentes Pardonamus Remittimus & Relaxamus præfatis *Willielmo Barbon. Es Wellen. Episcopo* & *Johanni Smythe*, ac eorum utrique, quibuscumq; Nominibus seu Additionibus Nominum censeantur & nuncupentur, seu eorum alter censeatur & nuncupetur, prædictum Defaltum præfati *Episcopi Barbon. Es Wellen. Es Johannis Smythe*, ac Defaltum alterius eorumq;

Acomnes & omnimodos Contemptus & Præjudicia eorundem, & exinde quomodocumq; sequentia, necnon Judicia sive ista Acta & Gesta quacumq; versus eos ac eorum utrumque, ratione prætextu seu occasione dictorum Defaltorum suorum aut eorum alicujus, executi sive administrati, seu quæ exequi & administrari de jure potuerunt,

Acomnia & singula Imprisonamenta Executiones & Poenas Corporales & Forisfacturas quæ & quas versus eos & eorum utrumque, ratione vel occasione Præmissorum infligere imponere exigere seu habere poterimus,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Episcopo* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla Debita Terras & Tenementa sua, necnon Episcopatum prædictum Dignitates Præbendas Rectorias Vicarias Redditus Feoda Annuitates Pensiones Portiones Officia Firmas, Jura Patronatus Hereditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, Nobis, per ipsum *Episcopum*, occasione prædicti Defalti recordati & Contemptus prædicti, Forisfacta Deperdita Confiscata, seu sic in Lege vel per Factum aut aliter quo-

quomodo adjudicata fuerunt sive potuerunt adjudicari, habenda & tenenda præfato *Episcopo* de dono nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis reddendo solvendo seu faciendo.

Et etiam damus & concedimus per Præsentes præfato *Johanni Smythe* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla Terras Tenementa Rectorias Vicarias Redditus Feoda Annuitates Portiones Pensiones Firmas Hereditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, Nobis, per ipsum *Johannem Smythe*, ratione Defalti prædicti & exinde sequentium Forisfacta Deperdita Confiscata, seu sic in Lege sive per Factum vel aliter quomodocumque Adjudicata fuerunt, sive adjudicari potuerunt, habenda & tenenda præfato *Johanni Smythe* de Dono nostro absque Compoto seu aliquo Nobis inde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, suscepimus & acceptavimus, ac per Præsentes suscepimus & acceptavimus præfatos *Episcopum* & *Johannem Smythe* & eorum utrumque, in salvam Securitatem & plenam Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem nostras perpetuas,

Volentes & concedentes eisdem *Episcopo* & *Johanni Smythe* & eorum utrique per Præsentes, quod Ipsi extunc impetuum liberam Legem suam & Heredum suorum habeant gaudeant & utantur, & eorum uterq; per se habeat gaudeat & utatur, adeo plene integrè & quietè sicut aliquis alius Dilectorum Subditorum nostrorum;

Quocumque Defalto prædicto, seu quovis Recordo Defalti prædicti, in dicta Curia nostra coram Nobis ratione Præmissorum recordato & remanente seu existente, aut aliquo alio Actu Lege modo sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis sive editis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et firmam Pacem nostram, eisdem *Episcopo* & *Johanni Smythe* & eorum utrique inde damus & concedimus per Præsentes; Ita tamen quod stent, & eorum uterq; stet, Recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eos sive eorum alterum inde loqui voluerit;

Provisio semper quod hæc Literæ nostræ Patentis in aliquo non extendant ad exonerandum & acquietandum præfatos *Episcopum* & *Johannem Smythe* seu eorum alterum, Heredes vel Executores suos, pro aliquibus aliis Transgressionibus Contemptis Causis Offensis seu Rebus, nisi solummodo pro Defaltis prædictis per dictos *Episcopum* & *Johannem Smythe* ac eorum utrumque commissis,

A.D. 1559
4 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1550. missis, & pro Contemptu & Executione qui inde adjudicari sive exequi poterint, per Nos in forma prædicta pardonatis;
 4 Edv. 6. Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 duodecimo Die Novembris. A.D. 1550;
 4 Edv. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Annuitate concessa.

A.D. 1550. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 lutem.
 Sciatis quodd Nos,
 In consideratione boni veri & fide-
 lis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum Servi-
 entem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis*
 Nobilem Cremonensem Militem, &
Palmarinum Filium suum, antehac fa-
 cti & impensi, ac imposterum faciendi
 & impendendi,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 de avisamento Concilii nostri,
 Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes damus & concedimus, eisdem
Angelo de Marianis Militi & *Palmarino*
 Filio suo, quandam Annuitatem sive
 annualem Redditem *Centum viginti &*
quinque Librarum bonæ & legalis Mo-
 netæ Angliæ,

A.D. 1550. Habendam gaudendam & percipien-
 dam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem
 Redditem *Centum viginti & quinque Li-*
brarum præfatis *Angelo de Marianis* Militi
 & *Palmarino* Filio suo, a Festo Paschæ
 ultimo præterito pro Termino Vitæ eo-
 rum, & eorum alterius diutius Viven-
 tis, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam
 Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaura-
 rii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem
 pro tempore existentium, ad Festa San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ æ-
 quis Portionibus annuatim solvendam.
 Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo nono Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Inquirendum de Hæretica Pravitate.

✠
 A.D. 1551. **R**EX,
 Reverendissimo in Christo
 Patri,
Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius
 Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano,
 Ac Reverendis in Christo Patribus,
Thoma Eliensi,
Nicholao London,
Henrico Lincolnensi,
Thoma Norwicensi,
 Et *Johanni Rossensi,*
 Episcopis:
Nicholao Wotton Decano Cantua-
 rien. uni Consiliariorum nostrorum,
 Necnon Prædilectis & Fidelibus Con-
 siliariis nostris,
Willielmo Petre Militi,
Willielmo Cicell Armigero,
 Secretariis nostris Primariis,
 Dilectis Nobis,
Ricardo Cox Elimosinario nostro,
Anthonio Cooke Militi,
Jacobo Hales Militi uni Justiciario-
 rum nostrorum ad Communia Placita,
Thoma Smythe Militi,
Johanni Cheeke Adolescentiæ nostræ
 Institutori,
Willielmo Maye Decano Sancti Pauli
 London.

A.D. 1551. *Johanni Tailor* Decano Lincoln.
Simoni Haynes Decano Exon.
Griffino Leison Decano de Archibus
 London.
Johanni Redman Archidiacono de
 Tawnton,
Hugoni Latymer,
Egidio Eyer Decano Cicestren.
Matheo Parker Sacræ Theologiæ Pro-
 fessori,
Miloni Coverdale,
Johanni Olyver,
Ricardo Lyell,
Rowllando Taylor,
Cristofero Nevynson,
 Legum Doctoribus:
Ricardo Godericke,
Johanni Gosnolde,
 Armigeris,
Ricardo Wylks,
Henrico Sydall,
 Et,
Nicholao Bullingham,
 Salutem.
 Etsi Regibus quidem omnibus, qui
 Christi Nomen profitentur, nihil æquè
 incumbat ac Fidem Christianam, in suo
 Populo ac in Ecclesiis, suæ Auctoritati
 Regiæ

A. D. 1551. Regiæ subiectis, Sartam Testam atq;
Incolumentum conservare; nobis tamen,
4 Edv. 6. qui Fidei Defensor peculiari quodam

Titulo vocitatur, maxime præ cæteris
Curæ esse debet, ut non solum pro viri-
bus annitatur ut Christi Religio quam-
purissimè atq; integerrimè nostro Po-
pulo tradatur, verum etiam ut omni quâ
possumus ratione caveamus ne Christi
Adversarius, ut est semper ad omnia
corrumpenda paratus, noxium Hære-
ses Semen & Labem malæ Doctrinæ
clanculum in Segetem Christiani Populi
& hoc Arvum nobis commissum semi-
net; sed, si quid fortè emerferit tale,
quod speramus Deum aversum, fal-
tem & quamprimum evellatur, nè la-
tius serpens illud Virus etiam sanas &
salubres Partes corruptat;

Et quoniam Nos ipsi non possumus,
ad omnia ejusmodi in nostra Persona
obeunda & coranda, semper esse in orio
& parati, & modò, ad Nos & Consilia-
rios nostros perlatum est, exoriri in
nonnullis nostri Regni locis quosdam
qui resuscitant sceleratos *Annabaptista-
rum* & *Libertinorum* Errores, & qui alia-
rum Hæresium impiâ & impura Dog-
mata serunt & insillant in Aures rudis
Vulgi, & imperitæ Plebis nostræ Men-
tes illis nephariis Opinionibus inficiunt,
ut, antequam illud Venenum latius ser-
pat, opportunum & necessarium Remed-
ium pro facultate nostra Regia adhi-
beamus;

De Advísamento Concilii nostri præ-
dicti vos selegamus, quibus hanc no-
stram Curam & hoc tam necessarium
Munus extirpandæ & reprimendæ Hæ-
reseos committeremus,

Ad inquirendum igitur de omnibus
Articulis Hæreseos cujuscumque, &
examinandum omnes & singulos Subdi-
tos nostros & alios quoscumque infra
Regnum & Dominia nostra residentes
& commorantes, de & super Hæresibus
& Erroribus quibuscumque in Fide Chri-
stiana suspectos detectos denunciatos
inquisitos vel accusatos, aut imposte-
rùm detegendos denunciandos inqui-
rendos vel accusandos,

Et quoscumque Testes, ubicumque loco-
rum infra Regnum & Dominia nostra
commorantes vel degentes, aliaq; Pro-
bationum genera quæcumque, pro veri-
tate Præmissorum eruenda, quomodo-
libet requisita, recipiendum & admi-
tendum, Testesq; hujusmodi in forma
Jurandorum Testium jurandum & ex-
aminandum,

Ac omnibus aliis viis modis & for-
mis quibus melius & efficacius poterit,
de veritate Præmissorum etiam

summariè & de plano, ac sine strepitu
& figura Judicii, cognoscendum inqui-
rendum & investigandum,

Et si, per Examinationem & Inqui-
sitionem hujusmodi, aliquem vel ali-
quos de alicujus Hæreseos, seu impie
Opinionis Crimine contactum seu con-
tactos, involutum seu involutos esse de-
prehenderitis, ab Erroribus suis revo-
candum,

Eumque & eos, si Errorum suorum
pertæsum vel pertæsus esse comperitis,
ad Errorum suorum hujusmodi Retra-
ctationes Recantationes Abjurationes
& Renunciationes inducendum,

Et subsequenter in Sacrosanctæ Ec-
clesiæ Gremium admitendum & reci-
piendum, aliasve prout Juris nostri &
Æquitatis ratio persuaserit, absolven-
dum & dimittendum,

Pœnitentiaq; salutares & condignas
pro commissis infligendum & imponen-
dum;

Pertinacem verò vel Pertinaces, Ob-
stinatum vel Obstinos, Erroribusque
suis desperatè immersum vel immeris,
si quem vel quos deprehenderitis, ex
Cœtu Fidelium ejiciendum & detru-
endum, ac Seculari Potestati nostræ,
si ita Facti atrocitas exposcat, commit-
tendum tradendum & liberandum;

Necnon omnes & singulos Rectores
Vicarios Clericos & Ministros Eccle-
siasticos quoscumque, ac Laicos cujuscumque
Conditionis existant, *Librum* no-
strum vulgò appellatum *THE BOOKE
OF THE COMMON PRAYER AND AD-
MINISTRATION OF THE SACRA-
MENTS AND OTHER RITES AND CE-
REMONIES OF THE CHURCH AFTER
THE USE OF THE CHURCHE OF EN-
GLAND*, aut divina Officia in eodem ex-
pressa & inserta, vel aliquam partem
eorundem contemptentes spernentes
adversantes sive obloquentes, si qui ta-
les suspecti reperti derepti inquisiti de-
nunciati aut accusati fuerint, juxta vim
formam & effectum Statuti in ea parte
editi & provisi, puniendum & corri-
gendum;

Cæteraq; omnia & singula faciendum
exercendum & expediendum quæ circa
dictæ Inquisitionis & Examinationis
Negotia necessaria fuerint seu quo-
modolibet oportuna,

Vobis, triginta & uni, triginta, vi-
ginti novem, viginti octo, viginti sep-
tem, viginti sex, viginti quinque, vi-
ginti quatuor, viginti tribus, viginti
duobus, viginti uni, viginti, novem,
decim, octodecim, septemdecim, sex-
decim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tres-
decim, duodecim, undecim, decem,
novem

A. D. 1551. & figura Judicii, cognoscendum inqui-
rendum & investigandum, 4 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1551. novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum
 4 Edv. 6. *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Elien. Episcopum London. Episcopum Norwicens. Episcopum Rossen. Nicholaum Watton Willielmum Petre Willielmum Cecill, Ricardum Cox Jacobum Hales & Willielmum May, unum esse volumus, & in executione Præmissorum interesse) de quorum sana Doctrina, Fidei Zelo, Vitæq; & Morum Integritate, exactaq; in rebus gerendis Dexteritate, specialem in Domino fiduciam obtinemus, Vices nostras committimus, & plenam, Tenore Præsentium, concedimus Facultatem,*

Cum Potestate plenissimâ Personarum sic detectas denunciatas inquisitas accusatas vel suspectas, evocandi coram vobis, & Carceri & Vinculis, si opus fuerit, mancipandi, ac Testes quoscumque, pro veritate Præmissorum explicanda & eruenda, quomodolibet requisitos, coram vobis quibuscumque Diebus & Locis vestro arbitrio in hac parte limitandi evocandi & citandi, eisdemque Testes sese subtrahentes omnibus modis & Juris nostri Remediis quibuscumq; compellendi,

Cumque omniâ aliâ Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis nostræ legitimâ Cohertio-

ne in hac parte & potestate, vosq; ad effectus prædictos Cognitores Inquisitores Judices & Commissarios nostros nominamus facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes, omni Appellatione remotâ;

Eo non obstante quodd Denunciatio Indictatio sive Accusatio contra Personas prædictas ejusmodi in hac parte non præcesserit, sive aliquibus aliis Statutis aut Ordinationibus in Parliamentis nostro in contrarium editis seu provis, in quibus major forsan Solennitas & Circumstantiæ ad hujusmodi exequenda Negotia requiruntur, cæterisq; in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Theologis & Jurisperitis, necnon Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis aliisq; Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quatinus vobis in & circa Præmissorum Executionem effectualiter, si per vos requisiti & interpellati fuerint, assistant & suffragentur.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Pallavicino Rangone Italo Milite.

A.D. 1551. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 4 Edv. 6. Sciatis quodd Nos,
 5. m. 7. De Gratia nostra speciali,

ac in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii nobis, per dilectum nostrum *Pallavicinum Rangonem* Militem, illustris Sanguinis Italum, ex Familia nostra, antehac impensi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Pallavicino Rangoni* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Ducenarum & quinquaginta Librarum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Ducenarum & quinquaginta Librarum*, præfato *Pallavicino Rangoni* durante Beneplacito nostro, de

Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim persolvendam;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Scripto Religiosorum.

A.D. 1551. **O**Mnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præsens Scriptum pervenerit, *Magister sive Custos ac Priorissa & Sorores* Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Jacobi juxta Civitatem Can-

terbur. in Parochia de Thanington in A.D. 1551. Com. Kanc. Salutem.

Sciatis Nos præfatos *Magistrum sive Custodem ac Priorissam & Sorores* unanimi nostro assensu & consensu, dedisse &c. In

A. D. 1551. In cujus rei Testimonium nos prædi-
 5 *Edv. 6.* ci Magister sive Custos ac Priorissa & So-
 rores huic præsentì Scripto nostro Sigil-
 lum nostrum comune apposuimus.

Dat. in dicta Domo seu Hospitali vice-

fimo octavo Die Februarii, Anno Reg- A.D. 1551.
ni dicti Domini Regis nunc Edwardi
Sexti, quinto: 5 Edv. 6.

Per Commissionem Domini Regis.

Ex Deprivatione Stephani Gardiner, de Translatione Episcopi Rossensis ad Winton.

A. D. 1551.
 Par. 5. E. 6.
 p. l. m. 40.

R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem:
Cum per quendam Actum
in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud
Westmonasterium, *quarto die Novem-*
bris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibi-
dem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Re-
publica nostra edita ordinatum inacti-
tatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGED'ESLYER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneum existimaremus eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentiâ eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve *de amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius li-
quet,

Ac cum *Episcopatus Wintoniensis* hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Deprivationis seu Remotionis *Stephani nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ab eodem Episcopatu, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diœcesis latè Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,
 Exillimantes Reverendum in Chri-
 sto Patrem *Johannem Roffensem Episco-
 pum* ad Episcopatum Winton. prædi-
 ctum, modo vacantem, Personam ido-
 neam, tam propter singularem Sacra-
 rum Literarum Doctrinam, Moreſque
 probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus
 Pater modo *Episcopus Roffensis* præditus
 est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Sal-
 vatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus il-
 lum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut
 super multa constitutatur qui super pau-
 ca fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nunc Roffen. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Winton. & eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Winton. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Winton.* ac Diœcesis *Winton.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes.

Habendum tenendum occupandum
& gaudendum prædictum Episcopa-
tum Winton. eidem *Johanni* durante
Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus
Dominiiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis
Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juri-
bus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Tempo-
ralibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis
Commoditatibus Emolumentis Digni-
tatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus
& Præeminentiis quibuscumque, ej-
dem Episcopatui Winton. ac Officio
Pastorali ejusdem, quoquomodo spe-
ctantibus pertinentibus sive incum-
bentibus;

Damus etiam, &, ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Episcopus Winton.* liberè & quiete possit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos idoneos infra Diœcesim Winton. ubicumq; oriundos, & alios in ea parte legittimè dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legittimè ordinare & promovere,

Test

Præsen-

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

Præsentatosque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & si ita res exigat, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi Winton. spectantia & pertinentia Conferre & Donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Voluntas quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earumdem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permisis, sequestrare, Calculumq; Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promoti, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralem Civitatis & Diocesis Winton. prædictæ,

totumque Clerum & Populum eorumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Winton. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promoti, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastica Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Auctoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales; ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione, infra Marchias Calesii.

A. D. 1551.
Pat. 5. E. 6.
p. 3. m. 16.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Thoma, Permissione Divina, Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ac Ecclesiam Parochialem Sancti Petri, infra Marchias Calesii Morienensis Diocesis, modò, per liberam Resignationem Johannis Butler ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem & Donationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum nobis Willielmum Marche Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Willielmum Marche ad dictam Vicariam admittere, ipsum Rectorem in eadem instituere, cæteraque peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1551.
5 Edu. 6.

Pro Laurentio Torrentino super Pandectis imprimendis.

A.D. 1551.
5 Edu. 6.

A.D. 1551.
Ibid. m. 9.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Laurentius Torrentinus* Germanus, ab Illustrissimo Viro Domino *Cosmo Florentia Duce* (sicut accepimus) Conductus ad Imprimendum complures Libros, ex iis quorum Exemplaria recondita sunt in celebri Florentiæ Bibliotheca, Nobis exponi & supplicari fecerit ut, quoniam ipse sub Prelo habet præclarum Opus *Digestorum seu Pandectarum Juris Civilis Romanorum*, accurate desumptum ad verbum, ex Archetypo, quod per multa Secula *Pisfis*, deinde *Florentiæ*, conservatum extitit, quod etiam plurimi Docti Homines illud ipsum esse crediderunt quò usus olim sit *Justinianus Imperator*, eorum Voluminum conficiendorum Author, magnosq; Sumptus, ad illorum Utilitatem qui Jurisprudentiæ Studiosi sunt, fecit in nova hac Editione adornanda, quæ a vetustissimi Exemplaris illius Fide & Auctoritate nusquam discrepat, id quod nullus hæctenus Librorum Excusor præstitit, hac de causa benignè providere velimus nè aliorum avaritiâ & Fraudî sit, hoc Illi Privilegium facile concessimus, pro ea voluntate qua prædicti sumus erga omnes qui bonarum

Literarum Studiis aliquam Utilitatem & Commodum afferunt,

Propterea jubemus nè quis Anglus vel Alienigena, usquam in nostro Imperio & Ditione, Libros Digestorum seu Pandectarum Juris Civilis, Romanorum ad *Laurentii Torrentini* Editionis quam diximus Exemplum & Emendationem conformatos, intra Septenne ab hoc Die inchoatum, Imprimat quibuscumque Characteribus aut Voluminum magnitudine, vel alibi a quolibet Impresos Venales habeat, absq; illius *Laurentii* Assensu & Permissione, etiam si fortè additis quibusdam Annotationibus vel Explanationibus editi forent, si quis verò contra hoc nostrum Jussu facere ausus fuerit, volumus eum Libros ejusmodi omnes amittere, & *Laurentium Torrentinum* illos sibi hac nostrâ Concessione acquisitos & adjudicatos repetere Jure posse; quorumcumque Hominum Privilegiis quibuscumq; non obstantibus.

A.D. 1551.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

Accepta Comprehensionis Scotiæ in Tractatu Pacis inter Reges Angliæ & Francorum.

A.D. 1551.
Ex Anogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina *Scotorum*, universis ad quos hujus Diplomatis Lectio vel Notitia pervenerit veram a Christo Salutem & Pacem, Notum sit vobis hujus præsentis Diplomatis Argumentum.

Henricus Christianissimus ac Invictissimus *Francorum Rex* noster in Terris Charissimus Pater, quum *Mariam* Serenissimam *Scotiæ Viduam Reginam* nostram Dulcissimam Matrem, *Jacobum Arania* Comitem Illustrum Gubernatorem, ac plerosq; nostri Regni Principes admonuisset, de ea Pace & Amicitia quam paucis ante diebus cum *Sexto Edwardo* Serenissimo *Angliæ Rege* nostra Consanguineo fecit, significassetque inde, illâ Pace & Amicitia Nos nostrumque Regnum & Subditos omnes ita nominatim contineri ac comprehendi, ut, intra quadragesimum ab inita

Pace Diem, Nobis facta sit libera Potestas illam Pacem atque Amicitiam inundi amplectendi & acceptandi, renuendive: Ad quam quidem Rem acceptandam, nostrique Animi Declarationem Accelerandam, idem Christianissimus D. sumet suum Cubicularium Legatum, cum Litteris Mandatis & Capitibus seu Articulis illius Perpetuæ Pacis, in unum collectis per *Bochetell* Notarium & Regium Secretarium, Die vigesimo Octavo Mensis Martii, Anno Christi millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo, exscriptis & autenticè notatis in Scotiam misit;

Nos propterea *Maria Scotorum Regina*, etsi a primis Cunabulis nostrumq; Regnum minus Pio Bello hæctenus agitata fuerimus, tamen nè tam insperatam Concordiam, tam necessariam Amicitiam, tam sanctam Pacem aut remorari

A.D. 1551.

aut

A. D. 1551. *5 Edv. 6.* aut invidere videamur; Nos, ex consilio & assensu Dulcissimæ Matris, Illustris Gubernatoris, omniumque Principum & Ordinum Suffragio, illam Concordiam & Amicitiam ac Pacem, cæteraque omnia que *Henricus Christianissimus* Nostro nostrique Regni Nomine supradictis Articulis complexus fecerit, perinde Nos nunc Inimus, Amplectimur, Acceptamus, ac Grata Rataque habemus, atque ipsi eadem cum *Sexto Eduardo* Serenissimo Consanguineo Rege fecissemus,

Promittentes Nos daturas operam ut illa Concordia Pax atq; Amicitia, a nostris Subditis cujusvis Ordinis, pie sincere colatur conservetur præsteturque in posterum;

Præterea, nè quid ad hanc nostram Declarationem perpetuæq; Pacis Acceptationem delideretur, in præsentia Delegamus in Angliam Nobilem Egregium & Probum Virum Magnificum *Thomam Erskin* suæ Vetustissimæ juxta Nobilissimæ Familiæ Primarium, unum a nostris Secretis Consiliarium, qui coram *Eduardo* Serenissimo Consanguineo Rege, ejusve Concilio supradicta omnia præsens vivâ voce testetur declaret accepta ac Rata habeat:

Cuiquidem ad hæc eadem Testanda Declaranda Acceptanda Rataq; habenda, ac ibidem ad ea ipsa per Nos nostrosque Subditos Cultum servatum præsti-

tumque iri sanctè Promittendum, nec non ad Capita seu Articulos illius mutæ perpetuæque Anglorum Nobiscum Pacis, ex communi Tractatu exscriptos, Anglo Magno Sigillo Regio firmatos, nostro Nomine exposcendos obtinendosque, eam per præsens Diploma facimus Potestatem, quâ Nos si Præsentes eadem ageremus uti possemus:

Cæterum promittimus tam quicquid a Christianissimo Rege in Tractatu novissimæ cum Serenissimo Anglo Consanguineo Rege Pacis e nostro Bono & Commode est Actum Gestumq;, quam item in ejusdem *Edwardi* Præsentia, ab hoc *Thoma* nostro Legato quicquid erit Testatum, circaq; Præmissa acceptatum, Nos bonâ & Regiâ Fide Gratum Ratum Firmumque in perpetuum habituras.

In cujus quidem omnium & singulorum Fidem hoc præsens Diploma, ex Dulcissimæ Matris & Illustris nostri Regni Gubernatoris consensu suffragante Consilio, Magno Regio Sigillo nostro Nomine est firmatum *Edinburgi* ad Decimum tertium Kal. Maii, Anno Christi millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Regine Scotiæ de Cera alba pendente a cauda Pergamene.

De Episcopo Roffensi constituto.

A. D. 1551. *Pat. 5. E. 6. p. 1. m. 38.*

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ESLIRE*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneam existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & fo-

ret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum Episcopus Roffensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Translationis Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis nuper illius Loci Episcopi*, ad Episcopatum Winton. & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum Surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis late patenti, juxta

Divi

A. D. 1551. Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat,
Sciatis quòd Nos,
5 Edv. 6.

Existimantes, dilectum nobis in Christo *Johannem Storye* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorum, ad Episcopatum Roffen. prædictum, modò vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresque probatissimos quibus idem *Johannes Storye* præditus est, quàm propter hoc, quòd, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Storye* prædictum Episcopatum Roffen. ac ipsum *Johannem* Episcopum Roffensem & Diœcesis Roffens. nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Roffens. unà cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Roffen. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, aliquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbentibus; eidem *Johanni Storye*, a tempore Translationis dicti Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis* modò *Winton. Episcopi*, durante Vitâ suâ naturali,

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quòd præfatus *Episcopus Roffen* libere licite & quietè possit & valeat quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diœcesim Roffen. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentatosque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Roffen. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & si ita res exigit, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti *Episcopi* spectantia & pertinentia, Conferre & Donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Volunta-

tes quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Roffens. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earumdem Diœcesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum & Ratiocinium exigere & capere, & alia quæcumque in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum *Episcopum*, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promoto, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralem Civitatis & Diœcesis Roffens. prædictæ, totumque Clerum & Populum eorumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diœcesim Roffen. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Roffens. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promoto, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastica Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Auctoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovis modo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissæ esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

U u u

De

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.*De Significavit pro Episcopo Rossen.*A. D. 1551.
Pa. 5. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 38.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis* nuper illius Loci *Episcopi* in Episcopatum Wintoniensem, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis in Christo *Johanni Storie* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus præfato *Johanni Storie* prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Rossen.* ac *Diæcesis Rossen.* Nomina-verimus fecerimus ordinaverimus cre-averimus declaraverimus & constitu-

erimus per Literas nostras prædictas, A. D. 1551. prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Storie in Episcopum Rossensem* consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæterâq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis.

*Super Motibus in Hibernia, ex causa Religionis reformatæ.*A. D. 1551.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per Suggestionem & Informationem *Majoris Ballivorum Burgensium & Communitatis Villæ nostræ Galluæ in Regno nostro Hibernia* factas, appareat quod *Episcopus Romanus* Auctoritatem nostram *Supremi Capitis Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ* falsò & injustè usurpans & excercens,

Quædam Ecclesiastica Beneficia & Emolumenta, videlicet, Vicariam de *Galvey*, Vicariam de *Mary*, Vicarias & Rectorias de *Rawm & Moccullen*, Rectoriam & Vicariam de *Fouran More*, Vicariam & Rectoriam de *Rosseam*, Vicarias de *Clare & Kilcomen*, Vicariam de *Stowe* in Diocèse ANAGHTU-AMENT, ac Vicariam de *Skryne* in Diocèse TUAMEN. necnon quandam Parcel- lam Decimarum in Villa de *Galvey* prædicta vulgariter dictam *the Bussboppes Quarter*, ac omnes & singulos Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblationes Alteragia Pensiones Portiones & omnia alia Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumque Vicariarum & Rectoriarum prædictarum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis,

Ecclesiæ *Sancti Nicholai Villæ prædictæ*, ad Cultum Divinum in eadem augmentandum, dedit concessit univ- vit annexit appropriavit corporavit

& consolidavit realiter & perpetuò; A. D. 1551.

Quibus quidem Fructibus Proventibus Redditibus Procuracionibus Decimis Oblationibus Alteragiis Pensionibus Portionibus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis Rectoriarum & Vicariarum prædictarum, novem Presbiteri Sacerdotes sive Ministri ad Sacramenta & Sacramentalia in Ecclesia prædicta ministrandi, & alia ad Divinum Cultum pertinentia exequendi & faciendi sustinabuntur, & ad præsens sustentantur,

Ac Auctoritate & Jurisdictione *Romani Pontificis* sic, ut præmittitur, usurpatâ, demum per, felicissimæ Memoræ, Dominum *Henricum Octavum* nuper Regem Angliæ Patrem nostrum penitus abolitâ & adnullatâ:

Prædicti *Major Ballivi Burgensi & Communitas* Unionem prædictam, & cætera Munimenta eandem concernentia, tanquam ab iniquo Authore & nullum ad id Jus habente, irritam & minus sufficientem in Lege nostra Regia reputantes, nobis jam humiliter supplicantes, quatenus Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, ac Auctoritate nostrâ *Supremi Capitis Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ* quâ fungimur, Vicarias & Rectorias prædictas, ac Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblationes Alteragia Pensiones Portiones, ac omnia alia Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumq;

A. D. 1556. cumq; Rectoriarum & Vicariarum prædictarum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis, Ecclesiæ prædictæ *Sancti Nicholai* dare concedere unire annectare approbare incorporare & realiter ac perpetuò consolidare dignaremur,

Cum etiam insuper, per dictos *Majorem Ballivos Burghenses & Communitatem*, nobis supplicatum sit, quòd cum Hibernici Inimici nostri Nationum *de Flarries*, & alijs penes ac juxta dictam Villam commorantibus in Ecclesia prædicta eorum mortuos sepelire consueverunt, & a longè ac diutino usi sunt, prætextu & colore cujus, Villam nostram prædictam intrantes, Subitos nostros ejusdem in Discrimen non modicum Vitæ suæ, & Amissionis ac Deperditionis Villæ nostræ prædictæ sæpe inducunt, & quæ sunt ac existunt in Suburbis ac extra Muros ejusdem Villæ tres Ecclesiæ & tria Cimiteria trium nuper Domorum Prioratuum sive Monasteriorum Fratrum Mendicantium, quorum unum vocatur Monasterium *Sancti Francisci*, secundum *Sancti Dominici*, tertium *Sancti Augustini*, ad usum Sepulturæ valde necessaria, Nos eadem Ecclesias & Cimiteria ad usum Sepulturæ, ut præmittitur, Ecclesiæ prædictæ dare concedere unire annectere appropriare incorporare, ac realiter & perpetuò consolidare dignaremur,

Et ulterius, per eosdem *Majorem Ballivos Burghenses & Communitatem* nobis similiter est supplicatum, quatenus dictam Ecclesiam *Sancti Nicholai* in Collegium sive Ecclesiam Collegiatam, Auctoritate nostrâ prædictâ, transponere & mutare dignaremur,

Nos,

Supplicationibus & Petitionibus humilibus dictorum *Majoris Ballivorum Burghensium & Communitatis*, in Consideratione Allegiantiæ & debitæ Obedientiæ suæ, annuere & consentiri volentes, ac divinum Cultum, & alia omnia ad eundem pertinentia modo quo licitè possit augmentare, necnon Securitatem & salvam Custodiam dictorum *Majoris Ballivorum Burghensium & Communitatis* intimo Animi desiderio, prout Regem decet, maximè cupientes, ac Stimulum ad se benè & fideliter erga Nos gerendum, dicto *Majori Ballivis Burghensibus & Communitati*, de cætero dare & præbere volentes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, & Auctoritate nostrâ *Supremi Capituli Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ* quâ fungimur, dictam Ecclesiam *Sancti Nicholai de Gal-*

wey in Collegium sive Ecclesiam Collegiatam transponimus & mutamus per Præfentes, & pro sic translata & mutata deinceps reputare & habere volumus imperpetuū,

Et ulterius volumus quòd eadem Ecclesia per nomen COLLEGII REGII DE GALWEY de cætero nominabitur & vocabitur imperpetuū,

Et præterea de Scientia Virtute & cæteris Gratiarum Donis *Patricio Blake* Mercatori, uni Presbiterorum in Ecclesia prædicta servienti & ministranti, adeo collatis, plurimū confidentes,

Ipsū *Patricium* GARDIANUM Collegii nostri seu Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ prædictæ præficimus ordinamus & constituimus,

Ac quosdam,

Patricium Kerewan,

Thomam Frenche,

Derby Ohoyshine,

Johannem Talman,

Derby Onowan,

Johannem Dermoyte,

Johannem Obrauchan,

Et,

Edmundum Offlartye,

Jam similiter ibidem Servientes & Ministrantes, *Vicarios Chorales* in Collegio sive Ecclesia Collegiata prædicta ordinamus & constituimus,

Volentes quòd idem *Patricius Blake* & Successores sui ut *Gardianus*, & prædicti *Patricius Kerene Thomas Frenche Derby Ohoyshyne Johannes Talman Derby Onowan Johannes Dermoyte Johannes Obrauchan & Edmundus Offlartye*, & Successores sui, ut *Vicarii Chorales* Collegii sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ prædictæ sint de cætero acceptati & reputati,

Et volumus præterea ac concedimus, quòd Collegium sive Ecclesia Collegiata prædicta, extunc sit de uno *Gardiano* & *Vicariis Choralibus* UNUM CORPUS INCORPORATUM re & nomine, habeantque SUCCESSIONEM PERPETUAM, ac prædictum *Patricium Blake Gardianum* prædictum *Patricium Kerewan Thomam Frenche Derby Ohoyshine Johannem Talman Derby Onowan Johannem Obrauchan & Edmundum Offlartye*, *Vicarios Chorales Collegii nostri sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ de Galway* nominamus facimus constituimus & ordinamus incorporamus decernimus & declaramus imperpetuū per Præfentes,

Et quòd *Gardianus & Vicarii Chorales* Collegii nostri sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ prædictæ, ac Successores sui *GARDIANUS & VICARII CHORALES COLLEGII REGII DE GALWAY* perpetuò nuncupentur nominentur vocentur & accep-

1. acceptentur, & quod idem *Gardianus* *Vicarii Chorales* ac Successores sui sint Personæ habiles & in Lege capaces per idem Nomen placitare & implacitari, respondere & responderi, ac prosequi defendere atque defendi in omnibus & singulis placitis Sectis Querelis & Demandis, motis & movendis in quibuscumq; Curiis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum & aliorum quorumcumque, ac coram quibuscumq; Judicibus Justiciariis & aliis Officiariis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum & aliorum quorumcumque, & quod prædictus *Gardianus* sit nunc *Gardianus* ejusdem Collegii usque ad Festum Sancti Petri, ut dicitur, ad Vincula proximò futurum,

Et ulterius volumus quod prædictus *Gardianus* & *Vicarii* & Successores sui habeant Sigillum commune, pro Rebus & Negotiis ipsorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & Successorum suorum, ac ipsos *Gardianum* & *Vicarios* & Successores suos tangentia, deserviturum,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis*, & Successoribus suis, quod ipsi *Gardianus* & *Vicarii* & Successores sui facient ordinabunt & constituent, ac facere ordinare & constituere possint, de tempore in tempus, Ordinationes & Statuta pro salubri Gubernatione & Regimine dicti Collegii sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ, & Ministrorum in eodem Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ ministraturi, ac eadem Ordinationes & Statuta abrogare alterare & mutare, & alia in eorum Loca componere & addere totiens quotiens sibi videbitur expedire;

Ac etiam concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus, præfatis *Majori Ballivis Burgenfibus* & *Communitati*, quod ipsi & eorum Successores imperpetuum, quolibet Anno, ad Festum Sancti Petri prædictum, eligere poterint & eligant unam idoneam Personam in *Gardianum Collegii* sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædictæ, habendum sibi pro uno Anno integro, ac eundem *Gardianum* necnon *Vicarios* pro tempore existentes, & eorum quemlibet si ita eis videbitur, amovendi deprivandi & deponendi, ac alium sive alios in ejus & eorum Loco Constituenti Nominandi & Assignandi de tempore in tempus, ac etiam eosdem *Gardianum* & *Vicarios* ac eorum quemlibet, prout causa & occasio fuerit & servierit, Castigandi Corrigendi & modo debito Punienti, & quod ipsi *Major Ballivi Burgenfes* & *Communitas* & Successores sui imperpetuum, cum *Gardianus* prædictus, sive ali-

quis *Vicariorum* prædictorum pro tempore existentium, obierit permutaverit resignaverit, vel aliquo alio quocumq; modo ab Servitio in Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædicta recesserit, alium quemcumq; Loco ipsius Decedentis vel alio modo ab eodem recedentis, eligere, & eundem sic Electum in realem Possessionem ejusdem ponere possint, absq; aliqua prosecutione penes Nos Hæredes & Successores nostras, vel penes quemcumq; alium pro Licentia & Consensu in ea parte concedendis vel obtinendis,

Sciatis etiam quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ & *Supremi Capitis* Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ, ex plenitudine Potestatis qua fungimur in hac parte, dictas Rectorias ac Vicarias & earum quamlibet, necnon Parcelam Decimarum prædictam, ac omnes & singulos Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblationes Alteragia Pensiones Portiones, ac omnia alia Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumq; Rectoriis & Vicariis prædictis & eorum cuilibet, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis, præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & Successoribus suis & Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædictæ, in proprios Usus dictorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & Successorum suorum, unimus annectimus appropriamus incorporamus, & realiter ac perpetuò consolidamus,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda omnia & singula prædicta Rectorias Vicarias, Parcelam Decimarum, Fructus Decimas Oblationes Alteragia, & cætera Præmissa cum Pertinentiis, præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & Successoribus suis ac Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ realiter unita annexa appropriata incorporata & consolidata imperpetuum, & si fecerit a quoquam quavis auctoritate scienter vel ignoranter attemptari contigerit, illud irritum Decernimus & inane,

Dantes & Concedentes, præfato *Majori Ballivis Burgenfibus* & *Communitati* & Successoribus suis, plenam Tenore Præsentium Potestatem & Auctoritatem, de tempore in tempus, Fructus Proventus Redditus & Emolumenta prædicta, pro Salario & Stipendio dictorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & eorum cuilibet, juxta Discretionem suas Disponendi Dividendi & Assignandi, & in Partes sive Portiones Distribuendi,

Concessimus insuper, ac per Præsentes concedimus eisdem *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & eorum Successoribus, prædictas Ecclesias & Cimiteria, nuper Domus Monasterii sive Prioratus Fratrum prædictorum

A. D. 1552.
Edu. 6.

A.D. 1551. dictorum, ad sepeliendum in Ecclesiis
 5 Edv. 6. Cimiteriis prædictis, de Natione supra-
 dicta, & aliis Nationibus ad eadem Ec-
 clesias & Cimiteria eâ intentione & pro-
 posito venientibus vel adductis, eadem
 Ecclesias & Cimiteria, ad intentionem
 & propositum supra recitata & specifi-
 cata, *Gardiano & Vicariis* prædictis uni-
 mus anneximus appropriamus incorpo-
 ramus, & per Præsentes realiter & per-
 petuo consolidamus,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda præ-
 dicta *Gardiano & Vicariis* & Successori-

bus suis, ac Collegio sive Ecclesiæ Col- A.D. 1551.
 5 Edv. 6. legi. tæ prædictæ, ad usum intentionem
 & propositum prædicta realiter unita
 annexa appropriata incorporata & con-
 solidata imperpetuum, & si secus a quo-
 quam quavis Auctoritate scienter vel
 ignoranter attemptari contigerit, illud
 irritum decernimus & inane;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per Ereve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Gubernatione Insularum de Jersey & Guersy.

A.D. 1551. Edward the Sixth, by the Grace
 1 Ed. 5. E. 6. of God, &c. to our trustie and
 7. 4. m. 24. welbelovyd *Heir de Carteret*
Esquier Bailif of the Isle of Jersey *Cle-*
ment Lamprier John de Carteret and Ni-
colas Lamprier Gentilmen, Gretyng.

Wheare We have heretofor geven
 and graunted, to our trustie and welbe-
 lovyd *Sir Hugh Poulet* Knight, the Office
 of *Gouvernour and Capytayne of our Isle*
of Jersey and of our Castell of Guersy o-
 therwile called *Mountorguill*, and have
 nomynated appoynted and made our
 sayd Servaunt our *Keper Governour and*
Capitayne of the said Isle and Castell, as
 by our Letters Patents, dated the xx.
Day of March in the fourth Year of our
 Reign, made to hym of the same,
 playnely doth appear,

Know ye that We,

For certeyn Causes and Considerati-
 ons Us and our Counsell movyng, ha-
 ving speciall Trust and assured Confid-
 ens in your approved Fidelities Wif-
 doms Dexterities and Circumspections,

Have appointed and auctorised, and
 by thes Presents do appoint and aucto-
 rise you four thre or two of you, willing
 and commaunding you four thre or
 two of you, that ye by Auctority here-
 of do repare, as sone as ye conveniently
 may upon the sight hereof, to our said
Castill of Mountorguill, and there make
 or cause to be made an Invytory, by
 Indenture betwene you four thre or
 two of you, on our behalf on th'one
 Partie, and our said Servaunt Gover-
 nour and Capitayn on th'other Partie, as
 well of all such Ordenaunce Artillerie
 Municions and all other Habillyments
 of Warre, together with all other Re-
 quisites of our Store whatsoever, being
 left there unto the Charge and Custod-
 ie of the said Governour and Capytayne,
 by *Henry Cornishe* Gentilman late De-
 putie of the said Isle and Castle under

our right trustie and right entirely be- A.D. 1551.
 lovvd Uncle *Edward Duke of Somerset*
 there being the *Capytyn and Governour*
 of the same, as also of all such Orde-
 naunce Artillery and Mynicions as hath
 ben sent at any tyme or tymes hereto-
 fore to the said Castle and provided
 there by Us for the Furnytüre of the
 same, sythens the said xx. day of *March*
 in the said fourth Yere of our Reign-
 wherin We will and commaund you di-
 ligentlie to execute this our Pleasoure
 and Commaundement accordynglie;

Furthermore our Will Pleasour and
 Commaundement ys, that you the said
Helier de Carteret Clement Lamprier John
de Carteret and Nicholas Lamprier, four
 thre or two of you, shall gyve a cor-
 poral Othe to oure sayd Servaunt Capy-
 tayne and Governour uppon the Hollie
 Evangelists in maner and forme fol-
 lowing,

Ye shal be trewe and Loiall to the Kyng
of England our Sovereigne Lord, and to
his Heyris Kyngs of England, ye shall, with
all your Powre Mynde and Industrie, well
surely and lionallye kepe and defende and
cause to be kept and defended, by your De-
putie Servaunts Souldiours and all others,
asmoche as in you may lye, the sayde Isle
and Castell, and semblable all the Rights
Dignities and Honours Laws Customs U-
saiges Franchises Privileges and Liberties
thereunto of good Right appertenyng, toge-
ther with the Comenweale of the same, ye
shall entierly maynteyn defend observe kepe
and accomplysbe; So HELPE YE GOD
 AND THIES HOLLIE EVANGELITS.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 tertio Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

X x x

Acquisit

A.D. 1551.
Ex Anogr.*Acquietantia Mercatorum Hispaniæ.*A.D. 1551.
Ex Edu. 6.A.D. 1551.
Ex Anogr.

IN Dei Nomine Amen, Tenore præsentis publici Instrumenti, cunctis pateat evidenter & sit notum, quod Anno Domini ab Incarnatione millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, Regniue Serenissimi in Christo Principis & Domini nostri, *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Franciæ Hiberniæq; Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, Anno quinto, Mensis verò Maii die quartâ, in mei Notarii publici subsignati Testiumq; inferius nominatorum Præsentia, constitutus personaliter providus Vir *Lopus de Carrion* Mercator Hispanus, tam Nomine suo proprio & privato, quàm Procuratorio Nomine in hac parte, legitime & sufficienter constitutus & ordinatus, Egregiorum Virorum *Alvari & Jeronimi Pardo*, *Didaci Lopes*, *Gallo Lopi Gallo*, ac *Didaci Lopes de Castro Filii & Hæredis* quondam *Jeronimi de Castro & Gregorii de Castro* Administratorum & Gubernatorum Societatis intitulatæ Hæredes *Jeromini de Castro*, *Francisci de Malvenda*, *Didaci Alfonsi de Malvenda*, & *Alvari de Malvenda*, ac *Christoferi de Avila*, & *Didaci de Curiell*, Mercatorum & Vicinorum Civitatis Burgenfis Regni Castellæ, prout per quatuor sepealia Instrumenta Procuratoria inde sibi legitime confecta & stipulata, sub Signis & Nominibus solitis peritorum Virorum *Gregorii de Mena & Johannis de Porres* Scribarum & Notariorum publicorum ejusdem Civitatis Burgenfis, quibus ubilibet in agendis condigna habeatur relatio, plenius constare poterit;

Qui quidem *Lopus* dictis Nominibus, in consideratione quarundam Concessionum sive Facultatum, per Literas Patentes sibi dictis Nominibus per prædictam *Majestatem Regiam*, sub Magno suo Sigillo Angliæ graciosè concessarum, in pensionem & satisfactionem numeri *octingentarum viginti quatuor Fascium Pannorum Linei Laneiq; Canvasei & Bokerams*, apud *Insulam Vectæ* ex Mandato Domini *Henrici Octavi*, felicissimæ memoriæ, dudum *Regis Angliæ* sequestrati, & ex-onusti è tribus Navibus Gallicis, quarum una nominatur *la Linza* cui præfuit *Thomas Leblon*, alia *Petri Alexandri* nuncupata *Jacobus*, & tertia appellata *Botaguet* cui præfuit *Nicholaus de Bonanea* aliàs dictus *de Laura*, ad dictos *Lopum de Carrion* & Mercatores præmemoratos ritè spectantibus, ac per

Factores suos, *Alvarum de la Torre Franciscum de Rios Franciscum de Angulo Melchiorum de Muxica Andreæ de Malvenda & Didacum de Curiel*, Hispanos, apud *Rothomagum in Normandia* onerati, non Vi Dolo Metu nec quovis alio sinistra Machinationis Errore, inductus seductus seu circumventus, sed sponte purâ & liberâ Voluntate, omni quo de Jure potuit & potest modo meliori, pro se ipso ac Mercatoribus præmemoratis & quolibet eorum, fecit Finem Quietationem Liberationem Remissionem & Pactum perpetuum de ulterius non petendo, necnon remisit relaxavit & omnino, pro se & Mercatoribus prænominatis, & quolibet eorum, suisque & illorum Hæredibus & Executoribus imperpetuum quietem clamavit & absolvit, ac præsentis Publici Instrumenti Tenore liberè purè & absolutè remittit relaxat, ac imperpetuum & pro perpetuo quietem clamat liberat & absolvit memoratæ Serenissimæ *Regiæ Majestati* Hæredibus, & in futurum Successoribus suis, necnon Executoribus Testamenti, & ultimæ Voluntatis dicti, dudum colendæ memoriæ, *Regis Henrici Octavi*, & cuilibet eorum, ac aliis quibuscumq; quorum in hac parte interest, intererit, seu in futurum interesse poterit, omnes & omnimodas Actiones tam civiles & mixtas quàm reales & personales Sectas Querelas Vendicationes Debita Computa & Demanda quæcunque & quascunque, quæ seu quas dictus *Lopus*, Nominibus quibus supra, & quolibet eorum, seu dicti Mercatores aut alii pro eis, contra & adversus præfatam *Regiam Majestatem* ac alios quoscunque, ut supra, unquam habuerunt habent seu habere poterint, aut eorum aliquis habuit habet seu quovismodo in futurum habere poterit, ratione seu prætextu dictarum *Octingentarum viginti quatuor Fascium Pannorum* ac aliorum Mercium prædictarum, a Principio Mundi usque in Diem confectiois præsentis publici Instrumenti Acquietationis;

Quos Finem Remissionem & Relaxationem, dictus *Lopus de Carrion* Nominibus quibus supra & quolibet eorum, promisit & solempniter convenit perpetuo firmas ratas & validas habiturum & inviolabiliter observaturum, & contra in aliquo non dicere facere vel venire quovis modo de Jure vel de Facto, etiam si de Jure posset, sub Ypotheca & Obligatione

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

tione Personæ suæ, ac Personarum prædictorum Mercatorum, & cujuscunque eorum Hæredum Executorum, & Bonorum suorum & illorum quorumcumque ubilibet consistentium præsentium & futurorum,

Renunciando in prædictis omnibus & singulis exceptionibus Rei non sic gettæ, Doli Mali Vis Metûs Fraudis, omniq; alio Juris Legum & Statutorum seu Constitutionum auxilio, etiam Cavillationibus Cautelis & Subterfugiis, quibus mediantibus, dictus *Lopus* nominibus antedictis, seu dicti Mercatores aut eorum aliquis, contra Præmissa vel eorum aliquod quomodolibet dicere facere vel venire possent aut posset; & præsertim Juri dicenti Generalem Renunciationem non valere nisi præcesserit specialis: De quibus Præmissis sic actis, dictus *Lopus de Carrion* voluit & consentiit, per me dictum Notarium præsens publicum confici Instrumentum.

Actum *Londini* Domi mei dicti Notarii, Præsentibus tunc ibidem, *Johanne Stakenbark* de *Insula Jersey* sub Dominio dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ, & *Godfredo le Maresball* de partibus *Henox*, Testibus ad Præmissa vocatis specialiter

atque rogatis, & pro majore Corroboratione Præmissorum præfatus *Lopus de Carrion* huic præsentis publico Instrumento Sigillum suum apposuit & illud propria Manu suâ subscripsit.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

Et ego *Christophorus Dowe Mornicensis Diæcesis Civisque Londinen. publicus Sacra Regiâ Auctoritate Notarius admissus*, quibus Præmissis omnibus & singulis dum sic, ut præmittitur, fierent & agerentur, unâ cum prænominatis Testibus præsens interfui, eaque sic fieri vidi & audiui, ideo hoc præsens publicum Instrumentum Manu alterius fideliter scriptum exinde confeci subscripsi publicavi, & in hanc publicam formam redegi, Signoque & Nomine meis solitis & consuetis, unâ cum præfati *Lopi de Carrion* Sigilli appensione & subscriptione, signavi in Fidem & Testimonium Præmissorum rogatus.

Ad imum Signi,

Vincit Veritas.

CHRISTOPHORUS DOWE.

PAR mi LOPE DE CARRION.

Sub Sigillo Lopi de Carrion de Cera rubea pendente a cauda Pergamene.

Commissio Reginae Scotorum ad Tractandum.

A. D. 1551.
Ex Amogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scotorum, universis & singulis ad quorum notitias præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Noveritis quod Nos,

De Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus Dilectorum Fidelium & Consanguineorum ac Consiliariorum nostrorum; videlicet, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Roberti Episcopi Orchaden. Roberti Domini Maxwell, Thomæ Magistri Erskyn, Ludovici de Sancto Gelasio Domini de Lanssac Equitis Aurati, Roberti Carnegy de Kynnard Clerici Thesaurarii nostri*, plurimum confidentes,

Ipfos nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Procuratores Legatos Oratores Deputatos ac Nuncios speciales, cum consensu assensu & auctoritate carissimi Consanguinei nostri *Jacobi Ducis de Chatellavault Comitis Arania Domini Hamiltoni* Regni nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem nostram plenariam Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum speciale & generale,

pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum, Excellentissimi Principis *Edwardi*, Dei Gratiâ, Regis Angliæ moderni Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi, Commissariis Oratoribus & Legatis, ab eo specialem Potestatem habentibus, diebus & locis conveniendi quibuscunque;

Et ibidem, ob complementum Concordatorum, inter, Excellentissimi & Christianissimi Principis, *Henrici*, Dei Gratiâ, Galliarum Regis Fratris Consanguinei & Confœderati nostri charissimi & dicti Regis Angliæ Consanguinei nostri, Oratores, de & super Quæstionibus Contraversiis & Querelis, inter Nos & dictum Regem Angliæ, nostrosq; Subditos & Regna, superque Confinibus & Limitibus Marchiarum vicissim agitatæ & pro tunc subortis,

Necnon omnibus aliis & singulis Causis ad rupturam & violationem Fœderis Amicitiae & Pacis, inter Nos & præfatum Regem Angliæ Consanguineum nostrum charissimum, initi & confirmati quovismodo tendentibus, aperiendi ostendendi, & super eisdem amicabiliter consulendi determinandi & concludendi,

Et

A. D. 1551.

A. D. 1551. Et quæ, pro Reformatione Reparatione & Refartione Criminum & Attemptatorum contra prædictum Pacis & Amicitie Fædus; & pro securiori Conservatione ejusdem in futurum, visa fuerint iusta & rationabilia similiter communicandi statuendi & ordinandi,

Edv. 6.

Ac etiam de & super omnibus aliis & singulis Contentionibus Quæstionibus Causis Querelis Litibus Attemptatis & Demandis, una cum suis circumstantiis emergentibus incidentibus atque connexis, quæ inter Nos & dictum Illustrissimum Principem Consanguineum nostrum, ac Regna Terras & Dominia Patrias subditos Vassallos nostros & suos hinc inde inditeusæ dependent, aut pendere prætenduntur sive dinoscuntur, tractandi conveniendi componendi & ea reformandi, prout eis quatuor vel eorum tribus melius visum fuerit;

Et generaliter omnia Præmissa & Præmissorum singula, aut quæ Bona

publica utriusque Regni opportuna A. D. 1551. fuerint, faciendi gerendi exercendi & statuendi:

Edv. 6.

Promittentes Verbo Regio, id totum & quicquid dicti nostri Commissarii in Præmissis duxerint faciendum, ratum firmum ac stabile habituras inviolabiliterq; observaturas, etiam si ea sint quæ Mandatum exigant magis speciale.

In cujus rei Testimonium Magnum Sigillum nostrum Præsentibus, Manu præfati nostri charissimi Consanguinei Tutoris & Gubernatoris subscriptis, apponi fecimus.

Edinburgi octavo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri nono.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Scotie de Cera alba pendente a cauda Pergamene.

Pro Maria Regina Scotiæ de Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
Pat. 5. E. 6.
p. 3. m. 17.

Edward the Sixt &c. to all Dukes Marqueses Erles Vycountes Barons Admyralls Wardeyns or Keepers of our Marches, to all Captaynes Keepers of our Castells or Bulwerkes and their Lieutenautes, to all Custumers Comptrollers and Serchers Mayers Sheryffes Baylyffes Constables, and to all other our Offycers Mynistres and Subjectes as well by Land as by Sea and fresh Waters within our Realmes of England and Ireland, or any other our Domynyons, or any our Islandes belonging to any of the same, to whom theis our Letters shall come, Greatyng.

Whereas, the right Excellent Prynces, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, mynding to make her Repayre from Fraunce into Scotland, hathe determined to passe by Sea,

Knowe yethat We, at the ernest desyre and request of our dereft Brother the *Frenche Kyng*, by the advise of our Counsaill, are contented and pleased, and have permytted and do permytt that, the said right Excellent Princes, *Mary Queen Dowager of Scotland*, in this her Passage into Scotland, to be made before the Feast of Michelmas ensuyng next, with all Ladies Erles Byshopps Lordes Abbotts Knyghtes, and all other Personnes spirituall and temporall of what Estate or Degree soever they be, and such number of Shippes Ga-

leys and other Vessells as she shall have with her and avow to be hers and of her said Company, may suerly savelly and freely, for theyr Relyf or Necessitie, or yf she shall thinke so good, to repayr into any Port Haven Town or other Place within any of our said Realmes of England and Ireland, the Realm of Scotland, or any our said Islands uppon the Sea Costes of any of the said Realms of England Ireland or Scotland at their Pleature,

And ther to Land, yf they shall think good, with Muletts, and Horses aswell Stoned as Geldynges, Bougetts Fardells Cofers Jewells Money Gold, Sylver coyned and uncoyned, Lettres close and open, and all other their Bagges and Baggages, repofyng and refreshing theymselfes and their Horses for a convenient time, and two or three Days after, that the Wynd and Wether may serve theym agayn, to pass by Sea into the Parties of Scotland, without any Serch Arrest Trouble or Impedymment to be made or donne to theym or any of theym, in their entryng or remaining within any our said Realms of England or Ireland or other our Domynyons, or any our Islands belonging to any of the same, during this our present Saulf Conduet;

Wherefore We will and commaund you and every of you, not only to receyve the said righte Excellent Prynces

ces

A.D. 1551. ces with her Treyn in fourme afore-
5 Edv. 6. faide, but also, duryng their abode
 there, to helpe and Reliefe theym for
 their reasonable Money with all such
 things as they shall have nede of, and
 otherwise intreate theym in all their
 leefull Requestes gently and comelye
 as to every of their Estates shall apper-
 tayne;

Provided always that the said right
 Excellent *Prynces*, and her Treyn and
 every of theym, do well behave them-
 selves towards Us and our Subjectes
 without doing or attempting any thing
 in our Prejudice or Contempte,

Forseing nevertheles that if it happen

any of theym to break this our Saufse **A.D. 1551.**
 Conducte, We will not that any Di- 5 Edv. 6.
 spleasure or Hurt be therefore done or
 executed uppon any other that hath
 not offended, but only uppon such as
 shall infringe and breake this our Sauf
 Conducte accordinglye, notwithstanding
 any Ordynaunces Custumes and
 Defenses made to the contrary.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westminster* xii.
 Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Conventiones inter Regem & Mariam Scotorum Reginam.

A.D. 1551. **U** NIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quos
Ex Augr. præsentis Litteræ pervenerint
 Salutem & Fidem indubiam ad-
 hiberi.

Quùm in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis;
 inter Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos
 Principes *Henricum*, Dei Gratiâ, *Fran-
 ciæ Regem* Christianissimum, ac *Edwar-
 dum*, eadem Gratiâ, *Angliæ Regem* 24.
 Die Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
 gentesimo quadragesimo nono concluso, Il-
 lustrissima Princeps *Maria*, eadem Gra-
 tiâ, *Scotorum Regina* Regnumq; *Scotiæ*,
 certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto
 Tractatu plenius specificatis, compre-
 hendantur, dictaq; *Regina* Comprehen-
 sionem illam postea acceptavit & appro-
 bavit, sicut per Litteras suas Patentes
 Magno *Scotiæ* Sigillo munitas uberius
 est attestatum; licet bellorum exinde
 Tumultu cessante dicti Serenissimus
Rex Angliæ ac Illustrissima *Scotiæ Regina*
 eorum Regna Dominia Subditiq; hinc-
 inde quieto tranquillo & amico Rerum
 Statu degant (quem Deus Optimus
 Maximus pro suâ erga mortales pietate
 incolumem ac perpetuum esse velit)
 quia tamen Quæstiones quædam ac Con-
 troversię tam de utriusq; Regni *Angliæ*
 & *Scotiæ* Limitibus, quàm de Captivo-
 rum & Obsidum nonnullorum Deten-
 tione & Liberatione; præterea de Pi-
 ratiis Deprædationibus aliisque Attem-
 ptatis Injuriis & Dampnis, quæ per al-
 terutram Gentem alteri inferri possunt;
 ac deniq; de hospitali & benignâ Mer-
 catorum Navium & Subditorum utri-
 usq; Regni Tractatione hætenus inde-
 cissæ dependeant, quæ si non aliter com-
 ponantur haud contemnendum Peri-
 culum immineat: Nè earum occasione
 amænitas hæc Amicitie inter tam Po-

tentes Populos nuper refarcitæ denud, **A.D. 1551.**
 quod ablit, turbetur, oportunum ac
 item necessarium visum est quæ Dubia
 isthinc oriuntur ita enodari diffiniri &
 determinari, ut quantum fieri possit
 hujusmodi Lititum & Bellorum Segetes
 de cætero amputentur.

Nos igitur *Robertus*, Permissione Di-
 vinâ, *Orchaden. Episcopus Robertus Domi-
 nus Maxwell Thomas Magister Erskin &
 Ludovicus de Sancto Gelasio Dominus de
 Lanllac Eques Auratus*, dictæ Illustris-
 simæ Principis *Scotorum Regine* Com-
 missarii Ambassiatores Oratores Procu-
 ratores Deputati ac Nuncii speciales, ad
 infra scripta sufficientem Potestatem &
 Auctoritatem habentes, cum Reveren-
 do & Nobilibus Viris, *Thomâ*, Permissi-
 one Divinâ, *Normicensi Episcopo Roberto
 Bowes Leonardo Beckwith & Thoma Chal-
 onar*, Equiribus Auratis, dicti Serenissimi
Regis Angliæ Commissariis Procuratori-
 bus Legatis Oratoribus Deputatis &
 Nunciis specialibus, convenimus con-
 cordavimus & conclusimus, Auctori-
 teq; Commissionum nostrarum (qua-
 rum Tenores inferius inferuntur) per
 Præsentis convenimus concordamus &
 concludimus articulatim prout sequi-
 tur.

IN PRIMIS, Conventum conclusum &
 concordatum est inter Nos Oratores &
 Commissarios præfatos, quòd Regno-
 rum *Angliæ* & *Scotiæ* Limites Termini
 Fines vel Bundi hincinde; respectivè
 quâ contigui sunt, tales idemque erunt
 & esse censebuntur, quales quiq; fuerant
 ac esse censebantur proximè ante Ini-
 tium Belli quod nuperimè, inter *Henri-
 cum Octavum Angliæ*, & *Jacobum Quin-
 tum Scotiæ* nuper Reges, est gestum.

Y y y

ITEM,

A.D. 1551. *Edv. 6.* ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Terra variabilis communi utriusq; Gentis vocabulo dicta *The Debatable Ground*, quæ inter Occidentales Marchias Angliæ & Scotiæ sita est, eodem in Statu reponatur, ac quantum ad usum ejus spectat, ita maneat prout ante prædicti Belli initium extitit ac extare solebat; ita tamen quod utriusq; Regni Ligei aut Subditi, super Terram dictam variabilem nunc Inhabitantes aut Domos habitantes, Potestatem & Libertatem habeant usq; ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximè post datam Præsentium futuri ibidem absq; istius Articuli Præjudicio commorandi, eademq; Usu fruendi, quo commodius pendente dicto temporis intervallo sese Uxores Liberos Bona Catalla, & cæteras Res suas inde amovere, ac ad suam quisque Partem transferre valeant; quod si interea non aliter de dicta Terra variabili fuerit inter dictos Potentissimum *Angliæ Regem* ac Illustrissimam *Scotiæ Reginam* bonis Mediis compositum & conclusum, & ultra dictum Festum quispiam hincinde Inhabitantium dictarum huic Articulo in aliquo contravenerit, a Gardianis dictarum Marchiarum Occidentalium eorumve Deputatis respectivè extrudentur, & debito modo Jure Legum Marchiarum punientur;

Provisio etiam quod temporario hoc Privilegio & Dilatione non gaudeant nec gaudebunt quicumq; interim mandatis & conventis Gardianorum amborum Marchiarum prædictarum, communi consensu pro ipsorum bono Regimine capiendis, stare recusant aut iisdem in aliquo contraveniunt.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, durantibus Pace & Amicitia prædictis, Castrum & Villa de *Berwik* cum antiquis suis Limitibus & Inhabitantes & Incolæ eorundem, sub eisdem Pace & Amicitia continebuntur stabunt & permanebunt, ita quod neq; Illustrissima *Regina Scotiæ* per se, aut alios Subditorum Ligeorum aut Vassallorum suorum, Guerram Insultum Obsidionem aut aliud quidpiam hostile in illis locis aut contra Incolas eorundem movebit; neq; Potentissimus *Rex Angliæ* per se, aut suos Inhabitantes Villam seu Castrum hujusmodi, Bellum seu Guerram Insultum Obsidionem aut aliud quidpiam hostile dictæ Illustrissimæ *Reginæ Scotiæ* seu suis Ligeis aut Vassallis faciet quovis modo, pendente tempore dictæ Pacis & Amicitia.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, infra quatuor dies

A.D. 1551. *Edv. 6.* post datam præsentis Tractatus; Domo & Molendinum de *Edrington* alias dictum *Cow Mylne*, cum Terris Piscariis & reliquis suis Pertinentiis quæ ut ejusdem Loci Parcellæ, priusquam dictum Bellum gersbatur, a Scotis possidebantur, dictæ Illustrissimæ *Scotiæ Reginæ* restituentur, Præsidio Anglorum, quod nunc ibi residet, dimoto.

SIMILITER etiam concordatum & conclusum est, quod tot & tales Piscations Fluminis *Twedæ*, a *Bundis* & Limitibus de *Berwik* usq; ad *Reddenburne* ascendendo, quot & quales ad Regnum Scotiæ proximè ante Initium prædicti Belli notoriè pertinebant, & a Scotis usu fruebantur, iterum ab eisdem exercebuntur habebuntur & tenebuntur simili modo quo antea de Jure poterant.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Obsides & Captivi quicumque, quacunque ex Causa hincinde tempore dicti Belli capti & detenti, quamcelerrimè & commodissimè fieri poterit, liberè dimittentur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, neuter Principum prædictorum quovis modo receptabit, nec a suis Subditis receptari permittet aliquos Homicidas Fures Latrones Transfugas aut Rebelles, nec alios Malefactores quoscunq; ex Subditis alterius eorum, nec hujusmodi Furibus Latronibus Homicidis Transfugis Rebellibus, aut aliis Malefactoribus quibuscunque, qui in aliquem Locum Obedientiæ alterius Principum prædictorum declinaverint quoquomodo dabit præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed infra x. Dies proximè & immediatè sequentes postquam, per Litteras illius Principum cujus hujusmodi Homicida Fur Latro Transfuga Rebellis aut Malefactor Subditus extitit, aut sui Gardiani Locumtenentis seu Deputati, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi requisitus fuerit, Litterarum hujusmodi Requisitionis Latori, aut alii in eisdem Litteris nominato seu deputato, prædictos Homicidas Fures & Transfugas Rebelles & Malefactores tradet & deliberabit tradive & deliberari faciet;

Provisio tamen quod hoc Articulo non intelligantur esse comprehensi aut astricti, sed proexceptis habeantur, illi utrorumvis Principum prædictorum Subditi qui, ratione aut causâ superiorum Bellorum, alterius dictorum Principum partes foventes eidem sese adixerunt.

ITEM,

A. D. 1551.

5 Edw. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est per Oratores antedictos, quod Literæ Salvi Conductûs per neutrum Principum prædictorum qualitercumq; eorum alterius Rebellibus, Gentibus Guerrarum, Mercatoribus Artificibus aliisve eorum utriusque Subditis cujuscumque Statûs Dignitatis Gradûs aut Conditionis existant, sub utriusq; aut alterius eorum Magnis Privatis aut Signetorum Sigillis, nec vivis vocum eorum Oraculis aut aliter qualitercumque, per Terram sive per Mare, durantibus Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædictâ de cætero concedentur; aut aliquo modo annuentur per eorum alterum nisi ad id alter eorum per alterum eorundem congruè in Scriptis requiratur expressè: Et casu quo de cætero quandocunq; alter alterum dictorum Principum pro hujusmodi Litteris Salvi Conductûs cuicunq; Subdito suo quibuscunqueve Subditis suis indulgendis in Scriptis de Facto interpellaverit aut requisierit, stabitur nichilominus Arbitrio & Voluntati Principis sic interpellati, an hujusmodi Interpellationi acquiescere, Literasve hujusmodi Salvi Conductûs voluerit concedere, an non, secundum quod eidem Principi sic requisito melius expedire videbitur, ita tamen quod hujusmodi Litteræ Salvi Conductûs ultra unum Annum duraturæ minimè concedentur;

Provisio tamen quod Litteræ supplicatorie utriusque dictorum Principum vim habebunt Literarum Salvi Conductûs, eruntque sufficientis Roboris ut Ligei & Subditi in eisdem nominati, cujuscunque fuerint Dignitatis Statûs aut Præminentie, Liberi Tutique in suum Regnum redire poterint, etiamsi Princeps ipse interpellatus Litteras suas Salvi Conductûs tradere noluerit aut recusavit; Litteris nichilominus Salvi Conductûs, antè hæc tempora concessis, suo robore duraturis.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quod Homicidæ Fures Latrones, & alii Malefactorès quicunq; utriusq; Regnorum prædictorum, durante dictâ Comprehensione, modo & formâ sequenti puniantur; viz. si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ Regine Scotiæ aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos Regis Angliæ infra Marchiam Scotiæ vel Limites Marchiarum Angliæ violenter interficere, Gardianus prædictarum Marchiarum Scotiæ vel ejus Deputatus vel Deputati, cum omni curâ & diligentia omni favore postposito, ac Dolo fraude & sinistra Machinatione quibuscunq;

in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur, A. D. 1551. & quilibet prosequetur, ut talis Interfe- 5 Edw. 6.
ctor seu Interfectores capiantur & ducantur ad *Dietam* per Gardianos utriusq; Marchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandam, ubi si per Leges Marchiarum legitimè convincantur; vel aliquis eorum vincatur, tunc Gardianus Marchiarum Scotiæ talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos Gardiano Marchiarum Angliæ liberabit seu liberari faciet; qui Gardianus Marchiarum Angliæ ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio condemnabit; & si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dicti Regis Angliæ, aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ Regine Scotiæ, infra Marchias Angliæ, vel Limites Marchiarum Scotiæ, violenter interficere, Gardianus Marchiarum dictarum Angliæ, vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni cura & diligentia omni favore postposito, ac dolo fraude & sinistra machinatione in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur & quilibet prosequetur, ut talis Interfe-
ctor sive Interfectores capiantur & ducantur ad *Dietam* per Gardianos utriusq; Marchiarum, vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandam, ubi si per Leges Marchiarum legitimè convincantur, vel aliquis eorum vincatur, tunc Gardianus Marchiarum Angliæ talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, convictum vel convictos, Gardiano Marchiarum Scotiæ liberabit seu liberari faciet; qui Gardianus Marchiarum Scotiæ ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, convictum vel convictos, & sibi consignatum vel consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio demandabit.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est quod, si aliquis ex Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum quicquam deprædatus fuerit seu attemptaverit infra Marchiam aut Terram alterius Partis Partium prædictarum, & post Deprædationem illam sic attemptatam fugiendo revertatur ad Marchiam vel ad Terram illius Partis cujus est Subditus, licebit illic contra quem sic attemptatum fuerit in recenti, vel infra sex Dies computandos a tempore Delicti sic attemptati vel commissi, auctoritate præsentis Ordinationis & Tractatûs, absque aliis Litteris vel Salvo Conductu prosequi illum Malefactorem, & ipsum sic prosequendo intrare salvo & securè Marchiam

A. D. 1551. *Edw. 6.* chiam & Terram In quam dictus Malefactor se contulerit; dummodò quamcitò huiusmodi Marchiam sive Terram hac de causa introierit, adeat aliquem virum bonæ famæ & opinionis illæ, Inhabitantem infra Marchiam quam sic intret & eidem declaret causam introitus sui; viz. ad prosequendum Deprædationem, describatque & specificet quibus Bonis vel Rebus deprædatus seu spoliatus fuerit, ac insuper requirat eundem quòd, quamdiu huiusmodi Prosecutionem suam fecerit, secum eat, ut super Factis suis tempore dictæ Prosecutionis possit cum requisitus fuerit super hoc Testimonium perhibere Veritati.

ITEM, cum hucusque Inhabitatores Marchiarum prædictarum non solum clam & occulte, sed etiam palam & publice, cum magno Hominum numero Fines hincinde Marchiarum ingressi, Arbores alienas cedere, & ad usum Ædificiorum suorum auferre consueverint, Dominis invitis & minimè consentientibus, quæ magna inter Confines Simulatatum Discordiarum ac Jurgiorum Materia fuit; proinde, ad omnem Contentionis Occasionem removendam, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd deinceps nullus Subditus dictorum Principum, sive in Marchiis prædictis aut in *le Debatabill Ground* commorans, aut alibi locorum ubicunque, talia aut similia committet aut perpetrabit aut perpetrari consentiet, nec ullas Arbores vel Ligna quæcunque ex Marchiis alterius Principis quovismodò aut quovis quæsito colore auferet, aut in illis cedit, nisi prius super hoc cum vero Domino Pactus fuerit & convenerit de eodem, etsi secus & contra Præmissa aliquid Actum gestum aut perpetratum fuerit, tanquam attemptatum contra effectum præsentis Tractatus debite reformabitur; Arboribus cæsis aut abductis Domini Juramento æstimandis.

ITEM, Conventum & concordatum est, quòd Fugitivi Scotiæ qui devenerunt Ligei Regis Angliæ debent ligari ex parte Anglorum ad observandum Articulos præsentis Tractatus, & quòd attemptata per eos super Subditos Regine Scotiæ debent eodem modo reformari, quo reformabuntur attemptata per Originarios Subditos Regis Angliæ: Idem per omnia observandum ex parte Regine Scotiæ si qui Angliante hæc tempora Ligei Regine Scotorum devenerint quovis modo.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quòd si aliquis Subditus alicujus Principum prædictorum, passus Rapinam vel Spolium a Subdito alterius eorundem, propriâ Auctoritate suâ propter hanc

Spoliationem Prisas vel Distractiones Personarum vel Bonorum fecerit, eo ipso cadat a causa sua, & nichilominus secundum Delicti exigentiam punietur. *A. D. 1551. Edw. 6.*

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quòd, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, si contingat, Tempestatis Vi aut aliâ impellente necessariâ Causâ, navigantes de una parte vel alia Naufragium pati, dummodò aliqua Persona humana superstes ex ipsis fuerit, Bona & Navis non intelligantur a Proprietariis auferenda, sed illis reservabuntur qui Domini & Proprietarii antea fuerunt.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quòd si, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, contingat aliquos Subditos sive Ligeos alterius vel utriusque Principis prædicti per Mare, ex quacunque iusta rationabili vel licita causa, navigantes, sive Mercatores fuerint sive Peregrini, Piscatores aut alii cujuscunque conditionis Homines, Vi Tempestatis sive aliâ rationabili urgenteque Causâ ad hoc eos omnino cogente, cum ipsi hoc non affectaverint, nec id tempore Recessus eorum a Patria sua proposuerint, applicare in aliquo Portu sive Loco quocunque Regni alterius Principum, Naufragium pati, dummodò aliqua Persona humana in Navi sic Naufragium passâ superstes existat, non licebit alteri Principum, seu alicui vel aliquibus Subditorum seu Ligeorum suorum, per se vel per alios, ipsos sic appulso seu Naufragium passos, eorum Naves Bona Mercandisas sive Res alias quascunque in huiusmodi adductas, capere rapere vel ab eisdem sic appulso vel Naufragium passis aut passo, auferre quovis modo vel detinere, aut ratione Debiti alicujus Personæ easdem Res Bona vel Mercandisas arrestare vel arrestari facere; sed licebit ipsis sic appulso aut Naufragium passis cum Navibus Bonis Mercandis & Rebus suis, causâ huiusmodi cessante prout sic appulsi & Naufragium passis, eorum Nave refectâ, tenebuntur quam citissime commodè valeant recedere, absque quibuscunque Impetitione Impedimento Arresto, sive alia occasione quacunque, sibi per alterum Principem aliquem vel aliquos ejusdem Subditum vel Subditos, objiciendis seu etiam faciendis.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quòd si aliquis Subditorum vel Ligeorum alterius Principis sic, ut præmittitur, appulsus vel appulsi, sive in Regnum alterius sub Salvo Conductu veniens vel venientes, ante Diem Expirationis Salvi Conductus sui adversâ Valitudine

A. D. 1551.

5 Edv. 6.

dine adeo vexetur vel vexentur, quòd sic Appulsus vel Appulsi Naufragium passus vel passi, aut sub Salvo Conductu veniens aut venientes, cum Nave vel Navibus, quà vel quibus applicuit vel applicuerunt, vel ante Diem expirationis sui Salvi Conductus sic veniens vel venientes nequeat vel nequeant commodè recedere, & in proprias Partes se recipere; tunc benè licebit sic Appulso vel Appulsis, Naufragium passus vel passis, ac Venienti & Venientibus, Infirmitatem vel Infirmitatem cuiusque; & quibuscunque, salvò & securè in Loco quo sic appulsus vel appulsi, Naufragium passus vel passi, applicuerit vel applicuerint Infirmitatem contingerit expectare, quousque Reconvalesceret vel Reconvalescerent; Et extunc cum Litteris Testimonialibus Majoris Ballivi Constabularii aut alicujus alterius Officii Principis in Loco quo sic Eum vel Eos Infirmitatem contingerit, Eidem vel Eisdem sub moderatis Expensis concedendis & tradendis, Causa hujusmodi Infirmitatis cessante, in partes proprias recedere licebit, idemque; Infirmitatem vel Infirmitatem hujusmodi sic recedere debet & debebunt absque; Impedimento vel Obstaculo quocunque; sibi per aliquem Subditorum Principis vel Ligeorum utriusque; Principis quomodolibet faciendis; ita tamen quòd interim nihil Præjudiciale contra alterum Principem Regnum seu Ligem ejusdem attemptet vel attemptet fieri procuret seu procurent.

Præterea conclusum & conventum est quòd si, durante Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta, contingat aliquem non Subditum vel aliquos non Subditos utriusque Principis Navem vel Naves, Personam vel Personas, Res Mercandisas aut Bona quæcumque; alicujus vel aliquorum Subditi vel Subditorum alterius Principis capere, & eas vel eam in aliquem Locum vel Portum alteri Principi subiectum adducere, non licebit ipsi Principi vel alicui Subdito sive Legio suo eas vel ea seu aliquam Partem earundem emere, seu quovis modo ad Utilitatem suam receptare, absque; consensu ejus vel eorum ad quem vel ad quos Bona seu Res hujusmodi ante eorum Captionem pertinebant, aut eorum Factorum, & si Mercator vel Proprietarius Bonorum vel ejus Factor non fuerit præsens, tunc sufficit Licentia Magistri Ductoris seu Gubernatoris Navis ante Captionem, & aliorum Personarum in eadem Navi existentium, quod si per aliquem eorum quicquam in contrarium hujusmodi Ordinationis factum vel attemptatum fuerit, tunc Personæ Bona Mercandisæ & Res

quæcumque; sic emptæ sive receptæ, illi vel illis, ad quem vel ad quos Bona hujusmodi vere pertinebant, Fraude Malove Ingenio cessantibus quibuscunque, integraliter restituentur per sic ementes sive recipientes, eo modo quo restitui debent si a Subditis illius Principis capta fuissent in ejus Regno Res hujusmodi emptæ erant, & nichilominus sic attemptans tanquam præsentis Tractatus Violator promodo & qualitate Criminis punietur.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est quòd si, durante Comprehensione prædicta, contingat aliquam Navem alterius Partium prædictarum Naufragium pati aut rumpi, & aliqua Personarum existentium in Navi sic Naufragium passa vel rupta superstes remanserit, cessantibus in ea parte Dolo Fraude & malo Ingenio quibuscunque, Mercandisæ Bona & Res quæcumque, quæ de dicta Navi projecta sunt, ex eadem extracta, vel in Mari collecta, seu ad Terram venientia, seu alias quovis modo salva & servata, per eos ad quorum manus Res Mercandisæ & Bona hujusmodi devenierint nullatenus dissipentur diminuantur alienentur dividuntur, nec quovis modo subtrahantur & conceleantur, sed integrè sine Diminutione quacunque, Gubernatori illius Domini seu Locum in quod vel in quem dicta Bona devenierint, seu ejus Deputato fideliter & sine fraude Deliberantur atque; Tradantur, ad Usus vel Utilitatem illius vel illorum ad quem vel ad quos Bona ipsa, rei veritate inspecta, pertinere noscuntur, conservanda, cui vel quibus infra spatium unius Anni, a tempore Notitiæ Naufragii vel Rupturæ Navis computandi, licebit pro Recuperatione & Restitutione Rerum Mercandisarum & Bonorum hujusmodi prosequi coram Judice in ea parte competenti, cui vel quibus sic prosequenti vel prosequentibus realiter & effectualiter tradi liberari & restitui debent; solutis tamen Expensis & Sumptibus rationabilibus factis circa Collectionem & Salvationem Bonorum eorumdem: provisio semper quòd Persona vel Personæ superstes vel superstitæ ex eadem Navi ad Terram venientes statim, juxta effectum & tenorem Præsentium, libere dimittentur.

ITEM, Conclusum est quòd si, durante dicta Comprehensione, aliqua Navis unius Partis vel alterius, Personis Rebus Mercandisæ aut Bonis onusta sive rupta, sive pro Victualibus necessitate eis in Mari superveniente emendis, applicuerit in aliquem Portum vel Locum alium alicujus Partium prædictarum, pro quâ Rejectione Navem ipsam Personas Res

Z z z

& Bona

A. D. 1551.

5 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551. & Bona contenta in eadem oporteat ad Terram deponi; in hoc Casu Personæ Res Merces & Bona ipsa sic deposita, absq; impedimento, & sine solutione Custumæ, in eadem Navi cum Refecta fuerit vel in aliâ reponantur & libere abducantur; Provisò tamen quòd, pro Mercibus Rebus Bonis & Mercandis, ibidem pro emendis Victualibus eis necessariis pro numero Personarum venditis, Custumæ & cætera Devaria in ea parte debita fideliter persolvantur.

ITEM, quia nonnunquam Subditi unius Partis per Mare Navigantes a Navigatione suâ plurimum impediuntur & alia Damna patiuntur per hoc, quod per Subditos alterius Partis qui sufficientem habent Notitiam per Cocketa sive alia Evidentiæ Documenta quòd sic alterius Partis Subditi sint, Vela sua coguntur subtrahere, seu in toto vel parte deponere; inter Nos Commissarios prædictos conclusum est, quòd nulli Subditorum unius vel alterius Partis liceat aliquos alterius Partis Subditos Navigantes, dummodo per huiusmodi Cocketa sive Documenta evidenter constat eisdem quòd alterius Partis Subditi Naves & Bona sint, cogere Vela seu Velum suum deponere, seu aliquo modo a licitâ Navigatione impediri, & si eorum aliquis vel aliqui contraxerint vel contraxerint severe arguantur ac puniantur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum conclusum, & specialiter provisum est, quòd occasione prætextu vel colore quocunq; cuiuscunq; Articuli Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbi vel alterius Rei in præsentì Tractatu interti aut intertorum, nullâ ex parte Derogatum Obvium Dispensatum aut Contrarium esse censeatur, primitus dicto Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis de Data vicesimo quarto menses Martii Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo nono, inter dictos Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos *Francorum & Angliæ Reges* concluso, nec alicui Articulo Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbo vel alteri Rei cuicunq; in dicto Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis specificatis (exceptis reservatis vel provis) quin ea omnia & singula universim & per se non minus Firma Rata Inconculsa ac Observanda maneant a quocunque vel quacunque eadem observari vel perimpleri oporteat, quam si in præsentì Tractatu iisdem Verbis repetito exprimerentur, vel si præsens Tractatus nunquam initus fuisset.

ITEM, Conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quòd dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ, infra Sex Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive Oratores

dictæ Illustrissimæ Regine Scotiæ fuerit A. D. 1551. requisitus, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatûs istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu, & quòd vicissim dicta Illustrissima Scotiæ Regina, infra Sex Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive per Oratores dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus Litteras suas Patentes Tractatûs istius Confirmatorias & Ratificatorias desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

Maria, &c.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Francia & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos præsentès Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum in Tractatu ultimæ Pacis, inter Nos & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Henricum Francorum Regem Christianissimum Fratrem Amicum & Confederatum nostrum Charissimum, Vicesimo quarto Die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo nono, nuper concluso, Illustrissima Princeps Soror & Consanguinea nostra Charissima, *Maria Scotorum Regina*, Regnumq; Scotiæ, sub certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto Tractatu Pacis plenius specificatis Comprehensa sint, licet a tempore Comprehensionis prædictæ Hostiles Invasiones ac Bellici Tumultus, inter Nos dictiq; Regni Scotiæ Subditos, hactenus cessaverint atque in præsentiarum etiam cessent;

Quia tamen quæstiones quædam, tam de Juribus quibusdam ac utriusq; Regni terminis & limitibus, quam de & super Captivorum & Obsidum quorundam Detentione & Liberatione, Depredationibus Piratis alijsq; Attemptatis Injuriis & Damnis, ac Amico Mercatorum Navium & Subditorum utriusque Regni Tractatu adhuc remanent Indecisæ.

Sciatis quòd nos, qui Christianis omnibus Pacem optamus, volentes quantum in Nobis est Litium Bellorum & Contraversiarum Occasiones amputare, deque Fidelitatibus Prudentiis & Circumspectionibus, Dilectorum & Fide-

lium

A.D. 1551. *lium Confiliariorum nostrorum, Thomæ*
Norwicensis Episcopi Roberti Barnes Leo-
nardi Beckwith ac Thomæ Chaloner, Equi-
tum, plurimum confidentes, ipsos no-
stros veros & indubitatos Commissarios
Ambassiatores Oratores Procuratores
Deputatos ac Nuncios nostros speciales
faciemus constituimus & ordinamus per
Præfentes :

Dantes & concedentes eisdem seu
tribus eorum, Potestatem Auctoritatem
Mandarum generale & speciale, pro
nobis & nomine nostro, cum prædicta
Sorore & Consanguinea nostra, ejusve
Commissariis Ambassiatoribus Oratori-
bus Procuratoribus & Deputatis, ad id
sufficientem Potestatem & Auctorita-
tem habentibus, super Questionibus
Contraverſis supradictis, tam de Reg-
ni, tam Noſtri quàm dictæ charissimæ
Sororis nostræ, Terminis & Limitibus
constituendis, quàm de & super Capti-
vorum & Obsidum quorumcunq; De-
tentione ac Liberatione, necnon De-
predationibus Piratis alijsq; Attempta-
tis Injurijs & Damnis, ac Amico Mer-
catorum Navium & Subditorum, tam
noſtrorum quàm dictæ charissimæ So-
roris nostræ, Tractatu, alijsque Causis
Negotijs & Litibus quibuscunq; inter
Nos ac dictam Sororem nostram no-
ſtroſve & dicti Regni Scotie Subditos,
adhuc indeciſis & Contraverſis, com-
municandis tractandis & concludendis; ac
generaliter ea omnia & singula faciendi
& expediendi quæ in Præmissis vel circa
ea necessaria fuerint vel oportuna;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo
Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum
habitueros & observatueros, quicquid per
dictos nostros Procuratores Ambassa-
tores & Nuncios sive eorum tres, circa

Præmissa vel eorum aliquod actum pro-
missum gestum & conſeclum extiterit,
& quod contra ea vel aliqua ipsorum
neq; Verbo aut Facto quovismodo ve-
niamus, sed ea omnia & singula manu-
tenebimus & inviolabiliter observabi-
mus, ac a Subditis nostris quibuscunq;
observari faciemus.

In cujus rei Testimonium hijs Lit-
teris nostris, manu nostrâ signatis, Si-
gillum nostrum Magnum apponi feci-
mus.

Datum apud *Manerium nostrum de*
Grenemich decimo Die Maii, Anno
Domini millesimo quingentesimo quin-
quagesimo primo, & Regni nostri
quinto.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testi-
monium nos *Robertus Episcopus Orcha-*
den. Robertus Dominus Maxwell Thomas
Magister Erskin & Ludovicus de Sancto
Gelasio Dominus de Langſac ſeſepatæ
Potentissimæ & Serenissimæ Reginae Scotiæ
Commissarii supradicti, præfentes
Litteras subscripsimus, & Sigilla nostra
eisdem appoſuimus.

Datum apud *Eccleſiam de Norhome,*
decimo Die Menſis Junii, Anno Domi-
ni millesimo quingentesimo quinquage-
ſimo primo.

ROB. ORCHADEN.
ROBERT MAXWELL.
T. ERSKIN.
LOYS DE ST. GEAYS.

Sigillis ovalis.

Confirmatio Tractatus, apud Norham conclusi.

A.D. 1551.
Ex Angl.

E *Dominus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, An-*
glie Francie Hiberniæ, Rex Fi-
dei Defensor, ac in Terris Eccle-
ſiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ ſub Chriſto
Supremum Caput, omnibus Chriſti Fi-
delibus præſens Scriptum inſpecturis le-
cturis ſive auditis, Salutem & Fidem
indubiam præſentibus adhiberi.

Quum nuper, per Commissarios Am-
bassiatores Oratores Procuratores De-
putatos & Nuncios nostros speciales ex
una parte, & Commissariis Procurato-
res Legatos Oratores Deputatos &
Nuncios speciales, Illustrissimæ ac Ex-
cellentissimæ Principis, *Mariæ, Dei Gra-*

tiâ, Scottorum Regina Sororis & Consan-
guineæ nostræ charissimæ ex altera par-
te, quidam Tractatus, ad meliorem
Intelligentiam Explanationem & De-
clarationem Comprehensionis dictæ
Reginæ Regniq; sui, in Tractatu per-
petuæ Pacis inter Nos & Potentissimum
Principem, Henricum Francorum Regem
Christianissimum nuper concluso, ha-
bitus coventus & transactus sit, prout
per Instrumentum Tractatus Conven-
tionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi ple-
nè liquet & apparet; cujus verus Te-
nor de verbo in verbum ſequitur, &
eſt talis,

Uni-

A.D. 1551. *UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS* ad quos præsentēs Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem & Fidem indubiam adhiberi.

5 Edu. 6.

Quum in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis, inter Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos Principes *Edwardum*, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ Hiberniæq;* Regem Fidei Defensorem, ac in Terris Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ sub Christo *Supremum Caput*, ac *Henricum Francorum Regem* Christianissimum, vicesimo quarto die mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo nono concluso, Illustrissima Princeps *Maria*, eadem Gratiâ, *Scotorum Regina* Regnumq; Scotiæ, certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto Tractatu plenius specificatis, comprehendantur, dictaq; *Regina* Comprehensionem illam postea acceptavit & approbavit, sicut per Litteras suas Patentes Magno Scotiæ Sigillo munitas uberius est attestatum; licet bellorum exinde Tumultu cessante dicti Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* ac Illustrissima *Scotiæ Regina* eorum Regna Dominia Subditiq; hinc inde quieto tranquillo & amico Rerum Statu degant (quem Deus Optimus Maximus pro suâ erga mortales pietate incolumem ac perpetuum esse velit) quia tamen Quæstiones quædam ac Controversiæ tam de utriusq; Regni Angliæ & Scotiæ Limitibus, quam de Captivorum & Obsidum nonnullorum Detentione & Liberatione; præterea de Piratis Deprædationibus aliisque Attemptatis Injuriis & Damnis, quæ per alterutram Gentem alteri inferri possunt; ac deniq; de hospitali & benignâ Mercatorum Navium & Subditorum utriusq; Regni Tractatione hætenus indecisæ dependeant, quæ si non aliter componantur haud contemnendum Periculum immineat: Nè earum occasione amænitas hæc Amicitia inter tam Potentes Populos nuper refarcitæ denuò, quod absit, turbetur, oportuno ac item necessarium visum est quæ Dubia isthinc oriuntur ita enodari diffiniri & determinari, ut quantum fieri possit hujusmodi Litium & Bellorum Segetes de cætero amputentur.

Nos igitur, *Thomas*, Permissione Divinâ, *Norwicensis Episcopus Robertus Bowes Leonardus Beckwith & Thomas Chaloner*, Equites Aurati, dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ &c. Commissarii Ambassiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputati ac Nuncii speciales, ad infra scripta sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem habentes, cum, Reverendo ac Nobilibus Viris, *Roberto*, Divinâ Permissio-

ne, *Orchadensi Episcopo Roberto Domino* A.D. 1551. *Maxwell Thoma Magistro Erskin & Ludovico de Sancto Gelasio Domino de Lanfac* Equite Aurato, dictæ Illustrissimæ Principis *Scotorum Regina* Commissariis Procuratoribus Legatis Oratoribus Deputatis & Nunciis specialibus, convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, Auctoritateque Commissionum nostrarum (quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur) per Præsentēs convenimus concordavimus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur.

5 Edu. 6.

INPRIMIS, &c. ut supra.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testimonium, nos *Thomas Episcopus Norwicensis Robertus Bowes Leonardus Bekwith & Thomas Chaloner*, Equites Aurati, sæpèfati Potentissimi & Serenissimi Regis Angliæ &c. Commissarii supradicti, præsentēs Litteras subscripsimus, & Sigilla nostra eisdem apposuimus.

Datum apud *Ecclesiam de Norham*, decimo Die Mensis Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo.

Hinc est quodd Nos *Edwardus Rex antedictus*, summopere cupientes Amicitiaæ Fœdera inter Nos dictamq; *Scotiæ Reginam*, ac item Regna Patrias Dominia Subditosq; utriusq; nostrum sedulo foveri ac indies augeri, Tractatum Conventionis superius descriptum, atq; omnia & singula Capitula & Articulos in eodem comprehensa laudamus autorisamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis autorisatis ratificatis approbatis & confirmatis habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentēs:

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regio quodd, omnia & singula Articulos & Capitula in supra scripto Tractatu comprehensa, fideliter & bonâ fide & omni cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Subditos Vassallos & Ligeos nostros, quatenus ipsos tangunt, observari & exequi faciemus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Litteras nostras Patentes Sigillo nostro Magno sigillari & muniri fecimus.

Datum in Palatio nostro *Westmonasterii*, Die Mensis Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, Regni verò nostri quinto.

Commissio

A.D. 1551.

5 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1551.

5 Edv. 6.

Commissio Mariæ Scotorum Reginae ad ratificandum Conventiones.

A.D. 1551.

Ex Autogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scotorum, universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod Nos, de Fide Probitate & Circumspectione fidelis & dilecti nostri Consiliarii *Roberti Carnegie* de Kynnard plurimum confidentes, cum Auctoritate Assensu & Consensu Illustris Principis *Jacobi Ducis Castri Heraldici Arania Comitis &c.* & Regni nostri Gubernatoris charissimi, ipsum *Robertum* Consiliarium nostrum verum certum & indubitatum nostrum Procuratorem Oratorem Commissarium & Legatum facimus & constituimus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eidem nostro Commissario Procuratori Oratori & Legato, cum Auctoritate Consensu & Assensu prædicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, Potestatem & Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, Ratificationem & Confirmationem ejusdem Contractus pro Pacis Conservatione, de data apud Ecclesiam de Norhame decimo Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo instanti inter Commissarios nostros & Serenissimi ac Potentissimi Regis Angliæ Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi Commissarios, ad Fines & Limites

utriusque Regni conclusi & confecti, A.D. 1551. juxta ejusdem Tenorem, a prædicto Serenissimo Rege ejusq; Magno Concilio requirendi; Litterasq; Patentes in debitâ formâ confectas tradi, postulandi & recipiendi; ac generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi dicendi gerendi & expediendi, quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodo libet oportuna :

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio Nos ratum gratum & firmum perpetuò habituras, totum id & quicquid dictus noster Procurator & Orator fecerit in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum, etiamsi ea sint quæ Mandatum exigant magis speciale.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium hiis Litteris, manu præfati nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris subscriptis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum apponi fecimus.

Datum *Edinburgi* ultimo Die Mensis Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri nono.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Cera alba a simplici cauda Pergamena pendente.

Traclatus Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Francorum Regis Filiam.

A.D. 1551.

Ex Autogr.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum Notitiam præsentis Litteræ pervenerint,

Nos,

Carolus, Miseratione Divinâ, *Tituli S. Cecilie Sacrosanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ Presbyter Cardinalis de Lotharingia* Archiepiscopus & Dux *Remenfis* Primus Par *Franciæ*,

Odetus Tituli S. Adriani Diaconus Cardinalis de Chostillon, Episcopus Comes *Belvacensis* Par *Franciæ*,

Anna Dux de Mountmorency Par Constabularius & Magnus Magister *Franciæ* insignis Ordinis *S. Michaelis* Eques,

Johannes Bertrandus Miles Sigillorum Cancellariæ Custos,

Robertus de la Marche Dominus de Se-

dan, *Franciæ* Mareschalchus ejusdem Ordinis *S. Michaelis* Eques,

Johannes de la Chesnaye Miles Dominus *Deury* Generalis Financiarum in sanctiori & secretiori Concilio Christianissimæ Regiæ Majestatis,

Consiliarii Oratores Procuratores & Commissarii ejusdem Christianissimi Regis ad infra-scripta sufficienter constituti & authorisati, Salutem.

Postquam, depositis Armis & hostilitate remotâ, per Dei Optimi Maximi favorem & gratiam, inter dictum Christianissimum *Franciæ* & Serenissimum *Angliæ* Reges, reconciliatis Animis, vetus ille, a Parentibus suis Regibus, felicissimæ Memorix, diutissimè conservatus, & ab illis ad se transmissus Amor,

A a a a

& Ami-

A. D. 1350 & Amicitia mutua redintegrata fuit, de nulla re alia prius ac potius deliberandum Princeps uterq; censuit, quàm, quibus hic Amor & Affectus Fraternus, non solum in perpetuam Stabilitatem conservari, verum quoquo modo augeri etiam, atq; adeò indies magis ac magis adolescere in perfectissimum quantum humanarum Rerum Natura patitur, Necessitudinis Statum queat; in qua Deliberatione dum versantur, non suis vehementibus Affectibus satis indulgisse sibi sunt visi, quantumcumque magnis alioqui se profecuti fuerint Officiis Amicitiae, nisi & eo fuerint insuper Vinculo copulati, quod a Deo Summo Parente in Paradiso institutum, omnium humanorum Vinculorum fortissimum firmissimumque habetur, quod non Animos tantum Amore, verum etiam Corpora Consanguinitate conjungit, Sanguinem Sanguini copulat, & Cognationis Propagine Necessitudinem contractam per multas Aetates & Secula firmissime transmittit; hæc est etenim Natura Sacrosancti ac divinitus instituti Matrimonii, quod quidem, si mox locum habere potuisset, & Affinitas tam optata sine ulla dilatione iniri conficiq; quivisset, nihil utriq; Principi fuisset amplius nihil optatius, ut statim universo foret Orbi testatum quàm infuscatè ac verè Rex uterq; alterius Amicitiam completatur, quamquam cupiant ardentè ambò eandem esse æternam & per Vincula Nuptiarum indissolubiliter copulatam; sed quoniam isthuc nunc Aetatis Ratio fieri non patitur, quod unum est proximumq; quod hoc tempore fieri potest de Matrimonio contrahendo, cum primùm tempus Aetasq; permittit, inter præfatum Serenissimum Angliæ Regem & Illustrissimam Dominam Elizabetham prædicti Christianissimi Regis Filiam Natu Majorem communicandum duxerunt.

Nos igitur præfati Christianissimi Regis Franciæ Consilarii Oratores Procuratores & Commissarii, sufficienter autorisati de Matrimonio prædicto contrahendo, cum Illustribus Præclaris ac Nobilibus Viris,

Gulielmo Marchione Northamptonense Comite Essæxiæ Domino de Par Illustrissimi Ordinis Garterii Milite magno Camerario Angliæ & dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Pensionariorum Capitano Generali

Thoma Episcopo Eliensi,

Johanne Mason Milite præfati Serenissimi Regis in Lingua Gallicana Secretario & ad dictum Christianissimum Francorum Regem Ambassiatore,

Philippo Hobbie Milite præfati Sere-

nissimi Regis a Cubiculis & Munitio- A. D. 1351.
num bellicarum Generale,

Villio Pikeving Milite præfati Regis etiam a Cubiculis,

Thoma Smyth Milite Præposito,

Et,

Johanne Uliber Legum Doctore præfato Serenissimo Regi Angliæ in Cancellaria sua a Libellis Supplicatoriis,

Etiam Consiliariis Oratoribus Nunciis & Commissariis ejusdem Serenissimi Angliæ Regis ad infra scripta sufficienter & legitimè deputatis & autorisatis,

Convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atq; autoritate Commissionum nostrarum (quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur) convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur,

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & autoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores Commissarii & Procuratores dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ, nomine autoritate consensu & assensu prædicto, promiserunt, & per Præsentes promittunt; quod præfatus Serenissimus Rex, per Oratorem vel Oratores, Commissarium vel Commissarios, Procuratorem vel Procuratores, suum vel suos, ad hoc sufficienter autorisatum vel constitutum, autorisatos vel constitutos, infra unum Mensem, postquam dicta Illustrissima Domina Elizabetha Aetatem duodecim Annorum compleverit, proximè sequentem, ad præfatum Principem Dominam Elizabetham, in Regnum Franciæ missum vel missos, coram duobus Notariis & Testibus ad hoc specialiter vocatis & rogatis, cum eadem Domina Elizabetha Matrimonium per verba de præsentì ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & autoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores dicti Francorum Regis promiserunt & per Præsentes promittunt, quod præfatus Christianissimus Francorum Rex faciet & curabit quod præfata Serenissima Princeps Domina Elizabetha simili modo tunc & ibidem, coram Notariis & Testibus prædictis, cum præfato Serenissimo Rege Angliæ ejusve Oratore vel Oratoribus, Commissario vel Commissariis, seu Procuratore vel Procuratoribus, ad hoc sufficienter ut præfertur autorisato vel autorisatis, & constituto vel constitutis, ad eam similiter, ut supradictum est, misso vel missis, Matrimonium per verba de præsentì ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM,

A.D. 1551.
§ Edu. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & autoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores *Regis Angliæ* per Præsentes promittunt quod, si præfato *Francorum Regi* placuerit aliquo tempore, postquam præfata *Dolina Elizabetha* duodecimum *Ætatis* suæ *Annum* impleverit, & post transactum unum *Mensem* supradicto duodecimo Anno expleto immediatè sequentem, ad eundem *Regem Angliæ* mittere Oratorem seu Oratores, Commissarium seu Commissarios, Procuratorem vel Procuratores, per præfata *Dominam Elizabetham* ad Matrimonium ut præfertur inter eisdem *Regem Angliæ* & *Dominam Elizabetham* contrahendum sufficienter autorisatum vel autorisatos, tunc præfatus *Rex Angliæ* coram Notariis & Testibus ad hoc vocatis & rogatis, cum eodem Commissario vel Commissariis, Oratore vel Oratoribus, Procuratore vel Procuratoribus, ad eum sic, ut præfertur, misso vel missis, ac sufficienter ad hoc, ut præfertur, autorisato vel autorisatis, Matrimonium per verba de præsentem ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM, Conventum etiam concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & autoritatibus quibus supra, & prædicti Oratores *Francorum Regis* promiserunt, & per Præsentes promittunt, quod idem *Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui, suis Sumptibus & Expensis, transmittet & traducet transmitti seu traduci faciet, transmittent & traducet transmitti seu traduci faciet præfata *Dominam Elizabetham* Filiam suam charissimam, taliter, tamque honorificè ut decet talem tantamque Principem transmitti seu traduci, infra duos aut tres ad summum *Menses* prædictum Contractum Matrimoniale, post præfata Principis *Dominæ Elizabethæ* duodecimum *Ætatis* suæ *Annum* expletum, per verba de præsentem, ut præfertur, contractum, proximè & immediatè sequentes, usque ad & in *Oppidum de Greenwich* vel aliquod *Oppidum* in *Angliæ* magis commodum intra decem milliaria a prædicto *Oppido*, prout dicto *Regi Angliæ* pro eo tempore videbitur opportunum; idemque *Rex Angliæ* infra quinque vel sex *Dies*, aut quamcitiùs fieri poterit, post dictam Translationem in prædictum *Oppidum* factam, proximè & immediatè sequentes, cum præfata *Dolina Elizabetha* palam publicè & solemniter in facie *Ecclesiæ* Matrimonium contrahet & solemnizabit; volunt tamen concedunt

& concludunt Oratores Partium prædictarum quod præfata *Dolina Elizabetha* post prædictam Translationem continuè erit & remanebit in Custodia Commissariorum præfati *Francorum Regis* donec & quousque supradictum Matrimonium, inter dictum *Regem Angliæ* & ipsam *Dominam Elizabetham*, fuerit in facie *Ecclesiæ* debitè celebratum & solemnizatum.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod dictus *Franciæ Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui, prædicto Matrimonio Illustrissimæ *Elizabethæ* antedictæ cum dicto Serenissimo *Rege Angliæ* sic, ut præfertur, habito & contracto, nomine Dotis, & pro Dote dictæ Illustrissimæ *Elizabethæ*, dabit & solvet darive & solvi faciet dicto *Regi Angliæ*, ejusdemve Deputato sive Deputatis, Summam *Ducentarum Millium Coronarum boni Auri* justis Ponderis moderni Valoris & præsentis Notæ, terminis modis & formis sequentibus; viz. Primam Medietatem in die Solemnisationis Matrimonii, & ante dictam Solemnisationem, & aliam Medietatem infra *Annum* extunc proximè sequentem, pro cuius Medietatis certiore Solutione prædictus *Christianissimus Rex*, eodem tempore & ante prædictam Solemnisationem, Literas suas obligatorias, in ea forma qua Obligationes de *Pœna quinquaginta Millium Coronarum Auri*, in hoc præfati Tractatu comprehensa, fieri debent, factas præfato *Regi Angliæ* vel ejus Deputato tradet & tradi faciet & curabit.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præfatus *Angliæ Rex*, per Literas suas Patentes, manibus suis subscriptas, & Magno Sigillo suo sigillatas, ac in debita Juris forma conceptas, dabit concedet constituet & assignabit præfata Illustrissimæ *Dominæ Elizabethæ* talem & tantum Douarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias qualiter & quantam aliqua *Regina Angliæ* solebat habere, & præsertim talem & tantam qualem Præclarissima *Dolina*, celebris memoriæ, *Catharina Filia Ferdinandi Regis Castellæ*, aut aliqua alia *Regina Angliæ* nuper Uxor, felicissimæ memoriæ, *Regis Henrici Octavi* tempore Vitæ suæ habuit tenuit & possedit; videlicet, annua decem Millia *Marcarum* sive viginti Millia *Nobilium Anglica Moneta*, unoquoque Nobili viginti Grossos *Anglicæ Moneta* valente, in Terris Redditibus & Dominiis, & de eodem Douario sive Donatione propter Nuptias ipsas, secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni *Angliæ*, adeo securam reddet & assecurabit, sicut præfata

A.D. 1551.
§ Edu. 6.

A. D. 1551.
 § Edu. 6.

fata Domina *Catherina*, seu aliqua alia Regina Angliæ Douario sive Donatione propter Nuptias affe curata fuerit aut affe curari debuerit, quod quidem Douarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias, præfata Illustrissima Princeps Domina *Elizabetha* tenebit & possidebit, eisdemque & eorum singulis gaudebit & utetur ad Utilitatem suam propriam, in modum Douarii sive Donationis propter Nuptias, quamdiu vixerit in humanis, tam liberè ample & securè quàm dicta Domina *Catharina*, aut dicta aliqua alia nuper Regina Angliæ unquam tenuit habuit & possedit, Licebitq; præfata Domina *Elizabetha* casu quo supradictum *Angliæ Regem* supervixerit tutè liberè & securè infra Regnum Angliæ manere, ac inde in Regnum Franciæ aut alium locum quemcumq; cum Jocalibus Auro & Argento & omni Suppellectile suâ & Servitorum Familiarium & Officiariorum, & aliis suis Rebus quibuscumque, securè tutè & liberè venire, & ibi quamdiu voluerit Moram trahere, & illinc in Regnum Angliæ redire, quoties & quando eidem Domina *Elizabetha* placuerit, absq; tunc *Regis Angliæ*, aut alterius, cujuscumq; Status Gradus aut Conditionis existat, Contradictione Molestatione vel Impedimento quocumque: Quas quidem Literas Patentes & Affe curationem, in debita & sufficienti Juris forma factas & expeditas, præfatus *Angliæ Rex*, Die & Loco Solemnisationis Matrimonii prædicti (antetamen eandem Solemnisationem) Commissario dicti *Francorum Regis* tunc præsentis, eidem *Regi Francorum* ejusve Hæredibus & Successoribus tradendas, ad Usus & Utilitatem dictæ Domina *Elizabetha*, tradet & liberabit tradive seu liberari faciet; Proviso semper quòd Minuta & verum Exemplum dictarum Literarum Patentium, per Quindecim Dies ante Traductionem dictæ Domina *Elizabetha* proximè præcedentes, mittantur ad præfatum *Francorum Regem* & ejus Concilium, ad effectum quòd maturâ Deliberatione videantur inspiciantur & examinentur, an bene sufficienter & utiliter concipiantur in Commòdum & Utilitatem dictæ Domina *Elizabetha*.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd præfata Domina *Elizabetha* non solum Dotem Douarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias, eidem Domina *Elizabetha* per dictum Serenissimum Regem, ut præfertur, Assignatum Datum Concessum & Affe curatum, tenebit lucrabitur & possidebit tanquam Bona sua propria, casu quo

præfatum *Angliæ Regem* supervixerit, A. D. 1551. durante Vitâ suâ naturali, verum etiam § Edu. 6. habebit lucrabitur & possidebit omnia & singula alia Jocalia, Suppellectilem omnem, ac Res & Bona alia quæcumq; quæ Regina Angliæ post Obiitum Regum Maritorum suorum habere lucrari & possidere consueverunt & debuerunt, & iisdem omnibus & singulis quietè & liberè utetur & gaudebit, sive ex isto Matrimonio proles fuerit suscitata sive non, ubicumq; Locorum, ut præfertur, Moram traxerit sive habitaverit.

ITEM, Casu quo dictus Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* supervixerit eidem Illustrissimæ Domina *Elizabetha*, susceptis ex ea Liberis vel non susceptis, tunc & in eo casu dictus Serenissimus *Rex* Dotem Douarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias, unâ cum omnibus Bonis Mobilibus ejusdem Domina *Elizabetha*, consequetur habebit & lucrabitur, in quantum & eo modo quo solitum est fieri secundum Consuetudinum Regni Angliæ, & maximè inter Reges & Reginas Angliæ.

ITEM, Ut prædictum Matrimonium inter præfatum Serenissimum Regem & Illustrissimam Dominam *Elizabetham*, Locis Terminis Modisq; & Formis supradictis, cum effectu contrahatur & solemnifetur, concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, & auctoritate quâ supra, quòd præfatus Serenissimus *Angliæ Rex*, per Literas suas Patentes, Magno Sigillo suo vallatas, & Manu sua subscriptas, præfato *Christianissimo Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Obligabit se Hæredes & Successores suos, Regna Terras Patrias Dominia Villas & Opida sua quæcunque, ac Bona sua omnia & singula mobilia & immobilia præsentia & futura ubicumq; fuerint reperta, necnon Personas ac Bona omnium & singulorum Subditorum suorum, cujuscumq; Gradus Status aut Conditionis existant, sub Pœna quinquaginta Millium Coronarum Auri, prædictum Matrimonium inter se & præfata Illustrissimam Dominam *Elizabetham*, si ad legitimam nubendi Ætatem pervenerit, ac omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu comprehensa debitum juxta formam præsentis Tractatus sortientur effectum; & si fortè steterit aut stabit, per præfatum *Angliæ Regem*, aut per quemcumq; Modum sive Eventum, præterquam per præfata Illustrissimam *Elizabetham* aut ejus Parentes, vel per Mortem alterius Contrahentium (quod Deus avertat) quominus dictum Matrimonium per verba de præsentis, post completum Duodecimum Ætatis dictæ *Elizabetha*

A. D. 1551. *Elizabetha* Annum, ut præmittitur, contrahatur, & Modis Terminis Locis & Formis supradictis in facie Ecclesiæ debite solemnifetur, & omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu circa prædictum Matrimonium firmandum & solemnifandum comprehensa impleantur, tunc, & in eo Casu dictus *Anglia Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui, dictam Summam *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, in Pœnam hujusmodi Repudiationis, præfato *Francorum Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis sine Dilatione Contradictione Resistentia vel Excusatione quacunque, in *Civitate Parisiensi* solvere teneatur; licebitq; præfato *Francorum Regi* suis Hæredibus & Successoribus, si prædicta Summa *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*, vel quælibet ejus Pars, per dictum *Anglia Regem*, ut præfertur, solvenda, non solvatur, eandem Summam *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, a præfato *Anglia Rege*, ejusq; Regnis Patriis Dominiis Villis Oppidis & Subditis, eorumq; Bonis mobilibus & immobilibus præsentibus & futuris, ubicumq; repertis, tam per Terram quam per Mare, sine Contradictione & Resistentia quibuscunque, liberè Exigere Levare Capere Possidere & Detinere :

ET PARI MODO conventum & concordatum est, quod præfatus Christianissimus *Francorum Rex* ex parte sua, per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo Magno sigillatas & Manu suâ subscriptas, præfato Serenissimo *Regi Anglia* Hæredibusque & Successoribus suis, Obligabit se Hæredes & Successores suos, Regna Terras Patrias Dominia Villas & Oppida sua quæcunque, & Bona sua omnia mobilia & immobilia præsentia & futura ubicunque fuerint reperta, necnon Personas omnium & singulorum Subditorum suorum cujuscunque Statûs Gradûs aut Conditionis existant, sub Pœna *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*, quod faciet & curabit quod prædictum Matrimonium, inter prædictum *Regem Anglia* & Illustrissimam *Dominam Elizabetham*, si ad legitimam Nubendi Ætatem pervenerit, ac omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu comprehensa debitum, juxta formam præsentis Tractatûs, sortientur effectum, & quod neq; per se neq; per alium quemcunque, clam vel apertè directè vel indirectè, procurabit aut procurari faciet, seu procurandi assensum præstabit, quod, durante Minore Ætate Principum prædictorum vel alterius eorumdem, vel etiam post lapsum ejusdem, Illustrissima *Domina Elizabetha*

Sponsalia per verba de futuro, seu etiam A. D. 1551
Matrimonium per verba de præsentibus
cum alio contrahat, imò pro viribus suis
volenti seu contradicenti resistet & 5 Edv. 6.
impediet, providebitq; ne id per præfata
Dominam Elizabetham fiat committatur
aut quovis modo attentetur, & si
fortè steterit aut itabit per præfata
Illustrissimam Dominam Elizabetham, vel
Patentes suos aut eorum aliquem, vel
alium quemcunque, aut per quemcunque;
Modum sive Eventum præterquam per
præfatum Serenissimum *Regem Anglia*
aut ejus Partem, vel per Mortem alterius
Contrahentium (quod Deus avertat)
quo minus dictum Matrimonium per
Verba de Præsentibus, post completum
Duodecimum Ætatis Annum dictæ
Illustrissimæ Domine Elizabethæ, ut præmit-
titur, contrahatur, & Modis Locis Ter-
minis & Formis supradictis in facie Ec-
clesiæ debite solemnifetur, & omnia &
singula in hoc Tractatu circa prædictum
Matrimonium firmandum & solemnifandum
comprehensa impleantur, tunc & in eo
Casu dictus Christianissimus Rex dictam
Summam *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*
& quamlibet ejus Partem, in Pœnam ejusmodi
Repudiationis, præfato *Anglia Regi* Hæredibus &
Successoribus suis, sine dilatione contradic-
tione resistentia vel excusatione quacun-
que, in *Civitate Londoniensi* solvere te-
nebitur; licebitq; præfato *Anglorum Re-
gi* suisq; Hæredibus & Successoribus, si
prædicta Summa *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*
aut quælibet ejus Pars, per dictum *Francorum Regem*,
ut præfertur, solvenda, non solvatur, eandem
Summam *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*
& quamlibet ejus Partem, a præfato *Francorum Rege*
ejusq; Regnis Patriis Terris Dominiis Villis
Oppidis & Subditis, eorumq; Bonis mobilibus &
immobilibus præsentibus & futuris ubi-
cunque, tam per Terram quam per Ma-
re, repertis, sine contradictione aut re-
sistentia quibuscunque, liberè exigere le-
vare capere possidere & detinere :

Quâ quidem Pœnâ commissâ & Sum-
mâ *quingenta Milium Coronarum Auri*
sic, ut præmittitur, exactâ & perfolutâ
per eam Partem per quam stetit quo
minus hoc præfatum Matrimonium sic
ut præfertur, contrahatur, & Modis Ter-
minis Locis & Formis supradictis in fa-
cie Ecclesiæ debite solemnifetur, neuter
prædictorum Principum qui hoc tem-
pore Impuberes sunt (*Rex nimirum Anglia*
& Illustrissima Domina Elizabetha) neq;
Christianissimus *Francorum Rex*, neq;
Honores aut Conscientiæ eorum alterius
aut alicujus eorum, ra-
tione

A. D. 1551. tione ullius Rei in hoc Tractatu gestæ
 5 Edu. 6. factæ aut comprehensæ, ulla ex parte
 onerabuntur aut illaqueabuntur, sed
 per Commissionem Pœnæ & Solutionem
 eo modo, ut prædicitur, præfatæ
 Summæ *quingenta Milium Coronarum
 Auri*, ab omni alia Impetitione Hono-
 ris aut Conscientiæ liberi exonerati
 acquietati & immunes erunt & singuli
 eorum, aliquâ Re quacunque in hoc
 præsentî Tractatu actâ gestâ dictâ aut
 factâ in contrarium non obstante.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos,
 quod omnes & singulæ Literæ obligato-
 riæ utriusque Partis Partium prædicta-
 rum, de quibus superius fit mentio, in
 debita & sufficienti forma, ut prædici-
 tur, expeditæ, Commissariis utriusque
 Partis ad hoc debite auctorifatis hinc-
 inde in *Civitate Parisiensi* Commissariis
Regis Franciæ, & in *Civitate Londoniensi*
 Commissariis *Regis Angliæ*, intra duo-
 decim Menses proximè sequentes post
 datam præsentis Tractatûs effectualiter
 tradentur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est Authoritate Consensu &
 Assensu prædictis, quod prædictus *Chri-
 stianissimus Francorum Rex* nomine suo,
 & nomine Illustrissimæ Dominæ *Eliza-
 bethæ* Filiæ suæ, ac etiam præfatus *Rex
 Angliæ*, speciali Beneficio cujuscunque
 Restitutionis in integrum de Jure Con-
 suetudine aut Statuto Minoribus con-
 cesso, exceptioni Pœnæ non solvendæ
 per Principales contrahentes vel eorum
 Parentes in Sponsalibus & Matrimonii
 appositæ, & generaliter omnibus Le-
 gum & Canonum Appellationibus Que-
 relis & Provocationibus Exceptionibus
 & Dissensionibus, ac aliis Juris & Facti
 Beneficiis quibuscunq; huic Tractatui
 contrariis, purè sponte absolute, in Scri-
 pto & in vim Pacti, in suis Literis con-
 firmatoriis expresse renunciabunt &
 quilibet eorum renunciabit; & nos di-
 cti Oratores utriusq; Partis, tam nomi-
 ne dicti *Regis Franciæ* & dictæ Dominæ
Elizabethæ, quàm nomine præfati *Regis
 Angliæ* Beneficio cujuscunq; Restitutio-
 nis in integrum de Jure Consuetudine
 aut Statuto minoribus concessio, Exce-
 ptioni Pœnæ non solvendæ per Princi-
 pales contrahentes vel eorum Parentes
 in Sponsalibus & Matrimonii apposi-
 tæ, & generaliter omnibus Legum &
 Canonum Appellationibus Querelis &
 Provocationibus Exceptionibus & De-
 sensionibus, & aliis Juris & Facti Bene-
 ficiis quibuscunque, prædictis Conven-
 tionibus in hoc Tractatu factis aliquo
 modo contrariis, purè sponte & absolu-

tè, in hiis Scriptis & in vim Pacti re- A. D. 1551.
 nunciamus. 5 Edu. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod uterq; Regum præ-
 dictorum, per Literas suas Patentes
 Magno suo Sigillo sigillatas & Manibus
 suis subscriptas, præsentem Tractatum,
 ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta
 acceptabit ratificabit, & infra sex Men-
 ses datam Præsentium proximè sequen-
 tes confirmabit, easdemque Literas sic,
 ut præfertur, signatas & sigillatas, intra
 dictos Menses vicissim & mutuo tradet
 tradive faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de
 France* a tous ceulx qui ces presentes
 Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme apres qu'il a pleu a Dieu nô-
 tre Createur faire & establir, entre, nô-
 tre Treschier & Tresame bon Frere &
 Cousin, *le Roy d'Angleterre* & Nous, noz
 Royaumes Pais & Subgectz, une bonne
 ferme & sincere Paix & Unyon, il a da-
 vantaige, pour la Perpetuacion d'une
 Chose, si saincte dispose noz Cueurs &
 Affections l'ung envers l'autre, de sorte
 que depuis ce temps la nous avons, par
 mutuelz bons & dignes Offices & De-
 monstrations d'Amylie, Cherche tous
 Moyens de nous attacher & obliger de
 plus en plus l'ung a l'autre, comme nous
 avons commence par l'Ordre que nous
 avons reciproquement Receu l'ung de
 l'autre, Monstrans par la combien est
 grande & sincere nôtre Affection mu-
 tuelle, & pour en faire encores plus de
 Demonstration par nôtre dit bon Frere,
 il auroit donne Charge a nôtre Cher &
 Ame Cousin *Guillaume Marquis de No-
 ranthon Conte d'Essex* Chivalier de son
 dit Ordre & Grant Chambellan d'An-
 gleterre, & autres Seigneurs du dit Pais,
 envoyez par luy devers nous pour nous
 presenter le dit Ordre, nous mettre en
 avant le Mariage d'icelluy nôtre dit
 bon Frere, & nôtre Treschere & Tre-
 samee *Fille Aisnee Elizabeth de France*,
 Comme Chose qu'il desiroit singuliere-
 ment, ayant a ceste fin donne Povo-
 ir au dit *Marquis* & ses Collegues, d'entre
 Traicter & Accorder avecques nous ou
 noz Deputez, si nous l'avions agreable,
 sur quoy ayant considere la nayfue &
 franche Volunte d'icelluy nôtre dit bon
 Frere, & par icelle congneu de plus en
 plus l'Amour qu'il nous porte, a quoy
 nous voulons de tresbon Cœur corre-
 spondre comme n'ayant moindre desir
 que Luy de fortifier par ce Moyen aug-
 menter

A. D. 1551. *5 Edv. 6.* menter & asseurer pour tousjours une Amytie, ja si bien commancee au Bien commun de nous & de noz Maisons Repoz & Consolation de noz Subgeetz, avons pour en Traicter avecques le dit *Marquis* & ses dite Collegues advise que le meilleur estoit choisir & deputer certains bons grans & notables Personnaiges & de la Qualite requise a Manner ung tel & si important Affaire,

Savoir faisons que Nous,

Ayans regarde ne Pouvoir pour cest effect faire Election de Personnes plus dignes & plus capables d'une telle Negotiation, que noz trefchers & trefamez Cousins,

Les Cardinaulx de Lorraine & de Chastillon,

Du Seigneur de Montmorency Connestable & Grant Maistre,

Messire Jehan Bertrand Chivalier Garde des Seaulx,

Du Seigneur de Sedan Chivalier de nostre Ordre & Marechal de France,

Et du *Seigneur de Chesnaye* Chivalier General de noz Finances & Conseiller en nostre Conseil Prive, a plain confians de leurs grans Sens Suffisance Integrite & Vertuz,

Iceulx, pour ces Causes & autres bonnes & grandes Considerations a ce nous mouvans, avons faictz creez ordonnez & establiz, & par ces Presentes faisons creons ordonnons & establissons noz Procureurs Generaulx & certains Messaigers especiaux,

Et leur avons donne & donnons plain Pouvoir Auctorite Commission & Mandement special, & aux cinq quatre & trois d'eulx, pour depar nous & en nostre nom, oyr & entendre de nostre dit Cousin le *Marquis* & ses dits Collegues, Deputez d'icelluy nostre dit bon Frere ayant quant a ce suffisant Pouvoir de Luy, tout ce qu'ilz voudront dire & mettre en avant pour le Faict du dit Mariage d'icelluy nostre dit bon Frere avecques nostre dite Fille, traicter convenir & accorder le dite Mariage avecques eulx, soubz telles Promesses & Conventions, tant du Jour & Temps de la Solemnisation d'icelluy, que des Dot Douarie & autres Articles en telz Cas requis, qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre a faire par Raison, & pour le faict & accomplissement du dite Mariage, & toutes Choses qui en dependent promectre conclure & accorder tout ce que bon leur semblera,

Et a ce faire obliger nous noz Hoirs Successeurs, & noz Royaume Pais Terres & Seigneuries, par Lettres bonnes & vallables qu'ilz leur en bailleront

soubz leurs Seingz & Seaulx;

Et generallement faire en ce que dessus & ses Deppendances ce que Besoing sera, tout ainsi que nous mesmes ferions & faire pourrions si presens en Personne y estions, ja coit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu cy dessus :

Promectans en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy, & soubz l'Obligation de tous & chascuns noz Biens presens & a venir, avoir agreable tenir acomplir & executer tout ce que par nos dits Deputez, & les cinq quatre ou troys d'eulx, aura este faict Promis & accorde pour l'effect que dessus, sans aller ne venir ne souffrir aller ne venir au contraire; Et le tout ratifier & approuver soubz noz Seing & Seaulx toutes & quantesfois que besoing sera & que requis en serons.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avons Signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a *Nantes* le xii. Jour de Juillet, l'An de Grace mil cinq cens cinquante & ung, & de nostre Regne le cinquiesme.

Et au dessoubz Signe,

HENRY.

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Et Seelle sur double Queue de Cire Jaune.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremum Caput*, universis & singulis ad quorum Notitias præsentis Litteræ pervenerint.

Notum facimus quòd cùm inter Nos & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem *Henricum*, eadem Gratiâ, *Francorum Regem* Fratrem nostrum charissimum, Amicitia ac Necessitudo magna nuper inita, ac Fœdere sacro confirmata sit, ejusdemq; Amicitia & Confœderationis Perpetuitatem omni cum desiderio vehementer cupiamus, sæpius nobiscum meditati sumus ac consideravimus, nihil esse ad hanc Amicitiam & Benevolentiam confirmandam perpetuoque stabiliendam, aut præclarior aut efficacius quàm Sanguinis Necessitudo

A. D. 1551. *5 Edv. 6.* situdo & Affinitatis Vinculum, quod quidem numquam opportunius aut aptius fieri possit, quàm si de Matrimonio inter *Nos* & prædicti Potentissimi Regis Filiam Illustrissimam Dominam Elizabetham contrahendo, cum dicto Illustrissimo Francorum Rege Fratre nostro carissimo, per nos ageretur & tractaretur;

Quamobrem Nos,

De Fidelitate Industria Prudentia & provida Circonspectione, Consanguinei nostri charissimi,

Willielmi Marchionis Nortamptonensis Comitis Effexie Domini de Par Ordinisq; nostri Equitis Magni Camerarii Regni nostri Angliæ & Pensionariorum nostrorum omnium Capitanei Generalis,

Thomæ Eliensis Episcopi,

In Sanctiore nostro Concilio Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Ac *Johannis Mason* Ambassiatoris nostri apud prædictum Fratrem nostrum charissimum Residentis ac in Lingua Gallica Secretarii nostri,

Philippi Hobbye Munitionum Machinarumq; nostrarum bellicarum Generalis in intimis nostris Cubiculis,

Equitum Auratorum & in Sanctiore nostro Concilio Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Et Dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Guillelmi Pikeringe Dapiferarii nostri Primarii,

Thomæ Smythe nostri Regii Collegii Etoniensis Præpositi,

Equitum Auratorum,

Ac *Johannis Olyver* a Libellis Supplicatoriis in Suprema Cancellaria nostra,

Plenè certòq; confidentes,

Ipsos conjunctim & divisim nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Ambassiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos Negotiorum Gestores, Nunciosque speciales & generales, creamus facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem & eorum sex quinque quatuor & tribus, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem Facultatem Auctoritatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, ita quòd Generalitas Specialitati non deroget nec è contra, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, specialiter & expresse petendi a præfato Illustrissimo ac Potentissimo Principe Fratre nostro charissimo seu ejus Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Deputatis, Illustrissimam Principissam Elizabetham Filiam suam Matrimonio Nobis jungendam, juxta formam Capitulo-

rum Conventionum Pactorum inde per A. D. 1551. *5 Edv. 6.* dictos Oratores Ambassiatores Commissarios & Deputatos nostros Pactorum conficiendorum, Pacta quoq; Conventiones Conditiones & Promissiones de Temporibus Locis & Formâ Contractus & Celebrationis Matrimonii prædicti inter *Nos* & dictam Principissam,

Necnon super Dote Dotalitio Doario sive Donatione propter Nuptias, causâ etiam & ratione ejusdem Matrimonii hincinde singula singulis & respectivè referendo, constituendis dandis tradendis & solvendis, ac etiam Pacta Conventiones seu Conditiones quascunque dictum Matrimonium Dotem Dotalitium Doarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias concernentes ac contingentes, cum omnibus aliis suis annexis deppendentibus & emergentibus, tractandi concordandi paciscendi conveniendi & concludendi,

Nosq; Hæredes & Successores nostros, Regna Patrias Dominia & Bona nostra, & Subditos nostros cujuscunq; fuerint Statûs sive Conditionis & eorum Bona ubicunq; reperta fuerint, ad Conventionum ac Pactorum inviolabilem Observationem, obligandi hypothecandi & astringendi,

Ac insuper Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros sub Pœnâ Pecuniaria, per eosdem Commissarios conventa, per seperatas suas Literas sufficienter factas signatas & sigillatas, ad Observationem omnium & singulorum per eos in hac parte conclusorum, obligandi,

Ac, super hujusmodi conventis concordatis & conclusis cum prædicto Illustrissimo Francorum Rege Fratre nostro charissimo, seu ejus Oratoribus Commissariis & Deputatis, Litteras validas & efficaces pro parte nostra tradendi, aliasq; consimilis effectus & vigoris ab ipso Fratre nostro charissimo vel suis Commissariis & Deputatis petendi & recipiendi,

Plenamq; præterea Potestatem Juramentum in Animam nostram præstandi quòd tenebimus & adimplebimus effectualiter & realiter omnia & singula, quæ in prædictis & circa ea Nomine nostro concordabunt jurabunt firmabunt & concludent, atq; illa ratificabimus & nullo unquam tempore revocabimus,

Simileq; Juramentum a prædicto Rege Francorum Fratre nostro charissimo præstari videndi petendi exigendi & acceptandi, ac generaliter omnia & singula Nomine nostro faciendi tractandi promittendi jurandi exercendi & firmandi, cujus-

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

cujuscunque conditionis & momenti fuerint aut esse poterint, in prædictis & circa ea necessaria & opportuna, & quæ tanti Negotii qualitas cum suis circumstantiis exigit aut requirit, & quæ nobis facere liceret si Præmissis personaliter interissemus, etiamsi Mandatum exigatur magis speciale quam præsentibus sit expressum:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio pollicentes, Nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros id totum & quicquid, per dictos Oratores Commissarios Ambassiatores Procuratores Nuncios & Deputatos nostros seu eorum tres, ut præfertur, actum tractatum Gestum conventum promissum Juratum aut factum fuerit in Præmissis, & adversus ea vel ipsorum aliquod nullo modo contradicere, imò ipsa inviolabiliter observare.

In quarum Rerum Fidem & Testimonium, his præsentibus Literis nostris Patentibus Manu nostrâ subscriptis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum Angliæ appendi iussimus.

Datum in Regia nostra Grenewici vicesimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Do-

mini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri Anno quinto.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Procuratores prædicti *Francorum Regis*, has Literas, Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc apud *Andegavum* Die decimo nono Mensis Julii, Anno a Christo passo millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo.

CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTARINGIA.

A. DE MONTMORENCY.

ROBERT DE LA MARCHE.

O. CARDINALIS DE CASTILLANIA.

JOHANNES BERTRANDUS.

JOHANNES DE LA CHESNAYE.

Sub Sigillis suis Papiro obductis a duabus vittis albi coloris pendentibus.

Conventionum antedictarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1551.
Ex Ancogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scottorum, omnibus Christi Fidelibus præsens Scriptum inspecturis lecturis sive audituris, Salutem & Fidem indubiam Præsentibus adhiberi.

Quum nuper,

Per Commissarios Ambassiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos & Nuncios nostros speciales ex una, & Commissarios Procuratores Legatos Oratores Deputatos & Nuncios speciales, Illustrissimæ & Excellentissimæ Principis, *Edwardi*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Regis Fratris & Consanguinei nostri clarissimi, Partibus ab altera,

Quidam Tractatus ad meliorem Intelligentiam Explanationem & Declarationem Comprehensionis nostræ & Regni nostri Scotiæ, in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis, inter Excellentissimum & Potentissimum Principem, *Henricum*, Dei Gratiâ, Franciæ Regem Christianissimum, & dictum Regem Angliæ, nuper concluso, habitus conventus & transactus sit, prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi liquet & apparet; cujus verus Tenor de verbo in verbum sequitur, & est talis,

UNIVERSIS *Ec. ut supra* 10. Junii.

A. D. 1551.

Hinc est quod nos *Maria Regina Scottorum antedicta*, sumopere cupientes Amicitie Fœdera inter Nos dictumq; Regem Angliæ, ac item Regna Patrias Dominia Subditosq; utriusq; nostrum sedulo foveri ac indies augeri, Tractatum Conventionis superius descriptum, atq; omnia & singula Capitula & Articuli in eadem comprehensa laudamus autorisamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis autorisatis ratificatis approbatis & confirmatis habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentem:

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regio quod, omnia & singula Articuli & Capitula in superscripto Tractatu comprehensa, fideliter & bonâ fide & omni cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Subditos Vassallos & Ligeos nostros, quatenus ipsos tangunt, observari & exequi faciemus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Literas nostras Patentes Sigillo nostro Magno, unâ cum

C c c c

Sub-

A.D. 1551. Subscriptionē manuali præfati nostrica-
 5 Edv. 6. rissimi Consanguinei Tutoris & Gubernatoris, sigillari & muniri fecimus.

Dat. apud *Edinburgh*, decimo quarto Die Mensis Augusti, Anno Domini

millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri nono. A.D. 1551.
 5 Edv. 6.

JAMES. G.

Sigillo avulso.

Pro nuper Episcopo Exon. de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1551.
 Pat. 5. E. 6.
 P. 1. m. 34.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Venerabilis Pater *Johannes Exoniensis Episcopus*,

Requisitus per Literas nostras, ex Considerationibus Nos & Consiliarios nostros moventibus, Episcopatum suum Exon. resignare, ad quod faciendum eum, ut intelleximus, sua extrema Senectus provocavit, & etiam provocat, cum non possit suum Pastorale Officium personaliter exequi ut velit, igitur, ex Considerationibus prædictis, & aliis antehac Consanguineo nostro Comiti *Bedfordiæ* declaratis, Episcopatum suum Exon. in manus nostras sursum reddidit & Resignavit, significando nobis qualiter, ad specialem Rogatum & Requisitionem per Literas nostras, & per Consiliarios nostros, dederit & concesserit in Feodo simplici nonnulla Maneria & alios Redditus Episcopales diversis Consiliariis Servientibus & Subditis nostris, qui, ex Causis prædictis & aliis, concesserunt præfato *Johanni nunc Resignanti*, durante Vitâ suâ naturali, Annuitates, prout in eorum Cartis Sigillis suis signatis continetur,

Significavit nobis etiam quod, ultra sic in Feodo simplici concessa, supersunt Maneria ad firmam locata diversis Servientibus nostris & aliis, qui reddunt annuatim, ad Festa in eorum Indenturis expressa, cum *Quadragenta Libris* de Maneriis de *CREDYNGTON* & *MORCHARD* percipiendis per nunc resignantem durante ejus Vitâ, quæ non potest esse nisi Brevis, cum fuerit & sit Ætatis, ut ait, octoginta septem Annorum & amplius, & post ejus Decessum, Successori futuro perpetuo, & cum *tresdecim Libris* Rectoriæ de *PYNHO* & *BRANFFORD SPEKE* sic ad Firmam locatæ, & cum *septem Libris* de Redditi-
bus & Perquestis ad PLACITUM EXON. pertinentibus sic in Recordis nostris taxatis, communibus Annis ad Summam in toto de prædictis *Quadringenta Viginti Libris Novemdecim Solidis & undecim Denariis & Obolo*,

Videlicet,

PRO *TREGAYR & BURUAYRE* Sexaginta septem Libras & septemdecim Denarios, A.D. 1551.

Et pro *CUTTONBEKE & GARMYN* sexaginta quatuor Libras duos Solidos undecim Denarios & Obulum,

Et pro *LAWYTTON* sexaginta duas Libras tres Solidos quatuor Denarios Obulum & Quadrantem,

Et pro *CARGOLL* Sexaginta Libras,
 Et pro *PENRYN FORUM* Quadringenta octo Libras & novem Denarios,

Et pro *PENRYN BURGO* Duodecim Libras & decem Solidos,

Et pro *NYMET EPISCOPI* Triginta septem Libras septemdecim Denarios & Quadrantem,

Et de *PETERHAYS* Decem Libras,
 Significavit nobis etiam quod ultra prædicta supersunt etiam Spiritualia, prout taxantur in Recordis nostris communibus Annis ad Decimam nostram, ad Summam Centum quadraginta quatuor Librarum duorum Solidorum & octo Denariorum,

Videlicet,

De *PROCURATIONIBUS*, Quadringenta Libras,

De *SINODALIBUS*, Viginti Libras & duodecim Solidos,

De *PENTIONIBUS*, Decem Libras septem Solidos & octo Denarios,

De *FINIBUS INSTITUTIONUM*, Undecim Libras sex Solidos & octo Denarios,

De *FINIBUS TESTAMENTORUM & LITERARUM ADMINISTRATIONUM*, Triginta quatuor Solidos,

De *DECANIS RURALIBUS*, Sexaginta duos Solidos,

De *CONSISTORIO*, Septem Solidos,

De *DECIMA CUNAGII*, Sexdecim Libras duodecim Solidos & quatuor Denarios,

Et sic de *TEMPORALIBUS & SPIRITUALIBUS* in toto, Summam *Quingentarum sexaginta quinque Librarum duorum Solidorum septem Denariorum & unius Obuli*, unde in Feodis concessis Officiariis Episcopi & aliis ad terminum Vitæ ad Summam *Septuaginta novem Librarum*

A. D. 1551. *Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum & Quatuor Denariorum,*
 5 Edv. 6.

Videlicet,
 CAPITALI SENESCALLO, Decem Libras,
 SUBSENESCALLO, Quatuor Libras,
 SUPERVISORI, Tresdecim Libras Sex Solidos & Octo Denarios,
 RECEPTORI, Tresdecim Libras Sex Solidos & Octo Denarios,
 AUDITORI, Quadraginta Solidos,
 ATTORNATO Quadraginta Solidos,
 BALLIVO PALATII & CUSTODI CONVICTORUM, Octo Libras,
 APPERITORI PRINCIPALI pro ejus Officio exercendo, Sexaginta Solidos,
 Atque Willielmo Strowbridge RECEPTORI prædicto ac RECEPTORI Decimæ & Subsidii de Clero Exon. Diœc. pro Collectione & Solutione dictorum Subsidii & Decimæ apud Curiam Domini Regis de Primis Fructibus, percipienti annuatim, durante Vita dicti Resignantis, Viginti Libras, sic remanet de dictis SPIRITUALIBUS & TEMPORALIBUS, ultra Allocationis prædictas, Quadringentas Octoginta quinq; Libras Novem Solidos Tres Denarios & Unum Obulum.

Nos igitur,

Sufficienter informati quod prædicta narrata fuerunt & sunt vera, considerantes ejus fidelia Servitia & Obsequia in diversis Officiis Charissimo Patri nostro per Viginti Annos & ultra exhibita, de quibus & aliis suis condignis Meritis apud Nos & Consiliarios nostros est fidedignorum Testimonio commendatus, idcirco, ex Considerationibus prædictis & aliis Nos specialiter moventibus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Volumus & ordinamus quod quilibet ejus futuris Successor Juramentum præstabit corporale, in prima Admissione sua ad Episcopatum Exon, prædictum, quod non impedit, sed pro posse suo adjuvabit præfatum Resignantem, non solum percipere & habere Annuitates sibi concessas, prout percepit & habuit ante Resignationem suam prædictam, sed etiam

omnia Arreragia de Clero Exon. Diœc. A. D. 1551.
 cessis & Firmis prædictis debita tempore Resignationis suæ prædictæ: 5 Edv. 6.

Mandantes Consiliariis Servientibus & Subditis nostris, qui dicta Annuitates & Arreragia solvere tenentur, quod ea præfato Johanni Resignanti plenè & integrè solvant seu solvi faciant, sicut nostram vitare intendunt Indignationem & Displicentiam,

Ulterius, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ordinamus & concedimus quod dictus Johannes nunc Resignans, possit in omnibus Curiis de Recordo, vel in aliis nostris Curiis ad ejus libitum & magnis commodum, Subditos nostros quoscumq; implacitare & convenire per Nomen Johannis Vessey alias Harmon nuper Exon. Episcopi, & quod possit licitè retinere & habere unum Capellanum Beneficium vel Beneficia Curata habentem, qui sibi deserviens a Residentia in suis Beneficiis Curatis, sit Exoneratus, prout per Præsentes Exoneramus; Statutis quibuscumque in contrarium editis non obstantibus,

Insuper, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris per Præsentes, dicto Johanni Resignanti concedimus quod habeat has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut de Certitudine dictarum Annuitatum, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per Charissimum Patrem nostrum præfatum Johanni Resignanti ante hæc tempora habitis, in Præsentibus minimè facta existet, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium editis ordinatis seu provisus in aliquo non obstantibus:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium Decimo quarto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione Episcopatus Exon.

A. D. 1551. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Pat. 5. E. 6. Cum Episcopatus Exoniensis de Episcopo sit vacuus, ac de Pastore idoneo, per liberam Resignationem Johannis nuper illius Loci Episcopi, jam destitutus extiterit, & ad nostram Collationem & Donationem de Jure pertineat, Nos Volentes aliam idoneam Per-

sonam ad Episcopatum prædictum conferre, ac existimantes Dilectum Nobis Milonem Coverdale Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, propter ejus singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam Moresque probatissimos quibus præditus est, fore Virum idoneum pro Loco & Officio prædicto;

Sciatis

A. D. 1551. Sciatis igitur quòd Nos, de Gratia
 5 *Edu. 6.* nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Miloni Coverdale* dictum Episcopatum Exon. ac ipsum *Milonem* in Episcopatum Exon. transferimus, & eundem *Milonem* Episcopum Exon. & Diœcesis Exon. nominamus facimus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum dictum Episcopatum Exon. eidem *Miloni* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Officiis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Præminentis & Jurisdictionibus quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem modo spectantibus seu incumben-

Ac volumus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Miloni nunc Exon. Episcopo* quod ipse licite liberè & quiete possit & valeat, quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diœcesim Exon. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos,

Ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitime ordinare & promovere, Præsentesq; ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumq; infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exon. existentia & constituta admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & si Functione ecclesiasticâ invenerit non idoneos destituere & ab eisdem amovere, necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi Exon. spectantia & pertinentia, Conferre & Donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Voluntas quorumcûmque Defunctorum infra dictam Diœcesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exonien. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcûmque, ejusdem Diœcesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestato seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumq; Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellatio-

nis seu aliâs devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralē Civitatis & Diœcesis Exon. totumque Clerum & Populum earumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diœcesim Exon. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exon. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promotio, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & de novo præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, ac circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet opportuna, ac cætera quæcumq; Auctoritatem & Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Et ulterius volumus & concedimus ac licentiam damus præfato *Miloni Exon. Episcopo* quòd ipse licite & impune, virtute harum Literarum Patentium, absque Brevi de Liberatione vel Amoveas Manum, aut Restitutione Temporalium, vel aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo impetrando seu prosequendo, in omnia & singula Domina Maneria Terras Tenementa Reversiones & Possessiones dicti Episcopatus Exon. ingredi & intrare, ac Exitus & Proficua inde capere percipere habere & gaudere valeat & possit, absque aliqua Pœna seu Pœnalitate vel Forisfactura vel Denariorum Summa quacumque, aut aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo perdendo vel forisfaciendo, aliquo Statuto Lege Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

visione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque non obstantibus.

Et cum post Confectionem Actûs Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac Decimæ sive annualis Decimæ Partis de Dignitatibus Beneficiis Officiis & Promotionibus Spiritualibus Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, in Parlamento tento apud Westm. Anno Regni Præcarissimi Patris nostri *Henrici Octavi* nuper *Regis Angliæ* vicesimo Sexto, editi & provis, dictus Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones, tam Spiritualia quam Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, per Commissionarios pro Taxatione Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac Decimæ seu annualis Decimæ Partis ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, juxta formam & Effectum Actûs prædicti assignatos & appunctuatos, extendebantur ad annum valorem *Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Obuli*, prætextu cujus, ac vigore virtute & auctoritate dicti Actûs Parliamenti, quælibet Persona quæ nominatur electa præfecta præsentata seu aliquo modo appunctuata esset habere dictum Episcopatum Exon. onerabitur & onerabilis sit & esset Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris cum Summa *Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Obuli*, pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens & quandocumq; Episcopus ille de Episcopo vacare contigisset, & alius Episcopus ejusdem Episcopatus Electus Præfectus Nominatus seu Præsentatus fuisset, & eo prætextu Episcopus Exon. pro tempore existens, ac dictus Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus, onerarentur & onerabiles sint & essent Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris cum annuali Summâ *Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum & unius Obuli* pro Decima sive annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. prout per Certificationem dictorum Commissionariorum de Possessionibus & Reventionibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. in Curia nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum de Recordo remanentem, & per dictum Actum Parliamenti plenius liquet & apparet,

Et cum Possessiones & Reventiones

dicti Episcopatus Exon. jam multò diminuantur, ratione & prætextu quarundam sepecialium Concessionum de diversis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Rectoriis, ac aliis Hereditamentis & Reventionibus Parcellæ Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. quibusdam Personis ac eorum Hæredibus & Assignatis in Feodo simplici, per *Johannem nuper Exon. Episcopum* ad Requisitionem nostram, & cum Licentia nostra antehac facta, ad proprium Usum ipsarum Personarum Hæredum & Assignatorum suorum imperpetuum, ita quod illæ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus quæ modò remanent, & ad eundem Episcopatum modò & adhuc spectant & pertinent, non excedunt clarum annum Valorem *Quingentarum Librarum* ultra Reprisas & annualia Onera inde exeuntia aut eisident incumbencia, & eo prætextu non sunt tanti annui Valoris quanti Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus fuerunt ante Confectionem dictarum sepecialium Concessionum per dictum nuper Episcopum dictis sepecialibus Personis, ut præfertur, factarum;

Nos igitur Volentes, tam dictum Episcopatum Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. quam dictum *Milonem nunc Episcopum Exon.* & Successores suos, de dicta Summa *Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Obuli* pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus, ac de dicta annuali Summa *Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum & unius Obuli* pro Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem, de cætero imperpetuum totaliter exonerari & acquietari, ac Volentes quòd dictus Episcopus ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem, de cætero laxarentur ad Solutionem Primitiarum inde ad *Quingentas Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, & quòd idem Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem de cætero laxarentur ad Solutionem Decimæ & annualis Decimæ Partis inde ad *Quinquaginta Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum & non ultra,

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione Præmissorum, ac pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus præfato *Miloni Exon. Episcopi* & Successori-

D d d

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551. *5 Edw. 6.* bus suis Episcopis *Exon.* quod Maneria Terræ Tenementa Rectoriæ Possessiones & Reventiones dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* de cætero acceptantur fore & esse annui Valoris *Quingentarum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, ac eadem Maneria Terras Tenementa Rectorias Possessiones & Reventiones ad eundem annum Valorem *Quingentarum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, ex certa Scientia nostra extendimus asseisimus ac valuamus per Præsentes, absq; aliqua Inquisitione seu aliqua alia Extentione de annuo Valore Possessionum dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* imposterum quoquomodo facienda;

Et Volumus, ac per Præsentes pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris ordinamus & concedimus quod *Episcopus Exon.* pro tempore existens, ac dictus Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Maneria Terræ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus *Exon.* de cætero imperpetuum onerabuntur, & onerabilia erunt Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum Summa *Quingentarum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, nec cum aliqua majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Terrarum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens & quandoque Primitiæ & Primi Fructus de aut pro eodem Episcopatu, ac Terris Possessionibus & Reventionibus ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris solvi debeant, juxta formam & effectum dicti Actus Parliamenti in eocasu, ut præfertur, editum & provisum, ac totiens quotiens & quandoque dictus Episcopatus *Exon.* de Episcopo vacare contigerit, & alius Episcopus in Episcopum ejusdem Episcopatus electus nominatus præfectus translatus præsentatus seu constitutus fuerit;

Et Volumus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ordinamus & concedimus quod dictus nunc *Episcopus Exon.* & Successores sui *Episcopi Exon.* ac dictus *Episcopatus Exon.* ac Maneria Terræ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem *Episcopatus*, de cætero imperpetuum tantum & solummodo onerabuntur, & onerabiles erunt Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum Summa *Quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ annuatim & non ultra, nec cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac Terrarum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem *Episcopatus*,

A. D. 1551. *5 Edw. 6.* dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut dictâ Certificatione & Extentione Annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* per Commissionarios prædictos in forma prædicta factas, aut aliquâ aliâ Inquisitione Actu Lege Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut imposterum fiendis ordinandis seu providendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacunque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ideò Sciatis ulterius quod Nos, pro Causis & Considerationibus prædictis, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, volumus concedimus & aggregamus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri de cætero Accipiemus Acceptavimus & de tempore in tempus Percipiemus, tam de præfato moderno *Episcopo Exon.* quam de qualibet Persona & quibuscumque Personis imposterum Nominandis Præsentiandis seu Conferendis, Transferendis vel aliquo modo Appunctuandis ad dictum *Episcopatum Exon.* *Quingentas Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ tantum & non ultra, nec majorem Pecuniæ Summam pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac omnium Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem *Episcopatus*, ac in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac omnium & singularum Pecuniæ Summarum & cujuscumque Pecuniæ Summæ pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac omnium & singularum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem *Episcopatus*, totiens quotiens Primitiæ seu Primi Fructus ejusdem *Episcopatus*, aut Possessionum & Reventionum inde, ratione vel prætextu hujusmodi Nominationis Præsentationis Translationis seu Collationis, vel Appunctuationis alicujus Personæ aut aliquarum Personarum ad eundem *Episcopatum*, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris imperpetuum, imposterum debiti fuerint, ratione & prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum & Decimarum de Beneficiis Promotionibus & Dignitatibus Spiritualibus & Ecclesiasticis, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in dicto Parlamento, Anno Regni dicti Præcharissimi Patris nostri *Henrici Octavi nuper Regis Angliæ* vicesimo sexto, inter alia editi & provisus,

Volumus tamen & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus præfato *Miloni* modò *Exon.*

A.D. 1551. *Exon. Episcopo & Successoribus suis quod super Compositionem & Aggreamentum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. idem modò Episcopus Exon. & Successores sui, de tempore in tempus habeant & habebunt Allocationem de Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem, juxta formam Actus Parliamenti, Anno Regni Præcharissimi Patris nostri Henrici Octavi nuper Regis Angliæ vicesimo septimo, in hujusmodi Casu editi & provisi, præsentibus Literis Patentibus aut aliquo in eisdem contento in contrarium inde non obstantibus;*

Insuper volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus quod dictus nunc Episcopus Exon. & quælibet Persona impofterum nominanda præsentanda seu appunctuanda ad dictum Episcopatum Exon. non onerabitur nec erit onerabilis cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus aut Possessionum & Reventionum inde, præterquam cum dicta Summa *Quingentarum Librarum* tantum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus ejusdem Episcopatus, ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, per nos, per Præsentes, ut præfertur, assignata & appunctuata nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta solvenda: & volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris per Præsentes concedimus & aggreamus, quod nos Hæredes & Successores nostri de cætero accipiemus, & de tempore in tempus imperpetuum percipiemus de præfato Milone Exon. Episcopo, & Successoribus suis Episcopis Exon. *Quinquaginta Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ tantum & non ultra, nec majorem Pecuniæ Summam annuatim pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Decimæ seu annualis Decimæ Partis omnium & singularum Denariorum Summarum, & cujuslibet Pecuniæ Summæ pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac omnium & singularum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus annuatim imperpetuum, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per dictum Milonem Exon. Episcopum & Successores suos Episcopos ejusdem Episcopatus, impofterum quoquomodo debitarum seu debendarum, ratione & prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum & Decimarum de Beneficiis Promotionibus & Dignitatibus Spiritu-

alibus & Ecclesiasticis, ut præfertur, editi & provisi, aut alicujus alius Actus Legis seu Provisionis,

Et volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus, quod dictus Milo Exon. Episcopus & Successores sui Episcopi Exon. impofterum non onerabuntur nec sint onerabiles; nec eorum aliquis impofterum onerabitur nec sit onerabilis, cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, præterquam cum dicta Summa *Quinquaginta Librarum* annuatim tantum, pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte ejusdem Episcopatus, per Nos per Præsentes, ut præfertur, assignata & appunctuata, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta solvenda, dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut aliquo alio Actu Lege Statuto Ordinatione seu Provisione, aut aliquâ Inquisitione vel Certificatione de valore aut certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus, modò factis seu impofterum fiendis, aut aliquâ aliâ re causâ vel materiâ quacumque in contrarium inde in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et pro majore securitate dicti Milonis moderni Episcopi Exon. & Successorum, sciatis quod nos, & de ulteriori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus pardonamus remittimus relaxamus & quiete clamamus præfato Miloni Episcopo Exon. & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, tam dictam Summam *Mille Quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Obuli*, quàm totam & quancumq; aliam Denariorum Summam & alias Denariorum Summas quascumque, pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, ratione vel prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti, debitas seu quoquo modo impofterum debendas, præter dictam Summam *Quingentarum Librarum* tantum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ut præfertur, per Præsentes per nos assignatam & appunctuatam, nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris solvendam pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti

A. D. 1551. dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens Primitiæ seu Primi Fructus dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris imposterum solvi seu deberi contigerint,

5 Edu. 6.

Ac etiam dedimus concessimus pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus pardona-
mus remittimus relaxamus & quiete clamamus, præfato *Miloni Exon. Episcopo* & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, tam dictam annualem Summam *Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum & unius Obuli*, quam quamcumque aliam Pecuniæ Summam & alias Pecuniæ Summas quasque, pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ratione vel prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti quoquo modo imposterum debendas præter dictam annualem Summam *Quinquaginta Librarum* annuatim tantum pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti *Episcopatus Exon.* ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ut præfertur, per Præsentes per Nos assignatas & appunctuatas Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta annuatim solvendas :

Mandantes enim & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, quam Thesaurario ejusdem Curie, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, dictas Quietantias Allocationes & Exonerationes in forma prædicta præfato *Miloni Exon. Episcopo* & Successoribus suis, facient, & de tempore in tempus fieri causabunt, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earumdem, erunt annuatim & de tempore in tempus, tam dictis Cancellario & Consilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curie, quam omnibus & singulis aliis Officiariis &

Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte; dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut dictâ Certificatione annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. aut aliquo alio Actu Lege Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ inquisitione vel certificatione de valore vel certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. antehac factis seu imposterum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Ac ulterius sciatis quod nos,

Volentes & intendentes prædictum *Milonem Exon. Episcopum* & Successores suos, de omnibus & omnimodis Debitis & Arreragiis Debitorum quorumcumque, ac de omnibus & singulis Pecuniarum Summis ac de qualibet Pecuniæ Summa Nobis, aut præcharissimo Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo*, per *Johannem* nuper *Exon. Episcopum* pro Decimis sive annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Exon. vel pro Arreragiis eorundem seu alicujus inde parcellæ, in Curia nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum, & in Curia nostra Scaccarii nostri apud Westm. seu alibi, modo debitis vel a retro insolutis existentibus, penitus & imperpetuum exonerari & acquietari,

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & imperpetuum quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes pardona-
mus remittimus relaxamus & imperpetuum quiete clamamus præfato *Miloni nunc Episcopo Exon.* & Successoribus suis, omnia & singula Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quorumcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quamcumque Pecuniæ Summam nobis aut dicto præcharissimo Patri nostro, per prædictum *Johannem* nuper *Exon. Episcopum* pro Decimis sive annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio dicti Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Exon. seu alicujus inde parcellæ, vel pro Arreragiis inde, in prædictis Curis nostris de Scaccario & Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in earum aliqua aut alibi quoquomodo debitas reddendas vel solvendas,

Ac etiam pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & imperpetuum quiete clamavimus, ac per præsentis, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardona-
mus remittimus relaxamus & imper-

A. D. 1551.
5 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1551. imperpetuū quietē clamamus præfato
 5 *Edv. 6.* *Miloni Exon. Episcopo & Successoribus*
 suis *Episcopis Exon.* omnia & singula
 Computa & Compotorum Arreragia,
 Forisfacturas Fines Amerciamenta Pœ-
 nas Pœnalitates & Denariorum Sum-
 mas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Im-
 petitiones & Demandas quæcumque,
 ratione vel colore alicujus Debiti vel
 Arreragiū Debitorum quorumcumque,
 vel alicujus Pecuniæ Summæ per prædi-
 ctum nuper *Episcopum Exon.* nobis, aut

prædicto præcharissimo Patri nostro, in A. D. 1551.
 prædictis Curiis nostris de Scaccario & 5 *Edv. 6.*
 Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in ea-
 rum aliqua seu alibi quoquo modo, de-
 bita reddenda solvenda vel facienda;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo quarto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

De Significavit pro Episcopo Exon.

A. D. 1551.
 5 *Pat. 5. E. 6.*
 p. 1. m. 32. **R**EX Reverendissimo in Chri-
 sto Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo*
Cantuariensi totius Angliæ
 Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Exoniensi, per li-
 beram Resignationem *Johannis* nuper
 illius Loci *Episcopi*, nuper vacante, Di-
 lecto Nobis *Miloni Coverdale* Sacræ The-
 ologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras
 Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac
 ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
 contulerimus dederimus & concesseri-
 mus præfato *Miloni Coverdale* dictum E-
 piscopatum Exon. ac ipsum *Milonem* in
 Episcopum Exon. transfulerimus, &
 eundem *Milonem Episcopum Exon.* &
Diæcesis Exon. nominaverimus ordina-
 verimus fecerimus creaverimus decla-

raverimus & constituerimus per Lite- A. D. 1551.
 ras nostras prædictas, prout per easdem
 Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet
 & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præ-
 sentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injun-
 gendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum
Milonem Coverdale in Episcopum Exon.
 consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est,
 Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæte-
 raq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte
 incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum
 Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo quinto Die Augusti.

Pro Episcopo memorato & Elizabetha Uxore, de Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
 5 *Ibid. p. 2.*
 m. 35. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali,
 ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu no-
 stris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes licentiam damus &
 concedimus, Reverendo Patri *Miloni*
Coverdale Exon. Episcopo & Elizabetha
Uxori ejus, quod ipsi & eorum uterque,
 cum quinque, aut sex ad Summam
 convivis ad Mensam suam forsan acce-
 dentibus, deinceps durante Vitâ natu-
 rali dictorum *Milonis & Elizabetha*,
 temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis
 Diebus Jejunalibus quibuscumque, Car-
 nibus & Lacticiniis Vesci libere & im-

punè valeant & possint, & eorum al- A. D. 1551.
 ter valeat & possit;

Eo quod expressa mentio de Certitu-
 dine Præmissorum, Actuque sive Sta-
 tuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Par-
 liamento nostro Anno Regni nostri se-
 cundo tento, aliquo vel alio Actu sive
 Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito
 sive edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ
 vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non
 obstante.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edu. 6.

De Conductu pro Regina Dowageria Scotiae.

A. D. 1551.
Pat. 5. E. 6.
p. 4. m. 24.
der.

E *Edward the Sixth &c.* to all Dukes Erles Vycountes Barons Admirallles Wardeyns or Keepers of our Marches, to all Capytaynes Keepers of our Castells or Bulwarkes and their Lieutenautes, to all Customers Comptrollers and Serchers, Shiryfes Mayors Baylyffes Constables, and to all other our Offycers Mynistres and Subjectes as well by Land as by Sea and freshe Waters within our Realmes of Englande and Irelande, or any our Islandes belonging to either of our said Realmes, to whome theis our Letters shall come, Greatyng.

Whereas, the right excellent Prynces, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, myndyng to make her repayre from Fraunce into Scotland, hathe determyned to passe by Sea,

Knowe ye that We, at the earnest desyre and request of our dereft Brother the *Frenche Kyng*, by the advyse of our Counsaill, are contented and pleased, and have permytted and do permytt that, the said right excellent Princeesse, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, in this her Passage into Scotland, to be made before the Feaste of Christemasse next, with all Ladies Erles Bysshops Lordes Abbotts Knyghtes, and all other Personnes Spyrituall and Temporall of what Estate or Degree soever they be, and such nombre of Shippes Galeys and other Vessells as she shall have with her and avowe to be hers and of her said Company, may safely surely and freely, for their Relief or Necessitie, or yf she shall thinke so good, to repayre into any Porte Haven Town or other place within any of our saide Realmes of England and Ireland, or any our sayd Islandes uppon the Sea Coast at their Pleasure,

And their to Land, yf they shall think good, with Mulletts, Horses as well stoned as Geldynges, Bugegets Fardells Coffers Jewells Money Gold, Sylver coyned and uncoyned, Lettres closed and open, and all other their Baggs and Baggages, repofyng and refreshing themselves and their Horises for a convenient tyme, and two or three Days after, that the Wynd and Wether may serve them agayn, to passe by Sea into the Parties of Scotland, without any Serche Arrest Trouble or Ympedy-

ment to be made to them or any of them, in their entryng or remaining within any our sayd Realmes of England or Ireland, or any our Islandes belonging to either of the same, during this our present Saulf Conduct;

And yf the said excellent *Princeesse* and her Trayn, after the landyng in any Place or Porte of our Realm, shall think yt convenient or more commodiouse to pass from her place of landyng thorough the rest of our Realme by Land into Scotland, then we will and permytt also, that at hyr choyse she may the same do safely and without any maner of Impechement Let or Hynderaunce,

Wherefor we will and strightly commaund you and every of you, not onely to receave the sayd right excellent *Princeesse* with her Treane in forme aforesaide, but also, duryng their abode in our Realme or in hyr Journey thorough any part of our Realm into Scotland, to helpe and relieve them for their reasonable Monay with all maner Cariages Posthorfes Guydes, and all other such things as they shall have nede of, and otherwise also entreate them in all their lafull Requestes gentilly and commenly, and especially towardes the sayd excellent *Princeesse*, and to every of the other Estates in her Company as shall appertayn and of congruencie belong,

Provided always that all manner of Parsons of her Train and every of them, do well behave themselves towards Us, and our Subjectes, without doing any thing in our Prejudice or Contempte,

Foreseing nevertheless that yf yt happen any of them to breake this our Save Conduct, We will not that any Hurt or Displeasure be therefor doon or extended upon any other that haith not offended, but onely uppon suche as so shall infringe and breake this our Saufe Conduete accordingly; notwithstanding any Ordynaunces Customes and Defenses made to the contrary.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
decimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A. D. 1551.
 Pas. 5. E. 6.
 5 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1551.
 5 Edw. 6.

Pro Apothecario Regis.

A. D. 1551.
 Pas. 5. E. 6.
 p. 6. m. 38.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, In consideratione boni veri & diligentis Servitii præcharissimo Patri nostro atque Nobis antehac impensi impofterumq; impendendi, per dilectum & fidelem Servientem nostrum *Johannem Hemmyngwaye*,

De Gratia nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentis damus & concedimus *eidem Johanni* Officium Apothecarii nostri quod *Patricius Raynoulde* defunctus nuper habuit & exercuit, ac ipsum *Johannem* APOTHECARIUM NOSTRUM facimus ordinamus confirmamus & constituimus per præsentis,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & occupandum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni Hemmyngwaye* durante Vitâ suâ, cum omnibus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliqua alia Persona, sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium antehac occupans sive occupantes, habuit & percepit, habuerunt vel perceperunt in & pro exercitio Officii prædicti,

Et ulterius, de Gratia certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, ac pro consideratione supradicta, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentis damus & concedimus antedicto *Johanni Hemmyngwaye* pro exercitio & occupatione Officii prædicti; Vadium & Feodum *Quadraginta Marcarum* per Annum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum eadem Vadium & Feodum præfato *Johanni Hemmyngwaye* ad terminum & pro termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri; per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, æquis portionibus;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Carnibus & Lacticiniis vescendis, de Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
 Ibid. p. 3.
 m. 3.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentis damus & concedimus dilecto Consiliario nostro *Philippo Hobbye* Militi Magistro Ordinationum nostrorum, quòd ipse cum quibuscumque cum eo ad suam Mensam convescantibus deinceps durante Vitâ suâ naturali temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunalibus quibuscumque Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci liberè & impunè valeat & possit;

Eo quòd expressa mentio de Certitudine Præmissorum, Actuque sive Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni nostri secundo tento, aliquo vel alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Da

A.D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

De Licentia.

A.D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1551.
Ibid.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes licentiam damus & concedimus, Dilecto Consiliario nostro *Johanni Gates* Militi Vicecamerario nostro & Capitaneo Valefactorum Camerae nostræ, quòd Ipse, cum quibuscumque cum eo ad suam Mensam convalescentibus, deinceps durante Vitâ suâ naturali, temporibus quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunialibus, quibuscumque Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci liberè & impunè valeat & possit;

Eoquòd expressa mentio de Certitudine Præmissorum, Actûque sive Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni nostri Secundo tento, aliquo vel alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstante.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Moneta Controfacta, de Pardonatione.

A.D. 1551.
Ibid.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum *Franciscus Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestriæ Generosus, Decimo Die Julii Anno Regni nostri Quarto, & aliis diversis Diebus & Vicibus antea & post, apud Okley & infra Comitatum nostrum Northamptoniæ, ac in Balliva sive Civitate nostra Bristollia, in Comitatu ejusdem Villæ sive Civitatis Bristollia, ac alibi in diversis Locis in Regno nostro Angliæ felonice & proditorie Cuneam nostram de Solidis Anglicis vocatis SHILLINGES, & Grossatis Anglicis vocatis GROTES, de falso & mixta Metallo; videlicet, de Cupro & Stanno, ad Cuneam nostram de Auro vocatam RIALLS & CROWNES controfecit, & cum eisdem falsam Monetam & similitudinem bonæ Monetæ nostræ Angliæ, ad Summam *Centum Librarum* cuneavit, & dictam falsam Monetam, sic factam contrafactam & cuneatam, diversis Ligeis nostris ignotis pro bona Moneta felonice & proditorie exposuit & utteravit, ad Grave Dispendium Coronæ nostræ, & contra Ligeantiam suam, & contra formam diversorum Statutorum inde provisorum,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, per consensum Concilii nostri, Pardonavimus Remisimus & Relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes Pardonamus Remittimus & Relaxamus præfato *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestriæ Generoso,

aliàs dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestriæ Yoman, aliàs dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestriæ, aliàs dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Villa sive Civitate Bristollia in Comitatu ejusdem Villæ sive Civitatis Bristollia *Merchaunt*, seu quocumq; alio nomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem *Franciscus* censeatur seu nuncupetur nominetur vocetur seu appelletur, Felonias & Proditiones omnes, & omnimodas Proditiones sive Felonias prædictas, necnon Accessaria earumdem,

Ac etiam Mesprisiones Proditionum Controfacturarum Loturarum Tonfurarum Monetarum nostrarum quarumcumque,

Necnon omnes Auxiliationes Manutationes Confortationes Auxilia Concelamenta & Accessaria de & pro eisdem & earum qualibet, ac omni alia Malefacta quæcumq; Præmissa tangencia sive concernentia,

Necnon Fugam & Escapia superinde per prædictum *Franciscum* ante præsentem Diem qualitercumque facta perpetrata sive commissa, licet idem *Franciscus* de Præmissis sive aliquo Præmissorum Indiçtatus Rectatus Appellatus Convictus Attinctus Utlagatus Condempnatus sive Adjudicatus existit vel non existit, aut Indiçtari Rectari Appellari Convinci Attingi Utlagari sive Adjudicari contigerit in futurum,

Necnon Sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos versus ipsum *Franciscum* hiis occasionibus

A.D. 1551.

A. D. 1551. fionibus five earum aliqua pertinet five
 5 Edv. 6. pertinere poterit;

Ac etiam omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias, si quæ in ipsum *Franciscum* occasionibus prædictis five earum aliqua fuerint promulgatæ five promulgandæ,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Judicia Executiones & Pœnas Mortis super prædictum *Franciscum* hiis occasionibus five earum aliqua reddita five adjudicata aut reddenda five adjudicanda, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes:

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, per Consensum prædictum, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus dicto *Francisco* omnes & omnimodas Forisfacturas Terrarum Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum quorumcumque, nobis, ratione Præmissorum,

per prædictum *Franciscum* forisfactorum A. D. 1551.
 & deperditorum, ac ea omnia & singula eidem *Francisco* damus concedimus
 5 Edv. 6. & restituimus per Præsentes,

Habenda capienda gaudenda recipienda & retinenda eidem *Francisco* Hæredibus Executoribus & Assignatis prædicti *Francisci*, tam per manus prædicti *Francisci*, quàm per manus Vicecomitum Escaetorum Ballivorum, & aliorum Officiariorum Ministrorum & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque, in quorumcumque manibus existunt, de Dono nostro, absq; alio Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo die Novembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Tractatu Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Franciæ, de Ratificationibus liberandis.

A. D. 1551.
 Ex Autogr.

A Tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, nous *Claude de Laval* Chivalier Seigneur du Boisdaulphin & de Theligny Baron de Marilly, Cappitaine & Gouverneur des Ville & Chasteau de Nantes, Conseiller & Maistre d'Hostel ordinaire du Roy Treschrestien, Ambassadeur de sa Majeste prez le Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre & Procureur suffisamment fonde par Lettres dont la Teneur est cy soubz scripte, pour faire ce qui s'en suit, Salut.

Comme, par le Traicte qui des le dixneufiesme Jour de Juillet dernier passe, a este fait conclud & accorde en la Ville d'Angiers, du Mariage du dit Roy Serenissime & de Tresillustre Princesse Madame *Elizabeth* Fille Ainsnee du dit Roy Treschrestien, entre leurs Depputez & Commissaires ayt est convenu promis & Arreste, que tout le contenu en iceluy seroit approuve ratifie & confirme par les dictz deux Roys respectivement, dedens six Moys lors prochains subsequenz, pour la quelle Ratification & Approbation d'iceluy Traicte, Accordz & Promesses y contenues recepuoir & accepter du dict Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, pour & au Nom du dit Roy Treschrestien, & luy bailler & expedier Lettres & Descharges necessaires, il ayt pleu a la dite Majeste

Treschrestiene nous commectre & deputer: A. D. 1551.

Scavoir faisons qu'a jourdhuy, en Vertu d'iceluy nostre Pouvoir & Lettres de Commission & Procuration, nous, pour & au nom du dict Roy Treschrestien, avons prins receu & accepte icelle Ratification & Confirmation de tout le contenu au dite Traicte du dit Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, qui faicte a este en la forme & ainsy qu'il est plus a plein declare es Lettres Patentes signees de sa Main & sceelles de son Grand Seau, qui pour Foy de ce ont este expediees & mises entre noz Mains par iceluy Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, y assistans plusieurs Grandz & Notables Seigneurs de son Conseil;

S'en suit la Teneur des Lettres de nostre Commission & Procuration.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme, pour l'Augmentacion & Fortification de la bonne Paix & Amicitie qui est entre nostre treschere & tresame bon Frere & Filz le Roy d'Angleterre & Nous, ayt este des le Dixneufiesme Jour du Moys de Juillet dernier passe, fait traicte conclud & accorde,

F f f f

entre

A. D. 1552. entre ses Depputez & les nostres suffi-
 5 Edv. 6. samment fondez, le Mariage d'entre
 icelluy nostre bon Frere & Filz & no-
 stre treschere & tresamee Fille Ainsnee
Elizabeth de France, pour estre Solemp-
 nise au temps & soubz les Conditions a-
 plien contenues es Lettres de ce faictes
 & passees entre eulx, les quelles Lettres
 Promises Accordz & Convenances y
 contenues, se doibvent reciproquement
 Ratifier par icelluy nostre dict bon
 Frere & Nous, dedens six Moys lors a-
 prez ensuivans ce que Nous avons de
 nostre part deliberay faire dedens peu
 de jours, & par cela & tous aultres ef-
 fectz faire congnoistre a icelluy nostre
 dict bon Frere & Filz combien nous de-
 sirs, non seulement l'entretienement
 des Choses Promises entre nous mais ac-
 croistre & establie de plus en plus par
 tous moines nostre dicte Amitie comme
 nous esperons que telle est son intention
 en nostre endroict, & qu'il ne sera
 Moins prest & dispose de Satisfaire de sa
 part a la dite Ratification que nous
 sommes de la nostre, pour la quell Re-
 cepuoir de par Nous est besoing com-
 mettre & depputer certain bon & no-
 table Personnage, & de la quelle a ce
 requise :

Scavoir faisons que Nous,

Considerans que ne s'aurions faire
 Election de Personne plus capable pour
 s'est effect que de nostre ame & seel Con-
 seiller & Maistre d'Hostel ordinaire *le*
S. de Boisdaulphin, de present nostre Am-
 bassadeur Resident auprez de nostre
 dict bon Frere & Filz, les Vertuz &
 lovables Qualitez du quel, & les recom-
 mandables Services qu'ilz nous a par
 cy devant faictz en plusieurs & mainctes
 manieres, nous douvent de Luy entiere
 & parfaicte Confiance,

Iceluy, pour ces Causes & aultres
 bonnes Consideracions a ce nous mou-
 vans, avons faict cree ordonnee & esta-
 bly, faisons creons ordonnons & esta-
 blissons, par ces Presentes, nostre Pro-
 cureur general, & Luy avons donne
 plein Povoit Auctorite Commission &

Mandement especial, de par nous & en A. D. 1552.
 nostre nom, recepuoir d'icelluy nostre
 dict bon Frere & Filz la Ratification &
 5 Edv. 6. Approbation d'icelluy Traicte Accord &
 Promesses, y contenues en bonne &
 vaillable forme par ses Lettres Patentes
 signees de sa main & scellees de son
 Seau, Luy en bailler Descharge,

Et generally faire en ce que des-
 sus & ses Deppendances, ce que Nous
 mesmes ferions & faire pourrions si pre-
 sens en Personne y estions, ja coit qu'il
 y eust Chose qui requist Mandement
 plus especial qu'il n'est contenu en ces
 dictes Presentes :

Promectans en bonne Foy & Parole
 de Roy avoir agreable ferme & stable
 a tousjours tout ce qui y sera faict par
 nostre dict Procureur.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avons Signe
 ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icel-
 les faict metre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a *Chantilly* le vingt septiesme
 Jour de l'Octobre, l'An de Grace mil
 cinq cens cinquante & ung, & de no-
 stre Regne le cinquiesme.

Ainsy Signe,

HENRY.

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Et Seelle du grand Seau soubz double
Queue de Cyre Jaulne.

En Tesmoing des quelles Choses
 nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre
 Main, & faict seeller du Seel de noz
 Armes, a *Westmestre* le deuxiesme
 Jour de Decembre, l'An de Grace mil
 Cinqcens cinquante & ung.

CLAUDE DE LAVAL.

Sub Sigillo predicti Claud. de Laval de
Cera rubea.

Literæ de constat, pro Lancastre Herald.

A. D. 1552. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 5 An. 6. E. 6. lutem.
 6. E. 6. Constat Nobis, per inspecti-
 p. 1. m. 42. onem Rotulorum Cancellariæ Domini
H. nuper Regis Anglia Octavi Patris no-
 stri præcharissimi, quod idem Domi-
 nus *H.* Literas suas Patentes fieri fecit
 in hæc verba.

Henricus Octavus, Dei Gratiâ, Anglia A. D. 1552.
& Francia Rex Fidei Defensor Dominus
Hibernia, & in Terra *Supremum Caput*
Anglicanæ Ecclesiæ, omnibus ad quos
 presentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos,

De

A. D. 1552. De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster *Fulco ap Howell* alias *Rougedragon* ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

6 Edw. 6.

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Fulconem* in Officium unius Heraldorum nostrorum, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare LANCASTRE, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ac ab antiquo consuetâ, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præherentias prædicta præfato *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulteriùs concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti *Viginti Marcas* Sterlingorum percipiendas sibi de Thesauro nostro pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, ad Festum Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones durante Vitâ ipsius *Fulconis* alias *Lancastre*;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, seu de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos præfato *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* ante hæc tempora factis in Præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus:

A. D. 1552.

6 Edw. 6.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste meipso apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo octavo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri tricesimo primo.

Nos autem, pro eo quod Literæ prædictæ casualiter sunt amissæ, sicut prædictus *Fulco ap Howell*, coram Nobis in Cancellaria nostra personaliter constitutus, Sacramentum præstitit corporale, & quod ipse Literas illas, si eas posterum reperiri contigerit, Nobis in eandem Cancellariam nostram restituet ibidem cancellandas, Tenorem Irrotulamenti Literarum prædictarum, ad Requisitionem prædicti *Fulconis ap Howell*, duximus exemplificandum per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Super Judicio reddito contra Ducem Somerset. Warrantum inde pro Executione.

A. D. 1552. Edward the Sixte, by the Grace of God, King of England Fraunce and Ireland Defendour of the Faithe, and of the Church of England and also of Ireland in Erth the Supreme Hedd, to the Reverend Father in God, our right trustie and right welbelovid Counsaillour, *Thomas Busshop of Ely* our Chauncellour of England, Greeting.

Clasf. 6. E. 6.
p. 7. n. 16.

We let you understand that, where *Edward Duke of Somerset* hath byn before this tyme severally indighted of Felony, for moving stirring and procuring of dyvers Persones for the felonyus taking imprisonyng and killing of dyvers of our Prevey Confeill, agaynst the Fourme of the Statutes and Lawes of our Realme, and upon the same Indightements hath byn at Westmynster

before, our trustie and entierly belovid Coosyn and Counsaillour, *William Marques of Winchester* our Highe Treasourer of England, and for that tyme our Highe Stewarde of England, arraigned, and theruppon the said *Duke* hath pleaded *Not Giltie*, and put hymselfe to the Triall therof by his Peres, who, then and there, founde hym giltie of the said Felonies wherupon he was so arayned, and theruppon by our said Highe Stewarde Judgement was geven that the said *Duke* should be hanged, as by the Record and Records therof more at large it doithe and may appere, and the said *Duke* so attaynted, now remayning in our *Tower of London*, his Bodie is at our Will and Pleasure, and by th'Auctorite of our Power Roiall to be

A. D. 1552.

6 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552. be executed in such Order and Form as we think most convenient,
6 Edv. 6.

And We mynding the Execution of Justice, and to have the manere of Execution of hym alterid and chaungid, for certen Consideracions and Causes Us specially moving.

Woll and commaund you our said *Chauncellour*, fourthwith upon the sight hereof, to make out dewe Proces Writt and Writts, to be directed aswell to our *Constable of oure said Towre of London* or to his Lieutenant or Deputy there, commaunding Hym or Them in our Name, that the said Counstable Lieutenant or Deputy forthwith to bring the said *Duke* to the accustomed place without the Tower Gate, and there to delyver hym to the *Shireffes* of our Cety of London, as also processe Writt or Writts to the said *Shireffes* of our said Cety, commaunding Them by the

same to receyve the Body of the said *A. D. 1552. Duke of the said Counstable or Lieutenant*, and forthwith to bring the said *Duke* to the *Scaffold upon the Towre Hill*, and the Head of the said *Duke* then and forthwith upon the said Scaffold at the Tower Hill afore said to cause to be cut and stricken of from his Body, any Judgement Laws or Commandment before tyme had made ordeyned or given to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding; and fail ye not herof as you will answer at your Paril: And these our Letters of Warrauntie Signed with our Hand shall be your sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in this behalf &c.
6 Edv. 6.

Yeven &c.

Per ipsum Regem.

Simile Warrantum pro Executione contra alios.

A. D. 1552.
Claus. 6. E. 6.
p. 8. n. 28.

E *Dwarde the Sixte &c.* To the Reverend Father in God, our right Trusty and right Welbelovid Counseillour, *Thomas Busshop of Elie* our Chauncellour of England, Greting.

We let you to understande, that where *Rafe Vane Miles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* Knyghts, have bene before this tyme Endightened of Felony for moving stirring and procuering of dyvers Persons for the Felonyous Taking Imprisoning and Killing of dyvers of our Privey Counseill, against the fourm of our Statutes and Laws of our Realm, and upon the same Indightments have been at Westminster, before *Sir Richard Lyster* Knyght Chief Justice of our Plees to be holden before Us, and other our Commissioners by our Commission in that behalf appointed, severally arraigned, and therupon the said *Rafe Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* have severally pleaded *Not Giltie* and put themselves to the Trial of the Country, who then and there found them by several Trials Giltie of the said Felonyes, whereupon they and every of them were so arrayned, and therupon the said *Sir Richard Lyster* and other the said Commissioners gave Judgment that the said *Rafe Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* shuld be hanged until they were dead, as by the Record and Re-

cords thereof more at large it doth and may appere, and the said *Rafe Vane Miles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* nowe remaining in our *Towre of London* their Bodies are at our Will and Pleasuer, and by the Actoirity of our Power Royall to be Executid in such order and fourm as We think moost convenient,

And We mynding th'Execution of Justice, and to have the manner of Execution of some of them altered and chaungid for certayne Consideracions and Causes Us speciallie moving.

We Woll and Commande you our said *Chauncellour*, forthwith upon the sight hereof, to make out due Processe Writt and Writts, to be directid aswell to our *Counstable of our said Towre of London* or to his Lieutenant or Deputy there, commaunding Hym or Theym in our Name that the said Counstable Lieutenant or Deputy forthwith doo bring the said *Rafe Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* to the accustomed Place without the Towre Gate, and there to deliver them to the *Sheriffs of our Cittie of London*, as also Prossels Writt or Writts to the said *Sheriffs* of our said Cittie, commaunding them by the same to receyve the Bodies of the said *Rafe Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanhopp* of the said *Constable or Lieutenant*, and forthwith to cause Execution of Them and every of Them to be

A. D. 1552.

A.D. 1552. be doon and executid in manner and forme following; That is to say, forthwith to bring the said *Thomas Arundell* and *Michael Stanhopp* to the Scaffold upon the Towre Hill, and the Heads of the said *Thomas Arundell* and *Michael Stanhopp* and of either of theym then and there forthwith, upon the said Scaffold at the Towre Hill afore said, to be cut and striken of and clerely severed from their Bodies, and this Execution to be upon Friday next, any Judgment Law or Commaundment before tyme hadde or made ordeyned or given to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding:

And also to bring the said *Rafe Vane* and *Myles Partrich* to the said Tower Hill, then and there fourthwith to be Hangid upon the Gallows till they and either of theym be Dead according to the said Judgment; and fail ye not hereof as you will aunswer at your Parrill, and thies our Letters of Warraunte Signed with our Hand shall be your sufficient Warraunte and Discharge in that behalf.

Yeven at our Palleis of Westminster the xxv. of February.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestr.

A.D. 1552.
Pa. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 40.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Gloucestræ, per Mortem Reverendi Patris *Johannis* nuper illius Loci Episcopi, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Hoper* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Avisamento Concilii nostri, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus præfato *Johanni Hoper* prædictum Episcopatum Glouc. ac eundem *Johannem Hoper* in Episcopum Gloucestr. Præferimus, ac ipsum *Johannem Hoper* Episcopum Gloucestræ ac Diocesis Gloucestr. prædictæ Nominaverimus Fecerimus

Ordinaverimus Creaverimus & Constituerimus per Literas nostras prædictas, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Hoper* in Episcopum Gloucestræ consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæteraq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium septimo Die Martii.

Carta Episcopi Gloucestræ pro Rege.

A.D. 1552.
Clas. 6. E. 6.
p. 3. m. 27.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præsens Scriptum pervenerit, *Johannes Hooper* Episcopus Gloucestræ, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis Me præfatum Episcopum,

Pro diversis justis & rationabilibus Causis Me ad præsens specialiter moventibus & instigantibus, unâ cum assensu & consensu Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Glouc.

Dedisse & Concessisse, Præpotentissimo & Excellentissimo Principi Domino nostro, *Edwardo Sexto*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supræmo Capiti, totum illud Episcopatum meum & Sedem

meam Episcopalem Gloucestræ, cum suis Juribus Membris &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium ego præfatus Episcopus Glouc. huic præsentis Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni supradicti Domini nostri Regis *Edwardi Sexti* Sexto.

MEMORANDUM quod, prædicto xxvi. Die Aprilis Anno supradicto, venit prædictus Episcopus Glouc. coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua, & Recognovit Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta & specificata in forma suprascripta.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

De Scripto Irrotulato pro Domino Rege, Decani & Capituli Gloucestræ.

A. D. 1552.
Ibid. p. 6.
n. 15.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præsens Scriptum pervenerit, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Gloucestræ, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Cum Reverendus Pater *Johannes Howper* Episcopus Glouc.

Per Scriptum suum gerens Datam *Vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis*, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni, Præpotentissimi & Excellentissimi Principis Domini nostri, *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, sexto, pro diversis justis & rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus eundem

Episcopum ad tunc moventibus & instigantibus,

Dedit & Concesserit præfato Domino nostro Regi *Edwardo Sexto* totum Episcopatum & Sedem suam Episcopalem Glouc. cum suis Juribus Membris &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum nostrum Comune Præsentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. vicesimo Die Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni Domini nostri *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, sexto.

A. D. 1552.

Super Translatione Episcopi Gloucestrensis ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem.

A. D. 1552.
Pas. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 34.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGED'ESLIER*) deinceps concedendum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneam existimaremus, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus *Archiepiscopatum* seu *Episcopatum*, vel ejus sufficienti Procuratori aut Attornato, stare & foret, ad omnes Intentiones & Constructiones, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata fuisset,

& quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, Prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu *Breve de amoreas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ & actæ fuissent,

Prout in eodem Statuto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Ac cum *Episcopatus Wigornia* ad præsens sit Vacuus, suoque Pastore idoneo destitutus, per Deprivationem *Nicholai Hethe nuper Loci illius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium justè pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum, qui, ob eximias animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam dignè pascat, surrogandum duximus:

Sciatis igitur Nos,

Existimantes ac benè scientes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Howperum* nuper *Gloucestren. Episcopum* Personam idoneam esse ad *Episcopatum Wigorn.* supradictum, modò vacantem, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, quàm Mores probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater nuper Glou-

A. D. 1552.

A.D. 1552. *Gloucestre. Episcopus* prædictus est, ac propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, illum Virum imprimis dignum esse judicamus ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,

6 Edv. 6.

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nuper Gloucestre. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Wigorn. ac eundem *Johannem Hoperum* in Episcopatum Wigorn. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Wigorn. ac Diocesim Wigorn.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Wigorn. a Festo Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, eidem Reverendo Patri *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali, si tamdiu bene se gesseris in eodem, una cum Palatio, ac omnibus aliis Domibus Aedificiis Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus tam Spirituallibus quam Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis & singulis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus Privilegiis & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Wigorn. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbentibus;

Cumq; etiam Dominus *Henricus nuper Rex Anglia Octavus*, Pater noster præcharissimus, per Literas suas Patentes gerentes datam apud Westm. tertio Die Mensis Septembris Anno Regni sui tricesimo tertio, Scitum nuper Monasterii beati Petri Gloucestræ in Comitatu Villæ Gloucestræ, ac Locum & Ecclesiam ipsius in Sedem Episcopalem, ac in Ecclesiam Cathedralem creari erigi fundari & stabiliri decrevit, & eandem Ecclesiam Cathedralem de uno Decano Presbitero, de uno Archidiacono, & sex Præbendaris Presbiteris, Tenore prædictarum Literarum Patentium realiter & ad plenum erexit fundavit ordinavit fecit constituit & stabilivit, itaque, & per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ordinavit quod prædicta Ecclesia esset & extunc imperpetuum foret *Ecclesia Cathedralis & Sedes Episcopalis*, ac quod tota *Villa Gloucestre*. extunc imperpetuum esset *Civitas*, ipsamq; *Civitatem Gloucestre*. vocari appellari & nominari voluit & decrevit, ac ipsam Civitatem &

Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum A.D. 1552. & integrum Comitatum Gloucestræ, prout per Metas & Limites dinoscebantur & limitabantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diœcese Episcoporum Wigorn. Eboracen. & Hereforden. ac Successorum suorum & eorum cujuscunque pro tempore existentium, separavit exemit exoneravit, & omnimodo, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes liberavit, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra easdem Civitatem & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum Comitatum Gloucestræ, prædicto Episcopo Gloucestre. a prædicto nuper Rege per Literas suas Patentes nominando eligendo, & Successoribus suis Episcopis Gloucestre. prædicto Episcopatu Gloucestre. adjunxit & univit, ac ex dicta Civitate & Comitatu ejusdem Civitatis, & ex toto Comitatu Gloucestræ, Diœcesim fecit & ordinavit, illamq; Diœcesim Gloucestrensem imperpetuum similiter vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari voluit & ordinavit,

6 Edv. 6.

Et, ut illa sua intentio debitum & uberiorem fortiretur effectum, prædictus nuper *Rex* quandam *Johannem Wakeman* Clericum ad Episcopatum dictæ Sedis Gloucestre. nominavit & elegit, ac ipsum *Johannem Wakeman Episcopum Gloucestre*. per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, nominavit fecit & creavit;

Et ulterius voluit concessit & ordinavit quod *idem Episcopus* esset Corpus Corporatum in Re & Nomine, ipsumq; pro uno Corpore declaravit acceptavit ordinavit fecit & constituit, haberetq; Successionem perpetuam, prout similiter per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Quæ quidem Sedes Episcopalis ad præsens vacua in Manibus Regis, ratione & occasione Resignationis Renunciationis ac Sursum-redditionis supradicti Reverendi Patris *Johannis Hoperi* nuper *Gloucestre. Episcopi* existit, & quia prædicta Civitas Gloucestr. & Comitatus ejusdem Civitatis, ac Comitatus Gloucestre. priusque facti fuerunt Gloucestrensis Diœcesis, ac ante consecutionem prædictarum Literarum Patentium prædicto *Johanni Wakeman Episcopo Gloucestre*. facti fuerunt, temporibus retroactis, partim infra Diœceses Eboracensem & Herefordensem, ac præcipue infra Diœcesim Wigornensem, ac Episcoporum ejusdem protunc existentium,

Nos Præmissa scientes considerantesque, ac pro diversis justis & legitimis Causis ad hoc specialiter moventibus, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri,

Ecclesiam

A. D. 1552. *Ecclesiam Cathedralē prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestrē. prædictam & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum Comitatum nostrum Gloucestrē. necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood infra dictum Comitatum Gloucestræ, prout per Metas Limites & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diœcese Episcoporum Gloucestrē. Eboracen. Bristoll. & Hereforden. ac Successorum suorum & eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentium, separamus dividimus eximimus exoneramus, & omnimodò per Præsentes imperpetuū liberamus, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra prædictam Ecclesiam Cathedralē & Civitatem Gloucestr. ac infra totum Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, necnon infra totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Glouc. ac Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædicta, ac infra totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestræ & Archidiaconum ejusdem, in Diœcesim Wigorniensem imperpetuū convertimus transferimus adjungimus unimus annectimus & de novo restituimus, ac ea omnia & singula Parcellam Diœcesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus Wigorn. realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & pro sic stabiliri ac imperpetuū inviolabiliter observari a omnibus Subditis nostris volumus & jubemus per Præsentes,*

Ecclesiamque Cathedralē Glouc. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Glouc. prædictum, necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædicta, ac totum Archidiaconatum Glouc. & Archidiaconum ejusdem, Parcellam dictæ Diœcesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus Wigorn. imperpetuū vocari appellari & nominari, tam in locis ante hæc tempora exemptis quam non exemptis,

Volumus ac per Præsentes imperpetuū ordinamus prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestrē. & Corpus suum, ac Successionem suam prædictam, & nomen Episcopi Gloucestrē. prædicti, in Re & in Nomine per Præsentes dissolvimus & adnichilamus, Corpusque discorporatum dissolutumque declaramus & facimus, ac Successionem suam prædictam penitus determinatam dissolutamque declaramus, & quantum in nobis est irritam & vacuam facimus per Præsentes,

Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Gloucestræ Dignitatibus Libertatibus Juribus Commoditatibus & Privilegiis omnibus & singulis, tam per nos quam per præcharissimum Patrem & Progenitorem nostrum ei-

dem Ecclesiæ Cathedrali ac Decano & Capitulo ejusdem præantea factis & concessis in omnibus & per omnia exceptis & omnimodò reservatis,

Et ulterius Nos, de abundanti Liberalitate nostra, ac pro diversis justis & legitimis Causis ad hoc specialiter moventibus, Ecclesiam Cathedralē Gloucestrē. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Gloucestrē. prædictum, necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædicta, ac totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestrē. & Archidiaconum ejusdem ac Successores suos Archidiaconos Gloucestr. qui pro tempore est & erunt, necnon cætera omnia & singula Loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquarum peculiaris Jurisdictionis aut Jurisdictionum ante hæc tempora fuerint vel extiterint) unā cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, ac cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, vel eorum alicujus, prout per Metas Limites & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione episcopali Auctoritate & Diœcese cæterorum quorumcumque Episcoporum seu aliorum Hominum, præterquam Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diœcese Wigorn. ac Episcopi ibidem, & Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus, ac imperpetuū per Præsentes liberamus,

Ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra Ecclesiam Cathedralē Gloucestrē. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. ac Com. ejusdem Civitatis, ac infra totum & integrum Com. nostrum Gloucestrē. prædictum, necnon infra Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædicta, ac infra totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestrē. prædictum, ac Archidiaconum ejusdem ac Successores suos Archidiaconos Gloucestrē. qui pro tempore est aut imposterum erunt, ac infra omnia & singula loca prædicta, tam exempta quam non exempta, unā cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem ac cujuslibet inde Parcellæ vel eorum alicujus, superius nominata & assignata, prædicto Reverendo Patri Johanni Hoppero Episcopo Wigorn. moderno & Successoribus suis Wigorn. Episcopis, ac Episcopatu Wigorn. adjungimus unimus, & per Præsentes imperpetuū annectimus, eaque omnia & singula infra Diœcesim Wigorn. creari erigi fundari & imperpetuū stabiliri decernimus, ac Parcellam Diœcesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus ejusdem realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris tempo-

A. D. 1552, temporibus duraturam, & sic stabiliri ac
6 Edw. 6. inviolabiliter observari imperpetuum
 volumus & per Præsentes jubemus, ac
 ea omnia & singula superius præconces-
 sa, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis
 prædictis, Parcellam Diœcesis Wigorn.
 & Episcopatus Wigorn. vocari appellari
 nuncupari & nominari volumus ac per
 Præsentes imperpetuum ordinamus :

Et insuper Nos, de abundantiori Li-
 beralitate nostra, necnon de avisamento
 Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus,
 supradicto Reverendo Patri, *Johanni
 Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo* & Successoribus
 suis Wigorn. Episcopis, quod Ipse &
 Successores sui Wigorn. Episcopi, de cæ-
 tero imperpetuum (si tamdiu bene se
 gesserit & gesserint in eodem) licitè &
 quietè, absque Impedimento nostro vel
 Hæredum nostrorum, valeat & valeant,
 possit & possint *Archidiaconos* ac *Præben-
 darios* quoscumque, infra Ecclesias Ca-
 thedrales *Wigorn. & Gloucestr.* prædictas,
 Conferre & Donare quoties & quando
 continget eos sive eorum aliquem, per
 Mortem Resignationem Deprivatio-
 nem, seu aliter quocumque modo vacare,
 Clericos itaq; quoscumq; idoneos in-
 fra totam & integram *Diœcesim Wigorn.*
 prædictam, ac infra omnia & singula
 Loca tam Exempta quàm non Exempta,
 & Territoria ejusdem, ac eorum cujus-
 libet, Parcellam Diœcesis Wigorn. præ-
 dictæ per Literas nostras Patentes ad
 præsens factam, ubicumq; oriundos, &
 alios quoscumque in ea parte legitime
 Dimissos & Licentiatos, ad omnes etiam
 Sacros & Presbyteratos Ordines legitti-
 mè Ordinare & Promovere,

Præsentatōsq; ad Beneficia aliqua Ec-
 clesiastica quæcumque, infra totam &
 integram Diœcesim Wigorn. prædictam
 & Jurisdictionem ejusdem, tam infra lo-
 ca Exempta quàm non Exempta, exi-
 stentia & constituta, Admittere, ac in
 & de eisdem Instituire & Investire, ac
 eos seu eorum aliquem ab eisdem sive
 eorum aliquo Destituere, & si ita Res
 exigat penitus Repellere & Amovere,

Necnon Beneficia & Promotiones
 Ecclesiasticas quascumque, ad Collati-
 onem Præsentationem & liberam Dis-
 positionem supradicti Reverendi Patris
Wigorn. Episcopi spectantia sive pertinen-
 tia, Conferre Præsentare & Donare li-
 berè licitè & quietè valeat & valeant,
 possit & possint,

Testamenta; & ultimas Voluntates
 quorumcumq; Defunctorum infra to-
 tam & integram Diœcesim Wigorn. &
 Episcopatus ejusdem, tam infra Loco
 Exempta quàm non Exempta, ac Admi-

nistraciones Bonorum quorumcumque A. D. 1552.
 prædictæ Diœcesis & Jurisdictiones ab 6 Edw. 6.
 Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Dece-
 dentium, etiam cujuscumque Taxæ
 Summæ aut Valores fuerint aut erunt,
 Approbare Insinuari & Comittere, ac
 Bona omnia & singula eorumdem De-
 cedentium in Casibus a Jure permissis
 Sequestrare, Calculumq; Comptum
 & Ratiocinium Exigere & Capere, ac
 alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria seu
 quomodolibet oportuna facere & perim-
 plere,

Causasq; Lites & Negotia quæcumq;
 ad Forum Ecclesiasticum, seu Consi-
 storium Episcopalem quoquomodo spe-
 ctantia & pertinentia, per viam Que-
 relæ seu Appellationis aut aliàs devol-
 venda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitio-
 nem Partis vel Partiam, quàm ex Offi-
 cio mero mixto vel promoto, Audire
 Expedire Cognoscere & Examinare, ac
 ea & eas, cum suis insidentibus emer-
 gentibus dependentibus annexis & con-
 nexis quibuscumque, Discutere Deci-
 dere Terminare & Finire,

Ecclesias quoque Cathedralis prædi-
 ctas, Civitates *Wigorn. & Gloucestr.*
 prædictas, ac Comitatus nostros totius
Diœcesis Wigorn. prædictæ, necnon om-
 nia & singula alia Loca superius specifi-
 cata, totumq; Clerum & Populum eo-
 rumdem, ac cujuslibet Parcellæ, tam in
 Capite quàm in Membris, quoties &
 quando opus visum fuerit & videbitur
 expediens prædicto Reverendo Patri
Johanni Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo, ac Suc-
 cessoribus suis *Wigorn. Episcopis*, Visitare,
 ac de & super quibuscumq; Criminibus
 Excessibus & Delictis, ad Forum Ec-
 clesiasticum seu Consistorium Episcopa-
 lem quoquomodo spectantibus sive per-
 tinentibus infra totam Diœcesim Wi-
 gorn. prædictam, ac infra omnia & sin-
 gula Loca superius præspecificata, tam
 Exempta quàm non Exempta, infra to-
 tam Jurisdictionem *Wigorn.* prædictæ &
Episcopatus ejusdem, commissis & per-
 petratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto
 quàm promoto, Inquirere, & quos-
 cumq; Delinquentes sive Criminosos,
 per Censuras Ecclesiasticas, & alia le-
 gitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia,
 debite Corrigere Reformare & Punire,
 Vicarias itaq; quoscumq; Generales sive
 Officiales, necnon Commisarios as Re-
 gistrarios, & alios Nuncios sive Mini-
 stros quoscumque, pro debite Executi-
 one & Expeditione Præmissorum sive
 eorum alicujus, deputare nominare fa-
 cere & præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præ-
 missis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa

H h h h ea

A.D. 1552. ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet
6 Edu. 6. requisita, necnon cætera omnia & singula Jurisdictiones Auctoritates & Potestates Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officium Pastorale quovismodo tangentia concernentia & respicientia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere Facere & expedire, ac Executioni demandare valeat & valeant, possit & possint absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum seu Successorum nostrorum; aliquâ aliâ Donatione Concessione sive Commessione ante hæc tempora per Nos, vel aliquem Progenitorum sive Prædecessorum nostrorum, aut per aliquem Episcopum Wigorn. in contrarium factis datis concessis sive commissis in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus ac restituiimus, & per Præsentes damus concedimus & restituiimus, *præfato Johanni Episcopo Wigorn.* omni & singula Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa ac Hæreditamenta quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis dicto Episcopatu Wigorn. spectantia seu quovismodo pertinentia, aut Parcelлам Possessionum Jurium Reventionum sive Hæreditamentorum ejusdem Episcopatus existentia, ac omnia & singula Exitus Redditus Reventiones & cætera Proficua quæcumq; dictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum & Mesuagiorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuslibet inde Parcelла, a Festo Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusq; provenientia crescentia seu emergentia, habenda *præfato Johanni Hæredi Episcopo Wigorn.* quamdiu se benè gesserit in eodem, ex Dono nostro absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & absq; aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium, seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas Manum, aut aliquo alio Brevi Prosecutione Liberatione seu Warranto quocumque, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando obtinendo seu prosequendo; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Lege Provisione Prohibitione Proclamatione Restrictione Constitutione aut Consuetudine in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis provisus seu usitatis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ seu Materiâ quæcumq; in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et præterea, de ampliori Gratia nostra volumus, ac per Præsentes concedimus,

pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quodd hæc Literæ nostræ Patentis, & quodlibet Verbum Sententia & Clausula in eisdem contenta seu specificata, interpretabuntur exponentur capientur intelligentur adjudicabuntur & determinabuntur, tam coram Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris quam in quibuscumq; Curii nostris & Curii Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, necnon in quibuscumq; aliis Curii, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac in omnibus aliis & singulis locis, ac coram quibuscumq; Judicibus Justiciariis & aliis Personis quibuscumque, & alia Persona quacumq;, ad maximum Commodum & Proficuum prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn.* ac Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. & arctissime erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, & hoc licet Nomen aut Cognomen prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn.* vel certitudo veri Valoris Episcopatus Wigorn. prædicti specialiter & certitudinaliter in hiis Litteris nostris Patentibus non exprimantur declarentur seu specificentur, aut aliquâ Omissione Nominis seu Cognominis alicujus peculiaris Jurisdictiones infra totos Comitatus Wigorn. aut Glouc. prædictos vel aliquo alio Defectu Negligentiâ Repugnantia seu Contrarietate in Præsentibus aut eorum aliquo, aut eo quodd expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, aut de aliis Donis seu aliis Concessionibus per nos præfato *Episcopo Wigorn.* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Restrictione, in contrarium Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, ante hæc tempora editis factis seu ordinatis, vel aliquâ Causâ Re seu Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et ulterius etiam volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus ac firmiter injungendo præcipimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, tam Cancellario & Concilio nostro Curie Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentibus, quam quibuscumque, Auditoribus Receptoribus Firmariis & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quodd ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, vel Irrotulamenti earumdem, absq; aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando obtinendo seu prosequendo, plenam integram & debitam Allocationem & Solutionem præfato Reverendo Patri Jo-

hanni

A.D. 1552. *Johanni Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo* vel Assignatis & Attornatis suis, de omnibus & omnimodis Redditibus Proficuis & Denariorum Summis quibuscumque, de prædictis Maneriis Dominiis Terris & Tenementis ac cæteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, aut aliquâ inde Parcellâ, exeuntibus provenientibus seu renovantibus, facient & fieri causabunt, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt annuatim de tempore in tempus, tam dicto Cancellario & Concilio Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentibus, quàm quibuscumq; Auditoribus Receptoribus Firmariis ac aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte,

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Wigorn. Episcopo* quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usus nostrum quoquomodo reddendo sol-

vendo seu faciendo; Et hoc absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto proinde a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando, sed quod hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt annuatim sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio Cancellario nostro Angliæ in hac parte;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de aliquo alio Valore vel Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Wigorn. Episcopo* ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Translatione Rossensis Episcopi ad Sedem Cicestren.

A.D. 1552.
Pa. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 32.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum CONGED'ESLYER) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentiâ eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuisset, & post hujusmodi Colla-

tionem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum Episcopatus Cicestrensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Deprivationis seu Remotionis *Georgii nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ab eodem Episcopatu, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diœcesis late patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Ross. Episcopum* ad Episcopatum Cicestr. prædictum modò vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moresq; probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus Pater modò *Episcopus Ross.* præditus est, quàm propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse

A.D. 1552.

6 Edu. 6.

esse

A. D. 1552. esse ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,
6 Edu. 6.

Ex gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nunc Rossen. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Ciceſtren. ac ipsum *Johannem* in Episcopum Ciceſtren. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Ciceſtren. & Diocesis Ciceſtren.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Ciceſtren. eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali, *ſi tamdiu ſe bene gesserit in eodem*, una cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Poſſeſſionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proſicuiſ Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus, Jurisdictionibus & Præeminentiis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Ciceſtren. ac Officio Paſtorali ejusdem, quoquo modo ſpectantibus pertinentibus ſive incumbentibus,

Damus etiam, &, ut ſupra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Episcopus Ciceſtren.* liberè licitè & quietè poſſit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos idoneos infra Diocēſim Ciceſtr. ubicumq; oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimiſſos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præſentatoſque ad Beneficia Eccleſiaſtica quæcumque, infra dictam Diocēſim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. exiſtentia & conſtituta, admittere, ac in & de eiſdem inſtituere & inveſtire, & ſi ita res exigat eos deſtituere & ab eiſdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Eccleſiaſticas, ad Collationem & Diſpoſitionem *dicti Episcopi Ciceſtren.* ſpectantia & pertinentia, conferre & donare,

Teſtamentaque & ultimas Voluntas quorumcūque Deſunctorum infra dictam Diocēſim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. atque Adminiſtrationes Bonorum quorumcūque earundem Diocēſis & Jurisdictionis ab Inteſtatis ſeu per viam Inteſtati Decedentium approbare inſinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Caſibus a Jure permiſſis, ſequēſtrare, Calculumq; Compoſitum & Rationarium exigere & capere, & alia quæ-

cumque in ea parte neceſſaria facere, A. D. 1552.

Atque Cauſas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Eccleſiaſticum ſpectantia & pertinentia ad *dictum Episcopum*, per viam Querelæ ſeu Appelationis ſeu aliàs devolvenda, tam ad Inſtantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promoto, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum ſuis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, diſcutere decidere terminare & finire,

Eccleſiam quoque Cathedralem Civitatis & Diocēſis Ciceſtren. prædictæ, totumq; Clerum & Populum earundem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Viſitare, ac de & ſuper quibuscumq; Criminibus Exceſſibus & Delictis ad Forum Eccleſiaſticum ſpectantibus, infra dictam Diocēſim Ciceſtren. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. prædicti, commiſſis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promoto, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes ſive Crimiſoſos, per Cenſuras Eccleſiaſticas & alia legitima Juris Eccleſiaſtici Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quocumque Officiales Commiſſarios & alios Miniſtros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmiſſorum deputare & præficere,

Cætæraque omnia & ſingula in Præmiſſis ſeu aliquo Præmiſſorum, ac circa ea neceſſaria ſeu quomodolibet requiſita, ac cætæra quæcumq; Auctoritatem Poſteſtatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Paſtoralia quovis modo reſpicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commiſſa eſſe diſcoſcuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate noſtris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire & in Executione demandare;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia noſtra, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Ciceſtren. Episcopo*, omnia & ſingula Exitus Redditus & Proſicua quæcumque dictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Hæreditamentorum Poſſeſſionum & Jurium, tam Spiritualium quàm Temporalium, ac omnium aliorum Emolumentorum ſeu Commoditatum eidem Episcopatu Ciceſtren. quoquomodo ſpectantia pertinentia ſive incumbentia, a Feſto Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusq; provenientia creſcentia ſeu emergentia, habenda præfato Ciceſtren. Episcopo

A. D. 1552. *scopo ex* *Dono nostro, absque Compoto,*
6 Edv. 6. seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredi-
 bus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo-
 modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6. Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De constituendo Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Hiberniæ.

A. D. 1552.
Par. 6. E. 6. REX omnibus ad quos &c, Salu-
p. 4. m. 2. lutem.

Sciatis quod, cum inter reli-
 quos qui ad nostræ Regiæ Majestatis
 Splendorem Ornatumq; spectant Offi-
 carios, non infimum ab antiquo inter
 primæ Classis Viros vendicant sibi lo-
 cum Heraldî, qui a Veteribus vocari
 HEROES soliti sunt, quorum (scilicet)
 est Regum Lateribus pro eorum Mag-
 nificentiâ & Gloria assistere, Reipublicæ
 consulere, Virtutes egregiæque Principum
 Facinora, & amplissimos Triumphos
 celebrare, fortia Virorum facta ex-
 tollere, Viria exprehendere, & Armo-
 rum Curam suscipere, deniq; Domi &
 Militiæ Bonis omnibus usui esse,

Nos Muneri huic tam amplo Officio-
 que splendido Virum alioquin industri-
 um præficere cupientes,

Perpendenteq; Fidelitatem, Rerum
 praxim, Prudentiam Probitatem ac Di-
 ligentiam dilecti & fidelis Servientis no-
 stri *Bartholomæi Butler* alias *Tork*, ac gra-
 tuitum & acceptabile ejusdem *Bartholomæi Butler*
 quotidianum & laude dig-
 num Servitium, ac strenuam præcarissi-
 mo Patri nostro Nobisq; antehac Ope-
 ram impensam habentes, Jure meritò
 id poscente, ac cæteris aliis Causis &
 Considerationibus Nos moventibus,

De Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ
 Scientia matura Deliberatione & mero
 Motu nostris, eundem *Bartholomæum Butler*
 alias *Torke* in Regem Armorum
 & Principalem Heraldum totius Regni
 nostri Hiberniæ ereximus fecimus con-
 stituimus ordinavimus creavimus, No-
 men ei imposuimus, & realiter corona-
 vimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus faci-
 mus constituimus ordinamus creamus,
 Nomen ei ULNESTER imponimus &
 realiter coronamus, ac Officium illud,
 necnon Nomen ULNESTER, Stylum Ti-
 tulum Dignitatem Libertatem Præ-
 eminentiam Jura Commoditates quæ-
 cumque, hujusmodi, Officio nunc &
 ab antiquo pertinentia dicto *Bartholomæo Regi Armorum Ulnester* damus &
 concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6. gaudendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titulum Com-
 moditates & Præeminentias prædictas
 eidem *Bartholomæo Butler* pro Termino
 Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Profi-
 cuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis
 quibuscumq; prædicto Officio qualiter-
 cumq; nunc & ab antiquo spectantibus
 debitis sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præ-
 sentium, concedentes eidem *Ulnester*
 Auctoritatem Potestatem Libertatem
 Facultatem & Licentiam Clarorum
 Virorum Arma & Insignia inspiciendi
 discernendi corrigendi & ratificandi,

Necnon unicuiq; Differentias in eis-
 dem secundum Armorum Leges im-
 ponendi & ordinandi,

Literasq; Patentes Armorum Claris
 Viris & idoneis Personis donandi,

Accætera omnia & singula quæ dicto
 incumbunt Officio *Regis Armorum* sive
 inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Con-
 suetudine temporibus retroactis facien-
 di exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Ulnester*, ad hunc Sta-
 tum vocatus, Nobis præsentibus, aliisq;
Regibus Heraldis, ac quamplurimis
 Magnatis & Fidedignis Regni nostri
 Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis præ-
 sentibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc
 vocatis adhibitis & solempniter requi-
 sitis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia so-
 lempne præstitit Juramentum;

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac
 per Præsentes damus & concedimus ei-
 dem *Bartholomæo*, a nobis in Regem Ar-
 morum & Principalem Heraldum totius
 Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ut præfertur,
 erecto, *Quadraginta Marcas* bonæ &
 legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, aut
 tot & tantas Denariorum Hiberniæ
 Summas quæ se extendant ad prædi-
 ctum Valorem *Quadraginta Marcarum*
 Angliæ, ratione causâ & exercitio ejus-
 dem Officii pro Vadio & Feodo Officii
 prædicti, percipiendarum eidem *Bartholomæo*
 singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ,
 de Thesaurò nostro ad Receptam Scac-
 cariî nostri Dublinensis, per manus The-
 saurarii & aliorum Officiariorum no-

Iiii strorum

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

strorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendarum, unâ cum tali Liberatura & Vestura, quali & in eisdem modo & forma prout cæteri *Reges Armorum* & *Principales Regni nostri Angliæ Herald*i habent seu habere debent,

Habendas & percipiendas Liberaturam & Vesturam hujusmodi eidem *Bartholomæo* annuatim, pro Termino Vitæ

suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram Angliæ, per Manus Custodis ejusdem pro tempore existentis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c. aliquo Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Electo Episcopo Cicestr.

A. D. 1552.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 31.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum in Statuto, in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ Octavi* Patris nostri præcharissimi, tertio Die *Novembris*, Anno Regni sui vicesimo sexto tento apud *Westmonasterium* super Prorogatione edito, ordinatum & inactitatum sit Auctoritate ejusdem Parlamenti, modo & formâ sequentibus;

Videlicet,

Quodd præfatus Dominus *Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni haberent & tenerent de tempore in tempus imperpetuum duraturum, de quolibet hujusmodi Persona & quibuslibet hujusmodi Personis, quialiquo tempore post primum diem Januarii tunc proximò sequentem esset nominatus electus præfectus præsentatus collatus, aut alio quocumq; modo appunctuatus, ad habendum aliquem Archiepiscopatum Episcopatum Abbatium Monasterium Prioratum Collegium Hospitale Archidiaconatum Decanatum Præposituram Præbendam Rectoriam Vicariam Cantariam liberam Capellam, aut aliam Dignitatem Beneficium Officium aut Promotionem spiritualement infra hoc Regnum, aut alibi ubicumque infra quæcumque Domini Regis Dominia, cujuscumque Nominis Naturæ seu Qualitatis fuerint, aut quorumcumque Fundationi Patronatui vel Donationi spectaverint, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proficua pro uno Anno cujuslibet hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Prioratus Collegii Hospitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præposituræ Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alicujus alterius Dignitatis Beneficii Officii vel Promotionis Spirituales, prænominatorum, cuicumque vel quibuscumque aliqua hujusmodi Persona vel aliqua hujusmodi Personæ, post dictum primum diem Januarii, essent nominati

electi præfecti præsentati, aut alio quocumque modo appunctuati, & quod quælibet hujusmodi Persona & Personæ, ante aliquam actualem vel realem Possessionem aut Intromissionem cum Proficuis alicujus hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Collegii Hospitalis Decanatus Præposituræ Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, Prioratus, aut alterius Dignitatis Beneficii Officii seu Promotionis spiritualis, satisfacerent contentarent & solverent vel componerent, vel agrearent solvere ad Usus Domini Regis ad dies rationabiles, super bona & sufficiente Manuptione, dictos Primos Fructus & Proficua pro uno Anno: Cumque ulterius in eodem Statuto, Auctoritate prædictâ, inactitatum fuit quodd dictus Dominus *Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni, in majorem Augmentationem & Manutenentionem Regalis Status Coronæ suæ Imperialis, & Dignitatis Supremietatis Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, annuatim reciperent & gauderent ac caperent, unitam & annexam Coronæ suæ Imperiali imperpetuum quandam annualement Pensionem sive Redditum, extendentem ad Valorem Decimæ Partis omnium Reventionum Reddituum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, & omnium aliorum Proficuum tam Spiritualium quàm Temporalium, tunc pertinentium vel spectantium, aut quæ imposterum spectarent alicui Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterio Prioratus Archidiaconatus Decanatus Hospitali Collegio, Domui Collegiatæ, Præbendæ, Cathedrali Ecclesiæ, Collegiatæ Ecclesiæ, Conventuali Ecclesiæ, Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alteri Beneficio vel Promotioni Spirituali, cujuscumq; Nominis Naturæ aut Qualitatis fuerint, infra aliquas Dioceses hujus Regni vel in Wallia, dictam Pensionem vel annualement Redditum annuatim

A. D. 1552.

A. D. 1552. nuatim imperpetuum solvendam dicto Domino Regi Hæredibus & Successoribus suis hujus Regni Angliæ, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini, Prima Solutio inde incipienda ad Festum Nativitatis Domini quod tunc esset in Anno Domini 1535,

Prout in Actu prædicto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis quodd Nos, pro diversis rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus concessimus remisimus relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes damus concedimus remittimus relaxamus & quiete clamamus, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni nunc Episcopo Roffen. Electo Cicestr.* omnia & omnimoda Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quorumcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quamlibet Pecuniæ Summam, nobis, per prædictum *Johannem Roffen. Episcopum*, pro Decimis seu annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio *Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Roffen. prædictæ*, ac pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus *dicti Episcopatus Roffen.* ac omnium Possessionum Terrarum Tenementorum Hæreditamentorum & Reventionum ejusdem *Episcopatus*, nobis, ratione vel prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti debita, ac Arreragia eorundem & quamlibet inde Parcelam, in Curia nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum, & in Curia nostra Scaccarii nostri apud Westmonasterium, & earum qualibet seu alibi, modo debita vel a retro insoluta, vel aliter Nobis debita Rationibus seu Causis supradictis seu earum aliqua;

Necnon pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, & imperpetuum quiete clamamus, *præfato Johanni Roffen. Episcopo*, omnia & singula Compota & Compotorum Arreragia Forisfacturas Fines Amerciamenta Pœnas Pœnalitates & Denariorum Summas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Impetitiones & Demanda quæcumq;, ratione occasione vel colore alicujus Debiti vel Arreragii Debitorum quorumcumque, vel alicujus Pecuniæ Summæ, per *prædictum nunc Episcopum Roffen.* nobis, in prædictis Curiis nostris de Scaccario & Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in earum aliqua seu alibi, quomodolibet, Rationibus seu Causis supradictis, debitorum reddendorum solvendorum vel faciendorum, & ipsum nunc *Episcopum Roffen.* de eisdem, & qualibet inde Parcela, volumus penitus exonerari & acquietari per Præsentes;

Ac etiam, de Gratia nostra speciali,

ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, & per Præsentes imperpetuum quiete clamamus *præfato Johanni nunc Episcopo Roffen. Electo Cicestr.* omnia & singula Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quorumcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quacumque Pecuniæ Summam, Nobis, per prædictum *Johannem nunc Episcopum Roffen. Electum Cicestr.* pro Decimis sive annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio dicti *Episcopatus Cicestr.* ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde seu alicujus inde Parcelæ, vel pro Arreragiis inde, in prædictis Curiis nostris de Scaccario ac Primitiarum & Decimarum seu earum aliqua aut alibi, vigore Actus prædicti quoquo modo debitis reddendis vel solvendis;

Necnon datmus remittimus & relaxamus *eidem Episcopo Roffen. nunc Electo Cicestr.* omnia & singula Compota & Compotorum Arreragia, Forisfacturas Fines Amerciamenta Pœnas Pœnalitates & Denariorum Summas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Impetitiones & Demanda quæcumque, ratione occasione vel colore alicujus Debiti vel Arreragii Debitorum quorumcumq; vel alicujus Pecuniæ Summæ per *prædictum Episcopum nunc Electum Cicestr.* vel Prædecessorem suum, pro Decimis prædicti *Episcopatus Cicestr.* in prædictis Curiis nostris Scaccarii & Primitiarum ac Decimarum seu in earum aliqua, seu alibi quoquomodo, rationibus prædictis, ad Festum Natalis Domini Anno Regni nostri quinto debita aut reddenda vel solvenda, & *ipsum nunc Episcopum Electum Cicestr.* de eisdem Decimis Cicestr. & qualibet inde Parcela, & de Arreragiis ejusdem, volumus esse penitus exoneratum & acquietatum per Præsentes;

Proviso semper quodd hæc præsens Concessio nostra, nec aliquid in eadem contentum & specificatum, aliquo aliter se extendat ad exonerandum dictum nunc *Episcopum* Successores aut Executores suos, de aliquibus aliis Decimis aut Subsidiiis infra dictos *Episcopatus Roffen. & Cicestr.* seu eorum alterum crescentibus & emergentibus, quàm de propriis Decimis & Subsidiiis dicti nuper *Episcopi Roffen. nunc Electi Cicestr.* & non de aliquibus Decimis sive Subsidiiis aliquorum Decanatus Archidiaconatus Præbendarum Recto-
rariarum Vicariarum Cantariarum, aut aliquarum aliarum Promotionum sive Dignitatum Spiritualium infra dictos *Episc. Roff. & Cicestr.* aut eorum aliquo, aut earum *Diocesis* aut earum alicujus, aliquâ Clau-
sulâ

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

1552. *lv. 6.* **fula** Re vel Materiâ in hac Concessione nostra contenta in aliquo non obstantibus;

Mandantes etiam & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curiae nostrae Primitiarum & Decimarum, quam Thesaurario ejusdem Curiae, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumq; pro tempore existentibus, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet has Literas nostras Patentes de Primitiis in forma prædicta, præfato *Johanni Rossen. Episcopo nunc Electo Cicestr.* admittant & allocent, & quilibet eorum admittat & allocet, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earundem, erunt, tam dicto Cancellario & Concilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curiae nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curiae, quam omnibus & singulis aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris aliquarum aliarum Curiarum nostrarum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exonerario in hac parte;

Dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut aliqua Certificatione Annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Rossen. aut aliquo alio Actu Statuto Legge Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione, in contrarium inde ante hac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Inquisitione vel Certificatione de Valore vel Certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Rossen. aut prædicti Episcopatus Cicestr. antehac seu imposterum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus:

Volumus etiam & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Johanni Rossen. Episcopo Cicestr. Electo* quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absq; Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usus nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A.D. 1552. *Pat. 6. E. 6. p. 1. m. 30.* **E**dwars the Sixte &c. To our Trustie and Welbeloved Counsellours Sir *John Baker* Knyght Chauncellour of our Courte of Fyrste Fruictes and Tenthes, and to Sir *William Petre* Knyght Treasourer of the same Courte, and all other our Offycers and Mynysters unto whom it apperteyneth, Gretyng.

Wheras before this time We have, of our especiall Grace, conferred and Gyven unto our Trustie and Welbeloved, the Reverend Father in God, *John Hoper* late Bysshop of Gloucester the late Busshoprike of Gloucester, and since that tyme, upon dyverse good Consideracions Us movyng, We have by th'Advyse of our Counsell, dissolved and annihilated the said Busshoprike of Gloucester, and annexed unyted knytte made and establisshed for ever the same and every Part therof, to be really Parcel of the Busshoprike and Dioces of Worcester,

Which Busshoprike of Worcester, for the good Prouf and perfect Tryall of

the Godly Behaviour and Excellent A.D. 1552. Vertues and Learnynge of the said Reverend Father late Bysshop of Gloucester, We have given and conferred to the same Reverend Father by our Letters Patentes, beryng Date the Twentieth Daye of Maye this present Sixt Yere of our Reign, and by the same our Letters Patentes have made created and establisshed the said Reverend Father Bysshop of the same Busshoprike of Worcester,

By reason whereof the said Reverend Father is charged, and of right ought to be charged and chargeable unto Us our Heyrs and Successors, with suche Summes of Money as be or in any wise may be due and paiable to Us our Heyrs and Successors for the Fyrst Fruictes Reveneues and Proffits, aswel of the said Busshoprike of Gloucester as of the said Busshoprike of Worcester and for every of them, for one hole Yere, by force of the Statute concernyng First Fruictes of Spiritual Promociouns, made in the twenty sixth Yere of the Reign

A. D. 1552. Reigne of our most dere Father *Kyng Henry th^e Eight,*
 6 Edw. 6.

Having in our consideracion and benyng remembraunce that the said Reverend Father *John Hoper late Busshop of Gloucester* and now *Busshop of Worcester* hath, with correspondent of Gratytyude, Surrendred into our Hands all the said *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, and also departed with and geaven to Us now presently certeyne Lands Tenements and Hereditaments, being Parcell of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and certeynly knowing that the Temporalties and Renewes of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* being so Dimynyshted, that the said *Busshop of Worcester* shall not be so well hable to kepe and to mayntayn such Hospitalitie, and susteyn such Charges as to the Callyng and Place of a Busshop we thynk convenient, yf he should be charged with the Fyrst Fruycts Revenues and Profets of the said *Busshoprikes* for one Yere according to the fourme and effect of the said Statute :

KNOWE YE therfore that We, of our Grace especyall, certeyn Knowledge and mere Mocyon, have pardoned remytted and released unto the said Reverend Father and his Executours, all such Sommes of Money as for the First Fruycts and first Yeres Proffyt of the said *Busshoprikes of Gloucester and Worcester* and for either of them and every of them be, or in any wise may be due unto us by force of the said Acte of Parliament made in the said twenty sixth Yere of the Reign of our said Father, and payable by the said Reverend Father his Executours or Admynistrators, or wherewith the Lands and Tenements or other the Revenues of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* or of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* or of either of them be, or in any wise may be charged or chargeable, by reason strength and force of the said Statute, or by reason of the severall Presentments or Collations of the said Reverend Father to the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, or to the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* or to either of them,

And further, of the same especyall and bountiful Grace, do clerely Acquyte and Discharge, aswell the said Reverend Father, as also the said late *Busshoprike of Glouc.* and the said *Busshoprike of Worc.* and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments, being now or late Parcell of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* or *Busshoprike of Worcester* or of eyther of them of

and for all Sommes of Money and other Charges comming or in any wyse growing to Us our Heyres or Successours, by reason of the said Statute of for and concerning the Payment of First Fruycts of Spirituall Promocions aforesaid ;

And also, of the same our Grace and Benyngnytye, do clerely Remytt Acquyte and Discharge for ever, for Us our Heyres and Successours, the said Reverend Father *John Hoper late Busshop of Gloucester* his Heyres Executours and Administrators, of for and concernyng all and everye suche Obligation and Obligations, and other Bondes whatsoever they be, wherein the said Reverend Father standeth and is bounde to Us for Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Money to Us or to our Use for the First Fruycts of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, wylling and straightly charging and commaunding you and every of you, not only to accept the said Reverend Father his Executours and Administrators, and the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments to them or to either of them now or lately belongyng, sufficiently Exonerated and Discharged of the Fyrst Fruyctes, and one hole Yeres Proffyt of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments to them or to either of them belongyng, by vertue of thies our Letters Patents, but also that you our said Chauncellor and Treasourer, and all other our Officers and Mynysters to whome it appertayneth, without delay and ymmediatly uppon the sight hereof, execute and do and cause to be executed and don by the force and vertue of the same our Letters Patents, all and every Act and Acts, Thing and Things, aswell by Cancellacion and Delyvery of the said Obligacions and Bonds wherein the said late *Busshop of Gloucester* standeth Bound to Us as is aforesaid, as by all suche other Wayes and Meanes as may be mozte expedyent to the full and clere Exoneracion Discharge and Acquittall, aswell of the said Reverend Father and his Executours, as of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and of all the Landes Tenements and other their Hereditaments, now or late beinge parte or parcell of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, agaynst Us our Heyres and Successours, of all such Sommes of Money as be or

K k k k ought

A. D. 1552.
 6 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552. ought to be due unto Us by the said
6 Edw. 6. Acte of Fyrst Fruyets, or by the said
 several Collacions of the said *Reverend*
Father to the said late *Busshoprike of*
Gloucester or to the said *Busshoprike of*
Worcester or by either of them, or by the
 said Obligacions and Bondes or other-
 wise concernyng the Fyrste Fruyets;

And further, or our more habun-
 dante Grace, we lycence and gyve full
 and lawfull Powre and Authoritie, by
 thies Presents, to the said *Reverend Fa-*
ther to enter into th'actual and reall
 Possession of the said Busshoprike, and
 to receive th'Yssues and Profyts com-
 myng risyng or growyng of the same,
 from the Feaste of Saynt Michael
 th'Archangell last paste to this present
 Daye withoute any Accompte, or any
 other thing therefore to be yelded ge-
 ven or paide, and without any Somme
 of Money payng for the said Fyrst
 Fruyets or other Profetts, or without
 any Composycion or Agremente to be
 made for the same by the vertue of the
 said Acte or otherwise, wylling and
 commaundyng you and every of you,
 not only to permytte and suffer the
 same, but also to do all Thing and
 Things which apperteyn to the furthe-
 raunce and advauncement of this our
 Pleasuer, so as the said *Reverend Father*

and his Executors, neither by you our **A. D. 1552.**
 said Chauncellour and Treasourer, nor *5 Edw. 6.*
 by any other our Offycers or Mynystrs
 of our said Courte of Fyrst Frutes and
 Tenthes, nor by any other Person or
 Persons be in any wise hereafter mole-
 sted vexed troubled or unquyeted for
 the said Firste Fruyets, or fyrste hole
 Yeres Profyt of the said late *Busshoprike*
of Gloucester or of the said *Busshoprike*
of Worcester, or of any other the Pre-
 mysses before expressed or of any parte
 or parcell of the same, nor for the said
 Obligacions or Bondes wherein the said
Reverend Father late *Busshop of Glou-*
cester standdeth and is bounde to Us as
 is aforesaid; the said Statute made in
 the said twenty sixth Yere, or any other
 Statute Matter or Cause, or the said
 Obligacions or any other Bondes to the
 contrary hereof in any wise notwith-
 standyng; and thies our Letters shal
 be unto you at all tymes a suffycient
 Warraunte and Discharge in this be-
 halfe.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Westminster* the
 tenth Day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Carta irrotulata.

A. D. 1552. **S** Ciant præsentēs & futuri quòd nos,
Claus. 6. E. 6. *Custos Gilda sive Fraternitatis Pal-*
p. 6. n. 12. *mariorum beatae Mariae de Ludlowe*
 in Comitatu Salopie, & ejusdem Gildæ
 sive Fraternitatis *Fratres & Sorores*, cer-
 tis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos
 ad præsens specialiter moventibus, una-
 nimi assensu & consensu nostris, dedi-
 mus concessimus &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsentibus
 Sigillum nostrum comune appo-
 suimus.

A. D. 1552.
 Dat. primo Die Mensis Junii Anno
 Regni dicti Domini nostri Regis nunc
Edwardi Sexti sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd præfati Cu-
 stos *Fratres & Sorores Gilda sive Frater-*
nitatis prædictæ venerunt coram dicto Do-
 mino Rege, in Cancellaria sua apud Westm.
 & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam, ac
 omnia & singula in eadem contenta &
 specificata, undecima Die Junii Anno sex-
 to in forma superscripta.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1552. **R** EX omnibus ad quos &c.
Pat. 6. E. 6. Salutem.
p. 1. m. 29. Cùm in Statuto, in Parlia-
 mento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis An-*
glia Octavi Patris nostri præcharissimi,
 tertio Die *Novembris*, Anno Regni sui
 vicesimo sexto tento apud Westmona-
 sterium super Prorogatione edito, ordi-
 natum & inactitatum sit Auctoritate

ejusdem Parlamenti inter alia, modo **A. D. 1552.**
 & formâ sequentibus;

Videlicet,

Quòd Dominus *Rex* Hæredes &
 Successores sui Reges hujus Regni, in
 majorem Augmentationem & Manu-
 tenentionem Regalis Statûs Coronæ
 suæ Imperialis, & Dignitatis Supre-
 mitatis Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, annua-
 tim

A. D. 1552. tim reciperent & gauderent ac ca-
 6 Edv. 6. perent, unitam & annexam Coronæ
 suæ Imperiali imperpetuum quandam
 annualem Pensionem sive Redditem,
 extendentem ad Valorem Decimæ Par-
 tis omnium Reventionum Redditem
 Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum E-
 molumentorum, & omnium aliorum
 Proficuum tam Spiritualium quam
 Temporalium, tunc pertinentium vel
 spectantium, aut quæ imposterum spe-
 ctarent alicui Archiepiscopatu Episco-
 patui Abbatiz Monasterio Prioratu Ar-
 chidiaconatu Decanatu Hospitali Col-
 legio, Domui Collegiatæ, Præbendæ,
 Cathedrali Ecclesiæ, Collegiatæ Eccle-
 siæ, Conventuali Ecclesiæ, Rectoriæ Vi-
 caria Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut al-
 teri Beneficio vel Promotioni Spiritual-
 i, cuiuscumq; Nominis Naturæ aut Qua-
 litatis fuerint, infra aliquas Dioceses
 hujus Regni vel in Wallia, dictam
 Pensionem vel annualem Redditem an-
 nuatim imperpetuum solvendum dicto
 Domino Regi Hæredibus & Successori-
 bus suis hujus Regni Angliæ, ad Fe-
 stum Nativitatis Domini, Prima Solu-
 tione inde incipiente ad Festum Nati-
 vitatis Domini quod esset in Anno Do-
 mini 1535,

Prout in Actu prædicto inter alia
 plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis quod Nos, pro diversis ratio-
 nabilibus Causis & Considerationibus
 Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus,
 de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Sci-
 entia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus
 concessimus remisimus relaxavimus &
 quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes
 damus concedimus remittimus relaxa-
 mus pardonamus & quiete clamamus
 imperpetuum, dilecto nobis in Christo,
*Johanni Taylour Decano Lincolnia nunc
 Electo Episcopo Lincoln.* omnes & singulas
 Pecuniarum Summas & quamcumque
 Pecuniæ Summam, nobis quocumque
 modo debitas, tam ratione & vigore A-
 ctus prædicti, pro aliquibus Decimis sive
 annuali Decima exeuntes provenientes
 & debitas, de pro & in Episcopatu Lin-
 colniæ ac Possession. & Revention. inde
 seu aliqua inde Parcelle, aut ratione
 Episcopatus seu Possessionum & Reven-
 tionum inde, vel pro Arreragiis dictarum
 Decimarum, ad Festum Nativitatis
 Domini Anno Regni nostri quinto,
 quas vel quæ versus præfatum *Johannem
 Taylour Electum Episcopum Lincoln. præ-
 dictum*, ratione & vigore Actus prædicti,
 pro annualibus Pensionibus Decimis
 seu Decima Parte Episcopatus & Digni-
 tatis prædictæ, ad Festum Nativitatis
 Domini prædictum, nobis sunt & exi-

stunt debita & insoluta, ita quod non A. D. 1552.
 excedant Summam *Centum Marcarum*, 6 Edv. 6.
 quam omnia alia & singula Debita &
 Arreragia Debitorum quæcumque, ac
 omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas
 & quamcumq; Pecuniæ Summam nobis,
 primo Die Octobris Anno Regni
 nostri quinto supradicto, debitas & in-
 solutas, pro Subsidio dicti Episcopatus
 Lincoln. ac Possession. & Revention. in-
 de, & nobis per Clerum Regni nostri
 prædicti Auctoritate Parlamenti nostri
 concessa, tenti apud Westm. super Pro-
 rogatione *quarto Die Novembris* Anno
 Regni nostri secundo, vel pro Arrera-
 giis dicti Subsidii in Curiis nostris Scac-
 carii & Primitiarum & Decimarum,
 seu in earum aliqua seu alibi quoquo
 modo, ratione & vigore separalium A-
 ctuum prædictorum, vel alterius cuius-
 cumq; Actus Rei vel Causæ nobis de-
 bitis reddendis vel solvendis, ita quod
 non excedant Summam *Sexaginta Li-
 brarum*; & ipsum nunc *Electum in Lin-
 coln. Episcopum* de eisdem & eorum qua-
 libet Parcelle, volumus penitus ex-
 onerari & acquietari per Præsentes;

Necnon damus remittimus pardona-
 mus & relaxamus *eidem Johanni Taylour
 Electo Episcopo prædicto* omnia & singula
 Compota & Compotorum Arreragia,
 Forisfacturas Fines Amerciamenta Pœ-
 nas Pœnalitates & Denariorum Sum-
 mas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Impe-
 titiones & Demanda quæcumque, ratio-
 ne occasione vel colore alicujus Debiti
 vel Arreragii Debitorum quorumcum-
 que, vel alicujus Pecuniæ Summæ per
*prædictum nunc Electum Episcopum Lin-
 coln.* vel Prædecessorem suum nuper *Epi-
 scopum Lincoln.* pro Decimis tantummo-
 do dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. ad Festum
 Nativitatis Domini Anno Regni nostri
 quinto, aut pro Subsidio ejusdem Epi-
 scopatus Lincoln. primo Die Octobris
 Anno Regni nostri quinto supradicto,
 in prædictis Curiis nostris Scaccarii &
 Primitiarum ac Decimarum, seu in ea-
 rum aliqua, seu alibi quoquo modo,
 rationibus prædictis debita aut reddenda
 vel solvenda; & *ipsum nunc Episcopum
 Electum*, de eisdem Decimis & Subsidio
 Episcopatus Lincoln. & qualibet inde
 Parcelle, ac de Arreragiis ejusdem, vo-
 lumus esse penitus exoneratum & ac-
 quietatum per Præsentes;

Proviso semper quod hæc præsens Con-
 cessio nostra, nec aliquid in eadem con-
 tentum & specificatum, aliquo modo se
 extendat ad exonerandum dictum nunc
Electum Episcopum Successores & Execu-
 tores suos, de aliquibus aliis aut Subsidiis
 infra dictum Episcopatum cres-
 centibus

A.D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

centibus & emergentibus, quàm de propriis Decimis & Sublidiis dicti nunc *Episcopi Electi* & non de aliquibus Decimis sive Sublidiis aliquorum Decanatûs Archidiaconatûs Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, aut aliquarum aliarum Promotionum sive Dignitatum Spiritualium infra dictum Episcopatum Lincoln. aut ejusdem Diœcesis, aliquâ causâ re vel materiâ in hac nostra Concessione contentis in aliquo non obstantibus;

Mandantes enim & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curiae nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, quàm Thesaurario ejusdem Curiae, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumq; pro tempore existentibus, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet has Literas nostras Patentes de Primitiis in forma prædicta, præfato nunc *Electo Lincoln.* admittant & allocent, & quilibet eorum admittat & allocet, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earumdem, erunt, tam dicto Cancellario & Consilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curiae nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus, Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curiae, quàm omnibus & sin-

gulis aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris aliquarum aliarum Curiarum nostrarum Hæredum & Successorum quibuscumq; pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte; dictis separalibus Actibus Parliamenti aut eorum aliquo, aut aliquo alio Actu Statuto Lege Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione, in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Inquisitione vel Certificatione de Valore vel Certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. antehac seu imposterum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Volumus etiam & concedimus præfato nunc *Electo Lincoln.* quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, abiq; Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usurum nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Collatione Episcopatus Lincoln.

A.D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.
p. 1. m. 29.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGRÈ D'ESLYER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare &

foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta, & eadem confirmata fuisset, & post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum Episcopatus *Lincolniæ* jam vacat, per Mortem *Henrici nuper illius Locum Episcopi*, & adhuc Vacuus, suoq; idoneo Pastore destitutus existit, prout certam inde habemus notitiam, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus locum surrogandum, qui, tum Sacrarum Literarum ac Sacrosancti Evangelii Apostolicâ & incorruptâ Interpretatione, tum sinceræ, & quan-

A.D. 1552.

A. D. 1552. & quantum fieri potest, inculpata Vita
 6 Edv. 6. Exemplum, Populum nostrum illius
 Dioecesis late patentis egregie juxta Re-

gulam Methodum & Præscriptionem
 ab ipso Christo sitientium & fauciarum
 Animarum perfecto Pastore & Medico
 traditam dirigat & pascat,

Sciatis igitur quodd Nos,

Existimantes *Johannem Taylour* Sacrae
 Theologiae Professore ad Episcopatum
 Lincoln. prædictum modo vacantem,
 Personam idoneam, tum propter ab-
 strusam reconditam, variam & multi-
 plicem in Sacris Literis Scientiam, acre
 & incorruptum in Scripturarum Inter-
 pretatione Judicium, propter Vitæ Mo-
 rumq; insigne Decus eximiamq; Virtu-
 tem, quibus idem *Johannes*, modò *De-
 canus Ecclesiae Cathedralis Lincoln.* præ-
 dictæ, pollet, quam propter hoc, quodd,
 juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judica-
 mus illum Virum imprimis dignum
 esse ut super multa constituatur qui
 super pauca fuerat fidelis,

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contuli-
 mus dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes conferimus damus & concedi-
 mus, præfato *Johanni Taylor* Decano
 Ecclesiae Cathedralis prædictæ, prædi-
 ctum Episcopatum Lincoln. ac ipsum
*Johannem Episcopum Lincoln. & Dioecesis
 Lincoln.* nominamus facimus ordina-
 mus creamus declaramus & constitui-
 mus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum
 & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum
 Lincoln. eidem *Johanni* durante Vi-
 tæ suâ naturali (*si tamdiu se bene gesserit
 in eodem*) unâ cum omnibus Dominiis
 Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæredi-
 tamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam
 Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac
 cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commodi-
 tatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Au-
 ctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præ-
 eminentiis quibuscumque, eidem Epi-
 scopatui Lincoln. ac Officio Pastoralis
 ejusdem, quovismodo spectantibus si-
 ve pertinentibus,

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedi-
 mus per Præsentes quodd præfatus *Johan-
 nes Episcopus Lincoln.* liberè licitè & quie-
 tè possit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos
 idoneos infra Dioecesim Lincoln. ubi-
 cumque oriundos, & alios in ea par-
 te legitime dimissos & licentiatos,
 ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos
 Ordines, legitime ordinare & promo-
 vere,

Præsentatosque ad Beneficia Eccle-
 siastica quæcumque, infra dictam Di-
 oecesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus

Lincoln. existentia & constituta, ad A. D. 1552.
 mittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere 6 Edv. 6.
 & investire, & si ita res exigat eos de-
 stituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumque Beneficia Digi-
 nitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas,
 ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti
Episcopi Lincoln. spectantia & perti-
 nentia, conferre & donare,

Testamentaque & ultimas Volunta-
 tes quorumcumque Defunctorum infra
 dictam Dioecesim & Jurisdictionem Epi-
 scopatus Lincoln. atque Administra-
 tiones Bonorum quorumcumque e-
 jusdem Dioecesis & Jurisdictionis ab
 Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Dece-
 dentium approbare insinuare & com-
 mittere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedenti-
 um, in Casibus a Jure permissis, seque-
 strare, Calculumq; Compotum & Rati-
 ocinium exigere & capere, & alia quæ-
 cumque in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæ-
 cumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spe-
 ctantia & pertinentia ad dictum *Episco-
 pum*, per viam Querelæ seu Appellatio-
 nis seu aliâs devolvenda, tam ad Instan-
 tiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Of-
 ficio mero mixto vel promoti, audire
 expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac
 ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emer-
 gentibus Dependentibus Annexis &
 Connexis quibuscumque, discutere de-
 cidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedrali Civita-
 tatis & Dioecesis Lincoln. totumque
 Clerum & Populum earumdem, tam
 in Capite quam in Membris, quo-
 tiens & quando opus fuerit & videbi-
 tur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super
 quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus &
 Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spe-
 ctantibus, infra dictam Dioecesim Lin-
 coln. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus
 Lincoln. prædictam, commissis & per-
 petratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto
 quam promoti, inquirere, & quoscum-
 que Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per
 Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitti-
 ma Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia de-
 bite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commis-
 sarios & alios Ministros pro debita Exe-
 cutione Exercitio & Expeditione Præ-
 missorum deputare & præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præ-
 missis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut cir-
 ca ea necessaria seu quomodolibet oportu-
 na, ac cætera quæcumque Aucto-
 ritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem
 Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia
 Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tan-
 gentia & concernentia (præter & ultra

A.D. 1552. ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regius, exequi exercere facere & expadire & in Executioni demandare;

6 Edv. 6.

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, dedimus concessimus & restitui-
mus, ac per Præsentes damus concedimus & restituiamus præfato *Johanni Episcopo Lincoln.* omnia & singula Dominia Maneria Mesuagia Terras Tenementa ac Hæreditamenta quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis dicto Episcopatu Lincoln. spectantia seu quovis modo pertinentia, aut Parcellam Possessionum Jurium Reventionum sive Hæreditamentorum ejusdem, existentia in dicto Comitatu Lincoln. seu alibi infra Regnum Angliæ, ac omnia & singula Exitus Redditi Reventiones & cætera Proficua quæcumque dictorum Maneriorum Dominiorum Mesuagiorum Terrarum Tenementorum ac cæterorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscumque inde Parcellæ, a Festo Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque, prove-

nientia crescentia seu emergentiâ, habenda eidem *Johanni Taylor Episcopo* ex dono nostro, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & absque aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium, seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas Manum, seu aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando obtinendo seu prosequendo; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione Restrictione, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quæcumque; in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis promulgatis seu provisus, in contrarium inde non obstantibus;

A.D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit pro Johanne Episcopo Lincoln.

A.D. 1552.
Pat. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 28.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primate & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Lincoln. per Mortem *Henrici* nuper illius Loci Episcopi, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Taylour* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori nuper Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus præfato *Johanni Taylour* dictum Episcopatum Lincoln. ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Lincoln. & Diocesis Lincoln.* prædictæ nominaverimus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus decla-

raverimus & constituerimus per Literas nostras prædictas, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

A.D. 1552.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Taylour* in Episcopum Lincoln. consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæteraque; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Junii.

De Pursuando in Hibernia creato.

A.D. 1552.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 7.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus noster *Philippus Butler* ante hæc tempora impendit, & du-

rante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

A.D. 1552.

Breximus fecimus constituiimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituiimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Philippum* in Officium unius Pursuandorum nostrorum Regni nostri *Hiberniæ*, ac ei Officium illud, necnon nomen vulgare *ATHLOON* ac

ac

A. D. 1552. ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præ-
 eminentias hujusmodi Officio conveni-
 entia & concordantia, ab antiquo con-
 sueta, damus & concedimus per Præ-
 sentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stilum Libertates &
 Præeminentias prædicta, præfato Phi-
 lippo alias *Athloon* durante Vita sua;

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes concedimus eidem Philippo alias
Athloon singulis Annis durante Vita
 sua pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti,
 Summam *Decem Librarum* bonæ & le-
 galis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, aut
 tot & tantas Denariorum Hibernicorum
 Summas quæ se extendant ad prædi-
 ctum Valorem, percipiendarum sibi de
 Thesauo nostro pro Termino Vitæ suæ
 prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri

Dublin. per Manus Thesaurarii & Ca-
 merariorum ibidem pro tempore exi-
 stentium, ad *Festum Sancti Michaelis Arch-*
angelis & Paschæ per æquales Portiones du-
 rante Vita ipsius Philippi alias *Athloon*;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Va-
 lore annuo aut de Certitudine Præmis-
 sorum, aut de aliis Donis sive Conces-
 sionibus per Nos eadem Philippo ante
 hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus mi-
 nime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto
 Actu Ordinatione in contrarium factis
 editis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re
 Causâ vel Materia quacumque non ob-
 stantibus.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo octavo Die Junii,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Tractandum super Terra vocata Contentiosa.

A. D. 1552.
 Ex Autogr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scoto-
 torum, universis & singulis, ad
 quos Præsentis Litteræ perve-
 rint, Salutem.

NOTUM FACIMUS quod,

Quum sint iterum, in Occiduos Sco-
 tiæ atq; Angliæ Fines, venturi utriusq;
 Regni Commissarii ad Terram, quæ
Contentiosa dicitur, æquâ Ratione &
 Partitione dividendam.

Nos, cum Assensu & Auctoritate Cla-
 rissimi Charissimiq; Toturis nostri Ja-
 cobi Ducis Castellæ Heraldæ Arania Comitæ
 Domini *Hamilton* nostri Regni Prote-
 ctoris & Gubernatoris &c. de Fide Pro-
 bitate atq; Industriâ Clarorum Virorum
 nostrorumq; Dilectorum Jacobi Douglas
 de *Drumlangrig* Militis, Richardi
Maitland de *Lethington*, Consiliario-
 rum nostrorum plurimum confidentes,
 fecimus creavimus & constituimus, ac
 per Præsentis facimus creamus & con-
 stituimus eos nostros veros legitimos &
 indubitatos Procuratores Actores De-
 putatos & Commissarios,

Dantes & Concedentes præfatis no-
 stris Commissariis & Deputatis nostram
 plenam & liberam Facultatem cum Se-
 renissimi Anglorum Regis Commissariis,
 in Locis ad prædictos Limites maximè
 opportunis, Conveniendi Conferendi, &
 si inter dictos Commissarios de Condi-

tionibus præfata Terra *Contentiosa* Di-
 videndæ convenerit, utriusque Partis
 Terminos certis Metis Signisque limi-
 tandi;

Et generaliter omnia alla & singula
 ea, quæ ad hanc Partitionem peragon-
 dam pertinere videbuntur, Gerendi,
 Faciendi, & si sic visum fuerit, Angliæ
 Regnum Adeundi, Angliæ quoq; Com-
 missarios sub Fide publica in Reg-
 num nostrum Accipiendi & Dedu-
 cendi;

Promittentes in Verbo Regio Ratum
 Gratum Firmum ac Stabile perpetuo
 habere quicquid præfati nostri Commis-
 sarii in Re prædictâ fecerint statuerint
 & ordinaverint.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem hisce nostris Literis, a præfato
 Charissimo Tutore nostro Nomine sig-
 natis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum est
 appensum apud Oppidum nostrum *Abir-*
donensem Primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno
 ab Incarnato Domino millesimo quin-
 gentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, &
 Regni nostri Decimo.

JAMES G.

Sigillo aulico.

Tradidit

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.*Tractatus super Terra prælibata.*A. D. 1552.
Ex Amogr.

UNIVEREIS ET SINGULIS ad quos præsentēs Literæ indentatæ pervenerint Salutem & Fidem certam eisdem adhiberi.

Quoniam, post Hominum memoriā nulla Res Bello, præsertim inter Populos finitimos exercito, vel indignior vel etiam acerbior extitisse videatur quod, si qua forte quantumvis iustas ob Causas intercidat, eos sanè melius cessisse intelligendum sit, quanto citius honestæ Pacis Conditionibus propositis reprimatur, nè animi Civium assiduis hincinde Incursum ac Rapinarum Violentiis efferati, Pacis Artibus minus idonei reddantur; meritò sanè quin immortales Deo Optimo Maximo Gratias ardentissimis Animis Scotorum & Anglorum Nationes Nobilissimæ agere teneantur quòd, post longum illud superiorum Annorum Bellum, Pax sancta & optata Fœdere demùm inter utriusq; ipsarum Principes icto subsequuta sit, cum illud etiam singulari Laude efferre ac prædicare quòd per quos primùm divino nutu Pax illa constitit, iidem illius nutriendæ augendæ ac constabiliendæ sincerissimos Autores ac verè Principes sese præbeant, dum non Bella solum sed Bellorum etiam Occasiones ac Semina (quantum humanā id ope) quæ ac perficitā sollicitè modis omnibus extingui, atq; è medio tolli annitentur, ut inter alia præsentissimum Belli reintegrandi Nomen illud ac Pabulum nunc tandem removendum censuerint, quod de Agri cuiusdam dubii ac incertæ conditionis ad quem ipsorum pertineret Proprietate nimis diu intercesserat: Enimverò quùm eis Ager utriusq; Regni Fines Occidentales prope Maris Fretum vel Estuarium (quod vulgò Sulway dicitur) interjacens, mirandos magnosque, si quis illius Ambitum non adeò magnum respiciat, Motus inter utranq; Gentem levibus ab Initiis sapiùs excitavit, Hominum potissimùm perditorum ac flagitiosorum Sentinā post ipsorum ex alterutro Regno Proscriptionem aut Fugam, eo tamquam ad Asilum confluente, qui ubi nullis se Legibus, neq; ullo Pœnæ Timore, neutro ibi Principum Imperium exercente, cohiberi cernerent, eo Audaciæ prorumpebant ut & Rapto vivere, Subitosq; utriusq; Principis spoliare, vel ad spoliandi Consortium allicere, ac deniq; ea omnia pergebant facere, quæ ad Pacem turbandam spectabant; Oppor-

tunum atq; etiam utriusq; Principis ac Populi Amicitia constabiliendæ visum est necessarium, sic de Agro illo dividendo, quoniam aliter post longum Annorum curriculum obscurior Juris, quod quisq; in eo prætendebat, explicatio non sinebat Missis eo Inspectoribus statuere, ut Honor ambarum Partium salvo, Utilitatem etiam multò quàm antehac uberiores Subditi ibidem ex non rectè Subditis effecti caperent, ac tales deniq; Pacis dissolvendæ Segetes, quales ex illius Agri abusu successebant de cætero amputarentur.

Hinc est quòd Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de Drumlangrig Miles, & *Richardus Maitland* de Lethingtonn, Illustrissimæ & Excellentissimæ Principis *Mariæ*, Dei Gratiā, *Scotorum Regina* Commissarii & Deputati speciales, sufficientem Potestatem ad Infra-scripta habentes, cum Nobilibus & Egregiis Viris *Thomā Whar-tonn* Equite Aurato Domino de Whar-tonn, & *Thomā Chaloner* itidem Equite, Serenissimi Potentissimi & Excellentissimi Principis Domini *Edwardi Sexti Angliæ Regis* &c. Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus Commissariis & Deputatis specialibus sufficienti Potestate fulcitis, convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, Auctoritateq; Commissionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores inferiùs inferuntur, convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur;

AC PRIMUM, quùm dictus Ager nunc Variabilis, nunc Litigiosus, nunc *Terra Contentiosa* vocari solitus, communi verò utriusq; Gentis Vocabulo nuncupatus *The Debatable Land*, quasi quis dicat Terram de cujus Jure tam Angli quàm Scoti decertare ac contendere sint soliti, formā oblongā atq; inæquali protendatur ab Occidente in Orientem Initium; scilicet, capiendò ab Ostiis Duorum Fluviorum in Æstuarium præfatum de *Fulway* exonerantium (quibus Nomina *Esk* & *Sark* vernaculo Accolarum Sermone sunt indita) ac deinde sursum versum progrediendo, donec ad alteram dicti Agri extremitatem, quā Orientem spectat, deveniatur; Quandoquidem Loci ipsius Natura & Situs Habitantium ibidem Animos ad hujus vel istius Regni Partes fovendas eo modo disponere videatur, ut qui Occidentalem Agri præfati Plagam occupant, Angliæ se conjunctiores quàm Scotis commonstrārint, Orientales verò ejusdem

A. D. 1552. ejusdem Incolæ Scottorum potius in Clientelam semet condixerint; idcirco conventum conclusum & concordatum est inter Nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos, quod antedicti Agri seu *Terra Contentiosa* Pars Occidentior talibus sub Metis Terminis sive Finibus, quales hic subexponentur, Anglorum Regum Ditioni ac Imperio perpetuo imposterum subiaceat;

6 Edv. 6.

Ac, ut melius & certius Pars hæc Occidentalis ab altera discernatur, conventum & conclusum est inter Nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos ut, in ipso utriusq; partis Discrimine, Trames linearis rectus transversim ab *Esk* ad *Sark* Fluvium ducatur, Fossâ vel Sulco Vestigium ipsius denotante; ac præterea singulæ Piramides Lapide quadrato singulis ipsorum *Esk* & *Sark* Fluviorum Ripis interius imponentur, in ipsis potissimum quoad ejus fieri potest locorum Punctis construendæ ac collocandæ, ubi Linea seu Trames ille transversus hac illac extendetur; Quos quidem Locos quo planius dinoscantur, ut si quo Vetustatis aut doli mali Vitio Piramides corruerint, nihilo secus Locorum Vestigia ad ipsarum Reparationem innotescant, in hunc modum hic describendos putavimus: Locus igitur Piramidi *Esk* Fluvii Ripæ imponendæ is esto, ubi Fluvii ipsius Cursus sinuosè incurvatus est, ad Campi cujusdam (vulgari Sermone vocati *Dymmisdaill*) Latus Occidentale quâ Torrens seu Rivulus quidam vicinus (vernaculè nuncupatus *Dymmisdaill Syke*) in Fluvium jam dictum præcipitat:

Similiter Piramidi *Sark* Fluvii quæ imponetur Ripæ is esto locus, qui Clivo rubro situs est è Regione loci vocati *Kirkkrigg* in Scotia paulum supra *le Eatgyn*, ubi vicissim *Sark* Fluvii Alveolus in Sinus incurvatur, ab alterâ igitur ad alteram harum Pyramidum, quasa loco movere aut destruere neutri Principum præfatorum, aut Subditorum suorum liceat, Fossâ vel Sulco transverso qualem diximus ambas Partes interfecante, deinde subtus ipsas Piramides Alveis præfatorum Fluviorum (*Esk* videlicet & *Sark*) utrinq; deorsum versum lectis & sequutis quoad in Æstuarium vel Fretum præfatum devolvantur, quicquid Agri Soli Fortalitiorum Molendinorum Ædificiorum Silvarum Pratorum Arvorum Pascuum Fluviorum Rivulorum, Aquarum stagnantium, Morarum seu Camporum Palustrium, Pisciarum Advocationum Donationum Juriumq; Patronatûs Ecclesiarum & Sacellorum, aut deniq; aliarum rerum quarumcum-

que, intra jam descriptos hosce Limites vel Fines Partis Occidentalis comprehenduntur aut comprehenduntur, purè merè seperatim & immediatè ad dictum Serenissimum *Angliæ Regem*, suosque Hæredes ac Successores, directo Jure Titulo & Dominii proprietate, pertinebunt ac posthac perpetuis futuris temporibus, tanquam Portio Regni Angliæ, pertinere censebuntur; ita hanc dictam Agri præfati seu *Terra Contentiosa* Partem Occidentalem, unâ cum ejusdem Pertinentiis præmissis possidere, eisdemq; pro libito uti frui dictus Serenissimus *Rex* & Successores sui possit & valeat, possint & valeant, adeo plenè & integrè, & hoc absq; dictæ Illustrissimæ *Reginæ* Hæredum Successorum vel denique Subditorum suorum Juris Prætensione, aut alio Impedimento quocunq; in contrarium movendis, quam si Regni Angliæ Territorium id antiquum atq; indubium ab Initio in hunc usq; Diem indefinenter extitisset.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

Similiter, conventum conclusum & concordatum est inter nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos, quod reliqua Agri sive *Terra Contentiosa* Pars (scilicet Orientalis Tractus extra Metas præfatas constitutus) incipiendo a dictis Pyramidibus ubi Fossa aut Sulcus ille transversus existit, ac semper Orientem versus procedendo, purè merè seperatim & immediatè ad dictam Excellentissimam *Scotiæ Reginam*, ipsiusq; Hæredes & Successores directo Jure Titulo & Dominii Proprietate pertinebit, ac dehinc perpetuis futuris temporibus, tanquam Portio Regni Scotiæ, pertinere censebitur; Ita ut Agri præfati Orientem hanc Partem, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Fortalitiis Ædificiis Molendinis Silvis Agris Pratis Arvis Pascuis Fluviis Rivulis, Aquis stagnantibus, Moris sive Campis Palustribus, Piscariis Advocationibus Donationibus, Juribusq; Patronatûs Ecclesiarum & Sacellorum, necnon aliis deniq; Rebus quibuscunque, extra jam descriptos Limites vel Fines Partis Occidentalis, constitutis & comprehensis, dicta *Illustrissima Regina* Hæredes & Successores sui possidere, iisdemq; pro libito uti frui possit ac valeat, possint & valeant; adeo plenè & integrè absq; dicti *Serenissimi Regis* Hæredum Successorum vel Subditorum suorum Juris Prætensione aut alio Impedimento quocunq; in contrarium movendis, quam si Regni Scotiæ Territorium id antiquum atq; indubium ab Initio in hunc usq; diem indefinenter extitisset.

ITEM, quin jacto felici hoc Fundamento non operæ pretium nobis visum fuerit

M m m m

A.D. 1552. fuerit circa singula quæ hic designantur, præsertim quod ad Metas ponendas at-
 6 Edv. 6. tinet, moram terere, conventum & conclusum est inter nos Commissarios præfatos, quod Gardiani seu Locumtenentes Westmarchiarum Angliæ & Scotiæ, comunibus operâ & expensis quamprimùm id fieri possit, Fossam vel Sulcum illum transversum effodi curabunt, aut ubi Loci asperitate Terra Fodi non possit, Lapides saltem ingentes pro Terminis constitui, ac præcipuè Pyramides ipsas in Locis a Nobis superius descriptis fundari atq; erigi, quibus ambabus hoc insuper adjiciendum fancivimus, uti Arma seu Principum prædictorum Insignia insculpantur; ita scilicet ut quodd Latius utriusq; Pyramidis quod Occidentem spectat, dicti Serenissimi *Angliæ Regis* insigniatur Armis; quodq; Orientem respicit, præfata Illustrissimæ *Scotiæ Regine* Armis condecoretur, atq; in hunc modum Honori Principum bene de Patriâ meritorum, tum etiam Commmodo rudioris Populi, quo melius ex istis Signis Divisionis hujus Discrimine percipiant consultum esto.

ITEM, Conventum conclusum & accordatum est inter nos Commissarios & Deputatos prædictos, quod dictus Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ &c.* infra octo dies postquam per Oratorem seu Oratores dictæ Illustrissimæ *Regine Scotiæ* fuerit requisitus, eisdem Oratori seu Oratoribus Literas suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias, desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon suo Magno Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu, & quodd vicissim Illustrissima *Regina Scotiæ* infra octo dies postquam ad id per Oratorem seu Oratores dicti Serenissimi *Regis Angliæ &c.* fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori seu Oratoribus Literas suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno Sigillo munitas, tadet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Maria &c. ut supra Dat. 1. Julii.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Et si Lites & Contentiones, quæ ratione Bellorum inter Nos Regnumque

nostrum & Regnum Scotiæ orta, per aliquot Annos duraverant, jam tandem ferè omnes mutuâ Conventione finitæ & compositæ sint per Tractatum Pacis, inter Nos & Illustrissimam Principem Sororem & Consanguineam nostram carissimam *Mariam Scotorum Reginam* nuper conclusum, intelligentes tamen quod Contraversiæ quædam, seu Contraversiarum potiùs Semina & Occasiones, adhuc remaneant; inter nonnullos, tam nostros quàm Regni Scotiæ Officiarios & Subditos, ob Fines Limites & Terminos Terrarum quarundam in Marchiis Occidentalibus Regni nostri, & præsertim occasione Terrarum nostrarum quæ vulgò nominantur *The Debatable Land*.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

Litium & Controversiarum prædictarum, & aliarum quarumcumq; Occasiones tollere cupientes, volentesque quodd Pax, quæ inter Nos ac dictam charissimam Sororem nostram nuper feliciter conclusa est, feliciùs aucta modis omnibus roboretur, & in multa Secula maneat & duret sancta & inviolata,

De fidelitate industria & circumspeditione prædilecti Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri *Henrici Comitis Westmerland*, dilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri *Thoma Wharton* Equitis Aurati Domini Wharton, ac dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Thoma Chaloner* & *Thoma Palmer* Equitum, plurimùm confidentes, eosdem nostros veros legitimos & indubitatos Oratores Ambassiatores Commissarios & Deputatos facimus constituimus per Præsentem:

Dantes eisdem quatuor tribus aut duobus plenam Potestatem ac Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus sive Commissariis dictæ charissimæ *Sororis nostræ*, sufficientem ad id Autoritatem habentibus, conveniendi, ac cum eisdem, tam de & super plena & certa Divisione Terræ illius (vulgò appellatæ *the Debatable Land*) Finibusq; & Limitibus utriusq; Regni in Terris constituendis ponendis & fanciendis quàm de & super aliis, si quæ sunt, Occidentalium utriusq; Regni Marchiarum Finibus & Terminis constituendis, aliisq; quibuscunque Litium sive Controversiarum Causis diffiniendis & componendis, tractandi concordandi & concludendi, Metasq; sive Limites in Terris vocatis *the Debatable Land* prædictis, aliisque Locis Occidentalibus Marchiarum prædictarum, cum quibuscunque ponendi limitandi & prætigendi;

Damus insuper Commissariis eisdem Oratoribus sive Deputatis nostris auctoritatem

A.D. 1552. ritatem dandi & concedendi saluum
 6 Edw. 6. Conductum sive plenam securitatem
 quibuscunq; dictæ *Charissima Sororis no-*
stra Commissariis, quod Ipsi, eorumq;
 Ministri & Famuli, cum suis Bonis &
 Rebus quibuscunq; infra Regnum no-
 strum venire, ibidemque pro tempore
 Conventionis hujusmodi commorari, li-
 berèq; illinc recedere possint quoties eis
 videbitur expedire;

Et generaliter omnia & singula faci-
 endi, quæ circa Præmissa quovis modo
 necessaria sive requisita fuerint, licet
 Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale
 quàm Præsentibus est expressum:

Promittentes bona Fide & in Verbo
 Regio Nos Ratum & Gratum perpetuò
 habituros quæcunque per dictos Com-
 missarios nostros Acta sive Gesta fuerint
 in Præmissis.

In cujus Rei Testimonium, hiis Lit-
 teris nostris Patentibus Manu nostrâ
 signatis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum
 Angliæ apponi iussimus.

Datum in Regia nostra Westmonasterii

Octavo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Do- A.D. 1552.
 mini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri sexto. 6 Edw. 6.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem, Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de Drum-
 langrig Miles, & *Richardus Maitland*
 de Lothington, sæpefactæ Illustrissimæ
 Reginæ Commissarii & Deputati supra-
 dicti, præsentis Litteras Indentatas, Ma-
 nuum nostrarum Subscriptione & Sigil-
 lorum nostrorum Appositione constabi-
 liendas (quodq; Deus bene ac feliciter
 vertat) communiendas duximus.

Datum in ipsis *Terræ Contentiosæ Cam-*
pis Die vicesimo quarto Mensis Septem-
 bris, Anno Domini millesimo quingen-
 tesimo quinquagesimo secundo.

JAMES DOUGLAS.
 RICHARD MATLAND.

Sigillis avulsis.

Ratificatio Divisionis illæ Litigiosæ, vulgariter nuncupatæ, The Debatable Lande, inter Regnum Angliæ & Scotiæ.

A.D. 1552. *M*aria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Sco-
 torum, omnibus Christi Fidelibus præsens Scriptum inspe-
 cturis lecturis sive audituris, Salutem.

Quum nuper, per Commissarios Pro-
 curatores Deputatosq; nostros, cum con-
 sensu & auctoritate nostri Charissimi
 Consanguinei & Tutoris, *Jacobi Ducis*
de Chattellaraule Aranie Comitis Domini
Hamiltonn &c. Regni nostri Protecto-
 ris & Gubernatoris, ex Parte una, ac
 Oratores Ambassiatores Commissarios
 & Deputatos Serenissimi & Excellentis-
 simi Principis *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gra-
 tia, *Regis Angliæ* Fratris & Consangu-
 inei nostri Chrissimi, ex altera Parte;
 Quidam Tractatus sub forma Litterarum
 Indentatarum, de & super plena certa
 ac finali Divisione vel Partitione cujus-
 dam Agri Litigiosi vel Terræ Contenti-
 osæ in Finibus Occiduis utriusq; Regni
 Scotiæ & Angliæ constituti (ac vulga-
 riter appellati *The Debatable Land*) con-
 corditer habitus conventus & ritè trans-
 actus sit, prout per Instrumentum Tra-
 ctatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hu-
 jusmodi plenius liquet & apparet; Cu-
 jus verus Tenor verbatim sequitur, &
 est talis:

Universis &c. ut supra 24 Septembris. A.D. 1552.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem, Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de Drulan-
 grig Miles, & *Richardus Maitland* de
 Rothington, dictæ Illustrissimæ Scoto-
 rum Reginæ Oratores & Commissarii su-
 pradicti, præsentis Litteras indentatas,
 Manuum nostrarum subscriptione & Si-
 gillorum nostrorum appositione constabi-
 liendas (quodq; Deus benè ac feliciter
 vertat) communiendas duximus.

Datum in ipsis *Terræ Contentiosæ Cam-*
pis vicesimo quarto Die Mensis Septem-
 bris, Anno Domini millesimo quingen-
 tesimo quinquagesimo secundo.

Sciatis quod Nos, tam Pacis Fœdera
 quàm quæ ad Pacem conservandam at-
 tinent sedulo curantes, Tractatum supe-
 rius descriptum, atque omnia & singu-
 la Capitula Articulos & Clausulas in eo-
 dem descripta & contenta, Divisionem-
 que Terræ Contentiosæ sive Litigiosæ
 prædictæ (vulgo appellatæ *The Debata-*
bile

A.D. 1552. *bile Land*) Limitēs; ac Limitum utriusque; Regni in eadem Terra Assignationes, ac cætera omnia & singula in Tractatu antedictō conventa & concordata, cum Consensu & Auctoritate præfati nostri Charissimi Consanguinei & Tutoris ac Regni nostri prædicti Gubernatoris, laudamus authorisamus approbamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis authorisatis approbatis ratificatis & confirmatis, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentes:

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regineo, quod dictum Tractatum ac omnia & singula Capitula & Articuli ejusdem, ut præmittitur, fideliter & bonâ Fide omniq; cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Sub-

ditos Vassallos ac Ligeos nostros, quatenus ipsos tanguit, observari & exequi faciemus. A.D. 1552. *6 Edv. 6.*

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Litteras nostras Patentes, Manu ejusdem nostri Tutoris & Regni Gubernatoris subscriptas, Sigillo nostro Magno sigillari & muniri fecimus.

Apud Oppidum nostrum de Jedburgh, Die Nono Mensis Novembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Regni nostri Decimo.

JAMES G.

Sigillo avulso.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.

A.D. 1552. *Pat. 6. E. 6. p. 1. m. 14.* **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter nuncupatum CONGED'ESLIER) deinceps concedendum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus vacaret, eundem alicui Personæ idoneæ conferre possemus & valeamus, & quod Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, staret & foret ad omnes Intentiones & Constructiones tanti & hujusmodi effectus, quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentiâ Eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata esset, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, Prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ & actæ fuissent,

Prout in eodem Statuto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Ac cum Episcopatus Wigornia & Gloucestris ad præsens vacui, suisq; Pasto-

ribus idoneis sint destituti, per liberas Resignationes Renunciationes & Sufsum-redditiones Reverendi Patris Johannis Hoperi Wigorn. & Glouc. respectivè nuper Episcopi, & ob id Collatio prædictorum Episcopatum ad Munus nostrum Regium jure pertinere dinoscatur, A.D. 1552. *6 Edv. 6.*

Cumq; ad Notitiam nostram devenit quod Fructus Redditus & Proventus prædicti nuper Episcopatus Gloucestr. fuerint & sint admodum exigui & tenues quoad Sustentationem nuper Episcopi ibidem, nec verisimiliter ad Sustentationem ejusdem Episcopi in futurum sufficere poterint, quodq; etiam Temporis qualitas & Locorum vicinitas Nos invitat ut Episcopatus Wigorn. & Glouc. unire debeamus, quoniam nec longè a se itineris intervallo semoti aut sejuncti sunt, nec tanta Populi Multitudo est ut, sicut nuper fuit, duos habere debeant Pastores, sed sub uno idoneo Episcopo & vigilantī Pastore Populus utriusq; Diocesis Wigorn. & Glouc. satis commodè pasci & spiritualiter erudiri & gubernari poterit,

Nos igitur, Utilitati dictorum Episcopatum ac Ecclesiarum Cathedralium eorundem dignè prospicere cupientes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ supremâ & Ecclesiasticâ quâ fungimur in hac parte, prædictos nuper Episcopatus & Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. ac omnes & omnimodas Jurisdictiones Jura Dignitates & Privilegia omnia & singula prædictis Episcopatibus aut eorum alteri spectantia

A. D. 1552. spectantia five pertinentia, *Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.* cuicumq; pro tempore existenti, Unimus Annectimus Adjungimus & Incorporamus, ac ex dictis Duobus Episcopatibus & Diocesibus unum Episcopum Pastorem & Diocesenum esse volumus ordinamus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturum, & pro sic ordinari & imperpetuum stabiliri ac inviolabiliter observari ab omnibus Subditis nostris volumus & jubemus per Præsentes, & quod Episcopus Wigorn. & Glouc. quicumq; impofterum fuerit aut erit & Successores sui, per Nomen & sub Nomine *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* nuncupetur appelletur & nominetur, nuncupentur appellentur & nominentur;

Nosq; etiam ulterius scrutantes & Præmissa considerantes, cupientesq; Populum nostrum prædictarum Diocesum Wigorn. & Glouc. juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam dignè pasci & spiritualiter gubernari, Episcopum idoneum atq; Pastorem vigilantem ibidem præficiendo duximus & ducimus per Præsentes:

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,

Adjudicantes & satis benè scientes Reverendum Patrem *Johannem Hoperum* prædictorum Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. respectivè nuper *Episcopum*, Personam idoneam esse ad Episcopatus Wigorn. & Glouc. supradictos modo vacantes, Nominandum & Conferendum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Litterarum Doctrinam, quàm Mores honestos & probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater præditus est, ac propter hoc, quod, juxta *Salvatoris nostri* Elogium, illum Virum imprimis dignum esse judicamus ut super Multa constituatur qui super Pauca fuerat Fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero Episcopatus Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac eundem *Johannem Hoperum* in Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Diœcesis Wigorn. & Glouc.* eligimus ordinamus nominamus facimus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes;

Et volumus ac per Præsentes concedimus & ordinamus, quod idem *Episcopus Wigorn. & Glouc.* sit Corpus Corporatum in Re & Nomine, ipsumque pro uno Corpore declaramus acceptamus ordinamus facimus & constituimus per Præsentes imperpetuum, habeatq; Successionem perpetuam, ac quod ipse &

A. D. 1552. Successores sui, per Nomen & sub Nomine *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* nominabitur & vocabitur, nominabuntur & vocabuntur imperpetuum, ac quod ipse & Successores sui, per idem Nomen & sub ipso Nomine, Prosequi Clamare & Placitare ac Implacitari, Defendere & Defendi, Respondere & Responderi in quibuscumq; Curiis & Locis Legum nostrarum ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum & alibi, in & super omnibus & singulis Causis Actionibus Sectis Brevis Demandis & Querelis, realibus personalibus & mixtis, tam Temporalibus quàm Spiritualibus, ac in omnibus aliis Rebus Causis & Materiis quibuscumque,

Et per idem Nomen Maneria Dominia Terras Rectorias Pensiones Portiones, & alia quæcumq; Hæreditamenta Possessiones Proficua & Emolumenta, tam Spiritualia sive Ecclesiastica quàm Temporalia, ac alia quæcumque, per Literas nostras Patentes præfato *Episcopo* & Successoribus suis, per Nos seu Hæredes nostros debite modo fiendas, vel per quamcumq; aliam Personam seu alias quascumq; Personas, secundum Leges nostras & Heredum seu Successorum nostrorum, dandas sive concedendas, Capere Recipere Gaudere & Perquirere, ac Dare Alienare & Dimittere possit & possint, valeat & valeant, & ea Onerare seu Onerari possit & valeat, possint & valeant, ac generaliter omnia alia & singula recipere gaudere dare concedere onerare & facere, prout & eisdem modo & formâ quibus *Episcopus Coventren. & Lichfelden. aut Episcopus Bathon. & Wellen.* seu cæteri Episcopi infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, recipere dare concedere onerare aut facere possit aut possint, valeat aut valeant, seu aliquis Episcopus infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ recipere dare concedere onerare aut facere possit aut valeat, & non aliter nec ullo alio modo;

Habendos tenendos occupandos & gaudendos prædictos Episcopatus & Sedes Episcopales, ac Diœceses Wigorn. & Glouc. unâ cum omnibus & singulis eorum Jurisdictionibus Dignitatibus Privilegiis Præminentis Proficuis & Emolumentis universis, prædictis Episcopatibus seu eorum alteri, Jure sive Jurisdictione Episcopali quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, eidem Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero* durante Vita sua naturali, & ea libere inconcussè pacificè & quietè, si præfatus *Johannes* tamdiu se benè gesserit erga Nos in eodem,

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

Volūmus itaque, & per Præsentes constituimus declaramus & ordinamus quod præfatus Reverendus Pater *Johannes Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopus* & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi habitabit & habitabunt, Moram Residentiamq; faciet & facient, ac hospitabiliter fovebit & fovebunt imposteriorum, & deinceps singulis Annis & annuatim, alterius vicibus, infra prædictas Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. viz. per sive circa unam Medietatem cujusslibet Anni infra prædictam Diocesim Wigorn. & per sive circa alteram Medietatem cujusslibet Anni infra prædictam Diocesim Glouc. ita tamen ut alteram Ecclesiam & Diocesim, cui corporaliter pro tempore præsens esse non poterit, sollicita providentiq; Curâ disponat, quatenus Verbum Dei & Divina Ministeria Populo ibidem, Deo præstante, sincere & catholice prædicentur administrentur & peragentur;

Et ulterius, de habundantiori Gratia nostra, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ suprascriptâ, ac pro diversis Causis & Considerationibus Nos & Animum nostrum ad præsens specialiter moventibus, *Ecclesias Cathedralis Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, ac Civitates Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Comitatus eorundem, ac totos & integros Comitatus Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac totam illam Partem Comitatus Warrewici ab antiquo infra Diocesim Wigorn. existentem, necnon totam Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood juxta Wotton Under Edge in Comitatu Gloucestræ, ac Archidiaconatus Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Archidiaconos ibidem qui pro tempore jam sunt & imposteriorum erunt, necnon omnia & singula Loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquorum peculiaris Jurisdictionis aut Jurisdictionum ante hæc tempora fuerint vel extiterint) unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, aut cujusslibet inde Parcellæ, vel eorum alicujus, prout per Metas Limites & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione episcopali Auctoritate & Diocese cæterorum quorumcumque Episcoporum seu aliorum Hominum, præterquam Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocesi Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Episcopi ibidem, & Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. & Glouc. pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus, ac imperpetuum liberamus per Præsentes,*

Ac omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra Ecclesias Cathedralis & Civitates nostras Wigorn.

& Glouc. & totos Comitatus eorundem Civitatum, ac totos & integros Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac totam illam partem Comitatus nostri Warrewici ab antiquo infra Diocesim Wigorn. existentem, necnon totam Villam & Parochiam de *Kyngeswood juxta Wotton Under Edge* in Comitatu nostro Glouc. prædicto, ac etiam Archidiaconatus Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Archidiaconos ibidem, & Successores suos Archidiaconos Wigorn. & Glouc. qui pro tempore jam sunt aut imposteriorum erunt, ac etiam omnia & singula alia loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquorum peculiaris Jurisdictionis vel Jurisdictionum fuerint vel extiterint) unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, & cujusslibet inde Parcellæ vel eorum alicujus, superius nominata & assignata, prædicto Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc. moderno, & Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis, ac Episcopatibus Wigorn. & Glouc. adjungimus unimus, & per Præsentes imperpetuum annectimus, eaq; omnia & singula infra Diocesis Wigorn. & Glouc. creari erigi fundari & imperpetuum stabiliri decernimus, ac Parcellam Diocesuum Wigorn. & Glouc. & Episcopatum ejusdem realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & sic stabiliri ac inviolabiliter observari imperpetuum volumus & jubemus per Præsentes, ac ea omnia & singula superius præconcessa, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis prædictis, Parcellam Diocesuum Wigorn. & Glouc. & Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari volumus, ac per Præsentes imperpetuum ordinamus:*

Et insuper Nos, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, suprascripto Reverendo Patri, *Johanni Hopero Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo, ac Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis, quod Ipse, & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi, de cætero imperpetuum licite & quiete, absque Impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, valeat & valeant, possit & possint Archidiaconos & Præbendarios quoscumque, infra Ecclesias Cathedralis Wigorn. & Gloucestr. prædictas, conferre collare & donare quoties & quando continget eos seu eorum aliquem, per Mortem Resignationem Deprivationem, seu aliter quocumq; modo vacare, Clericos itaq; quoscunq; idoneos*

infra

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edu. 6.

infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Diöceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac infra omnia & singula Loca, tam exempta quàm non exempta, & Territoria ejusdem ac eorum cujuscumque, Parcellam Diöcesium Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictarum per has Literas Patentes ad præsens factam, ubicumque oriundos, ac alios quoscumque in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentatōsq; ad Beneficia aliqua Ecclesiastica quæcumque, infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Diöceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, & Jurisdictiones eorundem, tam infra loca exempta quàm non exempta, existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, ac eos seu eorum aliquem ab eisdem sive eorum aliquo destituere, & si ita Res exigat penitus repellere & amovere,

Necnon Beneficia & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas quascumque, ad Collationem Præsentationem & liberam Dispositionem supradicti Reverendi Patris Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi spectantia sive pertinentia, conferre collare præsentare & Donare libere & licite valeat & valeant, possit & possint,

Testamenta; & ultimas Voluntates quorumcumque; Defunctorum & Decedentium infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Diöceses Wigorn. & Glouc. tam infra Loca exempta quàm non exempta, ac Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque; prædictarum Diöcesium & Jurisdictionum ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium, etiam cujuscumque Taxæ Summæ aut Valores fuerint aut erunt, approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona omnia & singula eorundem Decedentium in Casibus a Jure permissis sequestrare, Calculumque Comptum & Ratiocinium exigere & capere, ac alia quæcumque in ea parte de jure necessaria seu quomodolibet oportuna facere & perimplere,

Causasq; Lites & Negotia quæcumque; ad Forum Ecclesiasticum, seu Consistorium Episcopale quomodolibet spectantia seu pertinentia, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis aut alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partis vel Partium, quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promoto, Audire Expedire Cognoscere Examinare, ac ea & eas, cum suis insidentibus emergentibus annexis dependentibus & connexis quibuscumque, Discutere Decidere Terminare & Finire,

Ecclesias quoque Cathedralis prædi-

ctas, ac Civitates Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, & Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. ac totam illam partem Comitatus nostri Warr. necnon omnia & singula alia Loca superius præspecificata, totumque Clerum & Populum eorundem, ac cujuscumque inde Parcellæ, tam in locis exemptis quàm non exemptis, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quoties & quando opus visum fuerit, & expediens videbitur prædicto Reverendo Patri Johanni Hopero Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo, ac Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis, visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum seu Consistorium Episcopale quomodolibet spectantibus sive pertinentibus infra totas Diöceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, ac infra omnia & singula Loca superius præspecificata, tam exempta quàm non exempta, infra totas Jurisdictiones Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas & Episcopatum earundem, seu earum alterius, commissis & perpetratis, committendis seu perpetrandis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promoto, inquirere & examinare, & quoscumque; Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas, & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia, debite corrigere reformare & punire, Vicarias itaque Generales sive Officiales, necnon Commissarios ac Registrarios, & alios Nuncios sive Ministros quoscumque, pro debite Executione & Expeditione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, deputare nominare facere & præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu alicui Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet requisita, necnon cætera omnia & singula Jurisdictiones Auctoritates & Potestates Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo tangentia concernentia & respicientia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire, ac Executioni demandare valeat & valeant, possit & possint absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum seu Successorum nostrorum; aliquâ aliâ Donatione Concessione sive Commissionem ante hæc tempora per Nos, vel aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum seu Prædecessorum nostrorum, in contrarium factis datis concessis seu commissis in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et quia volumus dictum Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Successores suos Episcopos Wigorn. & Glouc. honorifice dotari, de ampliori Gratia nostra ex certa

A. D. 1552.
6 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1552. certa Scientiā & mero Motu nostris prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Joh. Wigorn. & Glouc. Episc.* omnia & singula Palatia Mansiones & Domos dictorum Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. & eorum utriusque, ac omnia & singula Aedificia Ortos Pomaria Gardina Terras & Solum nostra, infra Scitum & Præinctum eorundem Palatiorum & Mansionum seu eorum alicujus existentia, necnon totam illam Mansionem & Domum nuper Episcopi Wigorn. situatum infra Scitum nuper Domus dudum Fratrum Carmilitarum juxta Civitatem nostram London. cum omnibus & singulis Domibus Aedificiis Structuris Claustris Deambulatoriis Gardinis Terra Solo Juribus & Pertinentiis suis universis,

Habenda tenenda occupanda & gaudenda, præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo*, & Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis imperpetuum (tenenda de nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in puram & perpetuam Eleemosinam) ex dono nostro, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & absq; aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium, seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas Manum, aut aliquo alio Brevi Prosecutione Liberatione seu Warranto quocumque, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Lege Prohibitione Proclamatione Restrictione Constitutione aut Consuetudine in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis provisus seu usitatis, aut aliquâ aliâ Causâ seu Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et ulterius volumus, & per Præsentes ordinamus & concedimus, quod prædictus Reverendus Pater *Johannes Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopus*, & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi, exnunc & deinceps imperpetuum habent Sigillum autenticum seu Sigilla autentica pro Rebus & Negotiis suis agendis, & servitutum ad omnem Juris effectum simili modo & formâ prout *Episcopus Coventren. & Lichfelden.* ac *Episcopus Bathon. & Wellen.* seu eorum alter, habeat vel habere potest,

Et quod omnes & singulæ Dimissiones & Concessiones per eundem Episcopum, aut Successores suos Episcopos Wigorn. & Glouc. fiendæ seu concedendæ, ac per Decanos & Capitula prædictarum

Ecclesiarum Cathedralium Wigorn. & Glouc. confirmatas seu confirmandas, sint & erunt adeò benè valide & in Legge efficaces ad omnia Intentiones & Proposita, secundum Tenorem vim formam & effectum earundem Dimissionum & Concessionum per prædictum Episcopum *Coventren. & Lichfelden.* aut per quemcumque alium Episcopum infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, factæ seu fiendæ, sunt, aut de Jure esse deberent vel quoquomodo esse consueverunt;

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus & per Præsentes declaramus, quod hæc Literæ nostræ Patentes, & quodlibet Verbum Sententia & Clausula in eisdem contenta seu specificata, interpretabuntur exponuntur capientur intelligentur adjudicabuntur & determinabuntur, ac interpretabitur exponetur capietur intelligetur adjudicabitur & determinabitur, tam coram Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quàm in quibuscumq; Curiis nostris, & Curiis Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, necnon in quibuscumq; aliis Curiis, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac in omnibus aliis & singulis locis, ac coram quibuscumq; Judicibus Justiciariis & aliis Personis quibuscumque, ac alia Persona quacumque, ad maximum Commodum & Proficuum prædicti Episcopi *Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. & Glouc. & arctissimè erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, & hoc licet Nomen aut Cognomen prædicti Episcopi *Wigorn. & Glouc.* vel certitudo veri Valoris Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictorum specialiter & certitudinaliter in hiis Litteris nostris Patentibus non exprimantur declarentur seu specificentur, aut aliquâ Omissione Nominis seu Cognominis alicujus peculiaris Jurisdictionis infra totos Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, vel in tota illa parte Comitatus nostri Warrewici, vel aliquo alio Defectu Negligentiâ Repugnantia seu Contrariolitate in Præsentibus aut eorum aliquo, aut eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, aut de aliis Donis seu Concessionibus per nos præfato Episcopo *Wigorn. & Glouc.* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Restrictione, in contrarium Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, ante hæc tempora editis factis seu ordinatis, vel aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ seu Materiâ

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552. *6 Edw. 6.* Materia quacumque in aliquo non ob-
stantibus;

Ac etiam volumus pro Consideratione prædicta, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, per Præsentes concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.* quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, abique Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis

in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad usum A. D. 1552.
nostrum quoquomodo reddendo sol- *6 Edw. 6.*
vendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Ratificationibus tradendis.

A. D. 1552. *Ex Autogr.* **M**aria, Dei Gratiâ, *Regina Scottorum*, omnibus & singulis, ad quorum Notitias Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod quum superioribus Diebus emissi essent, tam nostri quam Illustrissimi Principis *Edvardi Sexti Angliæ Regis* Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi, Legati, ad dividendum Agrum illum Contentiosum, qui Occiduas utriusque Regni Partes interjacet (quem vulgo vocant *The Debatill Land*) atque in ea Legatione tam dexterè Rem administrârunt de Agri divisi Finibus & Meris abinde convenierint, ut in Tractatu desuper confecto latius continetur,

Nos, eam ipsam Partitionem existimantes esse ex Usu utriusque nostri, & propterea eam Ratam facere volentes, simulque confidentes de Fide Prudentia & Legalitate dilectorum nostrorum *Johannis Maxwell* de Terreglis Equitis & Gardiani Occidentalium Marchiarum Regni nostri versus Angliam, & *Johannis Johneston* de eodem conjunctim & divisim, cum consensu & assensu charissimi Tutoris nostri *Jacobi Ducis de Cattellarault Aranie Comitis Domini Hamiltoun* Regni nostri Protectoris & Gubernatoris, eos aut eorum alterum facimus creamus, & per Præsentes constituimus nostros veros & indubitatos Oratores Procuratores Legatos & Nuncios speciales;

Dantes & concedentes eis plenam Potestatem & Mandatum speciale ad conveniendum decimâ quintâ Decem-

bris, aut alio quocunque Die super prædicto Agro olim Contentioso, nunc diviso, & ibidem omnia & singula per utriusque Regni Legatos, quantum ad eam Divisionem, Gesta & Statuta confirmandi, Litterasque nostras ejusce Rei Confirmatorias, Magno nostro Sigillo munitas, tradendi & deliberandi;

Similesque Confirmatorias, & ejusdem Partitionis Ratificatorias, a Serenissimi Principis Angliæ Regis Commissariis requirendi & recipiendi;

Et generaliter omnia alia faciendi, quæ ad Partitionem hanc stabiliendam necessaria & oportuna videbuntur;

Promittentes in Verbo Regio ratum gratum firmum atque stabile perpetuò habere, quicquid præfati nostri Oratores Procuratores Legati & Nuncii, eorumve alter conjunctim & divisim in Præmissis vel circa ea fecerint statuerint & ordinârint.

In quorum Fidem præsentibus nostris Literis, a præfato nostro charissimo Tutore Nomine nostro signatis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum est appensum.

Edinburgi, nono Die Mensis Decembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Regni nostri decimo.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Regine Scotiæ de Cera glauci coloris pendente a cauda Pargamena.

De Pace & Amicitia confirmandis, & de Limitibus ponendis inter Regna Angliæ & Scotiæ.

A. D. 1552. *Ex Autogr.* **B**E IT REMEMBRIT AND KNOWIN to all Men present and to cum, that quharby one Trety for the

Divisione of the lair *Debatable Ground* upone the Fronteris in the Vest Partis of Scotland and Ingland, had and con- *A. D. 1552.*
cludit
O o o o

A. D. 1552. cludit by the Ambassatouris and Commissionaris of the maist Serene and Mythty Prynces *Marie*, be the Grace of God, *Quene of Scottis*, and the rytht Mythty and Excellent Prince *Edverd the Sext Kyng of England*, sufficientlie tharto appontit and auctorisit, as by the samyne Trety, bering Date, in the *last Debatabill Land*, the twenty fourth Day of September, in the Zeir of our Lord ane thousand fyve hundred fyfty twa Zeris, that dothe mair fulllelie appeir;

6 Edv. 6.

It is convenit concludit and aggreit, that upone Request maid frome athir Prince to other for the Confirmation and Ratificatiōe of the samyn Treatie, the same shal be interchangeable deliverit to sik as ather Prince fall send for that purpose, confirmit and ratifyit by Letters Patentis of ather Princis, under thair Grete Selis of Scotland and Ingland, for Executionn and Performatiōn quharof uponn request maid reciproquely frome athir Prince to uther, the foirsaid Excellent Princes, alsweill the *Quene of Scottis* as the *King of Ingland*, haife send thair Letters Patentis undir thair Grete Selis Confirmatorie and Ratificatorie, to be here delivered this Day interchangeable;

Videlicet,

The Letters Patentis ratificatorie for the part of Scotland, bering the Dait the nynt Day of November, to be deliverit by the Rytht Honorable Schir *Johnne Maxwell* Knygt Wardan of the West Marches of Scotland, and *Johnne Johnstonn* of that Ilk, to Schir *Thomas Dacre* Knyght Deputie Wardane of the West Marches of Ingland foranentis Scotland, and Schir *Richard Mwisgraiff* Knyght, being auctorisit by the *King of Ingland* to ressave the same;

And lykwyse,

The Letters Patentis ratificatorie for the part of Ingland, bering the Dait the twenty of November, to be delivered by the said Schir *Thomas Dacre* and Schir *Richard Musgrave* Capitane of the Kingis Majesteis Castell of Carlisle, to Schir *Johnne Maxwell* Knyght, and *Johnne Johnstonn* of that Ilk, sufficientlie auctorisit, by the *Quene of Scottis* and hir Graces Hienis Protectour and Governour, to ressave the same: Quharunto the same Letters Patentis Confirma-

torie and Ratificatorie have bene the A. D. 1552. Day of thir presentis red oppinlie and distinctlie:

6 Edv. 6.

And tharupone the saidis Letters Patentis of the *King of Ingland*, deliverit to Schir *Johnne Maxwell* Knyght, and *Johnne Johnstonn* of that Ilk, auctorisit to ressave the same for the behufe and use of the said Serene and Mythty Princes *Marie Quene of Scottis*; And the saidis Letters Patentis of the said *Quene of Scottis* be and war deliverit to Schir *Thomas Dacre* and Schir *Richard Musgrave*, auctorisit to ressave the samyn for the behufe and use of the said moyst excellent Prince *Edverd the Sext Kyng of Ingland*.

In witnes quhairof this present Testimoniall being indentit was subscrivit and sealit alswele by the said Schir *Thomas Dacre* *Richard Musgrave*, as Schir *Johnne Maxwell* and *Johnne Johnstonn*, as by divers utheris Personnis of baitht the Realmes of Scotland and Ingland quha Names be herefter writtin, the fiftene Day of Decembar, in the Yere of God ane thousand fyve hundretht fyfty twa Zeris.

John Maxwell of the Hills.
Robert Maxwell of Cowhill.
William Synclare of al Kinkanko.
Johnne Maxwell.
John Johnsten.
Edward Maxwell.
Thomas Dacre.
John Johnstone of Nitove.
Richard Musgrave.
Charlis Murray of Cokpud.
Jhon of Solm d.

Super Plicam,

Henry Tritten.
John Lamplugh.
Lanclett Lancaster.
Rycherd Duley.
John Musgrave.
John Dalston.
Thomas Wyber.
William Pykeryng.
Thomas Denam.
John Thompson.

Sub Sigillis predictorum Commissariorum de Cerâ rubrâ pendentibus a duplicibus cordis Pergamene.

A. D. 1553.
7 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1553.
7 Edw. 6.

Pro Capitali Trenchiatore Regis, de Concessione.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1553.
7. E. 6.
p. 3. m. 7.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto & fideli Servienti nostro *Roberto Dudley* Militi uni Generosorum Privatæ Camerae nostræ, Officium Capitalis *Trenchiatoris* nostri, modo & a diu in Manibus & Dispositione nostris existens, per Resignationem dicti Officii in Manus nostras factam, per dilectum & fidelem Consanguineum & Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Ducem Northumbriae* nuper habentis Officium illud prætextu Literarum Patentium Domini *Henrici Octavi* Patris nostri præcharissimi, eidem *Duci*, per nomen *Johannis Dudley* Militis, septimo die Februarii Anno Regni dicti Patris nostri vicesimo octavo, de Officio prædicto confectarum pro Terminis Vitæ dicti *Ducis*, ac ipsum Dominum *Robertum Dudley* Capitalement *Trencheatorem* nostrum facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Roberto* pro Terminis & ad Terminum Vitæ ipsius *Roberti*;

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Domino *Roberto Dudley*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Regni nostri Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum hujusmodi Vadium & Feodum præfato *Roberto* pro Terminis & ad Terminum Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Præmiis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis consuetis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in eam amplius modo & forma

prout præfatus *Johannes Dux Northumbriae*, aut *Davia Owen* Miles, aut *Ricardus Page* Armiger & postea Miles, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii nuper habens aut habentes Officium illud habuit gavissus fuit sive percepit, aut habuerunt gavisi fuerunt sive perceperunt in vel pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii;

Et quia prædictus Dominus *Robertus Dudley* Officium prædictum a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno Regni nostri quinto hucusque Sumptibus suis propriis & Expensis exercuit & occupavit, nulla Vadia sive Feoda proinde a Nobis habens sive percipiens, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Vadium & Feodum *Quinquaginta Librarum* per Annum, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli dicto Anno Regni nostri quinto, hucusque inter se attingunt,

Habendas & percipiendas eidem *Roberto* de Dono nostro speciali, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum pro tempore existentium, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio pro Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Et quodd expressa mentio de Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos præfato *Roberto* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1553.
7 Edv. 6.

De Scripto Domine Annæ Cleve Irrotulato pro Rege.

A.D. 1553.
7 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1553.
Claus. 7. E. 6.
P. 3. n. 5.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, Domina *Anna Cleve* Filia *Johannis* nuper *Ducis de Cleve Guligh. Gelder. & Barry*, ac Soror *Willielmi Ducis de Cleve Guligh. Gelder. & Barry*, ac *Comitis de Marke Ravensborough & Sutfyn*, ac *Domini de Ravenston*, Salutem.

Sciatis Me præfatam Dominam *Annam Cleve* Tradidisse Concessisse, & hoc præfenti Scripto meo Confirmasse & Sursum-reddidisse, Excellentissimo Principi & Domino, Domino *Edwardo Sexto*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori* & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti, Scitum nuper *Monasterii de Bissham* alias *Bustlesham Mountague* in Comitatu *Berks*, ac totam Rectoriam de *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham*, ac Advocationem Donationem & Jus Patronatûs Vicariæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham*, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis in Comitatu prædicto, ac omnia Domos Ædificia Horrea Stabula Columbaria Ortos Pomaria Gardina Stagna Vivarias ac Terras & Solum, & alia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque infra Scitum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum ejusdem nuper *Monasterii*, ac omnia Domos Ædificia Horrea Stabula Columbaria Ortos Pomaria Gardina Terras Glebas Pensiones, Decimas Bladorum Granorum & Fœni, ac alia Decimas, Jura Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumque, dictæ Rectoriæ de *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham* quoquomodo spectantia vel pertinentia,

Necnon omnes Terras Dominicales dicti nuper *Monasterii de Bissham* alias *Bustlesham*, ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Grangias Terras Tenementa Prata Pascua Pasturas Communias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Aquas Piscarias Moras Mariscos, & alia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta, & cætera Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis in *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham* & *Cokeham*, ac alibi ubicumque in dicto Comitatu *Berk.* dicto nuper *Monasterio* pertinentia sive spectantia, ac *Thoma Weldon* Armigero pro Annuali Redditu *Triginta trium Librarum* antehac ad Firmam dimissa & locata existentia,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham Mountague*, cum suis Juribus Membris & Per-

tinentiis universis in dicto Comitatu *Berks*, dicto nuper *Monasterio* dudum spectans & pertinens, ac omnia illa Terras Prata Pascuas Pasturas Communias & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis, vocata seu cognita per Nomen vel per Nomina de *Warderobes & Barkford* alias *Bekeford*, jacentia & existentia in *Bustlesham Mountague* & *Cokeham* seu in earum altera, vel alibi ubicumque in dicto Comitatu *Berks* dicto nuper *Monasterio* quondam spectantia & pertinentia, ac Parcellam Possess. inde quondam existentia,

Necnon omnes & omnimodos Boscos Subboscos & Arbores quascumque, de in & super omnibus & singulis Præmissis crescentes, ac Terram & Solum eorundem Boscorum,

Ac totam Piscariam meam & Piscacionem ac Libertatem Piscandi, in Aqua de *Bissham* seu alibi in dicto Com. *Berks* nuper ad Firmam Dimissam *Johanni Tale* Generoso per me prædictam *Dominam Annam Cleve*, ac dicto nuper *Monasterio* quondam spectantem & pertinentem,

Ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Grangias Tofta Cotagia Terras Tenementa prædicta Pascuas Pasturas Communias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas Vis. Franc. Escetas Relevia Fines Amerciamenta Jura Jurisdictiones Franchefias Libertates Privilegia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis in *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham Mountague* & *Cokeham*, seu alibi in dicto Comitatu *Berk.* dicto Manerio de *Bissham* alias *Bustlesham Mountague* quoquomodo spectantia sive pertinentia, aut ut Membra Partes vel Parcelas ejusdem Manerii habita cognita accepta seu reputata existentia, ac Reversionem & Reversiones quascumque omnium & singulorum Præmissorum,

Necnon Redditus & annualia Proficua quæcumque super quibuscumque Dimissionibus & Concessionibus de Præmissis seu de aliqua inde Parcella quoquomodo factis, ac totum Jus meum Statum Titulum & Interesse de & in Præmissis, ac de & in qualibet inde Parcella.

Quæ quidem Præmissa, ego prædicta Domina *Anna Cleve* inter alia modo habeo & teneo pro Termino Vitæ meæ, si tamdiu infra hoc Regnum Angliæ habitavero & Moram fecero, & non recessero seu

A.D. 1553. seu exiero in aliquas Partes externas seu trans Mare sine Licentia dicti *Domini Regis* Hæredum seu Successorum suorum in hac parte prius habita & optenta, Reversione Præmissorum dicto Domino Regi nunc & Hæredibus suis spectante,

7 Edv. 6.

Exceptistamen semper & omnimodo reservatis michi præfatæ Dominæ *Annæ Cleve* toto illo Molendino vocato *Temple Mylle*, ac uno Tenemento apud Marlowe Brige, ac tribus Acris Prati & le Wynche, ac Insulâ & Piscariâ ac Piscatione eidem Molendino pertinentibus, aut cum eisdem ad Firmam dimissis & concessis *Johanni Brynkhurst* pro Termino Annorum, cum eorum pertinentiis in Parochia de Biiham, prædicto, ac etiam uno Molendino cum pertinentiis in Magna Marlowe in Comitatu Bucks:

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædictum Scitum dicti nuper Monasterii, ac prædicta Manerium Rectoriam Advocationem Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Prata Pasturas Comunias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas Vis. Franc. Pleg. accætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) præfato Domino nostro Regi nunc *Edwardo Sexto* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, ad

Beneplacitum suum inde faciendum; **A.D. 1553.**

Et ulterius sciatis me præfatam Dominam *Annam Cleve* dedisse & concessisse, præfato Domino Regi *Edwardo Sexto*, omnia Exitus Redditus Reversiones & Proficua dictorum Manerii Rectoriæ Mesuagiorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito hucusque provenientia seu crescentia, habenda eidem Domino Regi per Manus Receptorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Tenentium seu aliorum Occupatorum Præmissorum.

7 Edv. 6.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsentibus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicésimo Die Novembris Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti* sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd decimo nono Die Februarii Anno dicti Domini Regis septimo, præfata Domina *Anna Cleve* venit coram eodem Domino Rege, in Cellaria sua, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma supradicta.

De Licentia concessa.

A.D. 1553.

Ps. 7. E. 6. p. 8. m. 22.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem licentiam damus & concedimus, prædicto Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro *Willelmo Marchioni Wintoniensi* Thesaurario nostro Angliæ, ac Dominæ *Elizabethæ Uxori* ejus, eorumque Familiæ & Amicis ad Domum vel Mensam dicti *Marchionis* vel *Uxoris* suæ prædictæ accedentibus, Numerum Duodenarium Convivarum non excedentibus, quòd ipsi & eorum Familiæ ac Amici prædicti, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Marchionis* & prædictæ *Elizabethæ Uxoris* suæ, temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunalibus quibus-

cumque, Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci libere & impunè valeant & possint, Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud Westmonasterium Anno Regni nostri secundo tento, aut aliquo alio Statuto Actu Constitutione Proclamatione sive Ordinatione quibuscumque in contrarium inde factis aut editis, seu imposterum fiendis vel edendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

A.D. 1553:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1553.

Ibid. p. 3.

REX &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Wintoniensi Episcopo* ejusve

in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus **A.D. 1553.**

Generali, Salutem. Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Calborne

P p p p

infra

A. D. 1553. infra *Insulam nostram Vectæ*, ac vestræ
 7 Edu. 6. Diocesi modò, per Promotionem *Johannis Goodacre* Clerici ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum *Cashellensem* infra Regnum nostrum *Hiberniæ* vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantem, dilectum nobis *Nicolaum Udall* Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Nicholaum Udall* ad dictam Ecclesiam Paro-

chiale[m] admittere, ipsumq; Rectorem A. D. 1553.
 7 Edu. 6. in eadem instituere, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoral[i] velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo sexto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Cancellario Ordinis Garterii constituto.

A. D. 1553.
 Ibid. m. 27.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Quoniam necessarium esse judicamus Officium ac Munus Cancellarii Prænobilis Ordinis nostri Garterii Viro Probo, & Generosi Sanguinis Equiti, conferre, juxta Leges a nobis nuper descriptas pro Ordinis hujus Celebratione,

Sciatis Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac tam pro bono & fideli Servitio quod dilectus Consiliarius noster *Willielmus Cecyll* Miles unus duorum Secretariorum nostrorum antehac impendit & indies impendere non desistit, quàm Generis sui Claritate, Morumque Probitate, & Rerum variarum Scientia,

Dedimus & concessimus in pleno Capitulodicti Ordinis Garterii, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo Cecill* Officium ac Munus Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Garterii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesfor. in Comitatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfato *Willielmo* per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum suum ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem *Willielmi*;

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* pro Officio prædicto exercendo Feodum sive Stipendium *Centum Marcarum* per Annum, ac omnia alia Vadia Feoda Munera, honorarias Dignitates & Immunitates, eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & forma prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercendo habuit sive percepit, habuerunt sive perceperunt in eodem, ac

prout, ex Statutis jam editis sive edendis pro dicto Ordine celebrando, quivis dictum Officium exercere jam possit aut imposterum poterit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Feodum *Centum Marcarum* per Annum eidem *Willielmo*, durante Vitâ suâ naturali, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Thesaurio nostro ad dictam Receptam nostram solvendum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Willielmo Cecill* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictum Feodum sive Stipendium *Centum Marcarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque attingit,

Habendas eidem *Willielmo Cecill* ex Dono nostro, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio pro eodem Nobis quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Carta

A.D. 1553.
7 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1553.
7 Edv. 6.

Carta irrotula pro Rege.

A.D. 1553.
Clauſ. 7. E. 6.
p. 5. n. 34.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præſens Scriptum pervenerit, *Johannes Goodman* Succentor Eccleſie Cathedralis *Wellen.* & Præbendarius Præbende de *Currey* in eadem Eccleſia Cathedrali, Salutem in Domino ſempiternam.

Noveritis Me præſatum *Johannem Goodman*, Animo deliberato certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu meis, ex quibusdam Cauſis juſtis & rationabilibus Me ſpecialiter ad præſens moventibus, ultro & ſpontè dediffe &c.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Præ-

ſentibus Sigillum meum appoſui.

A.D. 1553.

Dat. vicesimo primo die Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti* primo.

MEMORANDUM quòd ſecundo die Junii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis ſeptimo, præſatus *Johannes Goodman* venit coram dicto Domino Rege, in Cancellaria ſua & recognovit Cartam prædictam, ac omnia & ſingula in eadem contenta & ſpecificata in forma ſupraſcripta.

OMISSA.

A. D. 1546.
1 Edv. 6.A. D. 1546.
1 Edv. 6.

O M I S S A.

*Commissio Regis Francorum.*A. D. 1546.
Ex Autogr.

Francoys, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme puis n'aguières, avecques l'Ayde & Grace de Dieu nostre Createur, a qui en est due la Gloire & Louenge, bonne sincere & parpetuelle Paix Amitie & Alliance ayt este faicte conclute & arrestee, entre Nous, & feu nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere Cousin Compere parpetuell Allye & parfaict Amy, le feu Roy d'Angleterre derrenier Decede (que Dieu absoille) noz Royaumes Pais Terres Seigneuries & Subgettz, au grant Bien Repoz & Transquilite de Nous, & d'iceulx noz Royaumes Pais Terres & Subjects respectivement ;

Et encores que pour la bonne Volunte & Affection que Nous avons, & que, Treshault & Trespuissant Prince nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere & Cousin son Filz, a present Roy d'Angleterre, & nostre Trescher & Tresame Cousin le Conte de Hartford Gouverneur de sa Parsonne & Protecteur de ses Royaumes & Pais, & autres de son Conseil, Nous ont faict entendre avoir aussi de leur part a l'entretienement & conservation d'icelle Paix & Amitie, Nous ne la puissions esperer que parpetuelle pour la Vie de Nous & des nostres, toutesfois desirans la rendre tousjours plus Ferme Stable & Indissoluble, par toutes voyes & moyens que verrons concerner la Seurete Conservation & Deffence de l'Estat Commun de Nous & nostre dit bon Frere, nos ditz Royaumes Pais & Subgettz :

Scavoir faisons que,

Pour la parfaicte & entiere confiance que Nous avons des Personnes de noz Amez & Feaulx *Anthoine Escallin des Emars Seigneur & Baron de la Garde* nostre Chambellan Ordinaire Cappitaine General de noz Galaires & Cappitaine & Gouverneur d'Estepes, & *Messieur Odet de Selue* Conseiller en nostre Grand Conseil & nostre Ambassadeur Residant au dite Pais d'Angleterre, & de leurs Sens Vertuz Integrite & bonne Diligence,

Tceulx, pour ces Causes & autres a ce
Nous mouvans, avons Commis & Dep-

putez Commettans & Depputons par ces Presentes ;

A. D. 1546.
1 Edv. 6.

Et leur avons Donne & Donnons plain Pouvoir Puissance Auctorite & Mandement especial, de Traicter & Capituler, avec nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, nostre dit Cousin le Conte de Hartford, & autres de son dit Conseil, ou ceulx qu'ilz voudront a ce Commettre ayans Pouvoir a ceste fin, une Ligue Deffensive pour Nous, nos dits Royaume Pais Terres Seigneuries & Subjectz respectivement, tant par Mer Terre que Eaues douces, soubz telz Pactz Conditions & Convenances qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre a faire pour plus grande Corroboration & Confirmation de nostre dite commune Amitie & Seurete de noz Estatz ;

Et generalement y faire par noz dessusdits Conseillers & Depputez tout ce que Nous mesmes ferions & fere pourrions, si presens en Parsonne y estions, jacoit que le cas requist mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu cy dessus :

Promettans, en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy, avoir Agreable Ratiffier & tenir Ferme & Estable, tout ce que par noz dessusditz Depputez aura este Faict Conclud Traicte & Accorde en se que dessus circonstances & deppendances, sans aller n'y venir ne faire aller ou venir au contraire directement ou indirectement.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a la Muette le xv. Jour de Fevrier, l'An de Grace Mil Cinq Cens Quarante six, & de nostre Regne le Trente Troyesime.

Sub Plica,
FRANCOYS,

Super plicam,
Par le Roy.

BOCHETEL.

*Sub Magno Sigillo de Cerâ albâ pendente
a Caudâ Pergamena.*

CONVEN.

A.D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.A.D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.CONVENTIONES
L I T E R Æ,

E T

ACTA PUBLICA,

Regnante Maria Regina.

*De Præsentatione in Marchiis Calisii.*A.D. 1553.
An. 1. M. R.Pa. 1. M. R.
p. 3. m. 21.

Regina Venerabilibus Viris Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis ac Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis Custodibus Spiritualitatis dictæ Ecclesiæ Metropolitice, Sede Archiepiscopali ibidem jam Vacante, eorum Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, sive cuicumq; alio seu aliis hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem habentibus, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem, infra Marchias nostras Villæ Calisii Morvensis Diocesis dictæ Ecclesiæ Christi Cantuariensi immediate, jam de Jure Vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis Martinum Morlande Clericum in Artibus Magistrum, Præsentium Tenore, Vobis Nominamus ac Præsentamus intuitu Charitatis;

Rogantes quatinus eundem Martinum ad Ecclesiam Parochialem antedictam Admittere, Ipsumq; Rectorem ejusdem Instituire, cum omnibus suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; Peragere & Perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium A.D. 1553.
decimo quarto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Johannes Tardeley Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Wrotheam Cantuar. Dioc.

Antonius Wharton Clericus Artium Magister, ad Rectorem de Honekyrke infra Marchias Calisii Cantuar. Jurisdictionis.

Johannes Fermer Clericus, ad Rectorem perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Southam Lichfelden. & Coventren. Dioc.

Johannes Ramrigge Clericus Sacre Theologiæ Professor, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Bossworthe in Com. Leic. Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Rixman in Artibus Magister Presbiter, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Bryxham, cum Capellis de Kynswere & Thurston eadem Ecclesiæ annexis & ab eadem dependentibus, Exonien. Dioc.

Q q q q

Super

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

*Super Nullitate Sententiæ contra Episcopum Dunelmensem
Commissio Appellationis.*

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1553.

Pat. 1. M. R.

P. 10. m. 5.

MArge, by the Grace of God &c.
to our right Trustie and right
Welbeloved Cousyn and
Counsaillour Henry Erle of Arundell,
and to our Trustie and Welbeloved Sir
John Baker Knight, Sir Edwarde Carue
Knight, Sir Richard Southwell Knight,
Sir Thomas Moyle Knight, Richard Morgan
Sergaunte at Lawe, Davye Poole Do-
ctour of the Lawe, and Henry Cole Do-
ctour of the Lawe, and William Arn-
sted Chanon of the Cathedral Church
of Saynt Pawle London, Greeting.

Whereas Cuthbert Busshop of Duresme
hathe made Complaynte unto Us that
of late our mooste Dearest Brother, of
famous Memorye, Edwarde the Sixte
(whose Soule God Pardon) Graunted
his Commyssion to Sir Roger Cholmsley
Knight then Chief Justice, Sir Richard
Reade Knight then one of the Maistres
of the Requests, John Gosnolde Esquier
then Solycitour Generall, Rycharde Good-
rik Esquier then Attourney of the Court
of the Augmentations and Revenues of
the Crowne, Robert Chidley Esquier
then Attourney of the Court of Firte
Fruyts and Tenthes, Wylliam Stamford
Esquier and Rycharde Lyell Doctour of the
Lawe, upon wrong Information made
to hym against the said Busshop, Com-
maunded the said Commissioners to
Procede against the said Busshop as a
Conspiratour against our saide late Bro-
ther and his Realme, giving full Power
and Auctoritie to all the above named
Seven Six or Fyve of them, to make
Processe and Inquiries of all maner of
Conventicles Conspiraces Contempts
Trespases and other Offences as they,
by the Lawes Ecclesiasticall and Tem-
poral, by their Wisdomes and Learning
shulde thinke juste and reasonable;
who, being all temporal Men, unjustly
Proceeding contrarye to the said Lawes
against the said Busshop, then being a
Prisoner in the Tower of London, and
not having libertie graunted to have
Counsaill nor Tyme convenient to
make his Answer or to laye in his
Justification, proceeded to the giving of
an unjust Sentence agaynst hym,
whiche Sentence is not vayneable in the
Lawe, but a Sentence bothe unjuste and
in Law of none effect, depriving hym
of his Busshopriche after dyvers and
many Protestations of dyvers Greves

deon unto hym, and appeale made up-
on the same, not onelye apud Acta but also
in tyme convenient before Witnelles,
sythens whiche tyme he hath remayn-
ed still by Commandement in close
Prison during the Lieff of our saide late
Brother, not suffered to sue his saide
Appeale unto nowe of late, that he be-
ing enlarged out of close Prison, made
suyte unto us to have his saide Cause of
Nullitie and Appeale to be commytted
and harde by suche Commissioners as
We shulde thinke convenient to heare
and finally to determyn the saide Cause
of the pretended Sentence of his Depri-
vation, and his Appeal from the Nul-
lyte and Iniquitie of the same:

We therefore, being determyned to
have Justice to procede in our Realme,
and that none of our loving Subjects
shal be oppressed and excluded from the
benefite therof, of our own mere Mo-
cyon and certeyn Knowledge, Will and
Commaunde you nyne eight seven sixe
fyve four or three of you, to Proceede
to the Hearing of the saide Cause of Nul-
litye and Appeale with all Matters and
Causes annexed incydent emergent or
dependyng of the same or any parte
therof, *ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio,*
omni Appellatione remota, summarie & de
plano, absq; omni forma & figura Judicii,
ut solâ Facti veritate inspecta, diebus etiam
ordinariis, & extraordinariis in quibus Int
reddi non solet;

Willing that, whiche by any nyne
eight seven sixe fyve four or three of
you shal be begon, shall and may from
tyme to tyme be contynued and ended
by any of the same, or any other of you
Nyne,

And such Persones as you shall sende
for and Commaunde to appere before
you concerning thies Matters, and chief-
ly Maister William Saye, the Actuarie
of the said pretended Processe, to bring
before you all and every the said Acts
Processe and Sentence, hoolye by you
all you or three of you, to be perused,
if he or they appere not, or appearing
obey not your Precepts, We give you
full Power and Auctoritie to Ponysshe
theym and compell theym, aswell by
Imprisonment as by suche wayes and
meanes as to you nyne eighte seven sixe
fyve four or three of you as is aforesaide
shall seme convenient;

And

A.D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* And finallie, if ye shall fynde Cause reasonable to appeare before you that the Sentence gyven against the said *Busshoppe* is not vayneable in the Lawe, but a Sentence voyde in Lawe and unjustlye gyven contrary to th'Ordre of the Law, to restore hym to his *Busshoppriche* hoolye, and all Attempts made or doon after the said pretended Sentence, or after the Appeale from the same, to be revoked, and to be pronounced by you by a Sentence diffinitive that his Appeale or Complaynte from the said pretended Sentence is iuste and made of good Causes, and he by the same to be fully and whollye restored to all the Rents Revenues and Fruyts of his *Busshoppriche*; or els, if ye shall fynde the contrarie, to pronounce his Appeale and Complaynte not good;

A.D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* And seying the said *Busshoppe* was restrayned from his Libertie, beyng in close Prison as is aforesaid, to restore hym to all Advantage of Processe that he might have hadd if he had been at Libertie, and the lapse of any tyme for lacke of intimation of his Appeale, or not pursuyng of the same not to be imputed unto hym:

Commanding and straightly charging all and singuler our Mayers Shireffs Baillicfs, and other our Ministers whatsoever, to be attending ayding and assisting to you in the doing of the Premisses.

In witnes whereof &c.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Proclamatio, de Remissione Decimarum Quindecimarum
& Subsidiarum.*

A.D. 1553. *Ibid. m. 4.* **T**H E Quene our Sovereigne Ladye,
Gracioussly considering the good Wills Forwardnes and hartie Dispositions of her true loving Subjects always heretofore exhibited to the Aide and Socour of the Common Weale with their propre Substaunce and Goods, when the Service the Necessitie and Honour of the Realm hath so required, as well in the Times and severall Raignes of the most Excellent Prynces our late Sovereigne Lords, hur Deare Father and Deare Brother, *Kyng Henry sh' Eighth* and *Kyng Edward the Sixte*, and specialllye sithens the tyme of her Vocation to the Crowne, in the Defence of her Royall Person against the malicious Force of the moost *ARRANDE TRAYTOUR Sir John Dudley late Duke of Northumberland* and his Complices, notwithstandinge it is well knowne to the Multitude of hur said good Subjects how by the evill Governement of the Realme in thies late Years, specialllye sithens the said Duke hath borne Rule, the Treasour of the same is marvelously exhausted, and her *Highnes* nowe presently charged with Payment of notable great Sommes, being the Debte of her said Brother the Kyng, partlye due to dyvers of her said Servants and Subjects, and partlye to certayne Merchaunte Straungers and others, whiche for her owne Honour and the Honour of the Realme hir *Highnes* determyneth, by the Helpe of God, truly to discharge contente and pay in

times convenyent and reasonable, yet having bothe a speciall mynde to the Weale of hur said Subjects, and accompting their loving Harts and Prosperities as hur owne Weale, and the chiefeft Treasour that she desirethe, nexte the Favour and Grace of God, and havynge a full Affiaunce in hur saide Subjects, that, if the State the Cause and Honour of the Realm shall so require, they wold at all tymes hereafter exhibite their semblable Service;

Notwithstanding in the latter Session of the laste Parliamente holden in the tyme of the said late *Kyng Edward the Sixte*, towards the Payments and Discharge of the saide notable Debts, there was graunted by Acte of Parliament unto the said *Kyng Edward* two Dysmes and two Fiftynes, and one *Subsedye of foure Shillings the Pounds*, to be raysted and levied of the Manours Lands and Tenements, and *two Shillings eight Pence* of the Goods and Catalls of hur saide Subjects, whiche Graunts are now due unto hur *Highnes* by the saide Acte, and wold discharge one great Price of the said Debts:

Her Majestie, for the Considerations afore rehersen, of her mere Grace and great Clemencie, for the Relief and Succour of hur saide good Subjects, hathe freely, for hur and her Heyres and Successours, pardoned and remytted, and by thies Presents, freely and fullye pardonnethe and remyttethe unto her said Subjects and their Heires and Executours,

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* ecutours, the saide *Subfedye of four Shillings the Pound and two Shillings eight Pence the Pound* graunted in the saide latter Session of the laste Parliamente, trusting her saide good Subjects will have loving consideracion therof for their parts, whome she requirethe har-

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* telye to bende theym selfs hollye to serve God to his Glorie, withe continuall Prayer unto the same for the Honour and Advancement of *hur Grace* and the Common Weale.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Arraiatione facienda.

A. D. 1553. *Par. 1. M. R. p. 2. m. 2. dor.* **M**ART, by the Grace of God &c. to our right trustie and welbeloved *William Graye Knight Lorde Gray of Wilton, Greeting.*

Knowe ye that, for the singuler Confidence We have in you, and also for the great Truste We likewise have in your approved Fidelitie Wisdom and Discretion, We have assigned and appoynted you, and by these Presents We give full Power and Auctoritie unto you, to levye gather and call together of our loving Subjects, inhabiting and dwelling within our Counties of Midd. Kent and in our Citie of London, or in any of them, aswell within Liberties as without, the Nombre of Three hundredth and fiftie Footemen and fifierie Horsemen Demy Launcys, mete and apte for the Warres of our Service to be done, and theym to trye arraye and put in Redynes, and theym also and every of them, after their Habilities Degrees and Faculties, well and sufficiently to cause to be armed and sufficiently weaponed, and to take the Musters of them from time to time in placys most mete for that purpose, after your good Discretion, and also the same Nombre of our Subjects, aswell Horsemen as Footemen, so arrayed tried and armed to

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* leade bringe carye or conducte to our Castell and Towne of Gynes beyonde the See;

And further by these Presentes We do give unto you full Power and Auctoritie to do fullfill and execute all and singuler other Things, which shall be requisite for the levyeng leading and Governement of the said Nombre of our Subjects so by you in forme aforesaid levied and to be ledd; wherfor We will and commaunde you that ye withe all diligence do execute the Premises with effect;

And further We woll and commaund all and singuler our faithfull Subjects, within our said Counties and City to whom it shall appertayne, that they and every of them from tyme to tyme shall be attendaunte ayding assisting counsailling and helping you in the Execution hereof, as they and every of them tendre oure Pleasure, and will aunswere for the contrarye at their uttermoste Peryll.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Newhall* the xxxi. Day of July.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Super dicta Arraiatione.

A. D. 1553. *Ibid. m. 10.* **M**ART the Quene, by the Grace of God &c. to all Majours Sheriffs Bayliffs Customers Comptrollers and Serchers, and all other to whom in this case it shall apperteyne, and to everie of them, Greeting.

We lere you wit that We have licensed, and, by these Presentes, do licence our right trustie and welbeloved Servaunt *William Graye Knight Lorde Graye of Wilton*, and his Company, to passe out of this our Realme into the Parties of beyonde the Seas, withe his Mony Plate Jouels Letters and other his Writings, and all other his Bagges Baggages and other his Utensiles necessaires,

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* Wherefore We will and commaunde you and every of you, to whom in this case it shall apperteyne, to permyt and suffer him to passe by youe witheout any your Let Serche Molestation or Disturbance to the contrarie, as you tendre our Pleasure, and thes our Letters shall be youre sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in that behalfe.

Yeven under our Signet at our Manoure of *Newhall*.

Teste Regina apud *Newhall* tricesimo primo Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Prædicandi.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 2.
der.

MART, by the Grace of God &c. to the Right Reverend Father in God, our right Trustie and right Welbeloved Counsaillour, *Stephen Bishop of Wynchester* our Chauncellour of Englund, Greting.

Knowe ye that, for the special Truste and Confidence We have conceived in your approved Fidelitie Circumspection and Diligence, We have Auctorised you, like as by thes Presents We do Auctorise you to give Licence from tyme to tyme, under our Great Seal of Englund, being in your Custody, to suche Grave Learned and Discrete Persones whiche, for there Gravitie Lernyng and Discretion, shall seme unto you mete and able Men, to *Preache Godes Worde*, and them and every of them, so by you

to be Licensed, to Preache in any Cathedral Churche Parishes Churches or Chappell, within any Shire City Toune or Village of this our Realme of England accordingly, and as by your Discretion shall be thought convenient; and this Bill signed with our Hande shall be your sufficient Warrant and Discharge in that behalf: And yet neverthelets our Pleasure is that ye shall and maye have the same under our Great Seal of England at your Will and Pleasure.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our selfe at *Westminster* the twenty ninth Day of Auguste.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Pardonatione.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina &c. omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac, per Præsentes, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus Præcharissimo Confanguineo nostro *Thoma Duci Norfolciae*, quocumq; alio Nomine Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis aut Cognominis, idem *Dux* censeatur, omnes & omnimodas Proditiones, tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læse Majestatis, necnon Mesprisiones Proditionum, & illicitas Verborum Prolationes, per ipsum *Ducem*, perpetratas sive factas contra Præcharissimum nuper Patrem nostrum *Henricum Octavum*

nuper Regem Angliæ, licet idem *Dux* inde, vel alicujus inde Partis vel Parcellæ, Indictatus Rectatus Appellatus Convictus Atinctus vel Adjudicatus existat vel non existat, aut Indictari Rectari Appellari Convinci Attingi vel Adjudicari contigerit in futurum, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes; Ita tamen quodd stet recto in Curia nostrâ si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum; Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsidente Concilii, in Partibus Borealibus, constituto.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 8.

MART, by the Grace of God &c. to our dere Cousyn and Counsaillour *Frauncis Erle of Shrewsbury*, Greting,

Whereas, by reason of the great and weightie Affaires of this our Realme wherewith We and oure Privie Counsaile be at this presente besely occupied We have not hitherto had such convenient leifure to Deliberate and take Ordere for the renuyng and establisment of our Counsaile in the Northe

Partes as We gladly wolde, and therfor, and for dyvers other good Considerations, We have thought good to staye and defarre the full Determynation thereof for a tyme, and yet nevertheles, myndynge the good Rule and Ordere and Governmente of those Parties of our Realme, wherby due Mynistration of Justice may in the meane Season be had for the Quaynes of our Subjectes there,

Rrrr We

A.D. 1553. We, for the special Truste and Confidence whiche we have and conceyve of your approvid Wisdome Uprightnes Fidelitie and Discretion, have, by vertue hereof, Constituted Assigned and Appointed You to be *Lorde President* of oure Counsaill in the Northe Parties,

1 Mar. Reg.

To have holde and excercyse the said Office of *Lord President* during our Pleasure, with the Dyettes Proffites and Commodities to the said Office apperteyning and belonging,

And further, by these Presentes We give unto you full Powere and Authortie to Heare Ordere and Determine, according to the Lawes and Customes of this our Realme of Englonde, all Causes Matters Sutes and Complaynts of our Subjectes inhabitinge within our Countes of Yorke Westmerland Cumberland Northumberland, and the Countie Palentyne of Durham, the Cite of Yorke and Countie of the same, the Toune of Kyngston upon Hull and the Countie of the same, the Toune of Newcastle upon Tyne and the Countie of the same, and the Towne of Barwicke and Liberties of the same, aswel within Liberties as without, and to Awarde Dyrecte and Sende fourthe all maner Processe Letters Preceptis and Com-

maundements under our Signet there, A.D. 1553. In as large manere and fourme as heretofore We have byn accustomed, and otherwise as by your Wisdome and good Discretion shal be thought moste mete and convenient, for the good Observation of our Lawes, Quyetnes of the Contrie, Obediens of the People, and Punishment of Offenders,

1 Mar. Reg.

And furthermore We Gyve unto you, by thes Presentes, full Power and Authortie to take Recognysaunces of any our Subjectes, inhabiting within our Counties Cities and Townes aforesaid, aswell for Apparaunce of any the same oure said Subjectes to be made before you, as for annye other Matter Cause or Condition whatsoever, in as large and ample maner as annye of the Maisters of our High Court of Chauncerye may or have used to doo by the Lawes and Customes of our said Realm: Wherefor We Will and Commaunde you to Execute the Premisses withe effecte untill suche tyme as you shall be advertised of our Pleasure to the contrarye.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Richemoun: Primo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Servitiis, in Diem Coronationis, faciendis.

A.D. 1553.

*Mid. p. 2.
m. 2. dor.*

Regina &c. Charissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo *Johanni Comiti Bathon.* ac Prædictis & Fidelibus Consiliariis suis, *Ricardo Riche Militi Domino Riche, Willielmo Paget Militi Domino Pagetti,* ac Dilecto & Fideli Consiliario suo *Ricardo Morgan* Armigero Capitali Justiciario suo de Banco, Saluterh.

Cum quidam Domini Magnates Milites, ac alii Proceres & Ligei nostri Regni nostri Angliæ, ratione & prætextu Tenuræ Hæreditatum suarum vel aliter, diversa specialia Servitia Obsequia & Ministeria circa Personam nostram in Die solempnis Coronationis nostræ, quæ jam appropinquat, ad tunc & ibidem agere facere & præstare solent & teneantur, & superinde sua Feoda habere & consequi debeant;

Nos idcirco,

Unicuique Ligeorum nostrorum Justitiæ complementum fieri, & Nobis de hujusmodi Servitiis prout decet fideliter responderi volentes,

De Fidelitatibus Industriis & provi-

dis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, assignavimus constituimus vos, tres & duos vestrum, Commissarios nostros in ea parte;

A.D. 1553.

Dantes & Concedentes vobis, tribus & Duobus vestrum, in formâ prædictâ, plenam Tenore Præsentium Potestatem & Auctoritatem, ad omnes & singulos hujusmodi Tenentes nostros, ac alios quoscumque coram vobis, Tribus vel Duobus vestrum, in Camerâ nostrâ Stellatâ apud Westmonasterium, ad certos Dies quos ad hoc provideritis, Evocandum & venire faciendum, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet, Petitionesque suorum ac Clamea, secundum Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri Angliæ, Audiendum Terminandum Adjudicandum & Finiendum, cæteraque omnia & singula quæ de Jure & Consuetudine in hac parte requiruntur faciendum excercendum & expediendum;

Et ided vobis mandamus quodd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini in formâ debitâ & consuetâ:

Mandantes

A. D. 1553. Mandantes insuper, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris Servientibus & Ligis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis omnibus & singulis in Executione Præ-

1 Mar. Reg.

missorum intendentes sint & auxiliares in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud
Per ipsam Reginam.

Super dictis Servitiis, de Proclamatione.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 10.
dar.

WHereas, by the Lawes and aunciente Customes of this Realme of Englonde, the Nobles Knights and other the Quenes Highnes Subjects, by sondrie Tenures of their Landes and Hereditaments, are bounden to attend upon here Highnes Person Riall at the tyme and day of her Gracis Coronation, to do exhibite and minystre to her Highnes ther Services Dueties Minystrs and Offices, and thereupon to receyve of her Highnes suche Gyftes Fees and Rewardes as to their severall Services Offices and Dueties of aunciente tyme hathe bene accustomed and apperteynyng,

Her Majestie, by this her Highnes Proclamation, signifieth to all her said Nobilitie and other her Subjectes, claminge to do Service at her said Coronation, that here Grace, by her Highnes Commission hath appoynted assigned and auctoressed here deere Cousyn and Councilloure John Erle of Bathe, and her trustie and right welbeloved Counsaillours Richard Riche Knight Lorde Riche, William Pagett Knight Lord Pagett, and her trustie and welbeloved

Richard Morgan Esquiere Cheff Justice of her Bynche, to be her Commissioners for the receyvyng and Allowaunce of the said Claymes, who shall begine her Majesties Courte for that purpose upon Monday next coming, within the Sterre Chambre at Westminster, then and there to receyve here determyne and allow the Petitions and Clames of the severall Services, of her said Nobles and other her faithfull Subjectes, to be done by them and everie of them by reason of their severall Tenures and Services at the Day of her Highnes Coronation, whiche God willing shall be the first Day of October nexte cominge, according to their Dueties and her Majesties Lawes;

Wherefore her Highnes Pleasure ys that everie Man, havinge any thing to do before the said Commissioners, shall gyve their Attendaunce at the said Day and Place accordinglie.

Teste Regina

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Magno Eleemosinario Reginae.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. p. 8.
n. 41.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem:

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere Reverendo in Christo Patri Georgio Cicestrensi Episcopo ac Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinariae nostrae, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quaecumque Personarum Felonum de se, & cujuslibet Personae Felonis de se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliae, ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villam nostram Calesii & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, inventa sive invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quae nobis nunc pertinent, vel unquam post sex-

tum Diem Julii ultimo ante datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum Episcopum Eleemosinarium nostrum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo;

Et volumus & concedimus eidem Eleemosinario nostro quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de se, ac Deodanda, ubicumque invenire poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seiscire recuperare & colligere, assignantes præfatum Eleemosinarium nostrum ac Deputatum suum & Deputatos suos ad inquirendum, de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius sciri poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de se, & Deodandis, ac

A. D. 1553.

A. D. 1553. ac ad eadem seiscendum capiendum & recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumq; infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villam nostram Calesii prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerunt inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absq; Compoto sive Ratiocinio inde nobis reddendo seu faciendo;

Per Præsentes mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Majoribus

Vicecomitibus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quòd præfato *Eleemosinario nostro*, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quòd incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione ad Episcopatum.

A. D. 1553.
*Ibid. p. 2.
m. 10.*

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Cum Nos & Consilarii nostri, per Examinationem legitimam, intelleximus, quòd Venerabilis Pater *Johannes* quondam *Exoniensis Episcopus*, decimo quarto Die Augusti, Anno charissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti* quinto, propter justum tam Animæ quàm Corporis metum, sursum reddidit & resignavit Episcopatum suum *Exoniensem* in manus charissimi Fratris nostri prædicti,

Nos igitur, ex Considerationibus prædictis & aliis Animum nostrum in hac parte moventibus, dictum Venerabilem Patrem *Johannem* ad Episcopatum

Exoniensem prædictum restituimus, cum omnibus Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ad eundem Episcopatum quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus;

Mandantes omnibus Subditis nostris dictæ *Exoniensis* Diocesis, quatenus præfatum *Johannem* Venerabilem Patrem pro Episcopo suo *Exon.* recipiant, eiq; obediant prout suum Pastorale Officium exigit & requirit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Turrem London.* vicesimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Officio Magni Constabularii concessio.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Scitis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus charissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro *Henrico Comiti Arundella* Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem* MAGNUM CONSTABULARIUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes;

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, per totum tricesimum diem

instantis Mensis Septembris tantum; videlicet, diem proximum & immediate præcedentem diem (Deo dante) futuræ solemnis *Coronationis* nostræ, una cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio, pro eodem Die tantum, spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Turrem London.* vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Magno Senescallo constituto.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 1.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus Charissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro *Edwardo Comiti Derby* Officium *Magni Senescalli* nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem* MAGNUM SENESCALLUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,
Habendum & Occupandum Officium

prædictum, per totum Primum Diem Mensis Octobris proximò futurum, ab Ortu Solis ejusdem Diei usq; ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solempniter *Coronari* intendimus, unà cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio, pro eodem Die tantum, spectantibus.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Turrim Londoni* vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Thesaurario ordinato.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 34.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quòd Nos, Quibusdam certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, necnon de Fidelitate & provida Circumspectione Charissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Willielmi Marchionis Winton.* quamplurimum confidentes,
Damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* Officium *Thesaurarii* Scaccarii nostri, ac ipsum *Willielmum Marchionem Winton.* THESAURARIUM Scaccarii nostri prædicti constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum exercendum & exequendum Officium illud, a sexto Die Julii Anno Regni nostri Primo quamdiu Nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis Vadiis Regardis & Proficuis, necnon aliis omnibus

Libertatibus Commoditatibus & Emolumentis eidem Officio quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, adeò plenè integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & formâ prout *Johannes Dynham Miles Dominus Dynham*, aut *Thomas* dudum *Dux Norffolciæ* Pater *Thomæ* nunc *Ducis Norffolciæ*, sive idem *Thomas* nunc *Dux Norffolciæ*, aut *Edwardus* nuper *Dux Somersetiæ*, vel eorum aliquis vel aliquis alius, Officium illud nuper habentes sive occupantes habens vel occupans, habuerint & perceperint habuerit vel percepit;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* ultimo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Medico Reginæ Ordinario.

A. D. 1553.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 12. m. 11.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quòd Nos, bona & laudabilia Servicia, per Dilectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam Huys* in Medicinis Doctorem, diu hætenus Nobis impensâ & imposterum imponenda, meritò contemplantes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, non solum recepimus admisisse & Jurari eum fecimus, sed etiam constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes, constituimus & ordinamus eundem *Thomam Huys* Medicum

nostrum ordinarium, ac Officium MEDICI nostri ordinarii eidem *Thomæ* damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum Exequendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, unà cum Dietis & Allocationibus Vini Ceræ & Bowge le Courte, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Emolumentis Commoditatibus Præhementiis Auctoritatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio qualitercumq; pertinentibus sive quovismodo spectantibus;

Insuper ex uberiori Gratia, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, damus

S i f f

& con-

A. D. 1553. & concedimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, eidem *Thoma Huys* Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

1 Mar. Reg.

Habendam percipiendam levandam & gaudendam præfato Servienti nostro *Thoma Huys* dictam Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum* annuatim, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, de Thesaurο nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Thoma Huys*, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones;

Volentes & concedentes etiam per Præsentes quòd præfatus *Thomas Huys* Serviens noster, prædictum Officiū,

cum omnibus & singulis pertinentiis, ac prædictam Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum* annuatim sive per Annum, modo & formâ ut prædicitur solvendam, ac omnia & singula Proficua Dietas Allocationes prædicta, & *Bowgele Courte*, cum omnibus Emolumentis Præbententiis Aucthoritatibus & Commoditatibus quibuscumque eidem Officio spectantibus, habeat percipiat & gaudeat durante Vitâ suâ, in tam amplis modo formâ & effectu, prout aliqua alia Persona sive aliqua aliæ Personæ dictum Officiū cum Pertinentiis, ac cætera omnia Præmissa ante hæc tempora occupantes, habuerit aut perceperit habuerunt aut perceperunt, aut habere aut percipere debuerunt aut potuerunt;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1553.
*Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 46.*

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholao Wigornienſi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam de *Pyllerton* vestræ Diœcesis, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam Vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis *Ricardum Elyotts* Clericum Vobis Præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Ricardum* ad Vicariam prædictam Admittere, Ipsumque Rectorem in eadem Instituire, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque Peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastorali velitis cum Favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* septimo Die Octobris.

Consimiles Literæ Patentes concessæ sunt Personis sequentibus; videlicet,

Hunfridus Horton Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Visariam de Marston* *Coventr. & Lich. Diœc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo* ejusve

in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1553.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Porter Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Kennesbury* *Coventr. & Lich. Diœc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ, Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Cocks Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Ridlington* *Petriburgens. Diœc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ, Petriburgens. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Storge Clericus, habet Literas

A. D. 1553. *Mar. Reg.* teras Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Hickham* Lincoln. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Maii.

Robertus Carior Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Parva Hards* Cantuar. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Junii.

Radulphus Boyes Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Jelyngham* Eborum Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Maii.

Johannes Langman Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Saintekew* Exon. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Exon. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Samyer Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam Estrye* Cantuar. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Barne Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Beeston* Norwicen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Norwicen. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia

Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Westowe Clericus habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Uggle* London. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri E. permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Januarii.

Rogerus Houghton Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Audley* Coventr. & Lich. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri R. *Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Januarii.

Ricardus Morgan Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Penmayne* Meneven. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Meneven. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Maii.

Ricardus Wurde Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Tymbealande* Winon. Diœc. & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Winon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Collyng Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Lytletton* Britoll. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Britoll. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*.

Teste

A. D. 1553.
Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo sexto die Maii.

Rogerus Dicoes Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Stratforde* super Aven Coventr. & Lich. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri R. Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
tertio Die Novembris.

Thomas West Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Morton* Coventr. & Lich. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri R. Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
quarto Die Novembris.

Jacobus Pollarde Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Saint Mary Oterey* Exon. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, Exon. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
septimo Die Maii.

Ricardus David Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Est Horsey* Winton. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri S. Permissione Divinâ, Winton. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo tertio Die Aprilis.

Edmundus Caterall Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Wykeryngton* Glouc. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, Glouc. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Robertus Kynsey Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Framfelde* Jurisdictionis Cantuar. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Robertus Johnf. Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Cluue* Heref. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, Heref. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Gyll Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Cloweswouth* Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Astell Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Eydon* Petriburgens. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, Petriburgen. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Martinus Hoggarde Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bureham* Roffen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, Roffen. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas

A.D. 1553. *Thomas Meye* Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Newenton* Sarum. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Georgius Elletson Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bridkirke* Carliolen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Carlioll. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Thomas Frenâ Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Holle* Exon. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Exon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Henricus Unwyn Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Cheryton* Sarum Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Nicholaus Arthur Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bramford Speke* Sarum Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Hugo Broke Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad

Rectoriam de Langton of the Olde Eborum Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Willielmus Coke Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Motisfont* Wintonien. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri S. Permissione Divinâ, *Winton. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Robertus Hope Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Felfham* Cicestren. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri G. Permissione Divinâ, *Cicestren. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Novembris.

Cristoferus Matton Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Moreton* Lincoln. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Maii.

Henricus Pendylton Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Præbendam de Cloughton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lich. Coventr. & Lich. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Junii.

Edmundus Hurcock Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione

T t t t ne

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* nē ad *Vicariam de Brocke* Norwicen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Norwicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Robertus Tesdale Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Edythorpe* Norwic. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Norwicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Johannes Cofyn Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Kettelston* Norwicen. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Norwicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Junii.

Nicholaus Brydge Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam Omnium Sanctorum in Stamford* Lincoln. Diœc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni*, permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Henricus Milward aliàs *Smyth* Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Harlington* Diœc. Lincoln. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni*, permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Johannes Rose Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad

Rectoriam de Middleton aliàs *Mylton* A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* *Petriburgen. Diœc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Petriburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Edwardus Bune Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Grafton* *Petriburgen. Diœc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Petriburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Octobris.

Robertus Brewce ad *Vicariam de Davenham* Norwicen. Diœc.

Willielmus Madocke Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Mamerbery* Meneven. Diœc.

Georgius Guylym Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Graveney* Cantuar. Diœc.

Georgius Hough Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Randes* *Petriburgen. Diœc.*

Henricus Burnam ad *Rectoriam de Stoke Cherite* Winton. Diœc.

Robertus Ryve ad *Rectoriam Eudworth* Sarum Diœc.

Robertus Danton Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Conysburghe* Eborum Diœc.

Hugo Browne ad *Vicariam de Waterbeech* Elien. Diœc.

David Morgan ad *Vicariam de Byforde* Heref. Diœc.

Edmundus Walker ad *Vicariam de Wenesbury* Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Burton Clare ad *Vicariam de Aston* *Tantlowe* Wigorn. Diœc.

Willielmus Edlynson ad *Vicariam de Westenyng* Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Donne ad *Vicariam de Buryngton* Heref. Diœc.

Rogerus Dauston ad *Vicariam Sancti Laurentii* London. Diœc.

Ricardus Gotskyl ad *Vicariam de Pursley* Sarum Diœc.

Johannes Fermer ad *Rectoriam de Strete* *Cicestren. Diœc.*

Willielmus Holland ad *Vicariam de Stewkeley* Lincoln. Diœc.

Willie Brantyngham ad *Rectoriam de Thymbleby* Lincoln. Diœc.

Henricus Trykett ad *Rectoriam de Colsterworth* Lincoln. Diœc.

Ricardus

A. D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

*Ricardus Hutton ad Rectoriā de Burton Coven. & Lich. Diœc.**Willielmus Gervys ad Rectoriā Sancti Nicholai Felstwel Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Munden ad Rectoriā de Haydon Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Weste ad Vicariā de Calston aliās Colston Bassett Eborum Diœc.**Ricardus Hadcock ad Rectoriā de Wymondham Lincoln. Diœc.**Ricardus Edmonds ad Vicariā de Barryngton Glouc. Diœc.**Willielmus Harryson ad Vicariā de Huddersfeld Eborum. Diœc.**Henricus Wilson ad Vicariā de Byllyngborrowe Lincoln. Diœc.**Thomas Davys ad Vicariā de Abbatis Carswell Exon. Diœc.**Rogerus Page ad unam Medietatem Rectoriæ de Trowell Eborum Diœc.**Hugo Bydnam ad Rectoriā de Chetyngton Lincoln. Diœc.**Thomas Helme ad Rectoriā de Letheley Eborum. Diœc.**Willielmus Halyday ad Rectoriā de Wyndthorpe Eborum Diœc.**Alanus Holse ad Rectoriā de Cleydon Norwic. Diœc.**Robertus Thompson ad Rectoriā de Lisle Cheverell Sarum Diœc.**Robertus Bruce ad Vicariā de Morelynch Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.**Ricardus Wyldes ad Vicariā de Stapleford Lincoln. Diœc.**Thomas Boyne ad Vicariā de Tywarderth Exon. Diœc.**Thomas Fawkenor ad Vicariā de Tud-denham Glouc. Diœc.**Johannes David ad Vicariā de Kewstocke Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.**Jacobus Proctor ad Rectoriā de Chel-sythe London. Diœc.**Robertus Howe ad Vicariā de Alnham Dunelmen. Diœc.**Johannes Bowden ad Vicariā de Totnes Exon. Diœc.**Willielmus Capryche ad Rectoriā de Johnston Meneven. Diœc.**Willielmus Buddefley ad Rectoriā de Parva Ashebye Licoln. Diœc.**Henricus Bannar ad Vicariā de Sadyngton Sancti Petri Glouc. Diœc.**David Spencer ad Rectoriā de Henton Martine Bristoll. Diœc.**Thomas Davys ad Rectoriā de Llanvadocke Meneven. Diœc.**Gilbertus Saunder ad Rectoriā de Thorne Tryffyn Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.**Johannes Ex ad Vicariā de Frampton Brytoll. Diœc.**Thurston Bradeley ad Rectoriā de Westerfeld Norwicen. Diœc.**Willielmus Kyngeston ad Rectoriā de Gawdebye Lincoln. Diœc.**Johannes Hatley ad Rectoriā de Tylbrocke Lincoln. Diœc.**Thomas Mathewe ad Rectoriā de Llanvehangel Penbedowe Meneven. Diœc.**Cristoferus Ashton ad Rectoriā Omnium Sanctorum in Northstrete Eborum Diœc.**Matheus Baylye ad Vicariā de Buckmynster Lincoln. Diœc.**David Lynn ad Vicariā de Connyll Gay Meneven. Diœc.**Michael Carpenter ad Vicariā de Skalford Lincoln. Diœc.**Cristoferus Grene ad Rectoriā de Hempsted Norwicen. Diœc.**Johannes Haworthe ad Rectoriā de Snyllonde Norwicen. Diœc.**Cristoferus Crossdale ad Rectoriā de Kyrkeley Grene Lincoln. Diœc.**Johannes Palmer ad Rectoriā de Gra-venhurst Lincoln. Diœc.**Robertus Wylde ad Rectoriā de Charlerton Roffen. Diœc.**Willielmus Ilks ad Rectoriā de More Hereforden. Diœc.**Willielmus Thorpe ad Vicariā de West Braddenham Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Bentley ad Rectoriā de Coston Lincoln. Diœc.**Thomas Kyng ad Rectoriā de Kylemaynloyde Meneven. Diœc.**Willielmus Trafforde ad Vicariā de Deane Cestren. Diœc.**Robertus Tesdale ad Vicariā de Homing Norwicen. Diœc.**David ap Richard ad Vicariā de Castre Sancti Martini Meneven. Diœc.**Willielmus Borefwayne ad Rectoriā de Athelyngton Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Humfrey ad Rectoriā de Bonare Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Fysber ad Rectoriā beate Marie Magdalene in Civitate Cant. Cantuar. Diœc.**Georgius Chapman ad Rectoriā de Bushe London. Diœc.**Johannes Ellys ad Rectoriā de Kykydocke Assaven. Diœc.**Hugo Johns ad Rectoriā de Llanrethull Hereforden. Diœc.**Rogerus Potman ad Rectoriā de Staunesfeld Norwicen. Diœc.**Thomas Cocks ad Vicariā de Abry Sarum. Diœc.**Thomas Brooke ad Vicariā de Nasyn London. Diœc.**Johannes Gardner ad Vicariā de Istlemorth London. Diœc.**Willielmus Inkerfeld ad Vicariā de Sylkeston Eborum Diœc.*

Ricardus

A. D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553. Ricardus Moke ad Rectoriā de Cove-
ny Elien. Diœc.

1 Mar. Reg.

Johannes Bury ad Vicariā de Aylesham
Norwicen. Diœc.

Johannes Pullen ad Rectoriā de Rud-
baxton Meneven. Diœc.

David Roberts ad Vicariā de Burnham
Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Shipman ad Rectoriā de Thorpe
juxta Newarke Eborum Diœc.

Willielmus Pykarde ad Vicariā de
Sutton super Trent Eborum Diœc.

Griffinus Llyod ad Vicariā de Elsmere
Heref. Diœc.

Johannes Brydgewater ad Rectoriā de
Telling Lincoln. Diœc.

Stephanus Waynewright ad Vicariā de
Littlington. Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Sheldon ad Rectoriā de
Naunton Wigorn. Diœc.

Johannes Fayrehayre ad Rectoriā de
Heryngswell Norwicen. Diœc.

Johannes Cave ad Ecclesiā Parochi-
alem de Halsbam Eborum Diœc.

Rogerus Clerke ad Rectoriā de My-
chyng Cicestren. Diœc.

Johannes More ad Rectoriā de Mewe
Exon. Diœc.

Ricardus Kydde ad Rectoriā de Offham
Roffen. Diœc.

Willielmus Clough ad Rectoriā de Dyt-
ton Roffen. Diœc.

Johannes ap Edward ad Rectoriā de
Manavon. Landaven. Diœc.

Laurentius Tucker ad Vicariā de Mid-
leswey Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Radulphus Shave ad Rectoriā de Ar-
dern. Cantuar. Diœc.

Thomas Lyer ad Rectoriā de Esse Lon-
don. Diœc.

Willielmus Wyther ad Vicariā de But-
teley cum Capella de Bolstonborough
Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Otevellus Gyls ad Vicariā de Nova
Wyndesore Sarum Diœc.

Thomas Aleyn ad Vicariā de Arlyng-
ham Glouc. Diœc.

Thomas Gylbye ad Rectoriā de Salt-
stetbye Lincoln. Diœc.

Henricus Lathum ad Vicariā de Hyrn-
hyll Cantuar. Diœc.

Nicholaus Grenemeye ad Rectoriā de
Gravesend Roffen. Diœc.

Willielmus Bery ad Hospitalem Sancti
Nicholas juxta Richemond Cestren. Diœc.

Willielmus Wrexham ad Rectoriā de
Brymyingham Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Willielmus Ryland ad Vicariā de El-
mely Wigorn. Diœc.

Thomas Crooke ad Vicariā de Rogato
Cicestren. Diœc.

Reginaldus Webbe ad Rectoriā de
Chylcome Winton. Diœc.

Johannes Williams ad Rectoriā de A. D. 1553.
Trecedonock Landaven. Diœc.

1 Mar. Reg.

Ricardus Braddock ad Vicariā de Bu-
ston Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Williams ad Vicariā de
Frampton Glouc. Diœc.

Rogerus Slade ad Rectoriā Sancti Pan-
cracii Exon. Diœc.

Martinus Jamys ad Rectoriā de Roche
Exon. Diœc.

David Ellys ad Vicariā de Dorston
Heref. Diœc.

Johannes Coterell ad Rectoriā de Chyl-
combe Bristoll. Diœc.

Charolus Walley ad Rectoriā de Lang-
ley Cantuar. Diœc.

Willielmus Jaye ad Rectoriā de Munk-
slyth Norwicen. Diœc.

Hugo David ad Rectoriā de Est Strag-
nyll Meneven. Diœc.

Thomas Downes ad Rectoriā de Pal-
grane Norwicen. Diœc.

Robertus Tomson ad Vicariā de Boiton
Cantuar. Diœc.

Thomas Balgay ad Rectoriā de Tanborn
Sarum Diœc.

Thomas Tounesday ad Vicariā de Kem-
ble Sarum Diœc.

Johannes Stacey ad Vicariā de Barton
Norwicen. Diœc.

Hugo Jones ad Vicariā de Llanvihan-
gell Kylcarnell Meneven. Diœc.

Thomas Peusforde ad Vicariā de Cough-
ton Wigorn. Diœc.

Thomas Wylson ad Vicariā de Radwey
Coventr. & Lich. Diœc.

Johannes Jewes ad Vicariā de Rothe-
well Petriburgen. Diœc.

Ricardus Cresweller ad Rectoriā de
Burdham Cicestren. Diœc.

Jasperus Hopkyns ad Vicariā Sancti
Nicholai Atwade in Insula de Thannett
Cantuar. Diœc.

Robertus Feron ad Rectoriā de Ethel-
burge infra Bysshopsgate London. Lond.
Lond. Diœc.

Galfridus Bayly ad Rectoriā Sanctæ
Margaretæ Moyses in Frydaystreet Lond.
Diœc.

Johannes Curtays ad Vicariā de Ep-
pyngbery London. Diœc.

Johannes Smyth ad Rectoriā de Stan-
nyke Petriburgen. Diœc.

Adam Ricardson ad Rectoriā de Bar-
ton Sanctæ Andree Norwicen. Diœc.

Thomas Watson ad Rectoriā de Bar-
nyham Cestren. Diœc.

Ricardus Workesey ad Vicariā de Ar-
kesley Eborum. Diœc.

Willielmus Reynolds ad Vicariā de Do-
nyngton Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Dyxson ad Vicariā de Dod-
ford Petriburgen. Diœc.

Cristo-

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

Cristoforus Taxley ad *Reſtoriam* de *Swanſhed* Lincoln. Diœc.*Thomas Ladley* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Hanworth* London. Diœc.*Robertus Gybjon* ad *Vicariam* de *Swatton* Lincoln Diœc.*Johannes Lewis* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Llandevaylock* Meneven. Diœc.*Johannes Powell* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Radnor* Nova Heref. Diœc.*Thomas Sympſon* ad *Vicariam* de *Freſton* Norwicen. Diœc.*Humfridus Hunſpathe* ad *Vicariam* de *Chyrcheyll* Oxon. Diœc.*Johannes Baker* ad *Vicariam* de *Penbey* Meneven. Diœc.*Ricardus Hyll* ad *Vicariam* de *Aſton* *Blanke* aliàs *Colde Aſton* Glouc. Diœc.*Thomas Danyatt* ad *Vicariam* de *Rysley* Lincoln. Diœc.*Willielmus Kempe* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Drayton Paſtowe* Lincoln. Diœc.*Thomas Wytton* ad *Eccleſias* *Parochiales* de *Northcove* & *Wylynygham Marie* Norwicen. Diœc.*Radulphus Smyth* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Curtenhatt* Petriburgen. Diœc.*Henricus Waſſon* ad *Vicariam* de *Derryngton* Lincoln. Diœc.*Ricardus Grene* ad *Vicariam* de *Kelſtrum* Lincoln. Diœc.*Rogerus Mayott* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Stepnyngleygh* Lincoln. Diœc.*David ap Edward* ad *Vicariam* de *Llan Aelhayn* Bangoren. Diœc.*Johannes Glaſſer* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Colde Newton* aliàs *Bagpath* Glouc. Diœc.*Ricardus Kerry* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Rokyng* Cantuar. Diœc.*Thomas Hæcker* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Egmere* Norwicen. Diœc.*Johannes Peterſon* ad *Reſtoriam* *Sancti Jacobi* in *Infula* de *Colne* prope *Califiſiam* Cantuar. Diœc.*Johannes Grene* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Sadyngton* Lincoln. Diœc.*Thomas Bentley* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Buſbe* London. Diœc.*Johannes Farthyng* ad *Reſtoriam* *Sanctæ Margarete* in *Lothebery* London. London. Diœc.*Henricus Skott* ad *Vicariam* de *Swamborne* Lincoln. Diœc.*Nicholaus Grenewe* ad *Vicariam* de *Lanham* Cantuar. Diœc.*Jacobus Bounde* ad *Vicariam* de *Wel-lyngton* cum *Capella* de *Buckland* eidem annexa Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.*Jacobus Holneſſe* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Kenerton* Cantuar. Diœc.*Willielmus Kempſall* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Wyton* in *Villa* de *Wyche*, & *Reſtoriam**Sanctæ Andrea* in *Villa* de *Wyche* eidem annexam, Wigorn. Diœc.

1 Mar. Reg.

Johannes Houſſeman ad *Hospitalem* de *Bawtre* Eborum Diœc.*Edwardus Chyſton* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Morton* London. Diœc.*Johannes Hawys* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Tre-redroyer* Meneven. Diœc.*Thomas ap Rice* ad *Reſtoriam* *Nymmiſfeld* Glouc. Diœc.*Edmundus Coſyn* ad *Reſtoriam* *Sancti Edmundi* in *Northlyme* Norwicen. Diœc.*Thomas Shell* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Higham Gobyn* Lincoln. Diœc.*Johannes Burnell* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Altham* Cantuar. Diœc.*Ricardus Taylor* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Aure* Glouc. Diœc.*Thomas Huddleſton* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Heckerton* Eborum. Diœc.*Ricardus Croſſe* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Eſt-bridge* Cantuar. Diœc.*Robertus ap Grene* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Eg-lonſall*, cum *Capella* de *Clanverian* eidem annexa, Bangoren. Diœc.*Georgius Byrche* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Uley* Glouc. Diœc.*Humfridus Plumpton* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Wodmancote* Cicetren. Diœc.*Elizeus ap Richard* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Dolgelley* Bangoren. Diœc.*Johannes Phillips* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Prendergaſt* Meneven. Diœc.*Ricardus Mychell* ad *Reſtoriam* *Lydford* Exon. Diœc.*Jacobus Bell* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Scutley* Lincoln. Diœc.*Thomas Lylford* ad *Vicariam* de *Tylmanſton* Cantuar. Diœc.*Ricardus Clare* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Stretfort* *Tony* Sarum Diœc.*Johannes Saywell* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Ad-derley* Lincoln. Diœc.*Willielmus Collyn* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Lyt-tleton* Glouc. Diœc.*Jacobus Teuans* ad *Vicariam* de *Bodenham* Hereforden. Diœc.*Petrus Prelands* ad *Vicariam* de *San-bache* Ceſtren. Diœc.*Thomas Chapman* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Merſton* Cicetren. Diœc.*Henricus George* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Nu-dygate* Winton. Diœc.*Johannes Tytherley* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Hatebe* *Reaſham* Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.*Criſtoferus Walwen* ad *Vicariam* de *Marche magna* Heref. Diœc.*Johannes Rudd* ad *Reſtoriam* de *Kyrſtede*, cum *Capella* de *Langhall* eidem annexa, Norwicen. Diœc.

U u u u

Edwardus

A.D. 1553. *Edwardus Wormale* ad Vicariam de
Owlston Lincoln. Diœc.

1 Mar. Reg.

Cristoferus Browe ad Rectoriam de Tul-
lyngton Cicestren. Diœc.

Thomas Bolte ad Rectoriam de Rolston
Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Georgius Todd ad Rectoriam de We-
merston Norwicen Diœc.

Johannes Buck ad Rectoriam de Slyar-
gate Cantuar. Diœc.

Johannes Backhowse ad Vicariam de
Askarth Cestren. Diœc.

Willielmus Stapleford ad Rectoriam de
Morston Cantuar. Diœc.

Willielmus Helyn ad Rectoriam de
Whytnasbe Coventr. & Lich. Diœc.

Robertus Wethy ad Vicariam de Da-
venham London. Diœc.

Willielmus Mann ad Vicariam de Nor-

berne, cum Capella de Sheldon Mounge-
ham & parva Rectoriali eidem annexa, A.D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

Jacobus Basset ad Canoniatum & Præ-
bendam de Buttesant in Ecclesiæ Metro-
politica Sancti Petri Eboracen. fundat.
& stabilit. Eborum Diœc.

Johannes Rixman ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Cathedrali Bristoll. Bristoll.
Diœc.

Hugo Glasfyer ad Rectoriam Dele Can-
tuar. Diœc.

Georgius Bullocke ad Rectoriam de
Moungesham Cantuar. Diœc.

Thomas Harvard ad Rectoriam de Se-
nock Cantuar. Diœc.

Johannes Fyber ad Rectoriam de Buck-
land Cantuar. Diœc.

De Commissione, pro Domina Regina, ad faciendum Milites.

A.D. 1553. *M*ART, by the Grace of God &c.
To all Men to whom thes Pre-
sentes shall come, Gretinge.

Fac. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 10.
dar.

Where, for the more Adornement
of our Kynglye Estate and Dignitie
Riall, and for the Nobilitie of Blode
good Service and other good Qualities
of many our Servauntes and other Sub-
jectis, We be resolved to call certeyne
of them to the Ordre of *Knightwood*,

We let yow wit that, for the special
Truste and Confidence which we have
reposed in our right Trustie and right
Welbelovide Cofyn and Counsealoure
Henry Erle of Arrundell, We have ap-
poynted, and by these Presentes do ap-
poynte and auctorise hym, for Us and
in our Name and by our Auctoritie, to
doo and excercyse everie Thing and
Thinges in our behalfe to be doone and
exercised, for the full making of such and
so manye Persons *Knights*, within the
tyme of two daies next ensuinge the

date hereof, as by us shall be named, A.D. 1553.
or by hymselfe may be thoughte mete
so as he excede not in the hole the Num-
bre of threescore,

And our further pleasure is that eve-
rie Persone, so to be advaunced or made
Knigthe by oure said Cofyn and Coun-
celloure, shall have holde and enjoye
the said Ordre of *Knightwood*, with the
Name Title Dignitie and all other Pre-
rogatives thereunto belonginge, in as
large and ample maner as anie other
Knigthe or Knightes of like Degre, be-
inge made in the tyme of oure Progeni-
tors, have, and of right ought to have
had or enjoyed.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Jacobo Dyer Milite de Concessione ad Placitum.

A.D. 1553. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Ibid. p. 6.
m. 23.

Sciatis quod Nos, ex mero
Motu & certa Scientia nostris, consti-
tuimus dilectum & fidelem nostrum
Jacobum Dyer Militem unum *Servientum*
nostrorum ad Legem, necnon concessimus
eidem *Johanni* Officium unius *Servien-*
tum nostrorum ad Legem,

Habendum occupandum & exercen- A.D. 1553.
dum dictum Officium, necnon ad essen-
dum unum *Servientum* nostrorum ad
Legem quamdiu Nobis placuerit, capi-
endo & percipiendo annuatim in & pro
Officio illo exercendo eidem *Jacobo* Va-
dium Feodum Vesturam & Regardum
dicto Officio debita sive pertinentia,
prout aliquis *Servientum* nostrorum ad
Legem

A. D. 1553. Legem, pro hujusmodi Officio exercendo, percipiet sive habere vel percipere debet.
1 Mar. Reg.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1553.
 decimo nono Die Octobris.
1 Mar. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Custodia Bibliothecæ Westmonast.

A. D. 1553. *Ibid. p. 11. n. 24.*
Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum præcharissimus Frater noster *Edwardus Sextus* nuper *Rex Angliæ*, per Literas suas Patentes, datas apud *Westmonasterium* quartodecimo die Decembris Anno Regni sui tertio, *Bartholomæum Traheron Bibliothecæ sue Westmonasterii* præcecerit, dictumq; *Bartholomæum* Custodem dictæ Bibliothecæ per easdem constituerit ordinaverit & creaverit, & ut ejus Studium ac Diligentiam ea in re magis exercuerit, eidem *Bartholomæo*, pro Regia sua Munificentia, concesserit & dederit annuatim quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum Sterlingorum* per Annum,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Bartholomæo* & Assignatis suis æquis Portionibus, solvendam ad Festa Nativitatis Christi & Sancti Johannis Baptistæ quamdiu dictus *Bartholomæus* vixerit, de Thesauo suo ad Receptam Scaccarii sui, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum suorum ejusdem Scaccarii pro tempore existentium, cum omnibus aliis Emolumentis quibuscumq; dictæ *Bibliothecæ* Custodiæ ab antiquo debitis & consuetis, atq; ut in ejus Potestate esset idoneum aliquem substituere, qui ipsius Munere fungeretur, quoties illi adesse non fuisset commodum, prout in prædictis Literis Patentibus plenius continetur;

Jamque præfatus *Bartholomæus Traheron* in Voluntate existit Literas Patentes prædictas nobis in Cancellariam nostram sursum reddere cancellandas, eâ intentione quod nos alias Literas nostras Patentes de Officio prædicto & cæteris Præmissis, dilecto Servienti nostro *Johanni Clyffe* uni Clericorum Signeti nostri in forma sequenti gratiosè concedere dignaremur,

Nos,

Præmissa considerantes, ac pro eo quod prædictæ Literæ Patentes ad præsens cancellatæ existunt ut certam inde habemus notitiam,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione veri & fidelis Sevitii per di-

ctum Servientem nostrum impensi, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato Servienti nostro *Johanni Clyff* prædictum Officium Custodis, sive Custodiæ Bibliothecæ nostræ *Westm.* scituatæ & existentis infra Palatium nostrum de *Westm.* ac eundem *Johannem Clyff* Custodem dictæ Bibliothecæ nostræ facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Habendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium illud, sive Custodiam Bibliothecæ prædictæ præfato *Johanni Clyff*, tam per se quàm per sufficientem Deputatum suum ad terminum Vitæ ipsius *Johannis*, unâ cum omnibus Commoditatibus Regardis Advantagiis Libertatibus & Præeminentiis quibuscumque eidem Officio sive Custodiæ quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, eidem *Johanni Clyff*, pro Exercitio Officii Custodis sive Custodiæ Bibliothecæ nostræ prædictæ, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum Sterlingorum* per Annum,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Johanni Clyff* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimò præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri *Westm.* prædicti, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam,

Concessimus etiam præterea, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Johanni Clyff* Custodiam Clavis vel Clavium prædictæ Bibliothecæ nostræ, ac quod idem *Johannes* vel *Deputatus suus*, omni tempore cum sibi placuerit, habebit liberum ingressum & egressum ad Bibliothecam nostram prædictam absq; impedimento molestatione sive licentia Custodis Palatii nostri *Westm.* prædicti, vel alicujus alterius

A.D. 1553. alterius cujuscumque, ac quod eidem
 1 Mar. 1553. liceat ex aliis nostris Bibliothecis huc
 liberè comportare Libros omnes qui aut
 Bibliothecam hanc nostram ornare, aut
 Studia nostra quoquomodo promovere
 posse videbuntur, modò id fiat sine al-
 terius Damno aut Incommodo ratione
 alicujus Concessionis aut Donationis
 per Nos aut Progenitores nostros in

simili Causa cuius factæ;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1553.
 1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Servitio contra Rebelles.

A.D. 1553.
 Pat. 1. M. R.
 p. 9. m. 1.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, nec-
 non pro bono & acceptabili Servitio no-
 bis impenso per, prædilectum & fidelem
 Consiliarium nostrum, *Willielmum Drur-
 ie* Militem, apud *Fremlingham* in Co-
 mitatu nostro Suffolciæ, tempore Re-
 bellionis contra Nos & Personam no-
 stram Reginalem attemptatæ,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
 soribus nostris, damus & concedimus
 præfato *Willielmo Drurie* quandam An-
 nuïtatem sive annualem Redditem *Cen-
 tum Marcarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
 percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive
 annualem Redditem *Centum Marcarum*
 præfato *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, a
 Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ulti-
 mò præterito, ad terminum & pro ter-
 mino Vitæ ejusdem *Willielmi Drurie*, de
 Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii
 nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum prædictorum, per manus Thesau-

rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæ- A.D. 1553
 redum & Successorum nostrorum ibi-
 dem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa
 Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis
 & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æ-
 quales Portiones annuatim solvendam;
 Primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad præ-
 dictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ
 Mariæ Virginis proximò futurum;

Præcipimus etiam, ac per Præsentes
 eisdem Thesaurario & Camerariis no-
 stris Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum prædictorum mandamus, quod de
 Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum in Custodia sua pro
 tempore existente, dictæ Annuitatis sive
 annualis Pensionis eidem *Willielmo* So-
 lutionem fieri faciant de Festo in Fe-
 stum secundum vim formam & effe-
 ctum hujus nostræ Concessionis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 primo Die Novembris.

Per Dominum Cancellarium Angliæ
 virtute Warranti Regine.

Pro Servitio contra Proditores.

A.D. 1553.
 Ibid. p. 3.
 m. 30.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 Pro & in Consideratione boni veri fi-
 delis & acceptabilis Servitii Nobis, per
 dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium no-
 strum, *Thomam Weste Militem Dominum
 de la Warre* in Servitio nostro erga Pro-
 ditorem nostrum *Johannem Ducem Nor-
 thumbrie* multipliciter præstiti & im-
 pensati, ac de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
 certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
 Successoribus nostris, damus & conce-
 dimus eidem Consiliario nostro *Domino*

la Warre, quendam annualem Reddi- A.D. 1553
 dum Annuitatem Vadium sive Feo-
 dum *Ducentarum Marcarum* legalis Mo-
 netæ Angliæ,

Habendum gaudendum & annuatim
 percipiendum prædictum annualem
 Redditem Annuitatem Vadium sive Feo-
 dum *ducentarum Marcarum* per Annum,
 præfato Consiliario nostro *Domino la
 Warre* & Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ
 naturali ejusdem *Domini la Warre*, & post
 ejus Decessum, Executoribus Admini-
 stratoribus vel Assignatis ipsius *Domini la
 Warre*, pro terminotrium Annorum im-
 mediate sequentium post Mortem ejus-
 dem *Domini la Warre*, de Thesauo
 nostro

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* nostrorum ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendum;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Domino la Warre, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædictum annualis Redditus Annuitas

Vadium sive Feodum *ducentarum Marca-* A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* rum per Annum, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito hucusque se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem Dominolæ Warre, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Scaccarii nostri prædicti, de Dono nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde, sive aliquo Præmissorum, reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto die Novembris.

Per ipsam Regnam.

De Pursivando Creato.

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* Regina omnibus, ad quos &c. Salutem.

Pat. 1. M. R. p. 11. m. 33.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus noster *Hugh Conthgrave* ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem Hugonem in Officium unius Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac Officium illud, nec non Nomen vulgare Roudgecrosse, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consuetâ, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædictas, præfato Hugoni alias Roudgecrosse durante Vitâ suâ;

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Hugoni alias Roudgecrosse durante Vitâ suâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem Decem Librarum Sterlingorum, percipiendarum sibi de Thesauro nostro pro Terminis Vitæ suæ

prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis ultimo præterito; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones;

Damus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus, eidem Hugoni alias Roudgecrosse, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus Decem Librarum, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, quod fuit in Anno Regni præcharissimi Fratris nostri, inclitæ Memoræ, Edwardi Sexti nuper Regis Angliæ, septimo, hucusque se extendit & attingit, juxta Ratam prædictam,

Habendas eidem Hugoni alias Roudgecrosse, ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1553.

Mar. Reg.

De Rougecroix Pursivando cum Titulo, Lancastre Haraldi, insignito.

A. D. 1553.

Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.

Pat. 1. M. R.

p. 15. m. 4.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster *Nicholaus Tubman* alias *Rouge Croix* unus Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & investivimus eundem *Nicholaum Tubman* unum Haraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, eiq; Nomen illud *LANCASTRE* imponimus, Stilum Titulum & Libertates ac Præminentias, hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta, damus autem & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmissa eidem *Nicholao Tubman* alias *Lancastre* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholao Tubman* alias *Lancastre* singulis Annis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive

annualem Redditum *viginti Marcarum* eidem *Nicholao* alias *Lancastre*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito durante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ per æquales Portiones, unà cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis Præminentis & Emolumentis quibuscumque, eidem Officio qualitercumq; debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Haraldorum nostrorum ad Arma habuit & percepit, habuerunt & ceperunt pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii, habendam eidem *Nicholao Tubman* alias *Lancastre* ex dono nostro speciali, absq; aliquo Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo secundo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio unius Haraldorum concessio.

A. D. 1553.

Ibid. p. 3.
m. 30.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in Consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster *Martinus Marruf* alias *Rouge Dragon* unus Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & investivimus eundem *Martinum* unum Haraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, eiq; Nomen illud *YORK* imponimus, Stilum Titulum & Libertatem ac Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta, damus etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, accætera Præmissa eidem *Martino Marruf* alias *Torke* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Martino Marruf* alias *Tork* singulis Annis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *viginti Marcarum* Sterlingorum;

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *20. Marcarum* eidem *Martino Marruf* alias *Tork*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito durante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium,

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* tium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, una cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagis Præeminentiis & Emolumentis quibuscumq; eidem Officio qualitercumque debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Haraldorum nostrorum ad Arma habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii,

Damus etiam & per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Martino Marruf* alias *Torke* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Viginti Marcarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod

fuit in Anno Regni præcharissimi Fratris nostri, inclitæ Memoriam, *Edwardi Sexti*, nuper Regis Angliæ Sexto, hucusque se extendit & attingit juxta Ratam prædictam, habendas eidem *Martino Marruf* alias *Torke* ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxiv. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro bono Servitio contra Rebelles.

A. D. 1553.
*Id. p. 2.
m. 12.*

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Tam in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii, præcharissimo Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo* quondam Regi Angliæ & præcharissimo Fratri nostro *Edwardo Sexto* nuper Regi Angliæ, per dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Ricardum Southwell* Militem, facti & impensi, quam in consideratione boni veri & fidelis & acceptabilis Servitii per eundem *Ricardum Southwell* nobis facti & impensi in illa Rebellionem quæ, per *Johannem* nuper Ducem *Northumbria* & sibi Confederatis, contra Nos dudum attemptata fuit,

De Gratia nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfato *Ricardo Southwell* Militi, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Ricardo Southwell* Militi & Assignatis suis durante Vitâ ipsius *Ricardi*, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostro- rum in manibus suis de tempore in tem-

pus remanere contingente, vel ad manus Clerici *Hannaperii* Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis, de Exitibus & Reventionibus nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, in manibus suis de tempore in tempus remanere contingentibus, ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, per æquales Portiones, solvendam durante Vitâ prædicti *Ricardi Southwell*,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Ricardo Southwell* Militi, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito hucusque se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Ricardo Southwell* ex Dono nostro, per manus dictorum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum vel Clerici *Hannaperii* nostri prædicti, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1553.
6 Edu. 6.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 11.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino *Johanni*, permissione divinâ, *Lincolniensi Episcopo*, vestrove Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Kegworth* in Comitatu nostro *Leicestræ* vestræ *Lincoln. Diœcelis* jam de jure Vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum *Robertum Parker* Clericum vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Robertum*

ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem Admittere, ac Ipsum Rectorem ibidem legitime Instituire, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; Peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralî velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Concessio Johanni Carwood Officii Impressoris omnium Statutorum &c.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Johannem Carwood*, per antea facti & impensi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Carwood* Officium Impressoris nostri omnium & singulorum Statutorum Librorum Actuum Proclamationum Injunctionum & aliorum Voluminum & Rerum quorumcumque, quocumq; Nomine Terminò aut Sensu nominentur vocentur vel censeantur, per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros in Anglicana Lingua jam editorum vel imposterum edendorum, & ad Imprimendo Ponendum,

Quod quidem Officium jam vacans & in Dispositione nostra existit, eo quod *Ricardus Grafton*, qui Officium illud nuper habuit & exercebat, idem Officium forisfecit per Impressionem cujusdam Proclamationis continentis in se quandam *Janam* Uxorem *Guildesford Dudley* esse Reginam Angliæ, quæ quidem *Jana* falsa Proditrix est & non Regina Angliæ,

Ac ipsum *Johannem Carwood* Impressorem nostrum in Præmissis, ut præfertur, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-

dum & exercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni Carwood* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum vel sufficientes Deputatos suos, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Johannis Carwood*, unâ cum omnibus Profiticuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Præeminentiis & Privilegiis eidem Officio quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Ricardus Grafton*, vel aliquis alius sive aliqui alii idem Officium antehac habuerunt exercuerunt, habuit seu exercuit, vel habere ullo modo debuerunt aut debuit;

Quocirca prohibemus vetamus & inhibemus omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris quibuscumque, ubivis Gentium ac Locorum agentibus, & cæteris aliis quibuscumque, nè illi vel illorum aliquis, per se vel per alium vel alios Imprimat vel Imprimant seu Imprimi faciat vel faciant, infra seu extra Dominia nostra quæcumque, aliquod Volumen Librum aut Opus, seu aliqua Volumina aut Opera quæcumque, de quibus Impressio per Præfentes per Nos conceditur præfato *Johanni Carwood*, ac quod Nihil aliquos Libros Volumen aut Opus quodcumq; in Vernacula seu Anglicana Lingua, ut præfertur, infra Regna sive Dominia nostra, per præfatum *Johannem Carwood* Impressa, aut quæ in futurum erunt per ipsum Impressa in Partibus Transmarinis aut in Partibus Forissecis, Reimprimi faciant, nec ea seu eorum aliquod sic Reimpressa seu Reimprimenda infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ seu Dominia nostra quæcumq; seu

eorum

A. D. 1553. eorum aliquod importet vel importent seu importari faciet vel faciant, aut ea vel eorum aliquod vendat vel vendant, sub Poena Forisfacturæ Confiscationis & Amiffionis talium Librorum Voluminum Operum Materialium & Rerum quarumcumque, & eorum cuiuslibet,

Quæ quidem Libros Volumina Materias & Res quæcumq; fic impreffa vel impofterum contra Tenorem Præfentium imprimenda, aut infra hoc Regnum importanda, & fic, ut præmittitur, forisfacta & confifcata, Nos, de Gratia noftra prædicta, dedimus & conceffimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis & Hæredibus noftris damus & Poteftatem conceffimus præfato Johanni Canwood Imprefiori noftro & Affignatis fuis, durante Vitâ ipfius Johannis, apprehendendi capiendi & feciendi, & ad opus noftrum areftandi & confifcandi, fine impedimento interruptione dilatione feu contradicçãoe quacumque, Vetantes infuper & firmiter prohibentes, virtute & vigore Præfentium, ne quis alius, quocumq; modo colore vel prætextu, Librum vel Libros aut Opera quæcumque, a dicto Johanne Canwood imprimenda, de novo imprimere, vel alibi impreffa vendere aut emere præfumat vel audeat quovis modo,

Et infuper, de ampliori Gratia noftra, conceffimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præfentes concedimus & licentiam damus eidem Johanni quod ipfe, de tempore in tempus durante tempore quo ipfe Officium prædictum habeat gaudeat & exerceat, Operarios de Arte aut Mifterio Impreforis capere & apprehendere & conducere poſſit, ad operandum in Arte prædicta, ad appun-ctuamentum & assignationem dicti Johannis, durante tali tempore & talibus temporibus quo vel quibus idem Johannes hujusmodi Operarii egebit durante tempore quo ipfe Officium prædictum habeat gaudeat & exerceat;

Conceffimus etiam & per Præfentes concedimus dicto Johanni Canwood pro Exercitio Officii prædicti Feodum five Annuitatem Sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & quatuor Denariorum per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Feodum five Annuitatem Sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & quatuor Denariorum præfato Johanni Canwood durante Vitâ fua naturali, ad Feſta Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paſche, de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, per æquales Portiones ſolvendum;

Et ulterius, cum Dominus Edwardus Sextus nuper Rex Angliæ præcariffimus Frater noſter, de Gratia ſua ſpeciali, ac ex aſſenſu præcariffimi Avunculi ſui Edwardi nuper Ducis Sumorſette Regnorum & Dominiorum ſuorum Proteſtoris ac Perſonæ ſuz Regiæ Gubernatoris, necnon de cæterorum Conſiliariorum ſuorum conſenſu, per Literas ſuas Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo ſuo Angliæ, gerentes datam apud Grenewiche dicto nono Die Aprilis Anno Regni ſui primo, dederit & conceſſerit dilecto Subdito ſuo Reginaldo Wolff Officium Tipographi ac Bibliopolæ ſui in Latino Græco Hebraicoq; Sermone, necnon Licentiam & Auctoritatem non ſolum imprimendi & exeſcendi omnes & ſingulos Libros Latinos Græcos & Hebraicos cujuſcumq; generis fuerint, ac etiam Gramaticas Græcas five Latinas, quamvis Anglico Sermone intermixtas, necnon Cartas Mappas, cæteraque hujusmodi quæ ſibi ac Regionibus ſuis in dictis Linguis & Sermonibus uſui aut neceſſaria impofterum aliquo tempore eſſe poterint, verum etiam ad opus & uſum ſuum parandi & providendi tot & tales Libros quot & quales ſibi impofterum parari voluerit aut assignaverit, ac ipſum Reginaldum Tipographum & Bibliopolam ſuum in Præmiſſis, ut præſertur, fecit ordinavit & conſtituit,

Habendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium prædictum, ac cætera Præmiſſa, præfato Reginaldo per ſe vel per ſufficientem Deputatum ſuum five Deputatos ſuos ſufficientes, durante Vitâ ejus naturali,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia ſua, ac ex aſſenſu & conſenſu prædictis, dederit, & per eaſdem Literas Patentes conceſſerit, præfato Reginaldo, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum Viginti & ſex Solidorum & octo Denariorum, habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædicto Reginaldo de Theſauro ſuo ad Receptam Scaccarii ſui, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum ſuorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli tunc proximo futuro, ad terminos in dicto Scaccario uſuales æquis Portionibus ſolvendum durante Vitâ ſua prædicta, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proſueis Commoditatibus & Advantageis eidem Officio quoquo modo ſpectantibus five pertinentibus,

Omnibus & ſingulis Tipographis Bibliopolis & Excuſoribus Librorum infra hoc Regnum Angliæ firmiter præcipiens & mandans, quod nullus eorum deinde auderet vel præſumeret aliquos Libros

Y y y

Cartas

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* Cartas Mappas, cæteraq; vel hujusmodi quæ per præfatum *Reginaldum* imprimenda curaverit aut assignaverit, vel quæ præfatus *Reginaldus* propriâ suâ Industriâ Diligentia atq; Labore conquiescit, Sumptuiq; suo imprefferit, vel sub Nomine suo imprimi fecerit, sub Tipis aut Prelis suis excudere seu imprimere vel excudi seu imprimi facere, nec eadem, per aliquem quemcumq; præter prædictum *Reginaldum* impressa & excusa, alicui Personæ vendere seu vendendo apponere, sub Pœna Forisfacturæ & Deperditionis Librorum cæterorumq; prædictorum, quos vel quæ sic vendiderit aut vendendo exposuerit, ac ulterius incurrendi in gravem Offensionem, prout per easdem Literas Patentes, inter alia, plenius liquet,

Nos,

De uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione Servitii sui prædicti *Johannis Cawood* nobis impenſi & imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac, per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Cawood* prædictum Officium Tipographi ac Bibliopolæ sive Stationarii nostri in Latino Græco Hebraicoq; Sermonem, necnon Licentiam & Auctoritatem non solum imprimendi & excudendi omnes & singulos Libros Latinos Græcos Hebraicos cujuscumq; generis fuerint, ac etiam Gramaticas Græcas sive Latinas, quamvis Anglico Sermonem intermixtas, necnon Cartas Mappas cæteraq; hujusmodi quæ nobis ac Regionibus nostris in dictis Linguis & Sermonibus usui aut necessaria imposterum aliquo tempore esse potuerint, verum etiam ad opus & usum nostrum parandi & providendi tot & tales Libros quot & quales nobis imposterum parandos voluerimus aut assignaverimus,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium prædictum, ac cætera Præmissa, proximò superius specificata, præfato *Johanni Cawood* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum vel Deputatos suos sufficientes, immediatè post Mortem dicti *Reginaldi Wolff*, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Johannis Cawood*, in tam amplis & talibus modo & forma, prout dictus *Reginaldus* Tipographus aut Bibliopola noster Officium illud ac cætera Præmissa modò habet & exercet,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni* pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum viginti & sex Solidorum & cætero Denariorum per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædicto *Johanni*, de Thesaurò nostro & Hæredum nostrorum ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri & Hæredum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum, & Hæredum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximò futuro post Mortem præfati *Reginaldi*, ad Terminos in dicto Scaccario nostro usuales æquis Portionibus solvendum, durante Vitâ naturali dicti *Johannis Cawood*, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio quoquo modo spectantibus sive pertinentibus;

Quare omnibus & singulis Tipographis Bibliopolis & Excutoribus Librorum infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, per Præsentes, firmiter præcipimus & concedimus quod nullus post Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, & durante Vita naturali prædicti *Johannis Cawood*, audeat vel præsumat aliquos Libros Cartas Mappas, cæterave hujusmodi, quæ nos per præfatum *Johannem*, post Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, imprimenda curabimus aut assignabimus, vel quæ præfatus *Johannes*, post Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, propria sua Industria Diligentia atque Labore conquiescit, Sumptuiq; suo imprefferit, vel suo Nomine imprimi fecerit, sub Tipis aut Prelis suis excudere seu imprimere vel excudi seu imprimi facere, nec eadem, per alium quemcumq; præter prædictum *Johannem* impressa aut excusa, alicui Personæ vendere seu vendendo exponere, sub Pœna Forisfacturæ & Deperditionis Librorum cæterorumq; prædictorum, quas vel quæ sic vendiderit aut vendendo exposuerit, ac ulterius incurrendi in gravem nostri Offensionem;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Porcullis Purſivando.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.



A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 12. m. 17.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon in conſideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus noſter *Johannes Cocke* nobis durante Vita ſua impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac per Præſentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & ordinamus eundem *Johannem Cocke* unum Purſivandorum noſtrorum ad Arma, ac ei Nomen illud vulgare nuncupatum **PORCULLIS** imponimus, Stilumq; Titulum Libertatem & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo conſueta damuſei etiam & concedimus per Præſentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum exercendum & gaudendum prædictum Officium, ac cætera omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa præſato *Johanni Cocke* durante Vita ſua naturali,

Dedimus etiam & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præſato *Johanni Cocke*, pro Officio prædicto exercendo, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditem *decem Librarum*, habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem ſive annualem

Redditem *decem Librarum* præſato *Johanni Cocke* & Assignatis ſuis, a Feſto Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, pro termino Vitæ ipſius *Johannis Cocke*, ſolvendam annuatim ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Feſta Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum ſive Receptorum Scaccarii noſtri, ſive aliorum Officiariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, unà cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proſicuis Advantagiis Præminentis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis & conſuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout aliquis alius ſive aliqui alii Purſivandorum habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem, habendam eidem *Johanni Cocke* alias *Porcullis* ex Dono noſtro ſpeciali, abſq; Compoto, ſeu aliquo alio proinde Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Succeſſoribus noſtris quoquomodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Reginâ apud *Westmonaſterium* tertio Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Apothecario Reginae.

A. D. 1554.
Mid. m. 18.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, fecimus ordinavimus & appunctuavimus, ac per Præſentes facimus ordinamus & appunctuamus dilectum Servientem noſtrum *Johannem Soda* Apothecarium noſtrum,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium illud præſato *Johanni* durante Vita ſua naturali,

Damus etiam, ac, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, per Præſentes concedimus eidem *Johanni Soda*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Quadrageſima Marcarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipien-

dum eidem *Johanni* & Assignatis ſuis, de A. D. 1554.
Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, a Feſto Nativitatis Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* ultimò præterito hucusque, & dehuc impoſterum ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Feſta Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ*, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus durante Vita ſua prædicta;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus &c.

Teſte Reginâ apud *Westmonaſterium* quarto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. 1 reg.

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

De Purſivando Rouge-dragon creato.

A. D. 1554.

Par. 1. M. R.

p. 2. m. 16.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus noster *Willielmus Colbarne* nobis durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & ordinamus eundem *Willielmum Colbarne* unum Purſivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac ei Nomen illud vulgare nuncupatum *ROUDGEDRAGON* imponimus, Stilumque Titulum Libertates ac Præeminentias, huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta, damus ei etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum exercendum & gaudendum prædictum Officium, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa præfato *Willielmo Colbarne* durante Vita sua naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo Colbarne*, pro Officio prædicto exercendo, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Decem Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annu-

alem Redditem *decem Librarum*, ut præfertur, dicto *Willielmo Colbarne* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Willielmi Colbarne*, solvendam annuatim ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum sive Receptorum Scaccarii nostri sive aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis Præeminentiis Emolumentis & Libertatibus eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Purſivandorum habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt vel debuerunt percipere de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem, habendis eidem *Willielmo Colbarne* alias *Rouge-dragon* ex Domino nostro speciali, absq; Compoto, sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Rebellionem contra Reginam, de Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1554.

Ibid. p. 8.

m. 14.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Willielmus Parre* nuper *Marchio Northamptoniæ* nuper de Southwerke in Comitatu nostro Surriæ, per Nomen *Willielmi Marchionis Norham.* nuper de Southwerke in Com. Surr. indictatus fuisset de eo quod ipse & alii falsi Proditores & Rebelles, contra nos, Deum præ oculis suis non habentes, sed Instigatione diabolicâ seducti, ac debitas Ligeantias suas minimè ponderantes, machinantes imaginantes obeuntes & compassantes nos, de regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate nostris Regni nostri Angliæ, deponere ac deprivare & penitus destruere, Vi & Armis; viz. Gladiis Armacudiis Lanceis Arcubus & Sagittis Loricis D. ploidibus Defensivis

Galeis Ferreis Tormentis sive Vibrellis vulgariter vocatis Canons, dimid. Canons Culveryngs dimid. Culveryngs, Equis armatis & aliis Armis invasivis & defensivis, *decimo quarto & decimo quinto Diebus Julii* Anno Regni nostri primo, apud Villam nostram *de Ware* in Comitatu nostro Hertfordiæ, ad intentionem prædictam seipso illicite falsè & proditoriè cum magna Multitudine Rebellium & Inimicorum nostrorum, ad numerum *quingentarum Personarum*, assemblerunt & aggregaverunt, & Bellum crudele contra nos apud *Ware* prædictam ad tunc falsè & proditoriè paraverunt & ordinaverunt, & sic Guerram accerrimam contra nos in Regno nostro Angliæ apud *Ware* prædictam ad tunc falsè & proditoriè publicaverunt & leva-

A. D. 1554.

m. 14.

A. D. 1554. levaverunt, contra Ligeantias suas debitas,

1 Mar. Reg.

Ac insuper, ad tunc & ibidem, falsè & proditorie in Scriptis Proclamaverunt *Ducem Northumbr.* esse Locumtenentem Generalem Copiarum armatorum Hominum emissorum adversus Factiones nostras, nominando Factiones illas Proditores Factiones nostrum, per Nomen Dominae *Mariae Filiae Bastardae Regis Henrici Octavi*, ubi Nos dicta Domina *Maria* sumus, & tunc fuimus vera & indubitata hujus Regni Angliæ Regina,

Ac etiam quòd falsè & proditorie proclamaverunt apud *Ware* prædictam quòd *Jana Dudley*, una Filiarum & Hæredum apparentum *Henrici Ducis Suffolciæ*, Uxor *Guldefordi Dudley* Armigeri Filii prædicti *Ducis Northumbriæ*, ad tunc fuit indubitata & vera Regina Angliæ contra Ligeantias suas debitas, ac contra Pacem nostram Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, nec non contra formam diversorum Statutorum in hujusmodi casu editorum & provisorum, prout in Juramentum prædictum captum apud *Ware* prædictum in prædicto Comitatu nostro Hertfordiæ, coram *Johanne Butler* Milite & aliis Justiciariis nostris, ad Inquirendum de quibuscumq; Proditionibus Mesprisionibus Proditionum Murdris Feloniis & aliis Articulis in Literis nostris Patentibus eis directis specificatis, & ad hujusmodi Proditiones Mesprisiones Proditionum Murdra Felonias & aliorum Articulorum supradictorum Audiendum & Terminandum Assignatis, *Decimo quarto Die Augusti* Anno Regni nostri Primo,

Cumque ad Sessiones tentas apud *Westm.* in Comitatu nostro Midd. videlicet; *Die Veneris decimo Octavo Die Augusti* Anno Regni nostri Primo, coram *Thoma Duce Norffolciæ* pro ea Vice Senescallo Angliæ, venit prædictus *Willielmus* nuper *Marchio Northamptoniæ*, sub Custodia *Johannis Gage* Militis Constabularii Turris nostræ London. in cujus Custodia præantea ex Causis prædictis, & aliis certis de Causis, per Mandatum nostrum commissus fuit, ac ad Barram in propria Persona sua ductus, & statim de Proditionibus prædictis in Indictamento prædicto specificatis, allocutus qualiter se voluisset inde acquietari dicebat quòd Ipse non potuisset dedicere quin Ipse de Proditionibus prædictis fuit culpabilis, & expresse cognovit Proditiones prædictas ei tunc impositas, & posuit se inde in manus nostras, super quo instanti Serviens noster ad Legem ac Attornatus noster, pro eo quod prædictus *Willielmus* nuper *Marchio Northamptoniæ* Proditiones

prædictas ei impositas expresse cognovisset, juxta debitam Legis formam, petierunt versus eundem *Willielmum* nuper *Marchionem* Judicium & Executionem superinde pro Nobis habenda, super quo per Curiam ad tunc consideratum erat,

Quòd prædictus *Willielmus* Marchio *Northamptoniæ* duceretur per præfatum Constabularium usq; dictam Turrim London. & de inde per Medium Civitatis Londoniæ usq; ad Furcas de Tybourne traheretur, & ibidem suspenderetur, & vivens ad Terram prosterneretur, & Interiora sua extra Ventrem suum coperentur ipsoque vivente comburerentur, & Caput ejus amputaretur, quodque Corpus suum in Quatuor Partes divideretur, ac quòd Caput & Quarteria illa ponerentur ubi Nos ea assignare voluerimus,

Prout in Recordo illo plenius continetur,

Cumq; etiam Parliamentum nostrum inchoatum apud *Westm.* 5. die *Octobris* Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem continuatum usq; 21. diem dicti Mensis *Octobris* Anno prædicto, & deinde usq; *Westm.* 24. diem dicti Mensis *Octobris* Anno prædicto prorogatum, & ibidem tunc tentum & continuatum usq; ad 6. diem *Decembris*, inactitatum fuit in eadem Sessione prorogata modo & formâ sequentibus hiis verbis.

In their most humble wise besechen your most Royal Majestie, the Lordes Spiritual and Temporal, and all other your most loving and obedient Subjects the Commons of this your most High Court of Parliament assembled, That where *John Duke of Northumberland*, *Thomas Cranmer Archebushop of Cantorbury*, *William Merques of Northampton*, *John Erle of Warwick*, *Sir Ambrose Dudley Knight*, *Guldeforde Dudley Esquier* and *Jane his Wife*, *Henry Dudley Esquier*, *Sir Andrew Dudley Knight*, *Sir John Gate Knight*, and *Sir Thomas Palmer Knight*, most Falsely and Trayterously have committed perpetrated and don many detestable and abominable Treason to the most ferful perill and daunger of the Distruction of your most Roiall Person, and to the utter Losse Disherysone and Distruction of this your Realm of England, if God of his infinite Goodnes had not in dew tyme revealed and gyven Knowledge to your Highnes their Traiterous Intents, of and for the which said Treason, being manifestly and plainly proved, the said *John Duke of Northumberland*, *Thomas Archebushop of Canterbury*, *William Merques of Northampton*, *John Erle of Warwicke*, *Sir Ambrose Dudley* *Guldefords Dudley*, *Jane his Wife*, *Henry*

Z z z z

Dudley

A. D. 1554

1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer have ben laulfully iustly, and according to the Lawe of your Realme, convicted and atteinted, as by the Records of their severall Attainders more playnly may appere; for the which severall Offences, the said *Duke of Northumberland Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer*, have suffred therefore Paynes of Death according to their Demeritts,

It may therfore please your *Hignes* of your most excellent and accustomed Goodnes, and for the entier Love Favour and hartie Affection that your *Majestie* hath alwey heretofore borne and yet bereth to the Commonwelth of this your Realme of England, and for the Consideration of your most excellent *Hignes* and Posteritie, and of the good Peace Unitie and Rest of us your most bounden and obedient Subjects, to grant and assent, at the most humble Desire and Petition of your lovyng and obedient Subjects the Lords Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, that the said laulful and iust Convictions and Atteinders of all the said Offenders may be approved and confirmed by Auctoritie of this present Parliament, and that it may be enacted that the said *Duke of Northumberland Thomas Archebushopp of Cantorbury William Merques of Northampton John Erle of Warwicke Sir Ambrose Dudley Guildeforde Dudley and Jane his Wife, Henry Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer*, for their said abhominable and detestable Treasons by them and every of them most abhominably and traterously committed and don against your *Majesty* and this your Realme, shall be by Auctoritie of this present Parlyament convicted and atteynted of High Treason, and that the same *John Duke of Northumberland Thomas Archebushopp of Cantorbury William Merques of Northampton John Erle of Warwicke Sir Ambrose Dudley Guildeforde Dudley Jane his Wife, Henry Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer* and every of them, shall suffer Paynes of Death and lose and forfait to your *Hignes* and to your Heires and Successours all such their Honors Castells Manours Meses Lands Tenements Rents Reversions Remynders Possessions Offices Rights Conditions Interests Possession, and all other Hereditaments Goods Catalls Debts Fermes and all other things of what Names Natures or Qualities soever they be, which they

or any of them had to their own use or uses the Day of their said severall Treasons or Offences by them or any of them committed perpetrated or don, or at any tyme litherens, and that all and singular their said Honors Castells Mannours Meses Lands Tenements Rents Reversions Remainders Possessions Offices Rights Conditions, and all other their Hereditaments, Goods Catalls Debts and Fermes shall be deemed vested and judged to be in the actual and reall Possession of your *Majestie*, without any Office or Inquisition thereof hereafter to be taken or found according to the Common Law of this your Realme, saving to every Person and Persons, Bodies Politike and Corporate, and to their Assignes and Successours of every of them, other then the said *Duke of Northumberland Thomas Archebushopp of Cantorbury William Merques of Northampton John Erle of Warwicke Sir Ambrose Dudley Guildeforde Dudley Jane his Wife, Henry Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer* and their Heires, and the Heires of every of them, hereafter clayming the Premisses as Heir or Heires by or from them, or by or from any of them, or to th^r Use of any of their said Heires, all such Right Title Use Possession Interest Reversion Remainder Entree Condition Fees Offices Rents Annuites Commons, and all other Commodities and Hereditaments whatsoever, they or any of them might could or ought to have had, if this Acte had never ben had or made:

PROVYDED alwayes that this Acte ne any thing therein conteyned shall not in any wise extend to entitle your *Hignes* your Heires or Successours to any Honors Castells Mannours Meses Lands Tenements Rents Reversions Services Libertees Franchises, or other Hereditaments perteynyng or belonging to the See or Busshoprike of Cantorbury, but that the Successour and Successours of the said *Archebushopp* and every of them, shall and may have hold and enjoy the same, in as ample and large manner as they myght shuld or ought to have don, as if the said *Archebushopp* had never ben Atteynted, any thing mentioned in this Act to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding:

PROVYDED alway that this Acte or any thing therin conteyned, shall not extend to geve the *Quenes Highe* her Heires or Successours any Benefitt or Commoditie of or to any Goods Catalls or

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554. or Debts that were the said *Dukes*, or any of the said Persons attaynted at the tyme of the severall Treasons by them don and committed, and by them or any of them lausfully and justly, without fraude or covyn, gyven graunted bargained released or discharged before the Day of their severall Apprehensions, but that all and every suche Person or Persons, to whom any lausfull Bargayne Gifte Graunte Release or Discharge hath ben made, as is aforesaid, shall and may have hold and enjoy the same, and be acquitted and discharged therof, in such and like mannour and forme to all intents and purposes, as though this Acte had never been had and made, any thing in the said Acte conteyned notwithstanding:

Prout in Actu prædicto apparet,
Sciatis tamen quod nos, pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonie* alias dicto *Willielmo Marchioni Northamptonie* nuper *de Southwerke in Comitatu Surrie*, alias dicto *Willielmo Parre Militi nuper Marchioni Northamptonie*, alias dicto *Willielmo Parre Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino Parre*, alias dicto *Willielmo Comiti Essexie*, alias dicto *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonie* Magno Camerario Angliæ, seu quocumq; alio Nomine Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Dignitatis, Officii seu Loci, idem nuper *Marchio* censeatur nuncupetur sive vocetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupatur, Proditiones prædictas & earum quamlibet in Indictamento & Actu prædicti sive in eorum aliquo specificatis, ac Judicium & Judicia eorumdem & eorum cujuslibet reddita vel reddenda, ac Executionem & Executiones earumdem & earum cujuslibet, habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Necnon Pœnam Mortis & omnes alias Pœnas & Executiones inde habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Proditiones tam majores quam minores, ac Criminalia Læsæ Majestatis, & Mesprisiones Proditionum,

Necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones & Conspiraciones contra Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Felonias Murdra Homicidia & Accessaria eorumdem,

Ac omnes Transgressiones Utlagarias & alia Malefacta quæcumque, per ipsum *Willielmum nuper Marchionem Northamptonie*, ante primum diem Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo facta perpetrata sive commissa, licet idem *Willielmus nuper Marchio Northamptonie* de Præmissis vel de aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus rectatus utlagatus condemnatus adjudicatus attinctus sive convictus existit vel non existit, ac omnia Judicia Executiones Pœnas Mortis, Sectas & Demandas eorumdem & eorum cujuslibet;

Pardonavimus etiam remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonie* omnia & singula Judicia versus ipsum antehac de vel pro Præmissis vel eorum aliquo reddita, ac etiam omnia Judicia Executiones & Pœnas Mortis versus eum ratione Præmissorum vel eorum alicujus habenda fienda vel exequenda, necnon omnia & singula Imprisonamenta Punctiones & alias Pœnas & Pœnalitates quascumque, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonie* per Præsentes concedimus, ita tamen quod stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit;

Et ulterius mandamus & concedimus per Præsentes, quod hæc præsens Pardonatio & Concessio, ac omnia & singula Præsentibus contenta & specificata, tam quoad Sententias & Intentiones quam ad Verba benignè & favorabiliter ac gratiosè, necnon in Utilitatem & Beneficium ipsius *Willielmi nuper Marchionis Northamptonie*, exponantur declarentur interpretentur & adjudicentur, & non strictè nec alio modo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Mercatoribus de Stillyard.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 17.

MART, by the Grace of God &c. To the Treasourer and Barons of our Eschequer, Custumers Comptrollers and Serchers, and all other our Officers aswell of our Porte of London as of any other Porte Haven or Creke within this our Realme of Englande or other our Dominions, and to all other our loving Subjects whatsoever, Greeting.

Whereas th'ambassadours of the *Free Cities of the Hans* have made humble Suit unto Us, for and on the behalf of the *Merchaunts of Almayne* resydent in our Citie of London, in the House commonly callyd the *Styllyarde*, declaring that by one Acte or Statute passed in our late Parliament holden at Westminster the *Twenty fourth daye of October* in the Firste Yere of our Reigne, touching the Payment of certeyn Custome or Subsidie callyd Tonnage or Pondage, the said Merchaunts be otherwyse burdened in payeing of their Customes both outward and inward then heretofore they have bene, contrarie to th'effect of such Chartres and Privyleges as by sondry our Predecessours Kings of Englund have heretofore been Graunted and by Us of late Confyrm'd unto them,

We let you wit, that being enformed that their said Declaracyon conteynyth Truth, and being desyrous to observe and contynew in iuste and reasonable forte that auncient Amitie and Entercourse which hath been betwixt Us our Realmes and Dominions, and the seid *Free Citie of the Hans*, Will and Commaunde you, by these Presents, that

you and every of you do from hensforth **A. D. 1554.** permytte the said *Merchaunts of the Styllyard*, not only to bring unto this our Realme all such their Wares and Merchaundises as lauffully they may by their Pryvyleges bring in, but also to carry furth all maner of Wares and Merchaundise, not prohybyted, from time to tyme without requiring or exacting of them any other or greater Custome or Subsidie for the same inward or outward then, in the tyme of our dearest Father and Brother *King Henry the Eight* and *King Edward the Sixte* late Kings of Englund, they usually have payd, or by their Charters and Pryvyleges they ought to paye; the said late Statute for Tonnage and Pondage, or any Clause Article or Sentence of the same, or any other thing whatsoever to the contrarie in any wyse notwithstanding, and these our Letters shall be your sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in this behalf;

Saving alweis and reserved nevertheless unto Us our Heires and Successours all such Rights and Actions, as by the Laws and Statuts of this our Realme, We may have from time to time against such of the seid *Merchaunts of the Styllyard* as shall abuse the Pryvyledge by Us grauntid and confirmed unto them.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our selfe at *Westminster* the fifteenth day of January.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Mercatoribus de Hanse.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 18.

MART, by the Grace of God &c. To all Mayours Shirriffs Bailiffs Constables Custumers Comptrollers Serchers and Kepers of our Ports Creks and Passages, and to all and singuler our Officers and Ministers and Subjects thes our Letters hearing or seing, Greeting.

Whereas the *Aldermen and Company of the Merchaunts of the Hanse*, dwelling in the Stillyard of London, have humbly declaryd unto Us how at this present the Price of Clothes, wont accustomedly to be sent and shippyd by them

beyonde the Seas, is so exceedingly En- **A. D. 1554.** haunfed as, without incurring the Penalties of certeyn Statuts, made in the xxvii. and xxxiii. Yeres of the Reigne of our moste Dere Father *King Henry the Eight*, for the restraynte of Transportation of Wollen Clothes, being unrowed unbarbed and unshorne, above a certain Price therein limited, they can send over non at all, to their great decay of their Traffioure of Merchaundize:

Wetherfor let you wit, that, of our Grace especiall, for certeyn Causes and Considerations us specially movyng, we have

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg. have graunted and licensed, and by these Presents doo graunte and licence unto the aforefaid *Alderman and Merchants of the Duche Hanse*, that they and every of theym, may and shall at all tyme and tymes, betwene this and th'ende of thre Yeres next coming after the date hereof, shipp send and transporte oute of this Realme any maner Wollen Clothe or Clothes, made or to be made within the same, of the Value or Price of fixe Pound of lafull Money of Englund and under unrowed unbarbed and unshorne, withoute anye Penaltie Forfeiture or Losse of the said Clothes or the Value of the same, the forsaide Statuts, or any other Statutes Ordynaunces Provision or Proclamation or Restraint concernyng the Premises, had made ordeyned provyded or proclaimed in any wise notwithstanding;

Therfor We woll and commaunde you and every of you to whom in this case it shall apperteigne, that ye per-

mytte and suffre the seid *Merchaunts of the Hanse* to enjoye and quiettlye use the hole effect of this our Licence and Graunte, without any maner your Lett Impediment Disturbance or Contraddiction, any maner cause or thing you to the contrary movyng notwithstanding, as ye tender our Pleasure and will answere to your Perill:

Provyded alweis that of our Customes and other Demaunds to Us due for any the Premysse, according as the same *Merchaunts* have heretofore bene accustomed to pay therfore and none otherwyse, We from tyme to tyme be duellie answeryd and satisfied during the space aforefaid.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westminster* the seventeenth Day of Januarye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda Data.

A.D. 1554.
Par. 1. M. R.
P. 3. m. 25. **R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro *Willielmo Horwood* Sacre Theologie Baccalario, Canonatum & Præbendam in Collegio nostro beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesore, per Amotionem *Ricardi Arche* Clerici jam vacantem, & ad Collationem Do-

nationemque nostras spectantem, **A.D. 1554.**
 Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Canonatum & Præbendam prædictam, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, præfato *Willielmo Horwood* durante Vitâ suâ; in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Ricardus Arche* nuper habuit & gaudebat eadem.
 In cujus rei &c.

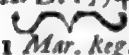
Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.


Pro Servitio contra Rebelles.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 25. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon pro bono & acceptabili Servitio nobis impenso, per dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Franciscum Purejay*, apud *Frenlingham* in Comitatu nostro Suffolciæ, tempore Rebellionis contra Nos & Personam nostram Reginalem attemptatæ, Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Francisco Purejay* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum quin-

que *Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, **A.D. 1554.**
 Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum quinque *Librarum* præfato *Francisco Purejay* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad terminum & pro termino Vitæ ejusdem *Francisci Purejay*, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum prædictorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis

A. D. 1554.  *1 Mar. Reg.* nis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam; primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad prædictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximò futurum;

Præcipimus etiam, ac per Præsentes eisdem Thesaurario & Camerariis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum prædictorum mandamus, quòd de Thesaurò nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in Custodia sua pro tempore existente, dictæ Annuitatis sive annualis Pensionis eidem *Francisco Purefay* Solutionem fieri faciant de Festo in Festum secundum vim formam & effectum hujus nostræ Concessionis;

A. D. 1554.  *1 Mar. Reg.* Provisò semper tamen quòd si prædictus *Franciscus Purefay*, posthac per nos ad aliquod Officium sive aliquem alium Victum clari Annui Valoris *quinq; Librarum* aut ultra promotus fuerit, hæc præfens Concessio nostra Annuitatis prædictæ tunc & deinceps cesset & vacua sit; aliquo in Præsentibus in contrarium inde non obstante;


Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Februarii.


Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione ad faciendum Indigenas.

A. D. 1554.  *Ibid. p. 2. m. 2. dor.* **M**ART, by the Grace of God &c. to the Reverende Father in God, oure righte trustie and right wellbeloved Counsaillour, *Stephyn Busshopp of Wynchester* Lorde Chauncellour of England, Greting.

We, for certein Considerations Us moving, and for the speciall Truste and Confidence whiche We have in your approvid Fidelitie and singular Wisedome, committe and geve unto you full Power and Auctoritie by these Præsentes, to accepte admitt and receive to be *Denizens* suche and so many Estrangers, borne out of oure Obedience, as shall seem to you by your Discretion convenient, compounding with them and every of them for such reasonable Fynes or Sommes of Money to be taken to our Use as ye and they can agree for the same after your Wisedome and Discretion;

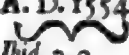
Willing and commaunding you to

A. D. 1554.  make and delyver unto every suche Person whom ye shall admitt or compounde with, our sufficient Lettres Patents, under our Greate Seale, conteynnyng sufficient Wordes for makinge of *Denizens* withoute any other Warraunt to be directyd unto you in that parte; And these our Letters signed with oure Hande shall be to you sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, being pleased and contented that you shall take our Writing under oure Greate Seale at your owne Pleasure and Will, and also that this our Lettres shall contynue but untill suche tyme as We shall declare unto you our Pleasure to the contrary.


Yeven at our *Palace of Westminster* the twenty fourth daye of February.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Episcopo Cicestren. de Exoneratione.

A. D. 1554.  *Ibid. p. 9. m. 8.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd, Cum, præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus Octavus* nuper *Rex Angliæ*, per Literas suas Patentes (quarum Data est apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die *Maii* Anno Regni sui tricesimo quinto) dederit & concesserit, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Georgio nunc Episcopo Cicestrensi* Custodiam omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum

A. D. 1554.  Reddituum Servitiorum, ac aliorum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, eidem Episcopatu qualitercumq; pertinentium sive spectantium, ac omnia Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito ante Datam earundem Literarum Patentium, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda

A. D. 1554

1 Mar. Reg.

Habenda percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias, quam per manus nuper & nunc Receptorum Escaetorum Vicecomitum Ballivorum Firmariorum & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ad Usus proprium ipsius nunc *Episcopi*, absq; Computo seu aliquo alio proinde sibi reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, prout per eadem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet,

Cumq; etiam Debita Exitus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Præmissorum debita fuerunt, ut apparet, præfato præcarissimo *Patri nostro*, durante Vacatione ejusdem Episcopatus, ante dictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, quæ quidem Exitus Reventiones & Proficua, per ipsum *Georgium* tunc & nunc *Episcopum Cicestrensem* prædictum, perq; alios Officiarios ejus sive Ministros, ad usum ipsius *Georgii Episcopi* recepta fuerunt,

Nos,

Ob bonas Causas & Considerationes nobis ostensas nosq; moventes, & præterea volentes prædictum Reverendum in Christo Patrem modernum *Episcopum* totaliter exonerare de omnibus & singulis Debitis Proficuis Exitibus Reventionibus & Commoditatibus omnium & singulorum Præmissorum emergentibus sive crescentibus, durante Vacatione prædictâ, ante prædictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, ad Petitionem dicti Reverendi Patris,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus concessimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus remittimus & relaxamus præfato Reverendo Patri *Georgio Episcopo Cicestrensi* & Executoribus suis, omnia Exitus Reventiones & Proficua ejusdem Episcopatus, & eorundem Castorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum & cæterorum Præmissorum quæ debita sunt sive devenire debuerunt dicto præcarissimo Patri nostro ante Datam & Confectionem earundem Literarum Patentium, ratione Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, ante prædictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ in dictis Literis Patentibus specificata, ac omnia & omnimoda

Aktiones Sectas Querelas Proficua Debita Computa & Demanda, quæ Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostri habere poterimus aut habere poterint versus prædictum Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Georgium modernum Episcopum Cicestrensem* Executores vel Administratores suos, de & pro aliquibus Exitibus Reventionibus & Proficuis emergentibus crescentibus & renovantibus omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, ante Datam & Confectionem prædictarum Literarum Patentium dicti præcarissimi Patris nostri & ante dictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus,

Volentes insuper & firmiter injungentes, per Præsentes, tam Cancellario nostro prædictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac aliis Officiariis quibuscumque Curie nostræ prædictæ, quam omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumq; pro tempore existentium, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, vel Irrotulamenti earundem, absque aliquo Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando seu prosequendo, plenam integram debitamque Allocationem & Exonerationem manifestam de omnibus & omnimodis hujusmodi Arreragiis Reventionibus Emolumentis & Proficuis Præmissorum, debitis ante dictum Festum, sive in dicto Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, tempore Vacationis dicti Episcopatus;

Et hæ Literæ nostræ, vel Irrotulamentum earundem, erunt, dicto Cancellario ac aliis Officiariis nostris quibuscumq; dictæ Curie Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus aliis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554

1 Mar. Reg.

De

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

De Canonatu & Præbenda datis.

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.

Pat. 1. M. R.

P. 9. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, Dilecto Capellano nostro, *Willielmo Est* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalario, Canonatum & Præbendam in Collegio nostro beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour, per Amotionem *Willielmi Tournier* Clerici, jam vacantem, & ad Collationem &Donationem nostras spectantem, Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Canonatum & Præbendam prædictam cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, præfato *Willielmo Est* durante Vitâ suâ, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout dictus *Willielmus Tournier* habuit & gauderat eadem.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Martii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.*

A. D. 1554.

De Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1554.

*Ibid.***R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, Dilecto Subdito nostro, *Thoma Hufse* Generoso, pro ejus competente Exhibitione & Sustainatione in Studio Legumstrarum Temporalium Regni nostri Angliæ, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,Habendam tenendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* præfato *Thoma Hufse* durante

Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, annuatim solvendam; primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximò futurum;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Martii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.*

A. D. 1554.

De Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1554.

*Ibid.***R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, tam in consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, per Dilectum nostrum *Cuthbertum Musgrave* antehac Præcharissimo Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo* Inclitæ Memoriam, in Guerris suis in Partibus Borialibus, & Fratri nostro *Edwardo Sexto* in Bello Civili apud *Le Norwiche*, quàm Nobis facti & impensi,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Cuthberto Musgrave* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Qua-**draginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Quadragesima Librarum* præfato *Cuthberto Musgrave* & Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ suâ naturali, de Exitibus Proficuis & Reventionibus nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum Comitatus Eborum annuatim provenientibus & crescentibus, per Manus Generalis Receptoris nostri & Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Comitatus pro tempore existentis a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito hucusque, & dehinc imposterum, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet,

Ad

A. D. 1554.

A.D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

Ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis,
Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste,
Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
Et Natalis Domini,
Æquis Portionibus, durante Vitâ ejusdem *Cuthberti*, absq; Impedimento nostri aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Servitio de Annuitate concessa.

A.D. 1554.
Par. 1. M. R.
p. 9. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii, per Dilectum Subditum nostrum *Robertum Foster*, tam Præcharissimo Fratri nostro, Inclitæ Memoriz, *Edwardo Sexto* nuper Regi Angliæ, quam Nobis antehac impensi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Roberto Foster* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* eidem *Roberto Foster* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, hucusq; & dehinc imposterum durante Vitâ naturali dicti *Roberti*, de Redditibus Proficuis Exitibus & Reventionibus Hono-

ris nostri de *Cockermouth* in Comitatu nostro Cumbriæ, per Manus Receptoris nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Honoris nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis, vel Manus Firmariorum Tenentium sive aliorum Occupatorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet,

Ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,

Æquis Portionibus solvendam;

Provisio semper quod si dictus *Robertus Foster* posthac, per Nos, promotus fuerit ad aliquod Officium vel quicquid aliud clari annui Valoris hujus Annuitatis, tunc præsentem Concessionem nostram vacuum fore volumus ac pro nichilo haberi;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 24.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem in Manus nostras ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem duximus concedendum;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

De Commissione ad amovendum & deprivandum Episcopos.

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.

Pal. 1. M. R.

P. 7. m. 34.

Regina Dei Gratiâ, &c. prædilectis & fidelibus Consiliariis suis, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo* Summo suo Angliæ Cancellario, & *Cutherto Dunolmensi Episcopo*, necnon, Reverendis & dilectis sibi in Christo, *Edmundo London. Episcopo*, *Roberto Assaven. Episcopo*, *Georgio Cicestren. Episcopo*, & *Anthonio Landaven. Episcopo*, Salutem.

Quia, *Omne Animi Vitium tanto conspectius in se Crimen habet, quanto qui peccat Major habetur*, & quoniam certis & indubitatis Testimoniis, unâ cum Facti notorietate & famâ publicâ referente luculenter intelleximus & manifestè comperimus, *Robertum Archiepiscopum Eborum*, *Robertum Menevensen*, *Johannem Cestrensem* & *Paulum Bristolensem* Episcopos, aut certè protalibus se gerentes, Dei & Animarum suarum Salutis immemores, valdè gravia & enormia dudum commisisse & perpetrâsse Scelera atq; Peccata, & inter cætera, quod dolenter certè & magna cum amaritudine Animæ nostræ proferimus, post expressam Professionem Castitatis expressè ritè & legitime emissam, cum quibusdam Mulieribus Nuptias de facto, cum de jure non deberent, in Dei Contemptum & Animarum suarum Peccatum manifestum, necnon in grave omnium Ordinum tam Clericorum quàm Laicorum Scandalum, deniq; cæterorum omnium Christi Fidelium perniciosissimum Exemplum contraxisse, & cum illis tanquam cum Uxoribus cohabitâsse;

Nè igitur tantum Scelus remaneat impunitum, ac multos alios pertrahat in Ruinam, vobis Tenore Præsentium committimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, aut tres saltem vestrum, qui præsentem Literas Commissionales duxerint exequendas, dictos *Archiepiscopos Eborum*, *Episcopum Meneven. Episcopum Cestren.* & *Episcopum Bristolien.* Diebus Horis & Locis vestro aut trium

vestrum arbitrio eligendis & assignandis, ad comparandum coram vobis, seu tribus vestrum, vocetis aut vocari faciat, vocent aut vocari faciant tres vestrum, seu saltem, si ita vobis, aut tribus vestrum, videatur, eosdem *Archiepiscopos* & *Episcopos* prædictos adeatis, aut tres vestrum adeant, & Negotio illis summarie & de plano sine ullo strepitu & figura Judicii exposito & declarato, si per summariam Examinationem & Discussionem Negotii per vos aut tres vestrum fiendam, eundem *Archiepiscopum* & *Episcopos* prædictos sic contraxisse aut fecisse constiterit, eosdem a Dignitatibus suis prædictis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, omnimodò amoveatis depriveris & perpetuò excludetis, seu tres vestrum sic amoveant deprivent & perpetuò excludant, Pœnitentiam salutarem & congruam pro modo Culpæ, vestro aut trium vestrum arbitrio, imponendam eisdem injungentes, cæteraque in prædictis cum eorum incidentibus emergentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque facientes, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna;

Ad quæ omnia & singula facienda expedienda & finienda Nos, tam Auctoritate nostrâ ordinariâ quàm absolutâ, ex mero Motu, certaue Scientia nostris, vobis & tribus vestrum Potestatem & Auctoritatem ac Licentiam concedimus & impertimus per Præsentem, cum cujuslibet Cohætionis & Castigationis Severitate & Potestate; in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Procedendo contra Episcopos.

A. D. 1554.

Ibid.

MARTY, by the Grace of God &c. to the right Reverende Fathers in God, our right trustie and righte welbelovid Counsellors *Stephane Bwshoppe of Winchester* our Chauncellor of Englonde, *Cuthert Bwshoppe of Duresme*, *Edmond Bwshoppe of London*,

Robert Bwshoppe of Sainte Asphe, *George Bwshoppe of Chiccheester* oure Almoner, and *Anthonye Bwshoppe of Landasse*, Gretinge.

Where *John Taylor* Doctor of Devenitie namynge hymselff *Bwshoppe of Lincoln*, *John Hoper* namynge hymselffe *Bwshoppe*

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554. *Busshoppe of Worcester and Glocester, John Harley Busshoppe of Hereforde,* havinge there said several pretended Busshoprickes geven to them, by the Letters Patentes of our late derifte Brother *Kyng Edwarde the Sixte*, To have and to hold the same duringe their good Behaviors, with this expresse Clause, *Quamdiu se bene gesserint*, have sythens, as hath byn crediblie broughte to oure Knowledge, bothe by Prechinge Teachinge and Settinge forth of erronious Doctrine, and also by inordinate Lief and Conversacion, contrarie bothe to the Lawes of Almighty God and Use of the universall Chriſten Church declared themselves verie unworthie of that Vocation and Dignitie in the Church,

We,

Mindinge to have there several Cases dulie harde and confiderid, and there uppon suche ordre taken wiche Theme as may stande wiche Justice and the Lawes,

Have for the speciall Trust We have

conceivid of youre Wisdomes Lerninge and Intigritie of Lief, appointid you fouere, thre or twoo of you, to be oure Commissioners in this behalfe,

Gevinge unto you fouere, thre or twoo of you, full Powere and Authoritie to call before you, if you shall thinke so good, the saide *John Taylor*, *John Hoper*, and *John Harley*, and everye of them, and therupon, eithere by Ordre of Ecclesiastical Laws, or of the Laws of oure Realme, or of bothe, procede to the declaringe of the saide Busshoprikes to be voide, as theye be alredie in dede voide, to th'intent sume suche othere mete Personages may be elected thereunto, as for there Godlie Lief Lerninge and Sobrietie may be thought worthie the places.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Thoma Gresham, de Commissariis ad Computa Examinanda.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 33.

MARY, by the Grace of God, *Queene of Englonde Fraunce and Ireland* Defendore of the Fathe &c. To our right trustie and right welbelovid Counsaillors *Sir Robert Rochestre* Knight Comptroller of oure House, *Sir Richard Southwell* Knight, *Sir Thomas Cornewallis* Knight, *Sir Edmond Pekham* Knight, and to oure trustie and right welbelovid *Sir Edwarde Northe* and *Sir Thomas Pope* Knightes, Gretinge.

Where oure most derist Brother *Edwarde the Sixte* late *Kyng of Englonde* hath heretofore assigned and appoynted his trustie and welbelovyd Servant *Thomas Gresham* Esquier, to repaire to *Antuerpe* in the Parties of beyonde the Seas, and there to be and remayne his Agent for and about certein his secret and speciall Affayres, by reason whereof the said *Thomas Gresham* entred into great Charge in receyvinge and painge many notable and great Somes of Money, aswell upon sundrie Prestis Provisions, Contractis upon Interest, and Exchaunges made on the behalf of our saide derist Brother, as otherwise,

And where We also upon the greates Confidence and Truste which we have had and yet have in the said *Thomas Gresham* now our Servant did of late as-

signe and appoynte the said *Thomas Gresham* to repaire likewise to the said Parties of beyonde the Sea, there to be and remayne our Agent for and about sundrie our great and weyghtie Affayres, whereby the said *Thomas Gresham* hath entred into great Chardge in receivinge and paing many notable and great Somes of Money, aswell upon sundrie Prestis Provisions, Contractis upon Interest, and exchaunges made in our behalf, as otherwise, for the discharge and indemnitie of the said *Thomas Gresham* in that behalfe,

He the saide *Thomas Gresham* hath made his humble Suit unto Us to authorise and commaund, name and appoynte certeyn our Commissioners to view peruse and examyn all and singular his Bokes of Retonings, Billes of Payment Accomptes Receiptis Payments Allowances and Declaracions concerninge his Charge and Discharge in and about the Premises, and all other Things Matters and Causes for the whiche he ought to accompte to Us or stonde chardgeable to accompte to our said late Brother;

We therefore, having special Truste and Confidence in your approvid Fidelities Wisdomes and Circumspectiōs, Autho-

A.D. 1554. Auðhorise you, and by these Presentes doo gyve unto youe, or unto three of you, full Powere and Auðhoritie to call before youe the saide *Thomas Gresbam*, and to take Accompt of the said *Thomas* concerninge the Premisses of any parte thereof, or any othere Matter or Cause for the which the said *Thomas* ought to Accompt to Us or to our said Brothers, and to view examyn cast and trie, allowe and determyn all and singulere Receiptes Paymentes Accomptes Reconinges Charges Discharges Allowances Declaracions or Employmentes of the said *Thomas Gresbam*, or of any of his Servants or Factours Servant or Factore concerning the Premisses or any Parcell therof, or concerning any Thing Matter or Cause, for the whiche the said *Thomas* ought or standeth chargeable to Accompte to our said Brothere, or now ought or doth stonde chargeable to Us, or concerninge any Receite or Payment Employmentes Costes or Charges heretofore receyvid payede spent disbursed or imployd by the said *Thomas*, his Servantes or Factors Servant or Factor, for or in the behalfe of oure said deriste Brother or of Us;

And We do furthermore Authorise you, or thre of you, and also, by thes Presentes, do will and commaund you, or thre of you, in and upon th'accompt and reconinge of the said *Thomas* to be taken by youe, or thre of you, as is aforesaide, to allowe and defalke to him suche Somes of Money as our said Brothere did or We do owe to hym, and to allowe also to hym his Dyettis of xxj. by the Daye duringe the tyme that he hath ben Agent to Us and oure said Brothere, as is aforesaid, and all other Costes and Charges of him his Servants Factours Deputes and everye of them, in sendinge Messages Letters Treasure Munycion or any other thing by Sea or Lande from *Antuerpe* to Us or our Counsaile, or to oure saide dere Brother or his Counsell, or from Us or oure Counsell, or from oure Brothere or his Counsell to *Antuerpe* aforesaid, or to or fro any other Place for the busines or behoufe of Us or oure said Brother, and the said *Thomas Gresbam* for and upon all and singulere the Premissis, and all other Chardges Costes and Expencis payde or lade oute by the said *Thomas* his Deputes Servante or Servantes in or aboute the Busines of Us or our said Brother, and also all the Charges of you oure said Commissioners, and of such as by your Commaundement shall Travill in or

concerninge the Premisses, to charge and discharge by your Wisedomes and Discrecions as shall apperteyne, and that all the said Allowances and Defalcacions of and upon the said Accompte and Declaracion be made allowid and defalkid to the said *Thomas Gresbam* upon the Othe of him the same *Thomas* withoute any other or further Warrant by hym to be had sued or prosecuted of Us or any other Persone for the same, or any parte or parcell therof;

And We doo also gyve full Powere and Auðhoritie to you, or thre of you, upon the Declaracion and View of all and everye of the said Accomptes Reconinges Receiptes Paymentes Charges Discharges and Allowaunces, by you or thre of you, caste tried examined true lie made allowed and determined, to acquite and discharge the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Heires Executors and Assignes, for and againste Us our Heires and Successors of and for the same; by your acquitans and discharge, subscribed and sealed withe the Handes and Seales of you, or thre of you at the leaste,

Promisinge and byndinge Oure selfe Oure Heirs and Successors by these Presentes to the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Heires Executors and Administrators, that all and everye of suche Acquitances and Discharges made or to be made by you, or thre of you, oure said Commissioners, in form above rehersed, shall be to the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Heires Executors and Administrators as good perfecte lauful and sufficiente Exoneration and full Discharge againste Us oure Heires and Successors, for in and concerninge the Premisses or any parte of them, as though the same were signed by Us and Sealed undre oure Greate Seale of Englund;

Provided alwais and foresene, that all suche Somes of Money, as upon the said Accomptes of the said *Thomas Gresbam* shall grow and be due unto Us, be well and trulie payde satisfied and contentid as apperteyneth, and by your Appointment be delivered to such of our Treasourors or other Officers as to youre Discrecions shall seme most mete and convenient,

And if upon the End and Determination of the said Accomptes Declaration or Declarations by the said *Thomas Gresbam* in maner and forme aforesaid, before you, or thre of you, to be made and yeldid of the Premisses or any parcell therof, ye shall finde remaininge in the Handes or Possession of the said *Thomas Gresbam*

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.* **Gresbam** any Some or Somes of Moneye due to Us, or ellis shall finde the same *Thomas Gresbam* in any Arrerage or Debt due unto Us, then We authorise you, or thre of you, and also do will and commaund you, or thre of you, to cause to be delivered and paid to th'andes of such oure Treasourer or other Officer, as to youre Discreffion shall seme most mete, to oure Use in such conveniente tyme, as to your Discrecion shall seme also convenient, all suche Somes of Money Arrerage and Debte as shal be found remayninge in the Handes of the said *Thomas Gresbam* upon the Determination of his said Declaration or Accompte, Declarations or Accomptes, before you or thre of you, to be yeldid and determined as is aforesaid,

And our further Pleasure and Commaundement is, that the same oure Treasourere, or such other Officer to whome the said Debte or Debtes or anny parcell therof shal be delivered or paide, as is aforesaid, shall make and deliver to the said *Thomas Gresbam* sufficient Acquitans and Acquitancis of the said Recepte and Receptes of the said Debte or Arrerage, and We will and doo Graunte, for Us oure Heires and Succellors, that after the Delivere of the said Acquittance or Acquittances, signed withe th'ande of our said Treasourer or other Officer, testifienge the Recepte or Receptes of the saide Debt or Debtes, so by you or thre of you to be determined, that the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Heirs Executors and Administrators and every of them, be, and

shal be of the said Debt and Debtes, **A. D. 1554.** by vertue of the said Acquittance or Acquittances, clerelie discharged and exonerated against Us oure Heires and Succellors for ever: *Mar. Reg.*

And We, by force of this oure Commission, doo further authorise will charge and command you, that you or thre of you deliver or cause to be delivered to the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Executores or Assigns the juste true and perfect Copie or Copies, Duplicate or Duplicates, of his or ther said Accomte or Accomtes, Declaration or Declarations, signed and subscribed withe th'andes of you or thre of you, whiche said Copie or Copies, Duplicat or Duplicates, so, by you or thre of you, signed and subscribid, and to the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Executores Administrators or Assigns to be delivered, as is aforesaid, shal be to the said *Thomas Gresbam* his Heires Executors and Administratores and to every of them, a full and sufficient Warrante Exoneration and clere Discharge against Us oure Heires and Succellors for all and singuler the Premisses and everie parcell therof for evermore;

And further We wille ye our said Commissioners to attend and execute the Premisses withe all convenient diligence as our speciall Trust is in you.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De non Procedendo contra Rebelles.

A. D. 1554. *Par. 1. M. R.* **M**ARTY, by the Grace of God &c. to the right Reverende Father in God, and our right trustie and right welbelovéd Councillour *Stephen Busshoppe of Winchester* our Chauncellour of Englande, Gretinge.

Whereas, by Warraunte signed with our Hande, We commanded you to directe furth our Writts to the Sheriff of Kente to put *Robert Rudstowe, Leonarde Digges, John Goldewell* and *Thomas Fane Esquers*, lately attaynted of High Treason for their manifeste Rebellion by theym lately attempted and commytte against Us, to Execucion of Deathe, in suche maner and fourme as by the Tenoure of oure saide Writts it dothe and may appeare,

Yet nevertheles We,

Having Pitie and Compassion upon

theym, and mynding rather their Reconsiliacion by mercifull meanes then by Justice to persecute theym according to their Deserts,

Will and commaunde you to cause our Writts of *Supersedeas* to be made and directed to the saide Sheriff of Kent, commaunding hym by the same not to procede to any further Execucion of the saide *Roberts Rudstowe, Leonarde Digges, John Goldewell* or *Thomas Fane*, our said tourmet Writts to hym dyrected to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding; and this Bill signed with our Hande shal be your suffycient Warrante and Discharge in this behalie.

Yeven under our Signett at our Manoure of Saynte James the xviii. Day of Marche.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 24.

Regina Dilectis Nobis *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnæ, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis sibi in Christo *& Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio destituta sit, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum

Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium Vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Gloucestr. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
P. 1. m. 24.

Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Ca-
thedralis Herfordensis, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedra-
lis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis
modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris so-
latio sit destituta, nos alium vobis eligen-
di in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam
per Præsentes duximus concedendam;
Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu- A. D. 1554
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæq; no-
stræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Ca-
thedralis Cestriæ, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis
prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis
ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit
destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in
Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per
Præsentes duximus concedendam;
Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu- A. D. 1554
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Bristollia.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina dilectis nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Ca-
thedralis Bristollia, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedra-
lis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis
modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris so-
latio sit destituta, nos alium vobis eli-
gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licen-
tiam per Præsentes duximus conceden-
dam;
Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra- A. D. 1554
rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 6.

Regina omnibus Archiepisco-
pis Episcopis vel aliis quibus-
cumque quorum in hac par-
te intererit, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali infra
Ecclesiam nostram Cathedralem Ros-
fensem, per translationem ultimi Episco-
pi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* ejusdem
Ecclesiæ (Licentiâ prius a nobis per eos
alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum &
Pastorem petita pariter & obtentâ) di-
cretum Virum Magistrum *Mauritium*

Gruffethe Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium A. D. 1554
in eorum Episcopum ac Pastorem cano-
nicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti
per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus
præsentibus inclusas, plenius liquet,
Vobis significamus quòd dictæ qui-
dem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ,
humilibus eorum mediantibus Suppli-
cationibus, nostrum Regium adhibui-
mus Favorem pariter & Assensum, &
eundem Electum apud vos recommen-
datum habemus,

Quocirca

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.
 Quocirca vobis mandamus quòd cætera omnia, quæ per vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 22.
Regina &c. omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis vel aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali infra Ecclesiam nostram Cathedralē Wellensem, per Deprivationem & Amotionem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus* & *Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ (Licentiâ prius a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem petita pariter & obtentâ) discretum Virum *Magistrum Gilbertum Bourne* Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalareum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus Præsentibus inclusas, plenius liquet,

Vobis significamus quòd dictæ qui-

dem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, **A. D. 1554.**
 humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem Electum apud vos recommendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quòd cætera omnia, quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione ad Canonicos & Præbendarios Uxoratos amovendos & deprivandos.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 8.
Regina, prædilecto & fidei Confiliario suo, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo*, Summo suo Angliæ Cancellario, Salutem.

Quia certis & indubitatis Testimoniis, unâ cum Facti notorietate & famâ publicâ referente, luculenter intelleximus & manifestè comperimus, plurimos Canoncorum & Præbendariorum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Westm. pro talibus se gerentes, Dei & Animarum suarum Salutis immemores, valdè gravia & enormia dudum commisisse & perpetrâsse Scelera atq; Peccata, & inter cætera, quod dolenter certè & magna cum amaritudine Animæ nostræ proferimus, post Sacros Ordines, immò post sacrum Ordinem Sacerdotalem, per eos susceptos, ac post Castitatem in ea parte professam casteque vivendi Vitam voluntarie electam, cum quibusdam Mulieribus Nuptias de facto, cum de jure non deberent, in Dei Contemptum & Animarum suarum Peccatum manifestum, necnon in grave omnium Ordinum tam Clerico-

rum quàm Laicorum Scandalum, deniq; cæterorum omnium Christi Fidelium perniciosissimum Exemplum contraxisse, & cum illis tanquam cum Uxoribus cohabitâsse;

Nè igitur tantum Scelus remaneat impunitum, ac multos alios pertrahat in Ruinam, vobis Tenore Præsentium committimus & mandamus, quatenus Canonicos & Præbendarios antedictos, ut præferrur, cum Mulieribus Nuptias contrahentes & cohabitantes, Diebus Horis & Locis vestro arbitrio eligendis & assignandis, ad comparandum coram vobis vocetis aut vocari faciat, ac, si ita vobis videatur, eosdem Canonicos & Præbendarios adeatis, & Negotio illis summarie & de plano sine ullo strepitu & figura Judicii exposito & declarato, si, per summariam Examinationem & Discussionem Negotii per vos fiendam, eosdem Canonicos & Præbendarios sic contraxisse aut fecisse constiterit, eosdem a Canonicatibus & Præbendis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, omnimodò

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554. modò amoveatis deprivetis & perpetuo
 Mar. Reg. excludetis, Pœnitentiam salutarem &
 congruam pro modo Culpæ, vestro ar-
 bitrio, imponendam eisdem injungen-
 tes, cæteraque in prædictis cum eorum
 incidentibus emergentibus annexis &
 connexis quibuscumque facientes, quæ
 necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet o-
 portuna;

Ad quæ omnia & singula facienda
 expedienda & finienda Nos, tam Au-
 thoritate nostrâ ordinariâ quàm absolu-
 tâ, ex mero Motu, certaue Scientia

A. D. 1554. nostris, vobis Potestatem Auctorita-
 tem ac Licentiam concedimus & im-
 pertimus per Præsentes, cum cujuscumque
 Cohertionis & Castigationis Severitate
 & Potestate; in contrarium facientibus
 non obstantibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Super Tractatu Matrimoniali inter Reginam & Principem
 Hispaniarum, Confirmatio Reginæ.*

A. D. 1554. **M**aria, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Fran-
 ciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei
 Defensor &c. universis & sin-
 gulis ad quorum Notitias præsentis Li-
 teræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, post multas & varias Delibera-
 tiones & Consultationes, inter, dilectos
 & fideles Consiliarios nostros,

Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem,
Stephanum Wintoniensem Episcopum
 Cancellarium nostrum Angliæ,

Henricum Comitem Arundellæ Mag-
 num Seneschallum Hospitii nostri Se-
 cretioris Concilii Præsidentem & Ord-
 nis nostri Garterii Militem,

Guillelmum Dominum Paget de Beau-
 desert dicti nostri Ordinis Garterii Mi-
 litem,

Robertum Rochestre Militem Hospitii
 nostri Contrarotulatorem & Ducatûs
 nostri Lancastræ Cancellarium,

Et *Willielmum Petre* Militem Secre-
 tarium nostrum Primarium,

Oratores Procuratores & Commissa-
 rios nostros speciales, ex una,

Et Illustres Præclaros & Nobiles Vi-
 ros,

Dominum Admirallum *Comitem Eg-
 monde & Principem Garriæ*,

Et Dominum *Carolus Comitem de La-
 laing Baronem Scornan. &c.* Locumtenen-
 tem Capitaneum Generalem & Supre-
 mum Ballivum Comitatus Hanoniæ,
 Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris,

Dominum de Curriere Ballivum Co-
 mitatus Alostensis,

Philippum Nigri Præpositum Harle-
 becensem ac Ordinis Aurei Velleris
 Cancellarium,

Et *Simonem Renard* Locumtenentem
 Ballivatûs d'Amont,

Illusterrimi & Potentissimi Principis
Caroli, Dei Gratiâ, ejus nominis *Quinti*,

Divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum A. D. 1554.
 Imperatoris semper Augusti, Germaniæ
 Hispaniarum utriusque Siciliæ Jerusalem
 Hungariæ Dalmatiæ Insularum Balearum
 Sardinie Fortunatarum Indiarum & Terræ
 firmæ Maris Oceani &c. Regis, Archiducis
 Austriæ &c. Consiliarios Oratores Nun-
 cios & Commissarios speciales, ex altera,
 Auctoritate & Virtute Commissionum,
 a Nobis & dicto Illustrissimo & Potentis-
 simo Principe Domino *Carolo Romano-
 rum Imperatore*, eis respectivè concessa-
 rum, quarum Tenores inferius descri-
 buntur, Tractatus quidem Matrimonii,
 inter Nos & Serenissimum Principem
 Hispaniarum, Dominum *Philippum
 d' Austria* Filium dicti Imperatoris cha-
 rissimum, contrahendi, nuper hincinde
 conventus & conclusus fuerit in ea quæ
 sequitur forma;

Ad Laudem & Honorem Dei Optimi
 Maximi, & pro constabiliendis veteri
 Amicitia Fœderibusque, necnon pro bo-
 na consideratione augmento Honorum
 & Statuum Regnorum Dominiorum
 Provinciarum, Inviectissimi & Poten-
 tissimi Principis & Domini, Domini *Ca-
 roli Romanorum Imperatoris Hispaniarum
 Regis Archiducis Austriæ &c.* Serenissimi
 & Excellentissimi Domini, Domini *Phi-
 lippi Principis Hispaniarum* unici ejusdem
 Filii Hæredis & Successoris, ex una, &
 Serenissimæ & Potentissimæ Dominae,
 Dominae *Mariæ Regina Angliæ &c.* ex
 altera Parte,

Post multas & varias Consultationes
 & Tractatus, tam super Matrimonium
 inter præfatum Serenissimum Principem
 Hispaniarum ac dictam Dominam Mariam
 Reginam contrahendo, & in iis qui de
 eo dependent, quàm super Conservatio-
 nem & Confirmationem Fœderum Ve-
 terum,

A. D. 1554. *terum, Stephanum Wyntonienſem Episcopum* *Magnum Angliæ Cancellarium,*
1 Mar. 1554. Henricum Comitem d' Arundellæ *magnum*
Senefchallum *Hospitii dictæ Dominæ*
Reginæ & Concilii ejusdem Præſiden-
tera *Ordinis Garterii Militem, Williel-*
lum Dominum Paget de Beaufeſert *Militem*
Ordinis Garterii Militem, Robertum
Rocheſtre *Militem Hospitii dictæ*
Dominæ Reginæ Contrarotulatore
Ducatûs Lancaſtriæ Cancellarium, &
Willielmum Peter *Militem & dictæ Do-*
minæ Reginæ Principalem Secretarium,
& Magnificos Illuſtres Viros &
Dominos, Dominum Admirallum *Co-*
mitem Egmonde & Principem Gauria, &
Dominum Carolum Comitem de Lailaing
Baronem Scornon. &c. *Locumtenen-*
tem Capitaneum Generalem & Supre-
rum Ballivum Comitatus Hannoniæ,
Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris, Johan-
nem de Montmorency Equitem *Dominum*
Courriere *Ballivum Comitatus Aloſten-*
ſis, Philippum Nigri *Præpoſitum Eccleſiæ*
Collegialis Harlebicenſis & Cancellarium
dicti Ordinis Aurei Velleris, & Si-
monem Renard *Locumtenentem Balliva-*
tûs d'Amont, Conſiliarios Oratores &
Procuratores utriusq; partis, habitos (ac-
cedentetandem divinâ Gratiâ) conven-
tum concordatum & concluſum fuit in-
ter eos in hunc qui ſequitur modum;

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod inter dictum Sereniſſimum Principem & dictam Sereniſſimam Dominam Mariam Reginam, in propriis Perſonis, quamprimum id commodè fieri poſſit, Matrimonium verum purum & licitum, per verba de præſenti, in Anglia contrahatur celebretur & conſummetur, virtute cujus Matrimonii ita contracti celebrati & conſummati, dictus Dominus Sereniſſimus Princeps Philippus Regnorum & Dominiorum dictæ Sereniſſimæ Reginæ pertinentium, unâ cum eadem Sereniſſima Regina Conſorte ſuâ, Stilo Honore & Nomine Regio, conſtante Matrimonio prædicto, cenſebitur & gaudebit, eamq; Sereniſſimam Conſortem ſuam, in felici Regnorum & Dominiorum ſuorum Adminiſtratione, adjuvabit; ſalvis tamen Legibus Juribus Privilegiis & Conſuetudinibus eorundem Regnorum & Dominiorum; & etiam nominatim cautô & convento, quod dictus Sereniſſimus Princeps, Dominæ Conthorali ſuæ Regina Maria, omnimodam Diſpoſitionem omnium Beneficiorum Officiorum Terrarum Reddituum & Fructuum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum relinquet, quodq; illa dabuntur Origina-

riis & Naturalibus eorundem, quodq; A. D. 1554. omnia ipſorum Negotia eis Linguis tractabuntur in quibus ab antiquo ibidem tractari conſueverint, & per naturales, *1 Mar. Reg.*

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ipſa Sereniſſima Regina, virtute Matrimonii prædicti, admittatur in Societatem Regnorum & Dominiorum dicti Sereniſſimi Principis, tam præſentium quàm futurorum, quæ ei, cum in tempore obvenire poterunt (conſtante itidem Matrimonio) & pro Dotalitio ſuo ſingulis Annis recipiat *ſexaginta millia Librarum*, ad valorem quadraginta Groſſarum Monetæ Flandriæ, ſuper univerſis ejusdem Inviſtiſſimi Domini Imperatoris Genitoris ſui Regnis Terris & Dominiis Patrimonia- libus, diſtribuendo ea ut ſequitur;

Videlicet,

Quadraginta millia Librarum assignabuntur ſuper Regnis *Hiſpaniarum & Coronis Caſtellæ & Arragoniæ* eorumq; dependentibus, idq; in meliori forma, & juxta eorundem Regnorum Stilum & Conſuetudinem, ita quod adveniente caſu præfati Dotalitii, & quod ipſe Sereniſſimus Princeps præmoriatur, Sereniſſima Domina Regina Maria, dictis *quadraginta millibus Librarum*, citra aliquod impedimentum, uti frui & gaudere libere poſſit, reliqua autem *viginti millia* ei assignabuntur ſuper Ducatibus Comitatibus & Dominiis *Brabantia Flandria Hannonia Holandia*, & aliis Terris Patrimonia- libus dicti Domini Imperatoris in *Inferiori Germania*, prout eandem Summam olim ſuper eos habuit & percepit quandam Domina *Marguerita de Angliâ*, illuſtriſſimæ & laudabilis Memoriz, Domini *Caroli Ducis Burgundiæ Conthoralis & Relictæ*, ita quod, dictâ Reginâ ſuperſtiti, mox a Morte Sereniſſimi Mariti ſui concedetur Poſſeſſio & Uſus eorundem Bonorum, quatenus ea in Patrimonio ſuo & non alienata, vel aliis obligata fuerint, in quantum verò aliqua ex his alienata aut obligata reperiantur, loco eorum alia ejusdem Valoris, & cæteris Dotalitiis ſuis bonis vicina & propinqua, intra Trimeſtre ſubſtituentur, & in debita forma assignabuntur, quibus quidem præfata Domina ejusdem modo & formâ utetur & fruetur, quibus prædicta Domina *Marguerita de Angliâ* antea uſa & fruita fuit;

Et ne inter Liberos Controverſiæ de Succeſſione oriantur, quæ ſeparatim ex hoc Matrimonio perpetuæ Concordiæ fructum inter Regna & Dominia utriusq; Partis queant perturbare, de ea, in hunc qui ſequitur modum, Diſpoſitum eſt:

PRIMO

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

PRIMO quòd, quantum pertinet ad Maternæ Hæreditatis Jura ex Regno Angliæ & aliis Regnis & Dominiis de eo dependentibus, Masculi & Fœminæ ex eo Matrimonio nascituri, in eis succedent secundum Jura Statuta & Consuetudinem eorum, quantum verò attinet ad Bona quæ ipse Serenissimus *Hispaniarum Princeps* relicturus est; Imprimis, reservabuntur Filio suo Primogenito Domino *Carolo d' Austria Infanti Hispaniarum*, Liberisq; & Hæredibus ex ipso descendentes, tam Fœminis quàm Masculis, omnia & singula Jura quæ dicto *Principi* nunc competunt vel impoterunt competitura sunt, & ad eum, Morte Serenissimæ *Reginæ Avie*, vel Invictissimi *Imperatoris Caroli Quinti* Genitoris sui (quam Deus diu avertat) quodcumq; divolventur, in *Regnis Hispaniarum*, nec non *utriusq; Siciliæ*, omnibusq; eorum dependentibus & pertinentibus, *Ducatibus Mediolani*, & aliis Terris & Dominiis *Lumbardiæ & Italiæ*, quocumq; Nomine Titulove censeantur, cum Onere tamen præfati Dotalitii *quadraginta milia Librarum*, in quibus quidem Regnis Dominiis & Terris, ipso Domino *Carolo Infante* aut Descendentibus legitimis ex eo stantibus, Liberi ex præfati Matrimonio nihil prætere potuerunt, sed si ipsum Dominum *Carolus*, Descendentesq; ex eo, deficere contingat, tunc, & in eo casu, Primogenitus ex præfati Matrimonio in prædictum Jus subrogabitur, & juxta eorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Naturam Leges & Consuetudines succedere debet, idem etiam succedet in omnibus Ducatibus Comitatus Dominiis & Terris Patrimonialibus ad dictum Dominum *Imperatorem* pertinentibus, tam in *Burgundia* quàm in *Inferiori Germania*; scilicet, Ducatibus *Brabantia Luxemburgia Gueldria*, Comitatus *Flandria Arthesia Holandia Zelandia Namurci Zutphena Burgundia Frisie Trajecti*, Patria *Transinsulana*, & aliis quibuscumq; Patrimonialibus inde dependentibus eisdemve annexis, cum omnibus eorum Juribus & Querelis, sed si dictus Dominus *Carolus* vel Descendentes ex eo extabunt, fueritq; ex hoc Matrimonio aliqua Proles Mascula, eo Casu, dictus Dominus *Carolus* sive Descendentes, erunt, & manebunt exclusi a dictis Terris & Dominiis Patrimonialibus *Inferioris Germaniæ & Burgundiarum*, illaque, cum omni Jure devolventur ad Filium Primogenitum hujus Matrimonii nasciturum, cæteris autem Masculis & Fœminis ex eodem nascituris congrua assignabitur Portio & Dos in Regno Angliæ & Dominiis de eo de-

pendentibus, dictisve Terris & Dominiis Patrimonialibus *Inferioris Germaniæ*, nec poterit quoque, seu Primogenitus ex hoc Matrimonio, seu alii Fili ex eodem geniti, quicquam Juris prætere in *Regnis Hispaniarum* aut aliis Dominiis de eisdem dependentibus, & dicto Domino *Carolo Infanti* reservatis, nisi & in quantum per Paternam aut Avitam Dispositionem ipsis Datum aut Relictum fuerit;

Porrò si nullus fortè Masculus ex hoc Matrimonio nascatur sed Fœmina duntaxat, eo casu, Primogenita in prædictis Terris & Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ & Burgundiarum* pleno Jure succedet, dummodò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ* eligere velit Maritum, eum, de Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli Infantis* Fratris sui Matrimonium contraxerit, alioquin verò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ*, neglecto Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli* Maritum acceperit, eo casu, eidem Domino *Carolo Infanti* salvum erit & manebit Jus Successionis in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ Burgundiarum* & Dependentibus, quæ, in casu prædicto, ad eum ejusve Descendentes, tam Masculos quàm Fœminas, devolventur, verumtamen tunc ipsa, prout & aliæ Filia ex hoc Matrimonio prognata, non extantibus Masculis, ex Paternis Bonis tam *Hispaniarum* quàm *Inferioris Germaniæ* congruè & secundum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Consuetudines dotari debet; Deficiente vero etiam Domino *Carolo* & Stirpe ex eo, nullisq; aliis ex hoc Matrimonio extantibus Liberis quàm Fœminis, eo casu, Primogenita Filiarum ex hoc Matrimonio nascitura, in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ & Burgundiarum* succedet, quemadmodum & in aliis *Regnis Hispaniarum* & cæteris juxta eorundem Naturam Leges & Consuetudines;

Provisio tamen & expresse cauto & reservato, circa omnes & singulos Casus Successionis supra declaratos, quòd, quicunq; & quæcunq; in eis succedent, debent singulis Regnis Terris & Dominiis illibata & integra relinquere sua Privilegia Jura & Consuetudines, eaque Regna & Dominia administrare & administrari facere per Originarios eorundem Regnorum Dominiorum & Terrarum, & in omnibus eorum Utilitatem & Quietem fideliter procurare, ac eos secundum Statuta & Consuetudines ipsorum in bona Justitia & Pace regere & fovere;

Finaliter,

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Finaliter, quod inter dictum Imperatorem, Principem ejusve Successores Regna & Domina quæcunque, necnon Dominam *Reginam* ejusve Regna, erit deinceps integra & sincera Fraternitas Unio & Confœderatio arctissima perpetuis temporibus feliciter, volente Deo, duratura, itaq; se mutuo adjuvent per omnia & in omnibus quæ ipsis, ipsorumq; Honori, & Conservationi & Augmento Statuum, Regnorum Dominiorum ac Provinciarum Hæredumq; & Successorum suorum convenerint, juxta vim formam & effectum novissimi Tractatus arctioris Amicitiae, & Declarationem ejusdem, de data apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Domini 1546, quantum ad Declarationem.

Quæ omnia & singula ita, ut præferatur conventa conclusa & concordata per Dominum Inviictissimum *Casarem*, tam Nomine suo quam Serenissimæ *Domine Regine*, solemniter ratificabuntur in verbis Imperialibus ac Regiis, & medio Juramento, pro se Hæredibus Successoribusq; suis, quamprimum poterunt Literas in forma debita vicissim tradent aut tradi facient; quibus Literis Ratificatoriis & Juramento etiam illud cavebitur expressis verbis, quod omnia hic conventa & conclusa bonâ fide observabunt & adimplebunt observari & adimpleri curabunt, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabunt, quæ, de Jure & Consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum subsistentia firmare præstari debent seu consueverint, justâve aliqua Ratione pro Natura Rei præmissæ, hinc inde exigi aut requiri possint, Renunciantes omnibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisque, quantum contra prædicta faciunt, ex plena Scientia, proprioq; Motu, & ex plenitudine Potestatis ipsis; a Deo, in dictis Regnis & Dominiis tributum, denegantes; Statuentesque, ea omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuisque & immobilibus Legibus Vim obtinere.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, ac omnia & singula Capitula in eisdem contenta & specificata, rata & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, ex certa Scientia nostra, quatenus Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros concernunt, approbamus laudamus confirmamus & ratificamus, & inviolabiliter firmiter benè & fideliter tenere observare & perimplere, teneriq; observari & adimpleri facere cum effectu, bonâ Fide in Verbo Regio, promit-

timus per Præsentes, omni Exceptione seu Contradictione cessante:

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Eademq; in præsentiam Illustris & Nobilis Viri Admirali *Comitis Egmonde* & *Principis Gaurie* & *Simonis Renard* Locumtenentis Ballivatûs d'Amont, supra memoratorum Consiliariorum & Orationum dicti Potentissimi Imperatoris in Curia nostra residentium, Sacris Evangelisq; per Nos tactis Jurejurando Firmatum,

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium his Præsentibus, Manu nostrâ subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum de Westmonasterio* Mensis Martii Anno Domini 1553. & nostri Regni primo.

Clausula annexa.

Cum in Tractatu Matrimoniali intra Serenissimum Dominum *Philippum Principem Hispaniarum* & Serenissimam Dominam *Mariam Reginam Angliæ* &c. generaliter dictum & cautum sit, quod Officia ejusdem Regni Dominiorumq; inde dependentium debeant administrari per Originarios & Naturales eorundem, quodque in omnibus debeant servari intra Privilegia & Consuetudines ipsorum, cupientes, contra Pericula futura & Inconvenientia, quæ ex diversarum Nationum conjunctione & extraneorum admissione nonnunquam evenire solent, de maturo providere Remedio, dictus Dominus *Princeps Hispaniarum*, antequam Nuptiarum Solemnia celebrabuntur, solenniter & in Verbo Principis promittet & Juramento etiam firmabit Capitula sequentia,

PRIMO, quod nullum extraneum & non natum sub Dominio & Subjectione Serenissimæ *Regine* & Dominiis ei annexis, dictus Serenissimus *Princeps* in Servitium Domûs & Curie suæ recipiet & admittet Nobiles & Vassallos dicti Regni Angliæ in numero competenti, eosque ut proprios suos Subditos commendatos habebit tractabit & fovebit, nec ullos in sua Comitiva adducet aut habebit qui Subditis Regni prædicti aliquam inferant Molestiam, & si intulerint condignâ Punitiōe eos afficiet & de sua Curia expelli curabit; quodque dictus Serenissimus *Princeps* nihil faciet ut aliquid innovetur in Statu & Jure publico aut privato, Legibus & Consuetudine dicti Regni Angliæ Dominiorumve de

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg. eodependentium, sed contra confirma-
bit & observabit singulis Statibus & Or-
dinibus sua Jura & Privilegia;

Quodq; dictus Dominus *Princeps* præ-
fatam Serenissimam Dominam *Reginam*
extra Fines Regni sui Angliæ, nisi ipsa
id fieri rogaverit, non abducat, neque
Liberos qui ex hoc Matrimonio nascentur
ex eodem Angliæ Regno distrahet,
sed ibidem eos ad spem futuræ Succes-
sionis nutrire & educari sinet, nisi aliud
de Consensu Magnatum Angliæ facien-
dum videbitur,

Et in Casu quo, multis relictis Libe-
ris, Serenissima Domina *Regina* præmo-
riatur, dictus Dominus *Princeps* nullum
sibi in dicto Regno Angliæ Jus vendica-
bit, sed ejus Successionem ad eos quos
secundum Jura & Leges ejusdem Reg-
ni spectabit pervenire sine aliquo im-
pedimento permittet;

ITEM, quodd dictus Serenissimus *Prin-*
ceps non poterit extra dictum Regnum
portare vel transferre Jocalia & Res pre-
tiosas majoris æstimationis, nec quoq;
alienabit quicquam de Pertinentiis dicti
Regni Angliæ, aut quicquam per suos
Subditos aut alios de eis usurpari per-
mitteret; sed omnia loca Regni, & præ-
sertim Fortalitia & Limitropha ejus fi-
deliter ad usum & utilitatem dicti Reg-

ni & per Originarios & Naturales ejus-
dem custodiri & conservari curabit, nec
inde Naves Bombardas aut alia quæ-
cunq; Belli & Defensionis Instrumenta
amoveri sinet, sed contra diligenter ea
custodiri &, quando necesse erit, reno-
vari faciet, & ita providebit ut ea per-
petuò ad Regni Tutelam in suo vigore
consistere valeant;

ITEM, quodd occasione hujus Matri-
monii non debebit Regnum Angliæ, di-
rectè vel indirectè, misceri Bello exis-
tenti inter Inviçissimum *Imperatorem*
ejus Domini *Principis* Genitorem &
Henricum Francorum Regem; sed ipse
Dominus *Philippus*, quantum in se erit,
ex parte dicti Regni Angliæ curabit Pa-
cem, inter dicta Regna Franciæ & An-
gliæ existentem, observari, nec alicu-
jus Infractionis Causam præbebit, ita
quodd non censeatur per hoc in aliquò
derogatum Tractatu novissimo arctio-
ris Amicitiae, verum sic in suo vigore
permanebit; salvo etiam quodd ex par-
te aliorum Regnorum & Dominiorum
ipse *Princeps* Liberas habeat Manus,
Patriq; suo observandissimo in Defen-
sione Terrarum suarum & Vindicatio-
ne acceptarum Injuriarum, ita ut ei
melius videbitur, correspondere & as-
sistere liberè possit.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 20. **R**egina &c. dilectis nobis in Chri-
sto *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ
nostræ Cathedralis & Metropo-
liticæ Christi Cantuar. eorum-
ve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut
alio cuicumq; Jurisdictionem in hac
parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Clyff*
dictæ Cantuariensis Diocesis, legitti-
mis de Causis jam vacantem & ad no-
stram Præsentationem, ratione & tin-
eturæ *Thomæ Cantuar. Archiepiscopi* de al-
ta Proditione, spectantem, dilectum
nobis in Christo Magistrum *Hugonem*
Weston Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, vo-
bis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Hugo-*
nem, aut ejus in hac parte legitimum
Procuratorem suo Nomine, ad præ-
fatam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere,
ac ipsum Rectorem ibidem canonicè
instituire & investire, ac in realem &
actualem Possessionem ejusdem Eccle-
siæ Parochialis, cum suis Juribus & Per-
tinentiis universis induci facere, cæte-
raque agere & perimplere quæ vestro
in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pasto-
rali, dignemini cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste *Reginâ* apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione ha-
bent subscripti; videlicet,

Thomas Hyntydene Clericus, ad Re-
ctoriam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Acworthe*
Eborum Dioc.

Ricardus Cornewaill, ad Canonica-
tum & Præbendam de *Inckbarowe* infra
Ecclesiam Cathedralem Heref.

Thomas Tong Sacræ Theologiæ Do-
ctor, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam
infra Ecclesiam Cathedralem Eliensem.

Thomas Ward in Sacra Theologia Bac-
calarius, ad Canonicatum sive Præben-
dam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Nicholaus Harpesfelde Clericus in Leg.
Licentiat, ad *Archidiaconatum* *Cant-*
uar. in Ecclesia Metropolitana. Cant.

A. D. 1554.
Mar. Reg.

Johannes Armerar Presbiter Artium Magister, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Penshurst* Eccles. Cant. Jurisdictionis.

Johannes Stephens in Artibus Magister, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Ickxborne* Exon. Diœc.

Willielmus Chedsey, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem Omnium Sanctorum in *Bredeestrete* Civitatis London. immediatæ Jurisdictionis Ecclesiæ Cant.

Franciscus Mallet Sacræ Theologiæ Professor Capellanus Regiæ Ordinarius ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Westm.

Ricardus Fawcet, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Philippus Phycar in Legibus Baccalarius, ad Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralem Roffens.

Robertus Northam, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Almondbury* Eboracensis Diœc.

Johannes Fysber in Legibus Baccalarius ad Rectoriam de *Stiested* Jurisdiction. Eccles. Cant.

Johannes Millys Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad Rectoriam de *Chartham* Cantuar. Diœc.

Johannes Wymsey in Legibus Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cicestren.

Robertus Collins utriusq; Juris Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Metropolitanam Cantuar.

Johannes Norres Presbiter, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Neilson* Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Huntley in Artibus Magister, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Rochester. A. D. 1554. Mar. Reg.

Albanus Landale Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Hyghvorth* Sarum Diœc.

Hugo Turnebull Sacræ Theologiæ Professor, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Metropolitana Cantuar.

Robertus Marfhe Artium Magister ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Isham* Cantuar. Diœc.

Johannes Braban ad Ecclesiam Parochialem Sancti Michaelis in *Crokedlune* Civitatis London.

Thomas Runcorne in Artibus Magister, ad Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralem Cestr.

Willielmus Denny Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Collegiata sive libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesfor.

Thomas Slythurst Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Windesore.

Magister *Thomas Wood* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Alta Onger* alias *High Onger* London. Diœc.

Willielmus Derell Clericus, ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Edwardus Gregory Clericus, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestren.

Thomas Elies Clericus, ad Præbendam in Eccles. Cathedral. Elien.

Pro Magno Admirallo de Commiffione.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 10. m. 8.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaq; & Experientia ac Integritate, prædilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri, *Willielmi Howarde Militis Domini Howarde de Effyngham* Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Walliæ Hiberniæ Normaniæ Gasconiæ Aquitaniæ plurimum confidentes, eundem *Willielmum Dominum Howarde* Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem Ducemque Primarium & Gubernatorem totius nostræ Classis & Armatæ nostræ Regiæ, in quibuscumq; Partibus super Mare, ad Tuitionem & Defensionem Amicorum nostrorum profecturæ, ac omnium & singulorum Navium Capitaneorum Vicecapitane-

orum & Locatenentium Baronum Baronetorum Dominorum Hominum ad Arma Armatos Sagittariorum Magistrorum Marinariorum, & aliorum quorumcumq; in Classe nostra prædicta retentorum & retinendorum, assignamus constituimus ordinamus & deputamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Willielmo Domino Howarde* Potestatem, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in Classe & Armata prædicta sibi commissos, ad Tuitionem & Defensionem Amicorum nostrorum, ducendi & duci facendi,

Necnon Invasores quoscumq; & vim eis aut Amicis nostris inferentes, cum dictis Subditis nostris, jam super Mare existentibus & in tuturum arraiatis que-

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554. quotiens opus fuerit, ac ei magis videbitur expediri, repellendi conducendi & gubernandi, & cum illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Defensione & Conductione illa regendi,

1 Mar. Reg.

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Willielmo Domino Howard*: Potestatem & Auctoritatem omnes & singulos Capitaneos Vicecapitaneos Locatenentes Barones Baronettos Dominos Milites Magistros Homines ad Arma, Armatos Sagittarios Marinarios, & alios quoscumq; in Classe & Armata nostra prædicta congregandi ducendi regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium nostrum Locumtenentis Generalis & Admiralli super Mare pertinent;

Et ad cognoscendum in Causis Marittimis & aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Classẽ & Armatam prædictam, tam per Terram quam per Mare emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Classis & Armatae prædictæ, ordinandum statuendum & itabiliendum, ac superinde Proclamationes faciendum, debiteque Executioni demandandum,

Ac quoscumq; infra Classẽ & Armatum prædictum Delinquentes &

Contravenientes castigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos solvendum & deliberandum,

A. D. 1554.

1 Mar. Reg.

Necnon quascumq; causas criminales per eundem *Willielmum Dominum Howard*, tam Vitæ quam Membrorum Mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis audiendum & terminandum, Pœnasque Mortis & Membrorum, quotiens opus fuerit, infligendum, cæteraq; faciendum & perimplendum quæ, pro bono Regimine Classis & Armatae prædictæ, juxta sanam discretionem suam fuerit faciendum:

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumq; in Classe & Armata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quod eidem *Willielmo Domino Howard*: nostro Locumtenenti Generali super Mare, in executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxilium & obediens in omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.

Ibid. p. 1. m. 21.

Regina, dilecto sibi, *Majori Civitatis sue Cestriae* ac *Escaetori* suo in eadem Civitate, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cestriensi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriae* prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Georgium Cotes* Sacrae Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva vestra, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* **A. D. 1554.** decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

1 Mar. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur *Escaetoribus* subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Camerario suo Cestriae vel ejus Locumtenenti ibid.

Cancellario Regine in Com. Palatino *Lancastriae*.

Escaetori Regine in Com. *Eborum*.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Cestriae, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Cestriae prædictæ pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium Rossen.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rosseni, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen.* prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis Magistrum *Majerci. ium Griffith* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et idè tibi præcipimus, quòd eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione, Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujusslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1554.
decimo octavo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Esc. Regina in Com. Suff.

Esc. R. in Com. Norff.

Esc. R. in Com. Northt.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossen. prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Rossensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Bathon.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 22.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Somersetiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bathon. & Wellen. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen.* prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum nobis Magistrum *Gilbertum Bourne* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo*, a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et idè tibi præcipimus quòd eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujusslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1554.
vicesimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet;

Escaetori Regina in Com. Devon.

Escaetori R. in Com. Glouc. ac March.

Wallia eidem Com. adiacen.

Escaetori R. in Com. Berk.

Escaetori R. in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Bathon. & Wellen. prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Restitutione Meneven.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Par. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Pembrochiæ, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Meneven. per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præcentor & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Menevensis* prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis in Christo Magistrum *Henricum Morgan* Legum Doctorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituiamus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione, Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicesimo tertio Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Escaetori Regina in Com. Cardigan.

Escaetori R. in Com. Carmarthen.

Escaetori R. in Com. Breknok.

Escaetori R. in Com. Radnor.

Escaetori R. in Com. Glamorgan.

Dilecto & fidei suo Thomæ White

Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Menevensi prædicto; quodd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Menevensensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Hereforden.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Herefordiæ ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adiacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Herefordensi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Herefordiæ prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Robertum Episcopum Assavensem*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituiamus eidem; habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo*, a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quodd eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet;

Escaetori R. in Com. Glouc. ac March.

Walliæ eidem Com. adiacen.

Escaetori R. in Com. Wigorn.

Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis suæ Herefordiæ ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori R. in Com. Salop. ac March. eidem Com. adiacen.

Dilecto & fidei suo Thomæ White

Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori Regina in Com. Mountgomery.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Hereford. prædicto, quodd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Hereford. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

5 F

Pro

A. D. 1554.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Rysbank, Pursivando.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
Par. 1. M. R.
p. 15. m. 39.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii
quod Dilectus Subditus noster *Johannes
Hollyngworth* Nobis ante hæc tempora
impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impen-
dere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus or-
dinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præ-
sentes erigimus facimus constituimus
ordinamus & creamus eundem *Johan-
nem* in Officium unius *Pursivandorum
nostrorum* ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud,
necnon Nomen vulgare *RUSHEBANK*
imponimus, & Stilum Titulum Liber-
tatem & Præminentias hujusmodi Of-
ficio convenientia & concordantia, ab
antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Hadendum & exercendum Officium

illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Li-
bertatem & Præminentias prædicta,
præfato *Johanni* alias *Rushebanke* duran-
te Vitâ suâ naturali;

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes concedimus eidem *Johanni* alias
Rushebanke, durante Vitâ suâ, pro Ex-
ercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii
prædicti, *Octo Denarios* Sterlingorum
per Diem, percipiendos sibi de The-
sauro nostro ad Receptam Scacarii no-
stri apud Calesiam, per Manus Thesau-
rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibi-
dem pro tempore existentium, a Festo
Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo
præterito durante Vitâ suâ prædicta;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo nono die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Virgæ-bajuli concessio.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 27.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem,
Cum, Præcharissimus Pater
noster, *Henricus Octavus* nuper *Rex Ang-
liæ*, per Literas suas Patentes gerentes
Datam apud Honorem suum de *Am-
pnyll tertio Die Novembris*, Anno Regni
sui tricesimo quinto, recitando in eis-
dem, quòd cum ipse, per alias Literas
suas Patentes, quarum Data est apud
Westm. *nono Die Decembris*, Anno Reg-
ni sui vicefimo octavo, dederit & con-
cesserit Dilecto Servienti suo *Anthonio
Knyvett* Armigero uni Generosorum
Hostiariorum Privatæ Cameræ suæ, Of-
ficium *Virgæ Bajuli* alias dictum *Virga-
rium*, ad portandum Virgam coram
dicto nuper Rege aut Locumtenente
suo, ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Ca-
strum suum de Wyndesore in Comitatu
Berks seu alibi, tunc Vacans, & in Ma-
nu & Dispositione dicti nuper Regis ex-
istens, ratione Forisfacturæ & Attin-
cturæ *Henrici Norres* Armigeri, tunc de
Alta Proditione attincti,

Habendum & occupandum Officium
illud, præfato *Anthonio* per se in propria
persona sua, aut per sufficientem Depu-
tatum suum, ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem
Anthonii, cum quodam Vadio sive Feodo
Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per
Diem, & qui quidem *Anthonius Knyvett*,

dictas Literas Patentes ejusdem nuper A.D. 1554
Regis, sibi in forma prædicta confectas, in
Cancellaria dicti nuper Regis sursum
reddidit cancellandas & ibidem cancel-
latæ fuerunt & existunt, ad intentionem
quòd dictus nuper Rex alias Literas su-
as Patentes, Dilecto & Fideli Servienti
suo, *Philippo Hobbye* tunc Armigero ac
uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Privatæ
Cameræ suæ, de Officio prædicto con-
cedere gratiose dignaretur,

Super quo idem nuper *Rex* non so-
lùm, Præmissis consideratis, verùm eti-
am bonum & acceptabile Servitium per
prædictum Servientem suum *Philippum
Hobbye* eidem nuper Regi ante nunc im-
penium & imposterum impendendum,
per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ge-
rentes Datam dicto *tertio Die Novembris*,
Anno tricesimo quinto supradicto, dedit
& concessit eidem *Philippo Hobbye* dictum
Officium *Virgæ-bajuli* alias dictum *Vir-
garium*, ad portandum Virgam coram
dicto nuper Rege aut Locumtenente
suo, ad Festum Sancti Georgii, infra
Castrum suum de Wyndesore in Comi-
tatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium
illud præfato *Philippo* per se in propria
Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Depu-
tatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejus-
dem *Philippi*,

Et

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Et idem nuper Rex per dictas Literas suas Patentes, sic eidem *Philippo* factas, dedit & concessit eidem *Philippo*, pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ præmissis exercendo, quoddam Vadium sive Feodum *duodecim Denariorum* Sterlingorum per Diem, ac omnia alia Vadia Proficua & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Anthonyus Knyvett*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercentes habuit sive percepit, habuerunt seu perceperunt in eodem,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium sive Feodum *duodecim Denariorum* Sterlingorum per Diem eidem *Philippo* durante Vitâ suâ, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii, sic per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem nuper Regis ibidem pro tempore existentium annuatim de Thesauro suo ad dictam Receptam solvendum, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium ante dicta tempora factis ordinatis sive provisus in aliquo non obstantibus, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plenius liquet;

Qui quidem *Philippus Hobby* Literas Patentes prædictas sic ei confectas in Cancellariam nostram apud Westm. sursum reddidit & restituit cancellandas, ad intencionem & effectum quod Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes, in Lege sufficientes de Præmissis, dilecto Serviенти nostro *Johanni Norres* Armigero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Camerae nostræ, & *Willielmo Norres* Filio & Hæredi apparenti dicti *Johannis Norres* in forma sequente gratiosè concedere dignaremur, & quæ quidem Literæ Patentes, eidem *Philippo* sic factæ, in Cancellariam nostram prædictam jam sursum redditæ & cancellatæ existunt, prout certam inde habemus notitiam;

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,

In consideratione Sursumredditionis & Cancellationis supradictarum Literarum Patentium, ac pro bono & acceptabili Servizio, tam per prædictum Serviентem nostrum *Johannem Norres* quàm *Willielmum Norres* antehac impenso & imposterum impendendo,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eisdem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres* Officium Virgæ-bajuli prædictum, alias dictum Virgarium ad portandum Virgam coram Nobis, aut Locumtenente

nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg. nostrorum ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Windfore prædicta in dicto Comitatu nostro Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfato *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres* pro termino Vitæ eorum & alterius eorum diutius viventis, exercendum per præfatum *Johannem Norres* in propria Persona sua, ac per sufficientem Deputatum suum aut Deputatos suos sufficientes ad terminum Vitæ suæ, & post Mortem suam aut Relaxationem eidem *Willielmo Norres* factam, tunc exercendum per præfatum *Willielmum Norres* in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum suum aut Deputatos suos sufficientes durante Vitâ suâ,

Damus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eisdem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres*, & alteri eorum diutius viventi, pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ prædictis exercendo, quoddam Vadium sive Feodum *duodecim Denariorum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ per Diem, ac omnia alia Vadia Proficua & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia durante Vitâ eorum, & alterius eorum diutius viventis, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout dictus *Philippus Hobby*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercentes habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium sive Feodum *duodecim Denariorum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ per Diem, eisdem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres*, & alteri eorum diutius viventi, durante Vitâ eorum & alterius eorum diutius viventis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Thesauro nostro ad dictam Receptam solvendum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis ordinatis sive provisus, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Do

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolnæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincolnienſi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnæ prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis Magistrum *Johannem White* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

A. D. 1554.

Escaetori Regine in Com. Bedd.

Escaetori R. in Com. Buk.

Escaetori R. in Com. Cantetr.

Escaetori R. in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori R. in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori R. in Com. Northt.

Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis sue Lincoln. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincoln. quoddam eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Linc. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Reginæ Secretario a Latinis.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 15.
m. 41.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quoddam Nos, de Fidelitate & Industria dilecti Servientis nostri *Rogero Askham* Generosi plurimum confidentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Rogero Askham* Officium *Secretarii nostri pro Lingua Latina*, ac ipsum *Rogero* *Secretarium nostrum pro Lingua Latina* facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum & occupandum prædictum Officium *Secretarii nostri pro Lingua Latina* eidem *Rogero Askham* durante Vitâ suâ naturali,

Ac insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Rogero Askham*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii, quoddam Vadium & Feodum *quadraginta Marcarum* le-

galis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

A. D. 1554.

Habendum & percipiendum præfato *Rogero* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, prædictum Vadium & Feodum, de Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium ibidem, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendum;

Insuper volumus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus hanc præsentem Concessionem nostram nullum asserre impedimentum præfato *Rogero Askham* vel Assignatis suis, quin semper habeant gaudeant & percipiant quandam Annuatam sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum* dicto *Rogero* per alias Literas nostras Patentes dudum illi concessam, ac

A. D. 1554. ac dictæ Literæ permaneant in suo vi-
 1 Mar. Reg. gore non secus ac si præsens Concessio
 nunquam facta fuisset, aliquo Proviso
 vel Clausulâ, sive aliquâ aliâ Re pro
 Cessatione dictæ Annuitatis sive annua-
 lis Redditi *Viginti Librarum*, sive Ad-
 nichilatione prædictarum Literarum
 nostrarum Patentium, in eisdem Lite-
 ris expressis & specificatis, in aliquo
 non obstantibus;

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac
 per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
 & Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
 cedimus eidem *Rogero Askham* tot & tan-
 tas Denariorum Summas ad quot &
 quantas dicta Vadium & Feodum qua-

draginta Marcarum, a Festo Natalis Do- A. D. 1554.
 mini ultimo præterito hucusque, se ex- 1 Mar. Reg.
 tendunt,

Habendas & percipiendas eidem *Ro-
 gero* sive Assignatis suis, de Thesau-
 ro nostro prædicto, & hoc absque Com-
 poto, sive aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus
 seu Successoribus nostris proinde red-
 dendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 septimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Gloucestræ, de Restitutione.

A. D. 1554. Regina Escaetori suo in Comi-
 Pat. 1. M. R. tatu Gloucestræ ac Mar-
 p. 1. m. 21. chii Walliæ eidem Comita-
 tui adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Glouce-
 stræ, per Deprivationem ultimi Episco-
 pi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccle-
 siæ Cathedralis Gloucestræ prædictæ
 (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter
 & obtentâ) dilectum nobis in Christo
 Magistrum *Jacobum Brokes* Sacræ The-
 ologiæ Professore, in eorum Episco-
 pum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq;
Electi Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto
 Episcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Tem-
 poralia Episcopatus illius prout moris
 est restituiamus eidem, habenda & per-
 cienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vaca-
 tionis Episcopatus illius;

Et idem tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Electo Temporalia prædicta cum Pertin-
 entiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione
 Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure
 cujusslibet.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1554.
 octavo Die Maii. 1 Mar. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub eadem Data;
 videlicet,

Escaetori R. in Com. Wigorn.

Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis suæ Glouc.
ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori R. in Com. Hereford. ac Mar-
chii Walliæ eidem Com. adjacen.

Esc. Regina in Com. Monmouth.

Escaetori R. in Com. Breknok.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
 Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
 bus de Episcopatu Gloucestr. prædicto,
 quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo
 & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad E-
 piscopatum Gloucestr. prædictum per-
 tinent, intendentes sint & responden-
 tes prout decet,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Lectore in Arte Medica Cantabrigiæ.

A. D. 1554. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 Ibid. p. 12. lutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia
 nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
 mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostris, dedimus &
 concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus &
 concedimus dilecto Subdito nostro *Jo-*
hanni Blyth Medicinæ Doctori, Officium
 sive Locum *Lectoris nostri in Medicina*

sive Arte Medica, nuper ab *Henrico Octa-* A. D. 1554.
vo Patre nostro, Piæ Memoriz, Rege
 fundatum & erectum, in usum & per-
 fectionem Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ
 in Alma Academia nostra Cantabrigiæ,
 ac ipsum *Johannem* LECTOREM sive
 INFORMATOREM *Medicinæ sive Artis*
Medicæ facimus ordinamus & consti-
 tuimus per Præsentes;

5 G

Habendum

A. D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.* Habendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ ultimo præterito, durante Beneplacito nostro:

Et insuper, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Blyth* Feodum & Stipendium *Quadragesima Librarum* Sterlingorum, percipiendum & solvendum eidem *Johanni Blyth*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, quod erat in Anno Domini nostri millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, ad

quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, A. D. 1554. ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Nativitatis Domini & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, de Thesaurorum nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem remanentium;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Maii.

De Prælectore in Arte Medicinali Oxon. constituto.

A. D. 1554. *Ibid.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

R Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito nostro, *Thoma Fraunces* Artium Magistro ac Artis Medicinalis, Prælectori, Lectionem, Officium & Locum Prælectoris nostri in Scientia & Facultate Medicinali, a Serenissimo Patre nostro nuper erectum & fundatum in usum & perfectionem Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ, in Alma Academia nostra Oxon. ac ipsum *Thomam* PRÆLECTOREM SEU INFORMATOREM SCIENTIÆ ET FACULTATIS PRÆDICTÆ in eadem Universitate, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum

prædictum præfato *Thoma Fraunces*, a A. D. 1554. Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ ultimo præterito pro termino & ad terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti *Thoma*, percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *quadragesima Libras* bonæ & legalis monete Angliæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, ad Festum Michaelis Archangeli, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini & ad Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Pro Georgio Cestriensi Episcopo de Pardonatione.

A. D. 1554. *P. 1. M. R. p. 15. m. 30.* **M**ART, by the Grace of God, &c. to the Treasourer Chancelour and Barones of our Exchequer, and to all other our Offycers and Mynysters there, and to every of them, Gretyng.

Where *John Byrde* late Busshopp of the Dyoces of Chester, is indebted unto Us in the Somme of a Thousand fourescore seven Pounds eightene Shillings Halfpenny *Furdynge*, due to our late Brother *Kynge Edwarde the Syxte*, and synce hys Death due to Us, for the Tenthes and Subsydies of the Possessions of the sayd Bus-

shopryche of Chester, and for the Tenthes and Subsydies of diverse other spirituall Promotyons within the Dioces of the sayd Busshopryke, collected and gathered by hym during the tyme that he was Busshopp of the aforesayd Busshopryke, and whereas further, the sayd late Busshopp is indebted unto Us for dyverse and sondry other Causes as Busshopp of Chester, as in our sayd Courte of Eschequer more playnely appereth of Recorde,

And whereas nowe our trustye and welbeloved Chapleyn, and the Reverende

A.D. 1554. *1 Mar. Reg.* rend Father in God, *George Cotys* Doctor of Divinity is elected created and entailed Bishop of the said Dioceses of Chester, and hath clerely and lawfully gyven unto hym all the said Bishoppryke with all the Promotyons Possessyons Profyts Commodities and Advantages to the same Bishoppryke belongyng or apperteyning, and forasmuch as we be credyble enformed that the Possessyons of the said Bishoppryke, by the Orders and Customes of the Courte of our sayd Eschequer, and by the Lawes and Statutes of our Realme, stand and should be charged and chargeable with the said Debte of *a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge*, and also with such other Dutyes as the sayd late Busshopp is Indebted unto us by reason of his sayd Bishoppryke, contrary to our Meanyng and our Gyfte aforesayd, if Remedy be not by us provyded in that behalf,

We let you wytt, that our Mynde and Pleasure is, that neyther the sayde Reverende Father in God *George Cotys* who is elected and created Bishop of Chester, ne his Executors Successors Admynystrators nor any of them, nor the sayd Bishoppryke, nor the Possessyons of the same, nor any parte or parcell thereof, be or shall be at any tyme hereafter molested unquieted troubeled or charged with or for the sayd Debte of *a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge*, nor with any parte or parcell thereof, or for any other Debt or Dutye of the sayd late Busshopp due to Us or to any of our Progenytors by hym as Busshopp of the sayd Bishoppryke of Chester, by any meanes or wayes before the *twenty and sixte Day of Decembre* last paste,

Wherefore We, of our especyall Grace certayne Knowledge and mere Motyon, have pardoned remised discharged and clerely released unto the sayd Reverende Father in God, *George Cotys* his Successors and Executors, the sayd Somme of *a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge*, and all and singuler the other Somme and Sommes before recyted, and of everye parte and parcell thereof, do by these Presents clerely and frely from Us our Heyres and Successors acquyte and discharge, aswell the sayd Reverende Father his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, as also all and singuler the Manors Lands Te-

A.D. 1554. *1 Mar. Reg.* nements Heredytaments and Possessyons, whatsoever they be, parcell of the sayd Bishoppryke, or in any wyse apperteynyng or belongyng to the same, as fully amply and frely as though all and singuler the sayd Debts, and the true Causes of the same, were expressly and partyculerly herein recyted,

Wyllyng and Commaunding you our sayd Treasourer Chauncelor and Barons, and every of you, and all and every our other Offycers aforesayd, that you, upon the shewyng onely of these our Letters under our Greate Seale, without any other Warraunte in this behalf to be obteyned from Us our Heyres or Successors, doo not onelye utterly surcease of all and all maner Proceses Executyons Troubles Molestatyons and Demaunds to be had or made agaynste the sayd Bishop his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, or upon the Manors Lands Tenements Heredytaments and Possessyons of the sayd Bishoppryke of Chester or belongyng unto the same or any parte or parcell thereof, for the said Debte of *a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge*, or any parte or parcell thereof, or for any other Debt or Dutye before expressed, due unto Us or to any of our Progenytors by the sayd late Busshopp of Chester, or chargeable upon the same Bishoppryke or the Possessyons of the same, before and unto the sayd *twenty and sixte Day of Decembre* last past,

But also that you and every of you doe, upon the onely shewyng of thiese our Letters, or the Inrollement of the same, without any other Warraunte Write or other Thyng or Act in that behalfe to be obteyned, exonerate acquyte and dyscharge, aswell the sayd Busshopp his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, as also the sayd Bishoppryke and the Possessyons of the same and evere parte thereof, of and for the sayd Debte of *a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge*, and every parcell thereof, and of and for all other Debts or Dutyes before rehersed or expressed and thiese our Letters Patent shal be a sufficient Warraunte and Dyscharge for you and every of you in that behalf; any Lawe Statute or Courte of our sayd Eschequer, or any Ambiguytie Doubt or Question, or any other Law Statute Thyng Act or Matter, you or any of you to the contrary movyng, in any wise notwithstanding.

Or

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Or because expresse Mencyon &c.
In witnes whereof &c.

twenty eighth daye of Maye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Witness our self at Westminster the

De Præsentationibus

A.D. 1554.
Par. 1. M.R.
p. 6. m. 37.

Regina, reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino Gilberto, permissione divinâ, Bathon. & Wellen Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, seu Commissario in hac parte computenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Northpetherton in Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ, vestræ Bathon. & Wellen. Diocesis jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Richardum Edon Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaureum, Vobis Præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem Richardum Edon ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem Admittere, ac ipsum Vicarium ibidem, unâ cum suis Juribus Comoditatibus Proficuis & Emolumentis Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, atque Pertinentiis ejusdem universis, legitime Instituire & Investire, Cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud Westmonasterium Primo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Thomas Thurland, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Alcannings,

Robertus Tentor, ad Rectoriâ de Stokestemyng. A.D. 1554.

Willielmus Petwose, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Marke infra Marchias Villæ Calisiæ.

Richardus Marshall, ad Præbendam & Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Winton.

Willielmus Saxey, ad Præbendam in Collegio nostro beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Castrum nostrum de Windesore.

Willielmus Jennyns, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Benerston in Com. Glouc.

Johannes Bridgewater, ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Alborough in Com. Suff.

Johannes Seton, ad Præbendam de Uskelfe in Ecclesia Cathedrali Eborum.

Gavinus Hodshon, ad Rectoriâ de Adrington in Com. Devon.

Christoferus Petell, ad Vicariam perpetuam de Bouytracy.

Johannes Fitz-James, ad Vicariam de Chewe cum Capella de Dundre eidem annexa.

Robertus Appellgarthe, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Kyrkeby in Lownesdale in Archidiaconatu Richemondia.

Ricardus Lloyde, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Llany Trassaut, unâ cum Capellis de Rodigeideo Gweredo Lleshyn Varray Llan Libio & Bettus Bwchdu eidem Ecclesiæ unitis & annexis, Bangoren. Diocesis.

De Pardonatione.

A.D. 1554.
Par. 1. M.R.
p. 3. m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, certis Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus,

Pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus Cristofero Valasco nuper de London. Generoso aliâs dicto Cristofero Valasco de Hispania, &

Andrea Pomer nuper de London. Auri- A.D. 1554.
fabro aliâs dicto Andrea Pomer Douche-
man, seu quibuscumque Nominibus sive
Additionibus Nominum vel Cognomi-
num iidem Cristoferus & Andreas cense-
antur, aut eorum alter censeatur sive
nuncupetur, omnes & omnimodas Pro-
ditiones, tam majores quàm minores,
Fabricationes Falsæ Monetæ, & contra-
facturas Monetæ hujus Regni nostri An-
glia, atit aliarum Partium Exterarum,
Crimina Læsæ Majestatis, Mesprisiones
Transgres-

A. D. 1554. Transgressiones Confœderationes Acti-
1 Mar. Reg. ones Conspirationes Falsitates Contem-
 ptus & Offensas quæcumque, contra
 Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, &
 contra communem legem & formam
 quorumcumq; Statutorum hujus Regni
 nostri prædicti, per ipsos *Cristoferum &
 Andream* seu eorum alterum, ante præ-
 sentem Diem qualitercûmq; facta live
 perpetrata ac Accessar. eorundem, nec-
 non Fugam superinde, licet iidem *Cri-
 stoferus & Andreas* de Præmissis vel ali-
 quo Præmissorum indictati rectati ap-
 pellati convicti attincti utlagati con-
 dempnati live adjudicati existant, seu
 eorum alter existat vel non existat, aut
 indictari rectari appellari convinci at-
 tingi utlagari condempnari live adjudi-
 cari contigerint seu eorum alter conti-
 gerit in futurum, necnon omnia & om-
 nimoda Judicia Executiones & Pœnas
 Mortis, super ipsos *Cristoferum & An-
 dream* seu eorum alterum pro Præmissis
 vel aliquo Præmissorum reddita live ad-
 judicata aut reddenda live adjudicanda,

Et de uberiori Gratia nostra pardo-
 navimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac
 per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus
 & relaxamus præfatis *Cristofero & An-
 drea* omnes & omnimodas Forisfacturas
 & Deperditiones quorumcumq; Bono-
 rum & Catallorum suorum, per eos seu
 eorum utrumq; occasione Præmissorum

vel eorum alicujus nobis forisfactorum **A. D. 1554.**
 & deperditorum, & eadem Bona & *1 Mar. Reg.*
 Catalla eidem *Cristofero & Andrea* da-
 mus concedimus & restituiamus per præ-
 sentes, habenda & tenenda, tam per
 Manus suas proprias quàm per Manus
 aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quo-
 rumcumque, in quorumcumq; Mani-
 bus eadem ad præsens existunt, de Do-
 no nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo
 alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde
 reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & fir-
 mam Pacem nostram eis inde concedi-
 mus per Præsentes; ita tamen quòd
 stent recto in Curia nostra si quis versus
 eos seu eorum alterum loqui voluerit de
 præmissis vel aliquo præmissorum; no-
 lentes quod dicti *Cristoferus & Andreas*,
 ratione præmissorum vel eorum alicujus,
 per Nos seu Hæredes nostros, Justiciarios
 Escaetores Vicecomites aut alios Offici-
 arios nostros vel Hæredum nostrorum
 quoscumq; in futurum, occasionentur
 molestentur perturbentur in aliquo seu
 graventur, aut eorum alter molestetur
 perturbetur seu Gravetur;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium*
 secundo die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Conventionum super Matrimonio, per Principem Hispaniarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1554. *1 Mar. Reg.*
An. 2. M. R.
Ex Amogr. **P**hilippus, Dei Gratiâ, Princeps Hi-
 spaniarum, Archidux Austria, Dux
 Burgundia, Lotharingia, Braban-
 tia, &c. universis præsentis Literas in-
 specturis, Salutem.

Quùm nuper inter,
 Generosos nobiles & spectabiles
 Consanguineos nostros & fideles, dile-
 ctos,

Dominos Admoralum Comitem Eg-
 monda & Principem Gauriæ &c.

Dominum Carolum Comitem de La-
 laing Baronem Scornaci &c. Locumte-
 nentem Capitaneum Generalem & Su-
 premum Baylivum Comitatus Hanno-
 niæ, Equites Ordinis Aurei velleris,

Johannem de Montmoranci Equitem
 Dominum de Courriers Baylivum Co-
 mitatus Alostensis,

Philippum Nigri, præpositum Harle-
 bescentem ac Cancellarium dicti Ordinis
 Velleris Aurei,

Simonem Renard Locumtenentem **A. D. 1554.**
 Baylivatûs d'Amont,

Commissarios Oratores ac Procurato-
 res, Inviçtissimi ac Potentissimi Domini,
 Domini Caroli ejus Nominis Quinti Ro-
 manorum Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum
 &c. Domini & Genitoris nostri Colen-
 dissimi, tam dicti Domini Imperatoris
 quàm Nostro Nomine, ex una,

Necnon Reverendum in Christo Pa-
 trem Dominum Stephanum Episcopum
 Vintoniensem Magnum Cancellarium
 Angliæ,

Dominum Henricum Comitem de Aron-
 del Magnum Senescallum Hospitii & Se-
 cretioris Concilii Reginalis Præsiden-
 tem ac Ordinis Garterii Equitem,

Wilhelmum Dominum Poget de Beau-
 desert ejusdem Ordinis Equitem;

Robertum Rochester Equitem auratum
 dicti Hospitii Reginalis Controrotula-
 torem ac Ducatûs Lancastriæ Cancellarium,

5 H

Et

A. D. 1554. Et *Wilhelmum Petre* Equitem auralium Secretarium primarium Serenissimæ Dominæ *Maria Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* Consiliarios ac Commissarios, ex altera Parte,

2 Mar. 1554.

Sufficientibus utrinque mandatis munitos, tractatum conventum & conclusum sit, tam de Matrimonio inter Nos & dictam Serenissimam *Reginam* contrahendo, quam etiam de nonnullis aliis Pactis & Conventionibus in eam Causam necessariis & convenientibus,

Ac in eis, inter cætera, expressè cautum sit quòd Nos huiusmodi Tractatum ratificare, ac Juramento nostro ejusdem contenta confirmare debeamus, prout latius ex Tenore ejusdem prospici potest, qui de verbo ad verbum sequitur, & est talis.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitias præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Ad Laudem Gloriam & Honorem Dei Optimi Maximi, & pro constabilienda veteri Amicitia Fœderibusque, necnon pro bona conservatione & augmento Honorum & Statuum Regnorum Patriarum & Dominiorum, Inviētissimi ac Potentissimi Principis & Domini Domini *Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris Hispaniarum Regis Archiducis Austriæ &c.* ac, Serenissimi & Excellentissimi Domini Domini *Philippi Principis Hispaniarum &c.* unici ejusdem Filii Hæredis & Successoris, ex una, & Serenissimæ ac Potentissimæ Dominæ *Mariæ Angliæ &c.* ex altera Parte,

Post multas & varias Consultationes & Tractatus, tam super Matrimonio inter præfatum Serenissimum Principem *Hispaniarum* ac dictam Dominam *Mariam Reginam* contrahendo, & in his quæ de eo dependent, quam super Conservatione & Confirmatione Fœderum Veterum, inter nos *Stephanum Wynon. Episcopum* magnum Angliæ Cancellarium, *Henricum Comitem & Arundellæ* magnum Seneschallum Hospitii dictæ Dominæ Regiæ & Concilii ejusdem Præsidentem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Willielmum Dominum Paget de Beaufort* ejusdem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Robertum Rochester* Militem Hospitii dictæ Dominæ Regiæ Contratratulatorem Ducatus Lancastriæ Cancellarium, & *Willielmum Petre* Militem ac dictæ Dominæ Regiæ Principalem Secretarium, & Magnificos Illustres & Nobiles Viros, Dominum Admirallum *Comitem Egmonda & Principem Gauria &c.* & Dominum *Carolum Comitem de Lalaing* Baronem Scornaci &c. Locumtenen-

tem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum Baylivum Comitatus Hannoniæ, Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris, *Johannem de Montmoranci* Equitem Dominum de *Courviers* Baylivum Comitatus Alostensis, *Philippum Nigri* Præpositum Ecclesiæ Collegiæ Harlebicensis & Cancellarium dicti Ordinis Aurei Velleris, & *Simonem Renard* Locumtenentem Ballivatus d'Amont, Consiliarios Oratores & Procuratores utriusque partis, habitos (accedent tandem divinâ Gratiâ) conventum concordatum & conclusum fuit inter eos in hunc qui sequitur modum;

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. 1554.

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd inter dictum Serenissimum Principem & dictam Serenissimam Dominam *Mariam Reginam*, in propriis Personis, quamprimum id commodè fieri possit, Matrimonium verum purum & legitimum, per verba de præsentì, in Angliâ contrahatur celebretur & consummetur, virtute cujus Matrimonii ita contracti celebrati & consummati, dictus Serenissimus Princeps *Philippus* Regnorum & Dominiorum dictæ *Serenissime Regiæ* pertinentium, unâ cum eadem Serenissima Regina Conforte suâ, Scilo Honore & Nomine Regio, constante Matrimonio prædicto, censebitur & gaudebit, eamque Serenissimam Confortem suam, in felici Regnorum & Dominiorum suorum Administratione, adjuvabit; salvis tamen Juribus Legibus Privilegiis ac Consuetudinibus eorundem Regnorum ac Dominiorum; eo etiam nominatim cauto & convento, quòd dictus Serenissimus Princeps, Dominæ Conthorali suæ *Regiæ Mariæ*, omnimodam Dispositionem omnium Beneficiorum Officiorum Terrarum Reddituum & Fructuum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum relinquet, quodque illa dabuntur Originariis & Naturalibus eorundem, quodque omnia ipsorum Negotia his Linguis tractabuntur in quibus ab antiquo ibidem tractari consueverint, & per naturales,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd ipsa Serenissima Regina, virtute Matrimonii prædicti, admittatur in Societatem Regnorum & Dominiorum dicti Serenissimi Principis, tam præsentium quam futurorum, quæ Ei, cum tempore obvenire poterunt, constante itidem Matrimonio; & pro Dotalitio suo (in casu quo supervixerit Serenissimo Principi Marito suo) singulis Annis recipiat *lx. M. Librarum*, ad valorem quadraginta Grossorum Monetæ Flandr. super universis ejusdem Inviētissimi Domini Imperatoris Genitoris sui Regnis

A. D. 1554. Regnis Terris & Dominiis Patrimonia-
libus, distribuendo ea ut sequitur;

2 Mar. Reg.

Quodd; Videlicet,

Quadragesima millia Librarum assigna-
buntur super *Regnis Hispaniarum & Coro-
nis Castellæ & Arragoniæ* eorumq; depen-
dentibus, idq; in meliori forma, & juxta
eorundem Regnorum Stilum & Con-
suetudinem, ita quodd adveniente casu
præfati Dotalitii, & quodd ipse Serenissi-
mus Princeps præmoriatur, Serenissima
Domina Maria Regina, dictis *quadragesima
millibus Librarum*, citra aliquod impedi-
mentum, uti frui & gaudere liberè pos-
sit & valeat,

Reliqua autem *viginti millia* ei assigna-
buntur super Ducatibus Comitatibus
& Dominiis *Brabantia Flandria Hannonia
Holandia*, & aliis Terris Patrimonia-
libus dicti Domini Imperatoris in *Inferio-
ri Germania*, prout eandem Summam
olim super eos habuit & percepit illu-
strissima quondam Domina *Margareta
de Anglia*, illustrissima & laudabilis Me-
moriam, Domini *Caroli Ducis Burgundie*
Conthoralis & Relicta, ita quodd, dicta
Regina superstiti, mox a Morte Serenissi-
mi Mariti sui concedetur Possessio &
Usus eorumdem Bonorum, quatenus
ea in Patrimonio suo & non alienata,
aut aliis obligata fuerint; in quantum
verò aliqua ex his alienata aut obligata
reperiantur, loco eorum alia ejusdem
Valoris, cæteris suis Dotalitiis bonis vi-
cina & propinqua, intra Trimestre sub-
stituentur, & in debita forma assigna-
buntur, quibus quidem præfata Domina
eisdem modo & formâ utetur & fruetur,
quibus prædicta Domina *Marguerita de
Anglia* antea usa & fruita fuit;

Et nè inter Liberos Controversiæ de
Successione exoriantur, quæ speratum
ex hoc Matrimonio perpetuæ Concor-
diæ fructum inter Regna & Dominia
utriusq; Partis queant perturbare, de ea,
hunc qui sequitur modum, Dispositum
sit:

PRIMO quodd, quantum pertinet ad
Maternæ Hæreditatis Jura in Regno
Angliæ & aliis Regnis & Dominiis de eo
dependentibus, Masculi & Fœminæ ex
hoc Matrimonio nascituri, in eis succe-
dent secundum Jura Statuta & Consue-
tudines eorum, quantum verò attinet
ad Bona quæ ipse Serenissimus Princeps
Hispaniarum relicturus est; Imprimis,
reservabuntur Filio suo Primogenito Do-
mino *Carolo d' Austria Infanti Hispania-
rum*, Liberisq; & Hæredibus ex ipso de-
scendentibus, tam Fœminis quam Mas-
culis, omnia & singula Jura quæ dicto
Principi vel nunc competunt vel in poste-

rūm competitura sunt, & ad Eum, Morte A. D. 1554.
Serenissimæ Regine Avie sue, vel Invi-
ctissimi Imperatoris Car. V. Genitoris sui 2 Mar. Reg.
(quam Deus diu avertat) quandocunq;
devolventur, in *Regnis Hispaniarum*, nec-
non *utriusq; Siciliae*, omnibusq; eorum
dependentibus & pertinentiis, *Duca-
tusq; Mediolani*, & aliis Terris & Domi-
niis *Lumbardia & Italiae*, quocumq; No-
mine Titulo ve censeantur, cum Onere
tamen præfati Dotalitii *quadragesima mil-
lia Librarum*, in quibus quidem Regnis
Dominiis & Terris, ipso Domino *Carolo
Infante* aut Descendentibus legitimis ex
eo stantibus, Liberi ex præfati Matrimo-
nio nihil prætereendere poterunt, sed si
ipsum Dominum *Carolus*, Descenden-
tesq; ex eo, deficere contingat, tunc, &
in eo casu, Primogenitus ex præfati
Matrimonio in prædictum Jus subroga-
bitur, & juxta eorum Regnorum & Do-
miniorum Naturam Leges & Consue-
tudines succedere debet, idem etiam
succedet in omnibus Ducatibus Comi-
tatibus Dominiis & Terris Patrimonia-
libus ad dictum Dominum Imperatorem
pertinentibus, tam in *Burgundiis* quam
in *Inferiori Germania*; scilicet, Ducati-
bus *Brabantia Luxemburgie Gueldriae*,
Comitatibus *Flandria Arthesii Hollandie
Zelandie Namurci Zutphania Burgundie
Frisie Trajecti*, Patria *Transinsulanae*, &
aliis quibuscunq; Patrimonialibus inde
dependentibus eidemve annexis, cum
omnibus eorum Juribus & Querelis, sed
si dictus Dominus *Carolus* Descenden-
tesque ex eo extabunt, fueritq; ex hoc
Matrimonio aliqua Proles Masculula, eo
casu, dictus Dominus *Carolus* suive Des-
cendentes, erunt, & manebunt exclusi
a dictis Terris & Dominiis Patrimonia-
libus *Inferioris Germaniæ & Burgundia-
rum*, illaque, cum omni Jure devolven-
tur ad Filium Primogenitum ex hoc
Matrimonio nasciturum, cæteris autem
Masculis & Fœminis ex eodem Nasci-
turis congrua assignabitur Portio & Dos
in Regno Angliæ & Dominiis de eo de-
pendentibus, dictisve Terris & Domi-
niis Patrimonialibus *Inferioris Germaniæ*,
nec poterit quoque, seu Primogenitus
ex hoc Matrimonio, seu alii Filii ex eo-
dem genti, quicquam Juris prætereendere
in *Regnis Hispaniarum* aut aliis Dominiis
de eisdem dependentibus, & dicto Do-
mino *Carolo Infanti* reservatis, nisi & in
quantum per Paternam aut Avitam
Dispositionem ipsis Datum aut Reli-
ctum fuerit;

Porro si nullus fortè Masculus ex hoc
Matrimonio nascatur sed Fœmina dun-
taxat, eo casu, Primogenita in prædictis
Terris & Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ
& Bur-*

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

Et Burgundiarum pleno Jure succedet, dummodò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ* eligere velit Maritum, Eum, de Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli Infantis* Fratris sui Matrimonium contraxerit, alioquin verò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ*, neglecto Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli* Maritum acceperit, eo casu, eidem Domino *Carolo Infanti* salvum erit & manebit Jus Successionis in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ Burgundiarum* & *Dependentibus*, quæ, in casu prædicto, ad eum ejusve Descendentes, tam Masculos quàm Fœminas, devolventur, verumtamen tunc ipsa, prout & aliæ Filiae ex hoc Matrimonio prognatae, non extantibus Masculis, ex Paternis Bonis tam *Hispaniarum* quàm *Inferioris Germaniæ* congruè & secundum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Consuetudines dotari debet; Deficiente vero etiam Domino *Carolo* & Stirpe ex eo, nullisq; aliis ex hoc Matrimonio extantibus Liberis quàm Fœminis, eo casu, Primogenita Filiarum ex hoc Matrimonio nascitura, in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ* & *Burgundiarum* succedet, quemadmodum & in aliis Regnis *Hispaniarum* & cæteris juxta eorundem Naturam Leges & Consuetudines;

Provisio tamen expressim cauto ac reservato, circa omnes & singulos Casus Successionis supra declaratos, quòd, quicumq; aut quæcunq; in eis succedent, debent singulis Regnis Terris & Dominiis illibata & integra relinquere sua Privilegia Jura & Consuetudines, eaq; Regna & Dominia administrare administrariq; facere per Originarios eorundem Regnorum Dominiorum & Terrarum, & in omnibus eorum Utilitatem & Quietem fideliter procurare, ac eos secundum Statuta & Consuetudines ipsorum in bona Justitia & Pace regere & fovere:

Finaliter, quòd inter dictum Imperatorem Principem, ejusve Successores Regna & Dominia quæcunque, necnon dictam Dominam *Reginam* ejusq; Regna & Dominia, erit deinceps integra & sincera Fraternitas Unio & Confœderatio arctissima, perpetuis temporibus feliciter (volente Deo) duratura; ita quod se mutuo adjuvent per omnia & in omnibus quæ ipsis, ipsorumq; Honori, & Conservationi & Augmento Statuum Regnorum Domuum Patriarum ac Dominiorum Hæredumq; & Successorum suorum convenerint, juxta vim formam & effectum novissimi Tractatûs arctioris Amicitiae, & Declarationem ejusdem, de data apud *Westmonasterium* Anno

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.
Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo secundo quantum ad Tractatum, & *Trajecti xvi. Januarii*, Anno Domini 1546. quantum ad Declarationem.

Quæ omnia & singula ita, ut præferatur, conventa concordata & conclusa per dictum Invictissimum *Cæsarem*, tam nomine suo quàm Serenissimi Principis *Philippi* ejus Filii, & Serenissimam *Dominam Reginam*, solenniter ratificabuntur in verbis Imperialibus ac Regiis, & medio Juramento, pro se Hæredibus Successoribusq; suis, quamprimum poterunt Literas in forma debita vicissim tradent aut tradi facient; quibus Literis ratificatoriis & Juramento etiam illud cavebitur expressis verbis, quòd omnia hic conventa & conclusa bonâ fide observabunt & adimplebunt observari & adimpleri curabunt, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabunt, quæ, de Jure & Consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum subsistentia firmiori præstari debent seu consueverint, justâve aliqua Ratione pro Natura Rei præmissæ, hinc inde exigì aut requiri possint, Renunciantes omnibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisq; quantùm contra prædicta faciant, ex plena Scientia, proprioque Motu, & ex plenitudine Potestatis ipsis, a Deo, in dictis Regnis & Dominiis tributæ, derogantes; Statuentesque, ea omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuæque & inviolabilis Legis Vim obtinere.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur & sunt tales,

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* ejus Nominis prima, Fidei Defensor & c. universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quùm nobis, ad regale Fastigium Dei Summi benignâ & potenti manu evectis, tum Muneris suscepti Ratione, tum multorum Adhortatione & Precibus persuasum fuerit, Virginitatis Cultum (quem hactenus Divino præsidio illibatum conservavimus) Thorali & Conjugalì vitâ commutare, quod Nobis Regnisq; nostris felix ac faustum speramus, tum autem placuerit Illustrissimo ac Potentissimo Principi *Carolo*, Dei gratiâ, ejus nominis Quinto, divinâ favente Clementiâ, *Romanorum Imperatori* semper Augusto, ac *Germaniæ Hispaniarum utriusq; Sicilia Hierusalem Hungariæ Dalmatiæ Croatia, Insularum Balearum, Sardinia,*

A.D. 1554. *dinia, Fortunatarum & Indiarum, ac Terra firma Maris Oceani &c. Regi, Archiduci Austriae, Duci Burgundiae Lotharingiae Brabantiae Limburgiae Lucemburgiae Geldriae &c. Comiti Absburgi Flandriae Tirolis Arthesii & Burgundiae, Palatino Hannoveriae Zelandiae Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zutphaniae, Lantgravio Alsatie, Marchioni Burgoviae & Sacri Romani Imperii &c. Domino Frisiae Molinae Salinarum Tripolis & Mechliniae &c. Conditionem Matrimonii, cum, Serenissimo & Illustrissimo Principe Filio suo carissimo, Domino Philippo de Austria Principe Hispaniarum &c. contrahendi, nobis proponere, missis etiam Oratoribus, qui, amplissimis Mandatis instructi, suo & ejusdem Filii sui Nomine, tam de Matrimonio contrahendo, quam etiam de cæteris Pactis & Conventionibus, in eam Causam necessariis & convenientibus, tractarent atque concluderent,*

2 Mar. Reg.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Fidelitatibus & Industriis, prædilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Stephani Vinton. Episcopi*. Cancellarii nostri Angliae, prædilecti & fidelis Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, *Henrici Comitis Arundell* Magni Senescalli Hospitii nostri secretioris Concilii nostri Præsidentis ac Ordinis nostri Garterii Equitis, *Willelmi Domini Paget* de Beaudefert ejusdem Ordinis nostri Equitis, *Robertii Rochester* Militis Hospitii nostri Contrarotulatoris ac Ducatus nostri Lancastriae Cancellarii, & *Willelmi Petre* Equitis Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Oratores Procuratores & Deputatos facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorundem divisim, plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem Authoritatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum, præfato Illustrissimo & Potentissimo Principe, *Carolo*, divinâ favente Clementiâ, *Romanorum Imperatore* semper Augusto &c. ac cum, eodem Illustrissimo & Serenissimo Principe Domino *Philippo Hispaniarum Principe &c.* dicti Imperatoris Filio carissimo, Consanguineis nostris charissimis, eorumve Procuratoribus Commissariis Deputatis & Nunciis, ab eisdem Imperatore & Principe conjunctim vel divisim Authoritatem & Potestatem sufficientem habentibus, de & super Sponsalibus & Contractu Matrimonii, inter præfatum Illustrissimum Principem Hi-

spaniarum &c. & Nos (Deo Duce) contrahendi, Articulisq; & Capitulis Dotem Dotalitium sive Douarium, ac Liberiorum inde nascendorum Successionem, Securitatem Administrationem & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam nostrorum quam Imperatoris & Hispaniarum Principis, cæteraq; inde Dependencia concernentibus vel tangentibus, tractandi concordandi & concludendi,

Superq; eis quodlibet licitum Jumentum in Animam nostram & nomine nostro præstandi, Bona etiam nostra quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi,

Deq; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi Tractatus pactis & conclusis, Literas & Instrumenta conficiendi & tradendi, & ab altera Parte petendi & recipiendi,

Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium, & ad perpetuam Concordiam & Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum & Dominorum utrinq; opportuna & circa prædicta necessaria fuerint, & quæ nobismet ipsis facere liceret si Præsentes interessemus, etiam si mandatum de se exigant magis speciale quam Præsentibus est expressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio nos totum & quicquid, per dictos nostros Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa factum fuerit, ratum gratum & firmum habituras, atq; ea omnia ratificaturas, nec contra ea quoquomodo facturas vel venturas, sed inviolabiliter observaturas, & ab omnibus Subditis nostris observari curaturas.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris, manu nostrâ subscriptis, magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de Westm. primo Die Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, & Regni nostri Anno primo.

Carolus Quintus, Divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum Imperator semper Augustus, ac Germaniae Hispaniarum utriusq; Siciliae Hierusalem Ungariae Dalmatiae Croatiae Insularum Balearum, Sardiniae, Fortunatarum & Indiarum ac Terra firma Maris Oceani &c. Rex, Archidux Austriae, Dux Burgundiae Lotharingiae Brabantiae Limburgiae Lucemburgiae Geldriae &c. Comes Habsburgi Flandriae Tirolis Arthesii & Burgundiae, Palatinus Hannoveriae Zelandiae Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zutphaniae, Lantgravius Alsatie, Mar-

5 I chio

A.D. 1554. *chio Burgonie & Sacri Romani Imperii*
&c. Dominus Frisie Molina Salinarum
2 Mar. Reg. Tripolis & Mechlinia &c. universis &
singulis, ad quos præsentēs Literæ per-
venerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quòd Nos,

De summa Prudentia Dexteritate Fide & Integritate, Generosorum Nobilium Spectabilium Dilectorum ac Fidelium Consanguineorum & Consiliariorum nostrorum, Domini Admirali Comitibus Egmondia & Principis Gauria &c. Domini Caroli Comitibus de Lalain Baronis Scornaci &c. Locumtenentis Capitanei Generalis & Supremi Baylivi Comitatus nostri Hannonia, Equitum Ordinis nostri Aurei Velleris, Joannis de Montmorancy Equitis Domini de Courrieres Baylivi Comitatus nostri Alostenfis, Philippi Nigri Præpositi Harlebesensis & Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Velleris Aurei, Simonis Renard Locumtenentis nostri Baylivatus d'Amont, plurimum confidentes,

Eosdem absentes tanquam præsentēs, nostros veros certos & indubitatos Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores ordinavimus deputavimus & constituimus, ordinamus deputamus & constituimus per Præsentēs,

Dantes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorundem divisim, Auctoritatem Facultatem Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nostro necnon Illustrissimi Domini Philippi de Austria Principis Hispaniarum &c. Filii nostri charissimi (pro quo nos de rato spondemus) nomine, cum Serenissima Domina Maria Anglia & Francia Regina Domina Hibernia, ejusve Consiliariis Commissariis & Procuratoribus ad hoc sufficienti mandato munitis, tractandi concordandi & concludendi de & super Matrimonio inter præfatum Principem Filium nostrum & dictam Serenissimam Reginam contrahendo, Articulisq; & Capitulis, Dotem Dotalitium sive Douarium, Liberorumque inde nascendorum Successionem, Administrationem Securitatem & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam nostrorum quam dictæ Domine Regine, aliaque inde dependentia concernentibus,

Super eis quodlibet licitum Juramentum in Animam nostram & nostro nomine præstandi, Bona etiam nostra quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi & hypothecandi,

Deq; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi Tractatus pactis conventis & conclusis Literas Instrumenta & alia Documenta conficiendi & dandi, & ab al-

tera parte petendi & recipiendi, A.D. 1554.

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendo quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium, & ad perpetuam Concordiam & Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum & Dominiorum utrinque, opportuna & in prædictis & circa ea necessaria fuerint, & quæ Nobis dictoq; Filio nostro facere liceret si Præmissis interessemus, etiamsi ad ea perficienda de sui natura Mandatum exigeretur magis speciale;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Imperiali ac Regio, id totum & quicquid dicti nostri Commissarii Oratores & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa ea duxerint faciendum, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros, atq; illa, quatinus opus sit, ex abundanti ratificaturos, & per dictum Illustrissimum Principem Filium nostrum ratificari curaturos, nec contra ea ullo unquam tempore facturos vel quovis Pacto venturos, sed inviolabiliter ea observaturos.

In cujus rei Testimonium & Fidem Præsentēs manu nostrâ subscripsimus, Sigilliq; nostri jussimus appensione communiri.

Datum *Brussellæ* die vigesimâ primâ Decembris, Anno a Nativitate Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, Imperii nostri trigesimo quarto, & Regnorum nostrorum trigesimo octavo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testimonium nos Procuratores & Commissarii Serenissimæ Domine Regine antedictæ præsentēs Literas manibus nostris subscripsimus, & Sigillorum nostrorum appensione communiri fecimus.

Datum *Westm.* xii. die Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini secundum Computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio.

Hinc nos, omnia & singula hujusmodi conventa & conclusa, rata & grata habentes, præsentibus ac petentibus generosis Viris Joanne Domino Rossel Comite de Bedford Custode Privati Sigilli Milite Ordinis Garterii, & Thoma Radecliff Vicecomite Fitzwauser Primogenito Comitibus Suffexie, præfatæ Serenissimæ Domine Maria Anglia Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regine Oratoribus ad Nos destinatis, eadem, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, approbavimus laudavimus & ratificavimus,

A. D. 1554

2 Mar. Reg.

mus, approbamus laudamus & ratificamus per Præsentes, & in Verbo Principis promissimus & promittimus, præstitoq; solenni Juramento affirmavimus & affirmamus quod omnia superscripta, per Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores dicti Colendissimi Genitoris nostri conventa & conclusa, bonâ Fide observabimus & adimplebimus, observari & adimpleri curabimus, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabimus quæ de jure vel consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum firmiori subsistentia præstari debent seu consueverunt, justave aliqua ratione pro natura Rei promissæ a Nobis exigì aut requiri, renuntiantes omnibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisq; quantum contra prædicta faciant ex plena Scientia proprioq; Motu & ex plenitudine Potestatis Nobis competentis, aut quomodocunq; competituræ, exnunc prout extunc, derogavimus ac derogamus, statuimusq; omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuæq; ac inviolabilis Legis vim obtinere.

In quorum Testimonium præsentes Literas, Manu nostrâ signatas, Sigillo nostro muniri jussimus.

Datum in Civitate Sancti Jacobi ad Compostellam, die vigesima quintâ Mensis Junii, Anno a Nativitate Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto.

Præsentibus ibidem pro Testibus.

Illustrissimis ac Generosis Viris,

Don Ferdinando Alvarez a Tolito Duce Albae Marchionæ Cauria Cæsareæ Majestatis Prætorii Præfecto Consiliarioq; Statûs & Capitaneo Generali,

Rui Gomez de Sylva Primo Cubiculario nostro,

Don Antonio a Toledo Primarii Equitis nostri Præfecto,

Don Joanne a Benavides, & Don Joanne de Acuña, ex Nobilibus Camera nostræ,

Et,

Licentiato, *Francisco de Menchaca* Consiliario Cæsareæ Majestatis ac Nostro.

PHILIPPUS.

Et quia ego Joans Varg. de Molina Sacra Cæsareæ ac Catholica Majestatis Consiliarius & Secretarius, ac Publicus Auctoritate Regiâ Notarius, his omnibus interfui, ideo hoc Ratificationis Instrumentum

confeci signavi & subscripsi in Fidem Præmissorum.

A. D. 1554

2 Mar. Reg.

JOANNES VARG. DE MOLINA Secretarius ac Notarius præsens.

Philippus, Dei Gratiâ, Princeps Hispaniarum & utriusque Sicilia, Archidux Austria, Dux Burgundie Lotharingia, Brabantia &c. ad perpetuam rei memoriam.

Recognoscimus & notum facimus universis, quod quum inter,

Generosos Nobiles & Spectabiles Consanguineos nostros, & Fideles Dilectos,

Dominum Admoralum Comitem Egmonde & Principem Gauria &c.

Dominum Carolum Comitem de Laing Baronem Schornaci &c. Locumtenentem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum Bailivum Comitatus Hannoniæ,

Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris,

Joannem de Montmoranci Equitem Dominum de Courrieres Bailivum Comitatus Aloftensis,

Philippum Nigrum Præpositum Harlebescentem ac Cancellarium dicti Ordinis Velleris Aurei,

Simonem Renard Locumtenentem Bailivatus d'Amont,

Commissarios Oratores ac Procuratores Invictissimi ac Potentissimi Domini Domini Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum &c. Domini ac Genitoris nostri Colendissimi,

Et,

Reverendum in Christo Patrem,

Dominum Stephanum Episcopum Vintoniensem Magnum Cancellarium Angliæ Dominum,

Henricum Comitem de Arondell Magnum Seneschalum Hospitii & Secretioris Concilii Reginalis Presidentem ac Ordinis Garterii Equitem,

Wilhelmum Dominum Paget de Beaufort ejusdem Ordinis Equitem,

Robertum Rochestre Equitem Auratum dicti Hospitii Reginalis Contrarotulatorem ac Ducatus Lancastriæ Cancellarium,

Et *Wilhelmam Petre* Equitem Auratum Secretarium Primarium, Serenissimæ ac Illustrissimæ Dominæ, *D. Mariæ Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginæ*, Consiliarios atque Commissarios,

Tractatum conventum & concordatum sit de Matrimonio inter Nos & dictam Serenissimam Reginam contrahendo, sintque, ultra dicti Matrimonii eorumq; quæ inde dependent Capitula, de certis aliis Articulis, pro feliciori directione perpetuæ Concordiæ Bono ac Secu-

A. D. 1554. Securitate Regnorum & Dominiorum
 dictæ Dominæ *Reginæ*, inter eosdem
 2 Mar. Reg. Commiffarios communicatum conven-
 tum & conclusum in eum qui sequitur
 modum.

Universis & singulis, ad quos præ-
 sentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod nos *Stephanus*,
 Permissione Divinâ, *Winton. Episcopus*,
 magnus Angliæ Cancellarius, *Henricus*
Comes de Arundell magnus Senescallus
 Hospitii Serenissimæ Dominæ *Reginæ*
 & Concilii cuiusdam Præsidentis Ordinis
 Garterii Miles, *Wilhelmus Dominus Paget*
 de Beaufort dicti Ordinis Garterii Mil-
 es, *Robertus Rochester* Miles Hospitii di-
 ctæ Dominæ *Reginæ* Contrarotulator
 Ducatus Lancastriæ Cancellarius, &
Wilhelmus Petre Miles ejusdem Dominæ
Reginæ Principalis Secretarius, cum,
 magnificis illustribus & nobilibus Viris,
 Domino Admuralo *Comite Egmonde* &
 Principe Gauriæ &c. Domino *Carolo Co-*
mite de Lalaing Barone Schornaci &c.
 Locumtenente Capitaneo Generali &
 Supremo Bailivo Comitatus Hannoniæ,
 Equitibus Ordinis Aurei Velleris, *Joan-*
ne de Montmoranci Equite Domino de
 Courrieres Bailivo Comitatus Alostensis,
Philippo Nigri Præposito Ecclesiæ Colle-
 giatæ Harlebecensis dicti Ordinis Aurei
 Velleris Cancellario, & *Simone Renard*
 Locumtenente Bailivatus d'Amont, no-
 mine Inviçtiſſimæ *Cæsareæ Majestatis* &
 Serenissimi Principis *Philippi* Filii ejus-
 dem, contrahentibus & paciscentibus,
 tractavimus & convenimus in hunc qui
 sequitur modum,

Quum in Tractatu Matrimoniali inter
 Serenissimum Dominum *Philippum Prin-*
cipem Hispaniarum & Serenissimam Do-
 minam *Mariam Reginam Angliæ* &c. ge-
 neraliter dictum & cautum sit, quod
 Officia ejusdem Regni Dominiorumq;
 inde dependentium debeant admini-
 strari per Originarios & Naturales eo-
 rundem, quodque in omnibus debeant
 servari Jura Privilegia & Consuetudines
 ipsorum, cupientes, contra futura pericu-
 la & inconvenientia, quæ ex diversarum
 Nationum conjunctione & extraneo-
 rum admisione nonnunquam evenire
 solent, de maturo providere Remedio,
 dictus Dominus *Princeps Hispaniarum*,
 antequam Nuptiarum Solemnia cele-
 brabuntur, solenniter & in Verbo Prin-
 cipis promittet & Juramento etiam fir-
 mabit Capitula sequentia,

PRIMO, quod nullum extraneum seu
 non natum sub Dominio & Subjectione

Serenissimæ Dominæ *Reginæ Angliæ* pro- A. D. 1554.
 movebit admittet seu recipiet ad ali- 2 Mar. Reg.
 quod Officium Administrationem vel
 Beneficium in dicto Regno Angliæ &
 Dominiis ei annexis,

Quod dictus Serenissimus *Princeps* in
 Servitium Domûs & Curia suæ recipiet
 & admittet Nobiles & Vassallos dicti
 Regni Angliæ in numero competenti,
 eosque ut proprios suos Subditos com-
 mendatos habebit tractabit atq; favebit,
 nec ullos in suo Comitatu adducet aut
 habebit qui Subditis dicti Regni ali-
 quam inferant Molestiam, & si intulerint
 condignâ Punitione eos affici & de
 sua Curia expelli curabit;

Quod dictus Serenissimus *Princeps*
 nihil faciet ut aliquid innovetur in Sta-
 tu & Jure publico aut privato, Legibus-
 que & Consuetudinibus dicti Regni An-
 gliæ Dominiorumve de eo dependen-
 tium, sed contra confirmabit & obser-
 vabit singulis Statibus & Ordinibus sua
 Jura & Privilegia;

Quodq; dictus Dominus *Princeps* præ-
 fatam Serenissimam Dominam *Reginam*
 extra Fines Regni sui Angliæ, nisi ipsa
 id fieri rogaverit, non abducet, neque
 Liberos qui ex hoc Matrimonio nascen-
 tur ex eodem Angliæ Regno distrahet,
 sed ibidem eos ad spem futuræ Succes-
 sionis nutriri & educari sinet, nisi aliud
 de Consensu Magnatum Angliæ facien-
 dum videbitur,

Et in Casu quo, multis relictis Libe-
 ris, Serenissima Domina *Regina* præmo-
 riatur, dictus Dominus *Princeps* nullum
 sibi in dicto Regno Angliæ Jus vendica-
 bit, sed ejus Successionem ad eos quos
 secundum Jura & Leges ejusdem Reg-
 ni spectabit pervenire sine aliquo im-
 pedimento permittet;

ITEM, quod dictus Serenissimus *Prin-*
ceps non poterit extra dictum Regnum
 portare vel transferre Jocalia & Res pre-
 tiosas majoris ætimationis, nec quoq;
 alienabit quicquam de Pertinentiis dicti
 Regni Angliæ, aut quicquam per suos
 Subditos aut alios de eis usurpari per-
 mittet; sed omnia loca Regni, & præ-
 sertim Fortalitia & Limitropha ejus fi-
 deliter ad usum & utilitatem dicti Reg-
 ni & per Originarios & Naturales ejus-
 dem custodiri & conservari curabit, nec
 inde Naves Bombardas aut alia quæ-
 cūq; Belli & Defensionis Instrumenta
 amoveri sinet, sed contra diligenter ea
 custodiri &, quando necesse erit, reno-
 vari faciet, & ita providebit ut ea per-
 petuo ad Regni Tutelam in suo vigore
 consistere valeant;

ITEM, quod occasione hujus Matri-
 monii non debet Regnum Angliæ, di-
 rectè

A.D. 1554. rectè vel indirectè, misceri Bello existi-
 2 Mar. Reg. stenti inter Inviçtissimum Imperatorem
 ejus Domini Principis Genitorem &
Henricum Francorum Regem; sed ipse
 Dominus *Philippus*, quantum in se erit,
 ex parte dicti Regni Angliæ curabit Pa-
 cem, inter dicta Regna Franciæ & An-
 gliæ existentem, observari, nec alicujus
 Infractiõis Causam præbebit, ita
 quodd non censeatur per hoc in aliquo
 derogatum Tractatui novissimo arctio-
 ris Amicitia, verum sic in suo vigore
 permanebit; salvò etiam quodd ex par-
 te aliorum Regnorum & Dominiorum
 paternorum ipse Princeps Liberas ha-
 bebbit manus, Patriq; suo observandissi-
 mo in Defensione Terrarum suarum
 & Vindicatione acceptarum Injuria-
 rum, ita uti sibi melius videbitur, cor-
 respondere & assistere libere possit.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur & sunt
 tales,

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Francia &
Hibernia Regina ejus Nominis prima,
 Fidei Defensor &c. universis & singulis
 ad quos præsentès Litteræ pervenerint,
 Salutem.

Quum nobis, ad regale Fastigium
 Dei Summi benignâ & potenti manu
 evectis, tum Muneris suscepti Ratione,
 tum multorum Adhortatione & Preci-
 bus persuasum fuerit, Virginitatis Cul-
 tum (quem hæctenus Divino præsidio il-
 libatum conservavimus) Thorali & Con-
 jugali vitâ commutare, quod nobis Reg-
 nisq; nostris felix ac faustum futurum
 speramus, tum autem placuerit Illustr.
 ac Potentissimo Principi *Carolo*, Dei gra-
 tiâ, ejus nominis *Quinto*, divinâ favente
 Clementiâ, *Romanorum* Imperatori sem-
 per Augusto, ac *Germania Hispaniarum*
utriusq; Sicilia Hierusalem Ungaria Dal-
matia Croatia, Insularum Balearum, Sar-
diniæ, Fortunatarum & Indiarum, ac Ter-
ra firmæ Maris Oceani &c. Regi, Archi-
 duci *Austriæ*, Duci *Burgundiæ Lotharingiæ*
Brabantia Limburgia Luxemburgia Ghel-
driæ &c. Comiti *Habsburgi Flandriæ Tirolis*
Arthesii & Burgundiæ, Palatino *Hanno-*
niæ Zelandia Ferretii Kiburgi Namurci &
Zutphonie, Lantgravio *Alsatia*, Mar-
 chioni *Burgoviæ & Sacri Romani Imperii*
 &c. Domino *Frisiæ Molinæ Salinarum Tri-*
polis & Mechliniæ &c. Conditionem Ma-
 trimonii, cum, Serenissimo & Illustrissi-
 mo Principe Filio suo carissimo, Domi-
 no *Philippo de Austria Principe Hispania-*
rum &c. contrahendi, nobis proponere,
 missis etiam Oratoribus, qui, amplissi-
 mis Mandatis instructi, suo & ejusdem
 Filii sui Nominè, tam de Matrimonio

contrahendo, quàm etiam de cæteris A.D. 1554
 Pactis & Conventionibus, in eam Cau-
 sam necessariis & convenientibus, tra-
 ctarent atque concluderent,

Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Fidelitatibus & Industriis, prædi-
 lectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,
 Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Stephani*
Winton. Episcopi Cancellarii nostri An-
 gliæ, prædilecti & fidelis Consanguinei
 & Consiliarii nostri, *Henrici Comitis Ar-*
undell Magni Senescalli Hospitii nostri
 secretioris nostri Concilii Præsidentis ac
 Ordinis nostri Garterii Equitis, *Willel-*
mi Domini Paget de Beaudefert ejusdem
 Ordinis nostri Equitis, *Roberti Rochester*
 Equitis Aurati Hospitii nostri Contra-
 rotulatoris ac Ducatus nostri *Lancastriæ*
 Cancellarii, & *Willielmi Petre* Equitis
 Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, plu-
 rimùm confidentes,

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos
 Commissarios Oratores Procuratores &
 Deputatos facimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem con-
 junctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorun-
 dem divisim, plenam tenore Præsentium
 Potestatem Auctoritatem & Manda-
 tum generale ac speciale, pro nobis &
 nomine nostro, cum, præfato Illustrissi-
 mo & Potentissimo Principe, *Carolo*, di-
 vinâ favente Clementiâ, *Romanorum*
Imperatore semper Augusto &c. ac cum,
 eodem Illustrissimo & Serenissimo Prin-
 cipe Domino *Philippo Hispaniarum Prin-*
cipe &c. dicti Imperatoris Filio carissi-
 mo, Consanguineis nostris charissimis,
 eorumve Procuratoribus Commissariis
 Deputatis & Nunciis, ab eisdem Impe-
 ratore & Principe conjunctim vel divi-
 sim Auctoritatem & Potestatem suffi-
 cientem habentibus, de & super Spon-
 salibus & Contractu Matrimonii, inter
 præfatum Illustrissimum Principem *His-*
paniarum &c. & Nos (Deo Duce) con-
 trahendi, Articulisq; & Capitulis Do-
 tem Dotalitium sive Douarium, ac Li-
 berorum inde nascendorum Successio-
 nem, Securitatem Administrationem
 & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum,
 necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam
 nostrorum quàm dictorum Imperatoris &
Hispaniarum Principis, cæteraque inde
 Dependentiâ concernentibus vel tan-
 gentibus, tractandi concordandi & con-
 cludendi,

Superq; eis quodlibet licitum Jura-
 mentum in Animam nostram & nomine
 nostro præstandi, Bona etiam nostra
 quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi,

Deq; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi
 Tractatus pactis & conclusis, Literas &
 Instrumenta conficiendi tradendi, &

A. D. 1554. ab altera Parte petendi & recipiendi,
2 Mar. Reg. Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula
 faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium,
 & ad perpetuam Concordiam &
 Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum
 & Dominiorum utrinque; opportuna & circa prædicta
 necessaria fuerint, & quæ nobismet ipsis facere
 liceret si Præsentes interessemus, etiam si mandatum
 de se exigere magis speciale quàm Præsentibus est
 expressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio nos totum & quicquid, per dictos
 nostros Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores in
 Præmissis & circa ea factum fuerit, ratum gratum
 & firmum habituras, atque ea omnia ratificaturas,
 nec contra ea quoquomodo facturas vel venturas,
 sed inviolabiliter ea observaturas, & ab omnibus
 Subditis nostris observari curaturas.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris,
 manu nostrâ subscriptis, magnum Sigillum nostrum
 apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de Westm. primo
 Die Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini millesimo
 quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, & Regni nostri
 primo.

Carolus Quintus, Divinâ favente Clementiâ,
Romanorum Imperator semper Augustus, ac
Germanie Hispaniarum utriusque Siciliae Hierusalem Hungarie Dalmatie
Croatie Insularum Balearum, Sardinie, Fortunatarum & Indiarum ac Terra firme
Maris Oceani &c. Rex, Archidux Austriae,
 Dux Burgundie Lotharingie Brabantie
 Limburgie Luxemburgie Geldrie &c. Comes
 Habsburgi Flandrie Tirolis Arthesii &
 Burgundie, Palatinus Hannonie Zelandie
 Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zutphanie,
 Lantgravius Alsatie, Marchio Burgovie &
 Sacri Romani Imperii &c. Dominus Frisie
 Molina Salinarum Tripolis & Meshlinie &c.
 universis & singulis, ad quos præsentes
 Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod Nos,

De summa Prudentia Dexteritate Fide &
 Integritate, Generosorum Nobilium Spectabilium
 Dilectorum ac Fidelium Consanguineorum &
 Consiliariorum nostrorum, Domini Admiralii
 Comitum Egmonde & Principis Gauria &c.
 Domini Caroli Comitum de Lalaing Baronis
 Scornaci &c. Locumtenentis Capitanei
 Generalis & Supremi Baylivi Comitatus
 nostri Hannonie, Equitum Ordinis nostri
 Aurei Velleris, *Johannis de Montmorancy*
 Equitis Domini de Courrieres Baylivi
 Comitatus nostri Alostensis, *Philippi Nigri*
 Praepositi *Harlebecensis*

& Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Velleris
 Aurei, *Simonis Renard* Locumtenentis
 Baylivatus nostri d'Amont, plurimum
 confidentes,

Eosque, absentes tanquam præsentes,
 nostros veros certos & indubitatos
 Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores
 ordinavimus deputavimus & constituimus,
 ordinamus deputamus & constituimus
 per Præsentes,

Dantes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus
 aut duobus eorundem divisim, Auctoritatem
 Facultatem Potestatem generalem &
 Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nomine
 nostro necnon Illustrissimi Domini
Philippi de Austria Principis Hispaniarum
 &c. Filii nostri charissimi (pro quo nos
 de rato spondemus) nomine, cum
 Serenissima Domina *D. Maria Anglia & Francia*
Regina Domina Hibernie, ejusve
 Consiliariis Commissariis & Procuratoribus
 ad hoc sufficienti mandato munitis,
 tractandi concordandi & concludendi
 de & super Matrimonio inter præfatum
 Principem Filium nostrum & dictam
 Serenissimam Dominam Reginam
 contrahendo, Articulisque & Capitulis,
 Dotem Dotalitium sive Douarium
 Liberorumque inde nascendorum
 Successionem, Administrationem
 Securitatem & Bonum Regnorum &
 Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem
 Statuum, tam nostrorum quàm dictæ
 Domine Regine, aliaque inde
 dependentia concernentibus,

Super eis quodlibet licitum Juramentum
 in Animam nostram & nostro nomine
 præstandi, Bona etiam nostra
 quæcunque, si opus erit, obligandi &
 hypothecandi,

Deoque omnibus & singulis hujusmodi
 Tractatus pactis conventis & conclusis
 Literas Instrumenta & alia Documenta
 conficiendi & dandi, & ab altera
 parte petendi & recipiendi,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula
 faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium,
 & ad perpetuam Concordiam &
 Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum
 Patriarum & Dominiorum utrinque,
 opportuna & in prædictis & circa ea
 necessaria fuerint, & quæ Nobis dictoque
 Filio nostro facere liceret si Præmissis
 interessemus, etiam si ad ea perficienda
 de sui natura Mandatum exigere
 tur magis speciale;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo
 Imperiali ac Regio, id totum & quicquid
 dicti nostri Commissarii Oratores &
 Procuratores in Præmissis & circa ea
 duxerint faciendum, nos ratum gratum
 & firmum habituros, atque illa, quatinus
 opus sit, ex abundanti ratificaturos,
 & per

A.D. 1554. & per dictum Illustrissimum Principem
 Filium nostrum ratificari curaturos,
 nec contra ea ullo unquam tempore fa-
 cturos vel quovis Pacto venturos, sed
 inviolabiliter ea observaturos.

In cujus rei Testimonium & Fidem
 Præsentes manu nostrâ subscripsimus,
 Sigilliq; nostri jussimus appensione com-
 muni.

Datum *Bruxella* die xxi. Mensis
 Decembris, Anno a Nativitate Domi-
 ni millesimo quingentesimo quinquage-
 simo tertio, Imperii nostri trigesimo
 quarto, & Regnorum nostrorum tri-
 gesimo octavo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testi-
 monium nos Procuratores & Commissa-
 rii Serenissimæ Dominae Reginae antedi-
 ctæ præsentes Literas manibus nostris
 subscripsimus, & Sigillorum nostrorum
 appensione communiri fecimus.

Dat. apud *Westm.* xii. die Mensis Janu-
 arii, Anno Domini secundum Computa-
 tionem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ millesimo
 quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio.

GODSALVI.

Nos, hujusmodi Articulos, prout su-
 perius de verbo ad verbum inseruntur,
 ratos & gratos habentes, præsentibus ac
 petentibus generosis Viris Joanne Domi-
 no *Rosfel Comite de Bedford* Custode Pri-
 vati Sigilli Milite Ordinis Garterii, &
Thoma Radecliff Vicecomite Fitzvauter
 Primogenito Comitis *Suffexie*, præfatæ
 Serenissimæ Dominae *Maria Angliæ Fran-
 ciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* Oratoribus ad nos
 destinatis, eos, pro Nobis & Successori-
 bus nostris, approbavimus laudavi-
 mus & ratificavimus, approbamus lau-
 damus & ratificamus per Præsentes,
 omniaque in eis contenta, his modis &

formis quibus tractata sunt, nos bonâ
 & sincera Fide observaturos, & obser-
 vari curaturos, solenniter & in Verbo
 Principis promittimus, omni Exceptio-
 ne seu Contradictione cessante, eadem-
 que, sacris Evangeliiis per nos tactis ju-
 rejurando confirmavimus.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium
 hæc Literas, Manu nostrâ signatas,
 Sigillo nostro muniri jussimus.

Datum in *Civitate Sancti Jacobi* ad
Compostellam, die vigesimâ quintâ
 Mensis Junii, Anno a Nativitate Do-
 mini millesimo quingentesimo quin-
 quagesimo quarto.

Præsentibus ibidem pro Testibus.

Illustrissimis ac Generosis Viris,
Don Ferdinando Alvarez a Toledo Duce
Alba Marchionæ Cauria Cæsareæ Majesta-
 tis Prætorii Præfecto Consiliarioq; Sta-
 tûs & Capitaneo Generali,
Rui Gomez de Sylva Primo Cubicula-
 rio nostro,

Don Antonio a Toledo Primarii Equitis
 nostri Præfecto,

Don Joanne a Benavides, & *Don Jo-
 anne de Acugna*, ex Nobilibus Camerae
 nostræ,

Et,

Licentiato, *Francisco de Menchaca* Con-
 siliario Cæsareæ Majestatis ac Nostro.

PHILIPPUS.

Et quia ego Joannes Varg. de Molina
 Sacrae Cæsareæ ac Catholicae Majestatis Con-
 siliarius & Secretarius, ac Publicus Aucto-
 ritate Regis Notarius, his omnibus inter-
 fui, idcirco hæc Ratificationis Instrumentum
 confeci signavi & subscripsi in Fidem Pra-
 missorum.

JOANNES VARG. DE MOLINA Se-
 cretarius ac Notarius præsens.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554. Regina dilectis nobis in Christo
 Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Eliensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedra-
 lis prædicta, per Mortem natura-
 lem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pa-
 storis solatio destituta, nos alium vobis
 eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem li-
 centiam per Præsentes duximus conce-
 dendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-
 rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
 nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
 no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
 nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Farnham* deci-
 mo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
 Super

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

Super Stylo Regis & Reginae, de Proclamatione.

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Par. 2. M. R.
p. 2. m. 5.

R. &c. to the Righte Reverende
&c. Greetinge.
Where in the Parliamente
begonne and holden at Westminster,
the second daie of Aprill laste paste, one
Acte entituled, An Acte touching the
Articles of the Quenes Highnes moste
noble Mariage was then made, where-
in, emongests other things, it was esta-
blyshed and enacted that all and sin-
guler Gifts Graunts Letters Patents Ex-
chaunges Confirmacions Leases and o-
ther Writings, which, after the saide
Mariage and duringe the same, shulde
passe and be made within the Realmes
of Englonde Irelande and Wales and
other Dominions to Us, the saide *Quene
Mary*, apperteyning and belonging,
shoulde be entituled and setforthe
joyntely in the Names of Us the saide
Prince of Spaine and *Maries Quene of
Englonde*, whether we the said *Prince*
shold be present within the said Realms
and Dominions or any of them or ab-
sent, as by the saide Acte more plainly
appearith, for asmuche as, by th'advise
of our Counsell, We have resolvid and
determined that our saide Stiles and
Titles shall be setforth, written and
made in all Gifts Graunts Letters Pa-
tents and other Writyngs before men-
tioned, aswell in Laten as Englishe,
according to the forme hereafter fol-
lowing.

*Philippus & Maria, Dei Gra-
tia, Rex & Regina Angliæ Fran-
ciæ Neapolis Jerusalem & Hiber-
niæ, Fidei Defensores, Princi-
pes Hispaniarum & Cicilia, Ar-
chiduces Austriæ, Duces Medio-
lani Burgundia & Brabantia Co-
mites Haspurgi Flandria & Ti-
rollis.*

*Phillippe and Mary, by the Grace of
God, Kynge and Quene of Englonde*

Fraunce Neaples Jerusalem and Ireland, A. D. 1554
Defendours of the Faith, Princes of
*Spayne and Cicille, Archeduks of Au-
stria, Dukes of Millayne Burgon and Bra-
banti, Countes of Haspurge Flaunders and
Tirolle.*

We woll and commaund youe, that
furthwith youe cause to be made un-
der our Greate Seale of Englonde, being
in your custodye, suche and so many
severall Writte and Writtes, to be di-
rected to the Sheriffs of our severall
Shires of Englonde and Wales, and to
other our Officers of Cities and Borough
Townes within the same, as ye by your
Discretion shall thinke mete; com-
maunding them by the same, in our
Names, not only to proclayme divulge
and publyshe the said Stiles and Tytles,
in suche Places as in like cases hathe
byn heretofore accustomed, but also,
on our behalfe, straitly to commaunde
all and every our saide Subjects to use
the saide Styles and Titles in all their
Writyngs, and none other nor other-
wise, as they will avoide our highe In-
dignacion and Displeasure, and aun-
swere to the contrarye at their Pa-
rills;

And further our Will and Pleasure
is, that by Warraunt hereof ye do cause
severall Writs to be made and directed
to the Judges of our Courts of Chauncery,
Eschequier, Kings Benche, Common Place,
Duchie of Lancastre, and of Wards and
Lyveries, commaunding them by the
same, after the receipte of the saide
Writtes, to cause the saide Stile to be
written and used in all ther Records
Writts Warraunts Preceptes and other
Processes whatesoever, and none other
nor otherwise, and this Bill signed with
the Hande of Us the saide *Quene Marie*
shal be your sufficient Warraunte for
the same.

T. R. at Winchester the xxvii. daie of
July.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1554.
Par. 1. 2. P.
& M. p. 1.
m. 26.

REX & Regina omnibus Archi-
episcopis Episcopis & aliis qui-
buscumque quorum in hac parte
intererit, Salutem.
Cum, Vacante nuper Ecclesia nostra

Cathedrali Eliensi, per Mortem ultimi A. D. 1554
Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum
Ecclesie nostre predictæ (prius Licen-
tiâ, a Nobis per eos, alium eligendi in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petitâ
pariter

A. D. 1554. pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Thomam*, permissione divinâ, *Norwicensis* Episcopum, Consiliarium nostrum, in ipsorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas inde plenius liquet & apparet,

1. 2. P. & M.

Vobis significamus quod dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Electum* apud Vos recomendatum habemus;

Quocirca Vobis Mandamus, quod cætera omnia quæ per vos ad Confirmationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu Eliensi fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo septimo die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Pat. 1. 2. P.
& M. p. 1.
m. 26.

REX & Regina *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Norwicensis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, & perquam dilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri, *Thomæ*, permissione divinâ, nuper *Episcopi ibidem* ad Episcopatum Eliensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum, licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes igitur quatenus talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum, qui Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ Utilis existat.

A. D. 1554.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Hampton Court* quarto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Cantabrigiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Eliensi, per Mortem naturalem *Thomæ Goodrike* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Thomæ Thirleby*, nuper Episcopus *Norwicensis* in Episcopum & Pastorem ejusdem Episcopatus (nostro Regio Assensu prius obtento) legitime est præfectus, prout inde Nobis plena est facta fides,

Quare Nos, Fidelitatem ipsius *Thomæ Thirleby*, Nobis pro Temporalibus Episcopatus Eliensis prædicti debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, prout moris est, præfato Episcopo reddidimus & restituiimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Thomæ Thirleby*, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua liberet, a die Mortis dicti ultimi Incumbentis, salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Honorem saum de Hampton Court* decimo quinto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet,

A. D. 1554.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hertf.

Dilecto & Fideli suo Thomæ White

Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Eliensi prædicto, quod eidem *Thomæ Thirleby*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Eliensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint, & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.*De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Norwicen.*A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, ac nostro prædilecto & fideli Consiliario, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo*, Cancellario nostro Angliæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Norwicensi, per translationem ultimi Episcopi ad Episcopatum Eliensem *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Norwicensis (Licentiâ primitus a nobis per ipsos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum Capellanum nostrum *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic Electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum & eundem *Electum* Recommendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quodd, sub Magno Sigillo nostro, vestrâ existenti in Custodiâ, hujusmodi Literas fieri faciatis, quæ ad ipsius Episcopi Installationem Institutionem & Consecrationem debito modo requiruntur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* secundo die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Significavit pro Episcopo Norwicen.*A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *S. Episcopo Wintoniensi* Cancellario suo Angliæ, Salutem.

Cum nuper, vacante Episcopatu Norwicensi,

Per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thomæ Thirleby*, ad Episcopatum Eliensem, nuper Episcopi ibidem,

Ad humilem Supplicationem Dilectorum Nobis *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, eisdem per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi Eligendi in Episcopum Loci prædicti & Pastorem, ac eundem *Decanus & Capitulum* prætextu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum & fidelem Capellanum nostrum, *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem sibi elegerint in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Patentes, Communi Sigillo suo sigillatas, Nobis inde directas plenius apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1554. eidem Electioni Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc Vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus;

Rogantes, ac, in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter vobis Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Hopton Norwicensem Electum*, & Electionem prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Johannem Hopton* in Episcopum Norwicensem consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus insignis investire, cæteraque pepagere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* tertio die Octobris.

*De Restitutione Temporalium.*A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina Escaerori suo in Comitatu Norffolchiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Norwicensi,

Per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, ac nostri prædilecti & fidelis Consilarii, *Thomæ Thirleby*, ad

Episcopatum Eliensem, ultimi Episcopi ibidem, A. D. 1554.

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt, Cui

A.D. 1554. Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu Norwicensi debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus prout moris est, præfato Episcopo Norwicen. reddidimus & restituiamus;

Et idè tibi præcipimus, quòd eidem *Johanni Hopton*, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, Liberes a primo Die Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus Norwicensis; salvo Jure cujuslibet:

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-

ribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, **A.D. 1554.** videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.
Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis sue Norwici ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Norwicen. quòd eidem *Johanni Hopton*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Norwicensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554. *Ibid.* **R**EX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bristoll. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis de causis ad præsens Pastoris solatio sit destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra- **A.D. 1554.** rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxv. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1554. *Ibid. m. 25.* **R**EX & Regina dilectis Nobis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfeldensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis Lichfelden. & Coventr. per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra- **A.D. 1554.** rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxv. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1554. *Ibid.* **R**EX & Regina, omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis, sive aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lichfel-

densi & Coventriensi, per Mortem natura- **A.D. 1554.** lem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfeldensis prædictæ (Licentiâ primitus a nobis per ipsos, alium eligendi in

A.D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.
in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petita pariter & obtenta) *Radulphum Bayne* Sacre Theologie Baccalaureum in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum canonicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas inde plenius liquet & apparet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Electum* apud vos recommendatum habemus;

A.D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.
Quocirca vobis mandamus, quod cætera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ, tum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* x. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 26.
REX & Regina, omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis sive aliis quibuscumq; quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bristollicæ, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* ibidem (Licentiâ primitus a nobis per ipsos, alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum petita & obtenta) Dominum *Johannem Holyman* Sacre Theologie Professore, in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum canonicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas inde plenius liquet & apparet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus

A.D. 1554.
Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Electum* apud vos recommendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod cætera omnia, quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ, tum favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* x. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Rege & Regina Dominis nostris de Venatione servanda.

A.D. 1554.
Pat. 1. 2. P. & M. p. 14. m. 24.
P*Hilipp* and *Marye*, by the Grace of God, &c. to our Shyriff of our Countie of Northampton, and to our Leystenant of our Forrest of *Rockingham* in our said Countie, and in their Absens to their Deputies Mynistres and Officers and to every of them, Greeting.

And where we be seased in the Right of our Ymperiall Crowne of this our Realme, of and in the Castell Manor and Forest of *Rockingham* in our Countie of Northampton, beyng parte and parcell of the auneynt Possessions of our said Ymperial Crowne, and forasmuche as the Game and Deare of the said Forest ar nowe of late Yeres moche decayed and destroyed, in certen our Woodes, in our said Countie called the *Grange Parke*, and the *Sart*, beyng nere adjoyning to our said Forrest, and lying withoute the Perambulation of the same Forrest, by certen ydell and evill disposed Persons dwelling neare to the

A.D. 1554.
same Forrest, which be moche more gyven to onreasonable Huntynge and other veyne Pastime, then to any chery good or godlie Disposicion, and by meanes therof to kill all kynde of unseasonable Deare belongyng to the said Forrest, resortyng for their Feading Releyse and Soucore into our said Woodes so adjoyning to our said Forest, as is aforesaid;

Wherefor we, myndyng the Preservation of our said Forrest, and the Continewance of the Gamie within the same, will and straightlie charge and commaunde, by this our Proclamation, all and every our lovyng Subjectes to suffer and permitt the Deare of our said Forrest to have free and quiert Feading course in and to our said Woodes called the *Grange Parke* and *Sart*, and that withoute any maner of Forstalling Let or Interruption;

And our further Pleasure and Comandementys, and, by this our Proclamation,

A. D. 1554
1. 2. P. & M.
 cion, We purpſſhe and declare, that the ſayd Woodes called the *Grange Parke* and *Sarr*, and all thoſe our litle Cloſes adjoining to the ſame Wooddeſor any of them, whereof th'one ys called the *Bryckhouſe Cloſe*, or by what name or names ſoever they or any of them be called or knowen, ſhall, from the Feaſt of Chryſtmas next coming, be annexed united and knit to our ſaid *Forest of Rockingham*, and ſhal be reputed taken and known as part parcell and Member of the ſame Forreſt to all intentes conſtructions and purpoſes, and ſhall have like Liberties Preamynences and Privilegis as the ſame Forreſt have heretofore had or ought to have, and that all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever he or they ben, which ſhall at any tyme after the ſaid Feaſte of the Byrthe of our Lorde God, wrongfully attempte hunt chaſe or kill any Deare within the ſaid Woodes or Cloſes, or in either of them, or within the Prefinctes of the ſame or any of them, withoute our ſpeciall Licence or Commaundement, that every ſuche Offender and Offendours whiche ſhal be therof proved culpable convicted or otherwiſe ſounde giltye, according to the Lawes and Statutes of this our Realme, ſhall have and ſuffer ſuch like Punyſhement and incurre ſuche Loſſe and Forfeitures for the ſame, as is or

deyned and provided by our Lawes and Statutes of this our Realme, agaynſt ſuche Offendours in any other Forreſtes Parkes or Chaſes within this our ſaid Realme of Englonde,

And further will that the ſaid Woodes and Cloſys, and every of them, ſhal be, from the ſaid Feaſt of Chriſtmas, within the Rewle and Direccion of our Juſtices of our ſaid Forreſt and other our Forreſtes Parkes and Chaſes on this ſide the Trent, and that all Offendours therein ſhall, from tyme to tyme after the ſaid Feaſt of the Byrth of our Lord God, be called and punyſhed by the ſame Juſtice or Juſtices, as yf the ſame Offence hadd been done and commytted within any other our Forreſts Parks or Chaſes within this our Realme, any Lawe Article Cuſtome or Preſcription to the contrary notwithstanding :

And further We will and charge all our lovyng Subjectes that this our Proclamacion be to all intentes and purpoſes obſerved and kept, without any Violation or Infringe of the ſame, as they intend to avoyd our further Diſpleaſure.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Per ipſos Regem & Reginam.

De Reſtitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1554
1. 2. P. & M. p. 1. m. 26.
Regina Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Glouceſtriæ ac Marchiæ Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Epiſcopatu Briſtollienſi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Briſtollie prædictæ (Licentia noſtra primitus petita pariter & obtenta) dilectum nobis *Johannem Holman* Sacræ Theologiæ Profeſſorem, in eorum Epiſcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipſiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Epiſcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Epiſcopatus illius prout moris eſt præſato Epiſcopo reddidimus & reſtituimus,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Johanni Holmani* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, ſine dilatione Liberes, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Epiſcopatus Briſtollie; ſalvo Jure cujllibet.

Teſt. nobis ipſis apud *Westmonasterium* viceſimo octavo Die Novembris. **A. D. 1554**

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis ſub eadem Data; videlicet;

Dilecto & fideli ſuo Majori Civitatis ſuæ Briſtollie ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Somers.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Suthamp.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Berk.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Epiſcopatu Briſtollie prædicto, quod eidem *Johanni Holmani*, tanquam Epiſcopo & Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Epiſcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

5 M

De

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 25.**R**EX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Staffordiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Coventrensi & Lichteldensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lich. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis Magistrum *Radulphum Bayne* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, prout moris est, præfato Episcopo reddidimus & restituiimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *El & Co* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tuâ, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*

nasterium sexto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac March. eidem Com. adiacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.

Escaetori suo in Com. Warr.

Camerario suo Cestria.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Coventr. & Lich. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Coventr. & Lich. de Exoneratione.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid. p. 14.
m. 38.**R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, in Statuto in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ*, Patris nostræ Reginæ, tento apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni sui vicesimo sexto, inter alia, editum provisum stabilitum & ordinatum fuit,

Quod prædictus Pater noster Reginæ, Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni Angliæ, haberent & gauderent, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum duraturum, de qualibet tali Persona & talibus Personis, quæ, ad aliquod tempus post *primum diem Januarii* tunc proximo sequentis, nominaretur præsentaretur conferretur, vel aliquo alio modo appunctuaretur, alicui Archiepiscopatu Episcopatu Abbatiæ Monasterio Prioratu Collegio Hospitali Archidiaconatu Decanatu Præposituræ, Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alicui Dignitati Beneficio Officio aut Promotioni spirituali infra hoc Regnum Angliæ, aut alibi infra aliqua Dominia

sua, cuiuscumque Nominis Naturæ vel Qualitatis fuerint, aut cuicumq; Fundationi Patronatui aut Donationi pertinerent, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proseua pro uno Anno cujuslibet talis Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatiæ Monasterii Prioratus Collegii Hospitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præposituræ Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alicujus Dignitatis Beneficii aut Promotionis spiritualis cuicumq; Nominationis, ad quod sive ad quæ, aliqua talis Persona aut Personæ, post prædictum *primum diem Januarii*, esset vel essent nominatæ electæ præfectæ præsentatæ collatæ, aut aliquo alio modo appunctuatæ,

Cumq; etiam in eodem Statuto similiter, inter alia, editum provisum stabilitum & ordinatum fuit, quod prædictus nuper *Rex Henricus Octavus*, Pater noster Reginæ, Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni Angliæ, annuatim haberent caperent gauderent & reciperent (unitum & annexum Coronæ suæ

A. D. 1555.

A. D. 1554 *1. 2. P. & M.* suæ Angliæ imperpetuum) unum annualem Redditum sive Pensionem, attingentem ad Valorem Decimæ Partis omnium Reventionum Redditum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, ac omnium aliorum Proficuum tam vocatorum Spiritualium quam Temporalium, ad tunc pertinentium sive spectantium, aut quæ in posterum pertinerent alicui Archiepiscopatui Episcopatui Abbathiæ Monasterio Prioratui Archidiaconatui Decanatu Hospitali Collegio, Domui Collegiæ, Præbendæ, Ecclesiæ Cathedrali, Ecclesiæ Collegiæ, Ecclesiæ Conventuali, Rectoriæ, Vicariæ, Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alio Beneficio aut Promotioni Spirituali, cuiuscumque Nominis Naturæ sive Qualitatis fuerit sive fuerint, infra aliquam Diocesim hujus Regni, aut in Wallia, dictâ Pensione sive annuali Redditu annuatim solvendo imperpetuum, dicto Domino *Henrico 8. Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Regibus hujus Regni, ad Festum Natalis Domini, ac primâ Solutione inde incipiendâ ad Festum Natalis Domini in Anno Domini 1535.

Prout in eodem Actu inter alia plenius liquet;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac pro diversis considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus;

Volentes dilectum nobis, & reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Radulphum nunc Coventrensem & Lichfeldensem Episcopum* Executores & Administratores suos, erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros penitus exonerari & acquietari, tam de omnibus & omnimodis Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac de annualibus Decimis, sive annuali Pensione omnium Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti Episcopatus Coventr. & Lich. quàm de qualibet Pecuniæ Summa, virtute seu ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac annualibus Decimis sive annuali Pensione ejusdem Episcopatus, per prædictum *Radulphum Episcopum Coventr. & Lich.* aliquo modo solvendis vel reddendis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* omnes & omnimodas Primitias, & Primos Fructus, ac omnes & omnimodas annuales Decimas, sive annuales Pensiones omnium & singulo-

rum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, ac Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti Episcopatus, ac omnes & singulas Denariorum Summas, Nomine, aut pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis, sive annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Episcopatus Coventr. & Lich. aut aliquarum inde Parcellarum, ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, vel aliquo quocumque modo, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per prædictum nunc *Episcopum*, quomodo reddendis vel solvendis,

Habendas & gaudendas eidem *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* de libero Dono nostro, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Ac etiam volumus & damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* Executoribus & Administratoribus suis, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri, habebimus petiemus clamabimus vel vendicabimus ab eodem nunc *Episcopo* aut Executoribus seu Administratoribus suis, aliquas Primitias vel Primos Fructus, aut aliquam annualem Decimam, sive annualem Pensionem, sive aliquas Primitias sive Primos Fructus, aut aliquas annuales Decimas, sive annuales Pensiones de aut pro prædictis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Reventionibus Proficuis Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque, dicti *Radulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* nec de aut pro aliqua inde Parcella, nec aliqua Exitus Reventiones seu Proficua, nec aliquas Pecuniæ Summas pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis, aut Nomine sive pro annuali Pensione omnium & omnimodorum Primitiarum & Primorum Fructuum, aut annualium Decimarum, sive annualium Pensionum omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti *Radulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* seu aliquarum inde Parcellarum, sed quod idem *Radulphus Episcopus Coventr. & Lich.* Executores & Administratores sui sint & erunt penitus exonerati & acquietati, aut indempnes conservati verius Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, de aut

A. D. 1555. aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis, five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Rodulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, ac de, & pro omnibus & omnimodis Denariis Summis quibuscunque, Nomine aut pro Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti *Rodulphi Coventr. & Lich. Episcopi*, aut aliquarum inde Parcellearum, Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris debitis seu solvendis,

Ac etiam pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac, per Præfentes, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Rodulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* prædictas Primitias five Primos Fructus, ac Prædictas annuales Decimas, five annuales Pensiones, Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti *Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, ac omnes & omnimodas Pecuniæ Summas, Nomine aut pro Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti *Rodulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* Nobis debitas debendas seu solvendas;

Mandantes etiam, & per Præfentes, firmiter injungendo, præcipientes tam Thesauro & Baronibus Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscunque, & eorum cuiuslibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, aut super Irrotulamentum earundem, absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquomodo impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis plenam integram debitamque Exonerationem de omnibus & singulis Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, ac de & pro an-

nualibus Decimis, five annuali Pensione prædictarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Rodulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* aut alicujus inde Parcelle, Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendis seu solvendis, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentis, aut Irrotulamentum earundem, erunt annuatim, & de tempore in tempus, tam dictis Thesauro & Baronibus dicti Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscunque, & eorum cuiuslibet, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio ad Exonerationes prædictas in forma prædicta fiendas;

Ac ulterius damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concedimus præfato *Rodulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* omnia & singula Exitus Redditi Reventiones & Proficua prædictorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, a tempore Mortis *Richardi nuper Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* hucusque provenientia five crescentia,

Habenda & gaudenda eidem *Rodulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* ex libero Dono nostro, absque aliquo Compoto seu, aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per Præfentes, concedimus præfato *Rodulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* quod ipse habeat & habebit hæc Literas nostras Patentis, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine, five aliquo alio Warranto, five Privato Sigillo, seu Periodo magno vel parvo, Nobis, in Hæredibus nostris seu alibi, ad usum nostrum quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A. D. 1555.

1. 2. P. & M.

Pro Mercatoribus Stapulæ Calaisii.

A. D. 1554.

1. 2. P. & M.

A. D. 1555.

Ex Amogr.

THIS INDENTURE MADE, betweene, the most High and Mighty Prynces oure moste gracious Sovereigne Lord and Lady, *Phillippe and Mary*, by the Grace of God, Kyng and Quene of *Englande France Naples Jerusalem and Ireland*, Defenders of the Faith, Pryncys of *Spayne and Cicely*, Archedukes of *Austrig*, Dukes of *Myllayn Burgundy and Brabant*, Countes of *Haspurg Flaunders and Tyroll* on the one part, and the *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp of Merchannys of the Staple in the Towne of Calais*, of the other parte.

WITNESSETH, that wher ther Majesties of ther most Benignite and accustomed Goodnes, have lycensyde and grannted, and by this Prezens doo license and grante, that the saide *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp of Merchanntes of the said Estaple*, and every of them, shall shipp and transport owt of this ther Reallm of Englande unto the Staple at Calais aforesaid, all those ther Woolls Woollefells and Fells callyd Shorlynges and Morlynges, at oon tyme, or at sondre tymes at ther Liberties and Pleasurs, without Lett or Interruption of our said Sovereignes the *Kyng and Quenes Majesties*, for the space and tyme hereafter mencyoned and expressed: That is to saie, from the *Firste Daye of August* next enswyng the Datte herof, untill the End and Terme of *Fyftene Yeres* then next immediately folowyng, and to have lick Conduct and Wastyng for the surer conveyance of their Goodes unto Calais, as they have allwayes hertofore byn accustomed to have;

And furthermor *ther Majesties* ar pleasid, and by thes Prefens, of ther most habonndant Goodnes and gracious Dispositions, granntithe, that the saide *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp of Merchanntes*, or anny of them, shall not be compellide to paie any more or larger Somme or Somes of Monney, then for

so muche Goodes of Staple Marchann- A. D. 1554.
dizis as they shall shipp and transport unto the said Staple at Calais, duryng the tyme aforesaid:

And the saide *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp of Merchanntes of the said Staple*, and every of them, promyse, and by thes Presents byndeth themselves, and every of them, unto the *Kyng and Quenes* most gracious Majesties, well and trulye to contente and paye, or cause to be contentid and paid all and singuler their Customes and Subsidies that shal be dewe for and uppon the same ther Staple Merchandizes at the *Sixth Daye of October*, and at the *Sixth Day of Aprill*, within the the Towne of Calais aforesaid, unto the Treasurer of Calais for the tyme beyng, in suche forme and sorte, and after suche rates, both heir in England and at Calais, for so muche as they shall shipp, as hertofore hath byne accustomed.

IN WITNES of the whiche Premis, to th'on Parte of thise Indentures, remayng withe the saide *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp of Merchanntes of the said Staple of Calais* our saide Sovereign Lordes the *Kyng and the Quenes Majesties* have caused ther great Seal to be put; And to the other Parte of this Indentur, remayning with our saide Sovereigne Lorde and Ladye, the same *Mayer Constables and Felawshipp or Merchanntes of the same Staple at Calais*, have put to ther Commyne Sealle.

Dated the twelfth Daye of February in the firste and seconde Yeres of the most prosperus Raigne of oure saide Sovereigne Lorde and Lady.

Sub Sigillo Comuni predictæ Stapulæ de Cera rubrà pendente a cauda Pergamena.

Pro Domina Anna Cleve de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1555.

Pa. 1. 2. P. & M. p. 11. m. 6.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Præcharissimus Pater

noster præfatæ Domina Regina, Statum Honorem & Dignitatem claræ Confan-

guineæ nostræ Domina Anna Cleve Fi-

5 N lia

A. D. 1554.

1. 2. P. & M.

A. D. 1555. *lize Johannis nuper Ducis Gulich. & Barren ac Comitis de Marke Ravensboroughe*
 1. 2. P. & M.

& Sutſyn ac Domini de Ravenſton. conſiderans, aſſignaverit & limitaverit eidem *Conſanguinia noſtra*, pro Continuatione & Supportatione dicti ſui Status Honoris & Dignitatis, Maneria Terras Tenementa & Hæreditamenta, ad clarum annuum Valorem *Quatuor Mille Marcarum* per Annum, quodq; huiusmodi Maneria Terræ Tenementa & Hæreditamenta, quæ eidem *Conſanguinia noſtra*, in executionem Aſſignationis prædictæ, poſtmodum fuerunt conceſſa, clari annui Valoris prædicti per Summam *Centum & ſexdecim Librarum* per Annum non fuerunt, eaq; ratione *Centum & ſexdecim Libra* per Annum, de Theſauro Domini *Edwardi nuper Regis Angliæ Sexti* Fratris noſtri Chariffimi, Primitiarum & Decimarum, per manus Theſaurarii earumdem pro tempore exiſtentis, ex Conceſſione ejuſdem nuper *Fratris noſtri*, virtute Warranti ſuæ Maieſtatis, prædictæ *Conſanguinia noſtra* annuatim ſolutæ fuerint,

Nos,

Ex parte prædictæ *Conſanguinia noſtra*, accipientes Solutionem prædictæ Summæ *Centum & ſexdecim Librarum* per Annum, per Diſſolutionem Curiæ Primitiarum & Decimarum prædictarum, jam ceſſare, Continuationemq; Solutionis ejuſdem Summæ præfatæ *Conſanguinia noſtra*, conſideratione prædictæ volentes, ac Securitatem eidem *Conſanguinia noſtra* inde adhibere ampliorem cupientes,

De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, damus & concedimus, prædictæ Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* *Conſanguiniæ noſtræ*, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *Centum & ſexdecim Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *Centum & ſexdecim Librarum* per Annum, eidem Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* & Aſſignatis ſuis, durante Vitâ ipſius Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* (ſi eadem Domina *Anna Cleve* tam diu infra hoc Regnum noſtrum habitaverit & moram fecerit & non receſſerit ſeu exierit in aliquas Partes exteras ſeu tranſ-

marinas ſine noſtra aut Hæredum ſeu A. D. 1555.
 Succellorum noſtrorum Licentia in hac
 parte prius habita & obtenta) ad Re-
 ceptam Scaccarii noſtri Hæredum &
 Succellorum noſtrorum, de Theſauro
 noſtro Hæredum & Succellorum no-
 ſtrorum, per manus Theſaurarii & Ca-
 merariorum ejuſdem Receptæ pro tem-
 pore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Paſchæ &
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æqua-
 les Portiones annuatim ſolvendarum;

Et Nos etiam, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præfatæ Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* *Centum ſexaginta & quatuordecim Libras* eidem Dominiæ *Anna Cleve*, de prædictis *Centum & ſexdecim Libris* per Annum, jam a retro & inſolutis exiſtentes, pro uno Anno integro & dimidio, finito in Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito,

Habendas gaudendas & immediatè percipiendas eandem *Centum ſexaginta & quatuordecim Libras*, prædictæ Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* ad Receptam prædictam de Theſauro prædicto, per manus Theſaurarii & Cameriariorum ejuſdem Receptæ,

Et ulterius Nos, Securitatem Solutionis Summarum prædictarum præfatæ Dominiæ *Anna Cleve* ampliorem volentes, volumus &, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, concedimus, ac prædictis Theſaurario & Camerariis, firmiter injungendo, præcipimus, quòd eadem Domina *Anna Cleve*, ſuper Exhibitione harum Literarum noſtrarum Patentium, ſive Irrotulamenti earumdem, in prædicta Recepta factâ, abſq; aliquo Breve ſeu Brevibus noſtrorum ſive Hæredum aut Succellorum noſtrorum, extra Cancellariam noſtram Hæredum vel Succellorum noſtrorum, ſuper has Literas noſtras Patentes proſequendis, ac Theſaurario & Camerariis prædictis pro tempore exiſtentibus aliquatenus dirigendis, Solutione, tam prædictarum *Centum & ſexdecim Librarum* per Annum in forma prædicta annuatim, quàm prædictarum *Centum ſexaginta & quatuordecim Librarum* de Arreragiis prædictis, gaudere valeat;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* decimo ſeptimo die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

A. D. 1555.
Pas. 1. 2. P.
& M. p. 1.
m. 13.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano*, sive in ejus Absentia *Vicedecano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitana Eborum, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis & Metropolitana predicta jam sit notorie Pastoris solatio destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantesq; talem vobis eligatis in

Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesieq; nostre predictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xix. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1555.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Dublin.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitanae Dubliniae, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis & Metropolitana predicta, jam sit notorie Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui

Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesieque nostre predictae Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1555.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Bangorensi.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis Bangor. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis predicta, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobisq; & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesieque nostre predictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1555.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid. m. 25.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Wigorniae, Salutem.

Cum Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Richardus Pate*, ad Ecclesiam Cathedralem Wigorniensem nominatus, ac in ipsius Ecclesie Episcopum Praefectus sit & Pastorem, Nos, pro eo quod ejusdem Episcopi Fidelitatem pro Temporalibus Episcopatus predicti in hac parte Nobis debitam, cepi-

mus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius, prout moris est, restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi praecipimus, quod eidem Episcopo Temporalia predicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
Consi-

A. D. 1555.

A.D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac March. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hereford. ac March. Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac March. Wallia eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

A.D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Wigornia prædicto, quodd eidem *Richardo Pate*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1555.
Ibid.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon.* Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, licentiam per Præsentem duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xi die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literarum, de Officio, Clarencyeux, Regis Armorum, concessarum Ratificatio.

A.D. 1555.
Pa. 1. 2. P.
& M. p. 5.
m. 34

THE King and Quene &c. to all Nobles and Gentles, as well Spirituall as Temporall, of whate Estate Degree or Condicion soever theie be, and to all Majors Bailiffs Constables, and other Ministers Officers and Subiectes, these our Letters redyng herebyng or seing, Greting.

Whereas oure moste deare Father, of moste worthie Memorie *Kinge Henry the Eight*, by his Letters Patents, bearing Date the *xix. daie of Maie* in the *xxviii.* Yere of his Reigne, did graunte unto, oure trustie and welbeloved Servante and Subiecte, *Thomas Hawley* alias *Clarenceux* the Rome or Office of a *King of Armes* of the Sowthe Easte and West part of our Realme frome Trent Southward,

To have occupie and enjoye the said Rome or Office during his Lief natural, with the Fee of *twentie Pounds* yerelie; for th'exercysing of the same, and all other maner of Rights Interments Profitts Commodities Prehemy-nences and Emoluments whatsoever

the be to the same Rome and Office in any wise belonging or apperteynyng, as by the saide Letters Patents, amongeste other thinges therein conteyned, dothe appeare.

And whereas also, as well our saide late Father *King Henry the Eight* as our late deare and welbeloved Brother *King Edward the Syxte*, did, by their severall Letters Patents, gyve graunt and confirme to our saide Servante *Thomas Hawley* alias *Clarenceux*, for the specyall Truste and Confidence whiche our saide deare Father and welbeloved Brother had in hym, full Power Licence and Auctoritie to vysytt all the Parteis aforesaide, by hymself or by his sufficient Deputie when he shulde thinke moste necessarie and convenyent,

And to correcte all false Arms Crests and Cognizaunces, unlesfull, or unlesfullie taken and borne,

Or any fet or made in Scochens Squares or Lozenges, and theym to deface wheresoever the were,

And

A. D. 1555. And also Banners Standers Pennons
 or Cote Armes, by any Person or Per-
 sons, whatsoever theie were not ha-
 vyng Auctoritie,

And also to take Note of Discents
 and Mariages, according to his Othe
 made at his Coronation in this Be-
 hault,

And also to reforme all suche as at En-
 terements do were Mornyng Gownes
 and Hoodes with Tippetts above their
 Degrees and Estates; that is to wytt,
 that no Man under the Degree of an
 Esquier were Hoode with Tippet accor-
 dyng to the Reformation taken in
 the tyme of our dear Grandfather, *King
 Henry the Seventh*, and also that all
 suche that shuld dysobeie the same
 shuld answer thereunto, upon lesul
 Monycyon unto hym or theym ge-
 ven, before the *High Marshall* of Eng-
 lande,

And that the saide *Clarencyens* shulde
 also regester or cause to be registred
 trulie all the Armes of Noblemen and
 Gentlemen of his said Provynce in his
 Regestres,

And furthermore that no Graver nor
 Paynter shulde grave paynte devyse or
 set forth any Armes Crestes or Cogni-
 zaunces, withowt the knowledge or
 consent of the King of Armes of the
 Provynce or of his Deputie or Deputies,

And our said late *Father and Brother*
 dyd by their saide severall Letters Pa-
 tents charge prohibitt and defend any
 maner of Parson or Parsons to medle
 or intermedle in any thinge belonging
 to his saide Office within the saide Pro-
 vynce of the saide *Clarencyens* withowt
 his specyall Licence and Auctoritie or
 of his lesull Deputie in that behalf; a-
 ny Acte Statute Ordinaunce to the con-
 trarye notwithstanding;

And also willed and graunted, by the
 saide severall Letters Patents, that the
 Premysse shulde stande in full force
 and effect to our saide Servant duryng
 his naturall Lyff, as by the saide seve-
 rall Letters Patents, wherof th'one
 beryng Date *the seconde daie of Julie*, in
 the xxxiii. Yere of the Raig of our
 said moste dearlie beloved *Father King
 Henrie the Eight*, and the other beryng
 Date *the xxviii. daie of June*, in the
 syxte Yere of our saide welbeloved Bro-
 ther's Reign, more playnlie at large to
 Us have appeared:

Nowe knowe ye that, calling to our
 remembrance the honorable and goode
 Meanyns of our said deare *Father and
 Brother* in the Premysse, the whiche

tended chieflie to the Advancement of Nobilitie and to impeche those that
 shulde attempte or practyse any thing
 to deface the same, by bearyng or gy-
 vyng of Armes, or by usurpyng suche
 thinges as by the Order and Lawe of
 Armes, the may not be permytted or
 suffered to doe, and we also, havynge
 the saide Zeale and Care for the Obser-
 vacion of the said Orders touching the
 saide Office, and the lyke Confidence
 and Truste in oure saide Servant *Clarencyens*
 for the exercysing of the same,
 as our saide *Father and Brother* had, do
 by these Presentes ratifie confirme al-
 lowe and approve all and singuler the
 saide Letters Patentes and every Parte
 Braunche Clause and Article of theym,
 towchyng and concernyng the said
 Office;

To have holde and enjoye the same
 duryng the naturall Lyff of the saide
Clarencyens, in as large and ample ma-
 ner and forme, and in every thing and
 thyngs as he dyd or might have done
 by force of the saide severall Letters
 Patentes, or as of right he ought to doe
 use or exercyse by force of the saide
 Office, with all maner of Profyttes Ad-
 vantages and Emoluments thereunto
 belonging;

Wherefore we will and straightlie
 commande you and every of you, that
 unto our said Servant ye imploye your
 Ayde Assistanne and Counseyll for the
 full Execution of the Premysse, if he
 shall requyre you thereunto, in all that
 ye convenientlye maie as ye tender
 our Favors and will answer to the con-
 trarie at your Parills;

Inhibytyng by force hereof all other
 Person and Persones to presume to me-
 dle in any parte of these Assayres con-
 trarye to our Commaundement, as in
 gevyng of Armes Enterements Funer-
 als or Visitations within his Provynce,
 at any tyme frome hensforth, or with
 the Liberteis Profytts or other Emolu-
 ments apperteynyng to th'Office of
 the said *King of Armes* within his Pro-
 vynce, or with any parte or parcell of
 the Premysse, withowt speciall Licens
 or Auctoritie to hym graunted in that
 behalf;

Willing and grauntynge by these our
 Letters, that the same shall be in full
 Power Strengthe and Effecte, nowe
 and hereafter, whiles our saide Ser-
 vaunte lyveth, and to execute the Vi-
 sitations in his saide Provynce by hym-
 self or by his suffycient Marshall or De-
 putie at any tyme or tymes when he

A. D. 1555. shall thinke moſte beſte and conveny-
ent to do the ſame.

4:2. P. & M.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes the Kinge and Quene at A. D. 1555.
Weſtminſter the xix. daie of Marche.

1 Mar. Reg.

Per ipſos Regem & Reginam.

De Cuſtodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1555.
Pa. 1. & 2.
P. & M.
P. 1. m. 12.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Archiepiſcopatus Eccleſiæ Cathedralis ſive Metropolitice Eborum, per Deprivationem *Roberti Holgate* ultimi Archiepiſcopi Eccleſiæ prædictæ, vacaverit, & Paſtoris ſolatio deſtituta fuerit, & in præſenti vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Cuſtodiam Archiepiſcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus noſtris, occasione prædictâ, habemus & habere deberemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, damus & concedimus, Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, & dilecto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Nicholao Heſh* nuper Epilcopo Wigornia, & nunc nominato & electo Archiepiſcopo prædictæ Eccleſiæ Cathedralis ſive Metropolitice Eborum, Cuſtodiam dicti Archiepiſcopatus Eboraceniſis, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Archiepiſcopatus, necnon omnium Caſtorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Penſionum Annuitatum & aliarum Poſſeſſionum quarumcumq; eidem Archiepiſcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Archiepiſcopali qualitercumque pertinentium ſive ſpectantium;

Conceſſimus etiam prædicto Reverendo Patri omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Cuſtodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Archiepiſcopatus prædicti, infra Ætatem, & Cuſtodiam noſtri, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Eſcaetas omnium & ſingulorum Tenentium Archiepiſcopatus prædicti, ſive eidem Archiepiſcopatu, quoviſmodo pertinentes ſive ſpectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Cuſtodiam prædictam, & omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa & eorum quodlibet, præſato Reverendo Patri & Aſſignatis ſuis, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quam-

diu Eccleſia prædicta de Archiepiſcopo A. D. 1555. vacari contigerit, necnon quouſq; Nos vel Hæredes noſtri, Temporalia Archiepiſcopatus illius, præſato Reverendo Patri nunc Electo reſtituerimus & liberaverimus, abſq; Compoto, ſeu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus noſtris inde reddendo ſolvendo ſeu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & ſingula haberemus ſeu habere deberemus, ſi præſens Conceſſio noſtra ei inde facta non fuiſſet,

Conceſſimus etiam eidem Reverendo Patri omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præſentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Eccleſiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium, & aliorum Beneficiorum Eccleſiaſticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu ſive Advocatione Archiepiſcopatus prædicti exiſtentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præſentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipſius Reverendi Patris abſq; impetitione noſtri aut alicujus alterius Perſonæ vice & nomine noſtro vel pro nobis;

Et inſuper concedimus præſato Reverendo Patri plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & ſingulos Senefcallos Ballivos Miniſtros & alios Officiarios quoscumq; Archiepiſcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eoſdem Officiarios facere poſſemus ſi Temporalia Archiepiſcopatus prædicti in manibus noſtris remaniſſent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præſato Reverendo Patri omnia & ſingula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & ſingulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmiſſorum quorumcumque, & cujuſlibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque & exnunc, & durante Vacatione prædictâ qualitercumque creſcentia provenientia ſive emergentia,

Habenda

A. D. 1555. Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per Manus nuper nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ad usum proprium ipsius *Reverendi Patris*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Archiepiscopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus

prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem Reverendo Patri *Nicholao* nunc *Archiepiscopo Eborum*, nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxvi. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Archiepiscopatus Dubliniæ concessa.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Pat. 1. 2. P. & M. p. 11. m. 16.

Cum Archiepiscopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Metropolitice Dublinensis, per Deprivationem *Georgii Browne ultimi Archiepiscopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Archiepiscopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in Manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ habemus & habere deberemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Hugoni Corren* Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Herefordensis, nunc nominato & electo Archiepiscopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Metropolitice Dublin. Custodiam dicti Archiepiscopatus Dublin. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Archiepiscopatus, necnon omnium Castorum Dominiorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Archiepiscopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Archiepiscopali qualitercumq; pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Hugoni Corren* omnia & omnimoda feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Archiepiscopatus præ-

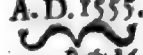
dicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostri occasione prædictâ pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Archiepiscopatus prædicti sive eidem Archiepiscopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Hugoni Corren* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Archiepiscopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius, præfato *Hugoni Corren* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & addeò plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus sive habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus etiam *Hugoni Corren* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocatione Archiepiscopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,


Habendas

A. D. 1555.  **1. 2. P. & M.** Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Hugonis Corren* absque impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Hugoni Corren* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscunque Archiepiscopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Archiepiscopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Hugoni Corren* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangelii ultimò præterito hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Rece-

ptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum A. D. 1555.  **1. 2. P. & M.** Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Hugonis Corren* absque Composito, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;


Eo quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Archiepiscopatus prædicti, aut de Temporibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorundem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem *Hugoni Corren* nunc Archiepiscopo *Dublin.* nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Reginâ apud *Hampton Courte* xxv. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.


De Officio Registrarii, Ordinis Garterii, concessio.

A. D. 1555.  **Pat. 1. 2. P. & M. p. 14. m. 25. i** **P** *Hilipp and Mary*, by the Grace of God &c. to all Men to whome &c. Greatyng.

Knowe ye that We, of our Grace especiall certayn Knowledge and meare Motion, have gyven and graunted, and by thies Præsentes, for Us our Heires and Successours, do gyve and graunte, unto our welbeloved *Owen Ogleshorpe* Doctor in Divinitie Deane of our Collegiate Church of Wyndfoure, th'Office of Register and Registership of our moost Noble Order of the Garter, and the same *Owen* Register of our said Noble Order We do make ordeyne and constitute by thies Præsentes,

To have holde use exercise and enjoye the said Office, to the said *Owen* either by hymself or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, during the naturall Life of the same *Owen*,

And, of our further especial Grace, We have gyven and graunted, and by thies Præsentes, for Us our Heires and

Successours, do gyve and graunte unto the said *Owen* for th'Exercise of the said Office, the Stipende and Fee of *Fiftie Poundes* of lausfull Money of *England* by Yere, A. D. 1555. 

To have hold and yerely to perceive and receive the said Stipend and Fee of *Fiftie Poundes* by Yere, unto the said *Owen*, from the Feast of th'Annuncyacion of our Ladie which was in the first Yere of ours the Quenes Reign, owte of the Treasure of Us our Heires and Successours, at the Receipt of our Eschequier, by the Handes of the Treasourer and Chamberlayns of Us our Heires or Successours for the tyme beyng, at two Termes of the Yere; that ys to say, at the Feastes of Saynt Michael th'Arkeangel and th'Annuncyacion of our Ladie, by even Porcions to be paid during the Lief of the said *Owen*; the first Payment therof to begyn at Michaelmas last past, with all other Fees Profittes Commodities and Preemynences and Advantages

A. D. 1555. to the said Office in any wise incident
1. 2. P. & M. apperteynyng or belongyng, in as large
 and ample maner and forme as any Re-
 gister, havynge heretofore the said Of-
 fice, enjoyed or ought to have and en-
 joye by reason of the same Office;

Provyded alwayes that yf the said
Owen at any tyme hereafter be promo-
 ted or advaunced to any spirituall Pro-
 motion or other Dignitie, of the clere
 yerely Value of *fiftie Pounds* by Us
 oure Heires or Successours, that then
 and from thensfurth thies Presentes shal
 be utterly voyd, and the said Fee no
 longer to be payable;

Provyded also that whensoever the
 said *Owen*, at any tyme hereafter, shal
 be promoted by Us our Heires or Suc-
 cessours to any spirituall Living or other

promotion of the clere yerely Value of *A. D. 1555.*
twenty or thirtie Pounds or therabouts, *1. Mar. Reg.*
 that yn that case he the said *Owen* shall
 furthwith yelde upp unto our Use and
 to the Use of our Heires and Succes-
 sours, so muche of the said Stipend and
 Fee of *fiftie Pounds* by the Yere, as the
 Somme or Value of the same spirituall
 Lyvyng shall extende unto, and other-
 wise the said Fee to be entierly payd
 hym from tyme to tyme as is aforesaid;
 Although expresse mention &c.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nastrum primo die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad
Pat. 1. & 2. quos &c. Salutem.
P. & M.
P. 1. m. 11.

Cum Episcopus Cathedralis Exon. per Mortem natura-
 lem *Johannis* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie
 predictae, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio
 destituta fuerit, & in praesenti vacans
 extiterit, quo praetextu nunc Nos, Cu-
 stodiam Episcopatus predicti, & om-
 nium Temporalium ejusdem in mani-
 bus nostris, occasione predicta, habemus
 & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus
 & Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
 cedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo *Jacobo Turber-*
vyle Sacrae Theologiae Profes-
 sori nunc nominato & electo Episcopo
 predictae Ecclesiae Cathedralis Exon.
 Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Exon.
 ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem E-
 piscopatus, necnon omnium Castro-
 rum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terra-
 rum Tenementorum Reddituum Ser-
 vitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annui-
 tatum & aliarum Possessionum quarum-
 cumque eidem Episcopatu ac predictae
 Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque perti-
 nentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam predicto *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle omnia & omnimoda Feoda Mi-
 litum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Cu-
 stodiam omnium Haeredum quorum-
 cumque Tenentium Episcopatus pre-
 dicti, infra Aetatem, & Custodiae nostri,
 occasione predicta, pertinentium;

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium &
 singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus

predicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quo-
 vis modo pertinentes sive spectantes; **A. D. 1555.**

Habendam percipiendam gauden-
 dam & retinendam Custodiam predi-
 ctam, ac omnia & singula Praemissa &
 eorum quodlibet, praefato *Jacobo Turber-*
vyle & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Mi-
 chaelis Archangeli ultimo praeterito,
 durante Vacatione predicta, & quam-
 diu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo va-
 cari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos
 vel Haeredes nostri, Temporalia Epi-
 scopatus illius, praefato *Jacobo Turber-*
vyle nunc *Electo* restituerimus & liberaveri-
 mus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio O-
 nere Nobis vel Haeredibus nostris inde
 reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo
 plene libere & integre; prout Nos ea
 omnia & singula haberemus seu habe-
 re deberemus, si praesens Concessio no-
 stra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle omnimodas Advocationes Dona-
 tiones Praesentationes Nominationes &
 Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institu-
 tiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum
 Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium,
 Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum
 Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de
 Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopa-
 tus predicti existentium, quoquomodo,
 durante Vacatione predicta, vacari
 contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas praesentandas & instituendas ad libitum ip-
 sius *Jacobi Turbervyle* absque impetitione
 nostram aut alicujus alterius Personae
 vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus praefato *Jacobo Turbervyle* plenam Potestatem & Au-
 5 P tori-

A. D. 1555. *1. 2. P. & M.* Et oritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Jacobo Turbervyle* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque & exnunc, & durante Vacatione prædictâ qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium

prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum A. D. 1555. *1. 2. P. & M.* Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Jacobi Turbervyle*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Regine, eidem *Jacobo Turbervyle* nunc Episcopo *Exon.* nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta exiit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sancti Assaph.

A. D. 1555. *Ibid. m. 10.*

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Assaph. per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Herefordensem, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis *Thoma Goldwell* in Sacra Theologia Bacchalaureo nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Assaph. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Sancti Assaph. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac præ-

dictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque A. D. 1555. *Ibid. m. 10.* pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Thoma Goldwell* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostræ occasione prædictâ pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovis modo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Thoma Goldwell* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Vacationis Sedis prædictæ per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Thoma Goldwell* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos

A. D. 1555. ea omnia & singula haberemus sive habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

1. 2. P. & M.

Concessimus etiam *Thomæ Goldwell* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Thomæ Goldwell* absq; impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thomæ Goldwell* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possimus, si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Thomæ Goldwell* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujlibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Vacationis Sedis prædictæ per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem hucusq; & exnunc durante Va-

catione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujlibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Thomæ Goldwell* absq; Composito, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostræ vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorundem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem *Thomæ Goldwell* nunc Episcopo *S. n. & Assaph.* nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora tactis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacunque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xii. die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Regibus Armorum, Heraldis & Pursivandis, Literæ de Incorporatione, ac de Concessionibus.

A. D. 1555.

Par. 1. 2. f.
et M. p. 2.
m. 35. dor.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ,

Dilectis Nobis,

Gilberto Dethyke alias dicto *Garter Militi Principali Regi Armorum Anglicorum,*

Thomæ Hawley alias dicto *Clarencieux Regi Armorum Partium Australium,*

Willielmo Hervey alias *Norrey Regi Armorum Partium Borialium,*

Carolo Wriothesley alias dicto *Wyn- desor,*

Willielmo Flower alias dicto *Chester,*
Laurentio Dalton alias dicto *Rychemond,*

Edmundo Atkynson alias dicto *Somerset,*

Martino Maroff alias dicto *Torke,*

Et *Nicholao Tubman* alias dicto *Lancaster,*

Heraldis Armorum,

Ac omnibus aliis Heraldis Prosecutoribus sive Pursivandis Armorum,

Quod ipsi & Successores sui, scilicet, *Gilbertus Dethyke* alias dictus *Garter Miles*

A. D. 1355. les Rex Armorum Anglicorum, *Thomas Hawley* alias dictus *Clarencieux* Rex
 1. 2. P. & M. Armorum Partium Australium, *Willielmus Harvy* alias dictus *Norry* Rex Ar-

morum Partium Borialium, *Carolus Wyntesley* alias dictus *Wyndesor*, *Willimus Flower* alias dictus *Chester*, *Laurentius Dalton* alias dictus *Richemond*, *Edmundus Atkynson* alias dictus *Somerfet*, *Martinus Maroff* alias dictus *Torke*, & *Nicholaus Tubman* alias dictus *Lancaster*, Heraldii Armorum; ac omnes alii Heraldii Protecutores sive Purcivandi Armorum qui pro tempore fuerint, imperpetuum sint unum Corpus Corporatum in re facta & nomine habeantque Successionem perpetuam,

Necnon quoddam Sigillum Comune pro Negotiis & aliis agendis eorumdem habere & exercere valeant imperpetuum,

Ac quod ipsi & Successores sui, per Nomina *le Garter* Regis Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux* Regis Armorum Partium Australium, *Norry* Regis Armorum Partium Borialium, & *Heraldorum Protecutorum* sive *Purcivandorum Armorum* imperpetuum nuncupentur, & quod ipsi & eorum Successores per eadem Nomina sint Personæ habiles & capaces in Lege, ac Nomen illud habeant & gerant imperpetuum,

Et quod iidem *Garter* Rex Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux* Rex Armorum Partium Australium, *Norry* Rex Armorum Partium Borialium, ac *Heraldii Protecutores* sive *Purcivandi* Armorum, & Successores sui, per huiusmodi Nomen, Terras Tenementa Hæreditamenta & Possessiones, ac Bona & Catalia quæcumque perquirere & habere possint, ac pro Terris Tenementis Redditibus & Possessionibus Juribus Rebus Bonis & Catallis quibuscumque, in quibuscumque Actionibus Causis Demandis Querelis & Placitis, tam realibus & personalibus quàm mixtis, cuiuscumque generis fuerint vel naturæ, in quibuscumque Curis coram quibuscumque Justiciariis aut Judicibus, spiritualibus vel secularibus, placitare & implacitari, ac respondere & responderi valeant imperpetuum, prout in eodem modo quo ceteri Ligei nostri Personæ habiles & capaces in Lege placitare & implacitari respondere & responderi potuerunt & consueverunt,

Quodque prædicti *Garter* Rex Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux* Rex Armorum Partium Australium, *Norry* Rex Armorum Partium Borialium, & *Heraldii Protecutores* sive *Purcivandi* Armorum & eorum Successores, ad eorum li-

bitum invicem comorentur, ac ad dies A. D. 1355. Jocos & tempora congrua & oportuna, quotiens & quando eis placuerit, ad tractandum communicandum conferendum & concordandum inter se ipsos, unâ cum aliis, pro consilio & advisamento pro bono Statu Eruditione & Regimine Facultatis suæ prædictæ, convenire possint,

Et,

Ut ipsi, Recorda Erroramenta & alia Enrolumenta, Facultatem suam prædictam tangentia & concernentia, magis secure & salvo custodire valeant & possint, & ut ipsi quendam Locum sive Mansionem congruam in ea parte habeant,

De uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfata Regina, damus & concedimus præfato *Gilberto Derbyk* modo *Garter* Principali Regi Armorum Anglicorum, *Thomas Hawley* alias *Clarencieux* modo Regi Armorum Partium Australium, *Willielmo Harvy* alias *Norry* modo Regi Armorum Partium Borialium, & alijs Heraldis Protecutoribus & Purcivandis prædictis & Successoribus suis, totum illud Capitale Mesuagium nostrum sive Domum vocatum *Derby Place* cum Pertinentiis, scituatum & existens in Parochiis Sancti Benedicti & Sancti Petri infra Civitatem nostram Londoniæ, in quodam Vico ibidem ducente ab *Ostia Australi Ecclesia Cathedralis Sancti Pauli* usque quendam Locum ibidem vocatum *Pauls Wharfe*, ac etiam omnia Domos Edificia Cameras Stopas Sellaria Solaria Gardina Terras, vacua Funda & Edificamenta nostra quæcumque, eidem Capitali Mesuagio sive Domui vocato *Derby Place* spectantia sive pertinentia, aut cum eodem dimissa locata usitata seu occupata, existentia modo in Tenura sive Occupatione *Richardis Sakeryle* Militis, ac nuper Parcelam Terrarum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum *Edwardi Comitis Derbie*, ac Reversionem & Reversiones prædicti Capitalis Mesuagii sive Domus, ac cæterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, necnon Redditus & annualia Proficua quæcumque, reservata super quibuscumque Dimissionibus sive Concessionibus de Præmissis, seu de aliqua inde Parcelle, quoquomodo factis, adeo plenè & integrè, ac in tam amplissimo & forma, prout dictus *Edwardus Comes Derbie*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii præmissa, aut aliquam inde Parcelam, antehac habentes possidentes aut seisi in inde existentes, unquam habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisi fuerunt, habuit tenuit

A. D. 1555. nūit vel gravifus fuit, feu habere tenere
 2. 3. *P. O. M.* vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout prædictum Capitale Mefuagium five Domum ac cætera omnia Præmiſſa, ad manus noſtras, feu ad manus, præchariſſimi Fratris noſtri, *Edwardi Sexti nuper Regis Angliæ*, ratione vel prætextu alicujus Ecambiū devenerunt feu devenire debuerunt, ac in manibus noſtris jam exiſtunt feu exiſtere debent vel deberent,

Habendum tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Capitale Metuagium sive Domum, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum pertinentiis præfatis *Gilberto Dethyk* aliàs *Garter* Regi Armorum Anglicorum, *Thoma Hawley* aliàs *Clarencieux* Regi Armorum Partium Australium, *Willielmo Harvy* aliàs *Norrey* Regi Armorum Partium Borialium, & *Heraldis* *Prosecutoribus* sive *Purcivandis* *Armorum* prædictis & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, ad proprium Opus & Usus ipsorum *Gilberti Dethik* aliàs *Garter* Regis Armorum Anglicorum, *Thome Hawley* aliàs *Clarencieux*, *Willielmi Harvy* aliàs *Norrey*, & aliorum prædictorum *Heraldorum* *Prosecutorum* sive *Purcivandorum* *Armorum* & Successorum suorum imperpetuum,

Tenendum de Nobis, ac de Hæredi-
bus & Successoribus nostrum præfata
Reginæ, in *libero Burgagio Civitatis no-
stræ Londoniæ* pro omnibus Redditibus
Servitiis Exactionibus & Demandis qui-
buscumque, proinde Nobis aut Hæredi-

bus vel Successoribus nostrum præfatæ A. D. 1555.
Reginæ, quoquomodo reddendis sol-
vendis vel faciendis, 23. P. & M.

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfatis *le Garter* Regi Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux* Regi Armorum Partium Australium, *Norroy* Regi Armorum Partium Borialium, & aliis *Heraldis* *Prosecutoribus* sive *Purcivandis* *Armorum* prædictis, omnia Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua prædicti Capitalis Mesuagii ac cæterorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientia sive crescentia,

Habenda eisdem *le Garter* Regi Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux* Regi Armorum Partium Australium, *Norwy* Regi Armorum Partium Borialium, & aliis *Herald*is *Prosecutor*ibus sive *Purci-*
vandis *Armorum* prædictis, ex Dono nostro, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo ;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Hampton Court* decimo octavo die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina Escaetori suo
in Comitatu Devoniz, Sa-
lutem.
Cum, Dominus Summus Pontifex, nu-

Cum, Dominus Summus Pontifex, nuper vacante Sede Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exoniensis, per Mortem naturalem, bonæ memoriæ, *Johannis ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem Ecclesiæ, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Jacobi Turberfeld* Sacræ Theologiæ Professoris ejusdem Ecclesiæ *Electi*, ipsum, ad Ecclesiam Exoniensem prædictam, auctoritate Apostolicâ, providerit, ac præfecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini Summi Pontificis, nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, omnibus & singulis Verbis Nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis Bullatis contentis, coram Nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae nostræ humiliter se submisit, volentes

cum eo in hac parte agere gratioſe, Fidelitatem ipſius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Exon. prout moris eſt reſtituimus eidem.

Et ideo tibi Præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Per-
tinentiis, in Balliva tua, a tempore Va-
cationis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dil-
tatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo
Jure cujuslibet.

**T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche*
vicefimo primo die Septembris.**

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

**Confimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub data supradicta;
videlicet,**

Escaetori suo in Com. Cornub.

5Q Dileto

A.D. 1555.
2. 3. P. & M.

*Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis
sue Exon. ac Escaetori suo in eadem
Civitate.*

*Escaeto tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, A.D. 1555.
in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædi- 2. 3. P. & M.
ctum pertinent, intendentes sint & re-
spondentes prout decet.*

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem Ele-

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Bangoren.

A.D. 1555.
Par. 2. 3. P.
& M. p. 6.
m. 15.

REX & Regina, Escaetori suo in
Comitatu Carnavan, Salutem.
Cum, Dominus Summus Pon-
tifex, nuper vacante Sede Ec-
clesiæ Chathedralis Bangorienfis, per
Mortem naturalem, bonæ memoriæ,
Thomæ ultimi Episcopi ejusdem Ecclesiæ,
Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Wil-*
lielmi Glyn Sacræ Theologiæ Professoris,
ejusdem Ecclesiæ *Electi*, ipsum, ad Ec-
clesiam Bangorensem prædictam, au-
thoritate Apostolicâ, providerit, ac præ-
fecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut
per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Sum-*
mi Pontificis Nobis inde directas, Nobis
constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, om-
nibus & singulis Verbis Nobis & Coro-
næ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Li-
teris bullatis contentis, coram Nobis pa-
lâm & expresse renunciavit, & Gratia
nostræ humiliter se submisit, volentes
cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fi-
delitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Tem-
poralia dicti Episcopatus Bangoren.
prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Electo Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertin-
entiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vaca-
tiones ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilati-
one liberes in forma prædicta; salvo
Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* A.D. 1555.
vicimo quinto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub data supradicta;
videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Anglis.

Escaetori suo in Com. Merioneth.

Escaetori suo in Com. Mountgomery.

Escaetori suo in Com. Denbigh.

*Dilecto & fideli suo Johanni Lyon
Militi Majori Civitatis sue London.
ac Escaetori suo infra eandem Civi-*
tatem.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Episcopatu Bangoren. prædicto, quod
eidem *Willielmo Glyn*, tanquam Episco-
po & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Ep-
iscopatum Bangorien. prædictum per-
tinent, intendentes sint & respondentes
prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Commissionem pro Cancellariatu.

A.D. 1555.
Ibid. p. 2.
m. 18. d.

P*hilipp and Mary, by the Grace of
God, Kynge and Quene of Eng-
land Fraunce Neaples Jerusalem and
Ireland, Defendours of the Faeth,
Princes of Spayn and Cicill, Archdukes
of Austria, Dukes of Myllayne Burgon
and Brabant, Countes of Haspurge Flaun-
ders and Tyroll, to our trustie and
welbeloved Counsaillour, Nicholas Hare
Knyght Master of the Rolles of our
Highe Courte of Chauncery, Gra-
ting.*

Forasmuch as the Office and Roome A.D. 1555.
of our Chauncellourshipp of England is
nowe become voyde, by the Death of,
our right trusty and right welbelovyd
Counsaillour, *Stephyn late Busbopp of
Wynchester*, by reason whereof dyvers
and many of our Subjectes, havynge
Suetes and Causes of Controversie de-
pending in our said Courte of Chaun-
cery, are greatly delayed of Justice to
there extreme Detriment and Hynde-
raunce,

Knowe

A. D. 1555.
 2. 3. P. & M. Know ye therefore that we, havynge
 specyall Truste and Confidence in your
 Fidelitie and approved Wisdome, have
 assigned ordeyned and deputed youe to
 here and determyne all suche Matters
 Sutes and Debates as be depending, or
 that hereafter shall depend, in our said
 Court of Chauncery, and further to do
 and execute all maner of Causes and
 Maters of Justice in our said Court, af-
 ter the Course of the same Chauncery,
 in like maner and forme as the Chaun-

cellour of England for the tyme being
 shuld myght or ought to do, and these
 our Letters Patents shall be your suffi-
 cient Warraunte in that behalfe, the
 same to stand in force and contynewe
 duryng our Pleasure.

In witness whereof we have caused
 these our Letters to be made Patent.

Witness our selves at *Westm.* the xiii.
 Day of Novembre in the second and
 third Yeres of our Reignes.

Pro Sebastiano Caboto de Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1555.
 Ibid. m. 31. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad
 quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 in consideratione boni veri & accepta-
 bilis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum Servi-
 entem nostrum *Sebastianum Caboto* Ar-
 migerum antehac impensi & imposte-
 rum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
 soribus nostris, damus & concedimus
 præfato *Sebastiano*, quandam Annuita-
 tem five annualem Redditum *Centum
 sexaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
 rum & quatuor Denariorum* legalis Mo-
 netæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
 percipiendam eandem Annuitatem five
 annualem Redditum *Centum sexaginta
 sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & qua-
 tuor Denariorum* præfato *Sebastiano* &
 Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis
 beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito,
 ad terminum & pro termino Vitæ ejus-
 dem *Sebastiani*, de Thesauro nostro
 Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
 ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum
 & Successorum nostrorum, per manus

A. D. 1555.
 Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostro-
 rum Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum ibidem pro tempore existentium,
 ad Festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
 Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
 Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis be-
 atæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Por-
 tiones annuatim solvendam; primâ
 Solutione inde incipiente ad Festum
 Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ
 ultimo præterito;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Reginâ apud *Saint
 James* xxvii. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Vacat istud Irrotulamentum Literarum
 infrascriptarum præfato Sebastiano Ca-
 boto in forma infrascripta f. 8arum, pro
 eo quod idem Sebastianus, xxvi. die Maii,
 Annis Regni Regis & Regina infrascripta-
 rum, tertio & quarto, venit coram eis-
 dem Rege & Regina in Cancellaria sua,
 & sursum reddidit eisdem Regi & Regi-
 na has Literas ibidem cancellandas; ideo
 vacat &c.*

Super Provisiione Papali, de Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1556.
 Pat. 2. 3. P.
 & M. p. 1.
 m. 34. **R**EX & Regina Escaetori suo in
 Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
 Cum Dominus *Summus
 Pontifex*, Venerabilem Patrem *Nicho-
 laum nuper Episcopum Wigorniensem* a vin-
 culo quo eidem Ecclesiæ Wigorn. cui
 tunc præerat, tenebatur, absolverit, e-
 undem *Nicholaum* ad Ecclesiam Ebo-
 rum, modò vacantem, transfulerit, ip-
 sumq; in Archiepiscopum dictæ Eccle-
 siæ Eborum præfecerit & Pastorem, si-

A. D. 1556.
 Summi Pontificis nobis inde directas, no-
 bis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Nicholaus*, sic
 ad dictam Ecclesiam Eborum transla-
 tus, omnibus & singulis verbis Nobis &
 Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis
 Literis bullatis contentis, coram Nobis
 palàm & expresse renunciavit, & Gra-
 tiæ nostræ humiliter se submisit, volen-
 tes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiosè
 oepimus

A. D. 1556. cepimus Fidelitatem ipsius *Nicholai*, sic
 2. 3. P. & M. ad dictam Ecclesiam Eborum translati,
 & Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius,
 prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod ei-
 dem *Nicholao*, sic ad dictam Ecclesiam
 Eborum translato, Temporalia prædi-
 cta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, si-
 ne dilatione liberes in forma prædicta;
 salvo Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nasterium septimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis, sub data supradicta;
 videlicet,

Majori Civitatis sue Eborum ac Escae-
tori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Villa sua de Kyngeston super A. D. 1556.
Hull ac Escaetori suo in eadem 2. 3. P. & M.
Villa.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac March.
Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Notyngh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northumbr.

Et mandatum est Militibus, libe-
 ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
 nentibus Archiepiscopatus prædicti,
 quod eidem *Nicholao*, tanquam Archie-
 piscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ
 ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum perti-
 nent, intendentes sint & respondentes
 prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium ex Provisiōe Papali.

A. D. 1556.
 Ibid. m. 33.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in
 Comitatu Denbigh, Salu-
 tem.

Cum, Dominus Summus Pontifex,
 nuper Vacante Sede Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
 lis Assavenfis, per Translationem ul-
 timi Episcopi ejusdem Ecclesiæ, Perso-
 nam dilecti nostri *Thoma Goldwell* Sacrae
 Theologiæ Baccalaurei ejusdem Eccle-
 siæ electi, ipsum, ad Ecclesiam Assaven-
 sem prædictam, Auctoritate Apostolicâ
 providerit, ac præfecerit in Episcopum
 & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas
 ipsius Domini Summi Pontificis nobis in-
 de directas, nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Thomas*, om-
 nibus & singulis Verbis nobis & Coronæ
 nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis
 Bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam
 & expressè renunciavit, & Gratia no-
 stræ humiliter se submisit, volentes cum
 eo in hac parte agere & gratiosè, Fide-
 litatem ipsius *Thoma* cepimus, & Tem-
 poralia dicti Episcopatus Assavenfis pro-
 ut moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Thoma, Temporalia prædicta, cum Per-
 tinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione
 Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Ju-
 re cujuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-* A. D. 1556.
nasterium vicesimo secundo Die Ja-
nuarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigilla.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub data supradic-
 ta; videlicet;

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac March.

Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Flynt.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
 Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
 bus Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem
Thoma, tanquam Episcopo & Domino
 suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
 prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint
 & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

*Pro Archiepiscopo Eborum, Cancellario Angliæ, de Ex-
oneratione.*

A. D. 1556.

Pat. 2. 3. P.

& M. p. 5.

m. 28.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus
ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu nostris, concessimus &
Licentiam dedimus, ac, per Præsentes,
concedimus & Licentiam damus *Nicholao nunc Archiepiscopo Eborum* Cancellario nostro Angliæ, & Successoribus suis Eborum Archiepiscopis, quodd idem *Archiepiscopus*, absq; ulla Liberatione seu Prosecutione extra Manus nostras, vel Hæredum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, in Cancellaria nostra, vel Hæredum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, secundum cursum ejusdem Cancellariæ ac Legem Terræ, sive aliquo alio modo habendis seu prosequendis, in omnia & singula Dominia Maneria Parcos Rectorias Decimas Villas Villatas Mesuagia Molendina Terras & Tenementa Prata Pascua Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Brueria Moras Mariscos Redditus Reversiones & Servicia, Molendina Piscarias Pensiones Portiones Forestas Chaseas Warrenas Stagna Aquas Rivos Officia Curias Letas, Vis. Franc. Pleg. Turna Vicecomitis, Redditus Vic. Auxilia Vic. Returna Breivium & Executiones eorumdem, Advocaciones Ecclesiarum, Feoda Militum, Possessiones, Decimas, Forisfacturas, Wrecca Maris, Feoda firma, Tolneta, Custumas, Advocaciones Ecclesiarum Vicariarum Capellarum Præbendarum ac aliorum Beneficiorum & Promotio- num Ecclesiasticarum quarumcumque, Franchefias Libertates Privilegia Jurisdictiones, tam spiritualia quàm tempo- ralia, Res Possessiones Pastagia Feras Marcata Proficua & Hæreditamenta cum suis pertinentiis quæcumque, in Anglia, Wallia Marchiis Walliæ, & Dominio nostro Hiberniæ, ac in Villa nostro Calefii & Marchiis ejusdem, de quibus *Robertus nuper Archiepiscopus Eborum* fuit seifitus in Dominico suo ut de Feodo, vel ut de Feodo in Jure Archiepiscopatus Eborum, die Deprivationis dicti *Roberti nuper Eborum Archiepiscopi* ab dicto Archiepiscopatu, & quæ, per sive post Deprivationem dicti *Roberti nuper Archiepiscopi*, ad Manus nostras, vel ad Manus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, devenerunt seu devenire debuerunt aut debent, illicite & impunè intrare ingredi & ea seifire, retinere habere tenere percipere gaudere & possidere possit sibi & Succes-

foribus suis Eborum Archiepiscopis, jux-
ta Titulum suum sive Titulos suos in eis-
dem, absq; impetitione seu perturbati-
one nostris, vel Hæredum vel Successo-
rum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, seu a-
liquorum Officiariorum seu Ministro-
rum nostrorum quorumcumque, & abs-
que aliquibus Inquisitionibus sive aliqua
Inquisitione de Præmissis seu aliquo Præ-
missorum superinde prosequendis seu fi-
endis, & quodd hujusmodi Ingressus Seifina & Possessio, per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopum*, in Præmissis & eorum quolibet, ratione vigore & au-
toritate Concessionis & Licentiæ no-
strarum prædictarum, habiti & obtenti
sibi & Successoribus suis Eborum Archi-
episcopis, tanti Vigoris existant in Lege
& virtute & adeo validi & efficaces in
Lege eidem *Nicholao nunc Eborum Ar-
chiepiscopo* & Successoribus suis, ac si ea-
dem Dominia Maneria Parci Terræ Te-
nementa & cætera Præmissa in Manus
nostras capta & seifita fuissent, post De-
privationem dicti *Roberti nuper Eborum
Archiepiscopi*, ac Liberatio & Restitutio
eorumdem Dominiorum Maneriorum
Rectorarum Terrarum Tenementorum
& cæterorum Præmissorum, per
præfatum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archi-
episcopum*, extra Manus nostras, secun-
dum Legem & Cursum Cancellariæ no-
stræ in forma debita, habita seu profe-
cuta fuisset, & quodd hujusmodi Ingres-
sus Seifina & Possessio, & hæ Literæ no-
stræ Patentes sint adeo validè præfato
Nicholao nunc Eborum Archiepiscopo & Suc-
cessoribus suis, erga Nos & Hæredes no-
stros, prout bona iufficiens debita & le-
galis Liberatio & Restitutio esset inde,
per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archi-
episcopum*, extra Manus nostras, per
Cursum communis Legis nostræ in Can-
cellaria nostra, debito modo prosecutæ
& habitæ, ac Nobis, de omni eo quod
ad Nos pertinere debeat seu deberet ex
aliqua Causa, satisfactum esset & con-
tentatum, aliquâ Negligentiâ Omissi-
one Mesprisione Errore Repugnantia
Contrarietate, aut aliquo Defectu quo-
cumq; limitato vel limitando, assignato
vel assignando, non obstantibus.

Nolentes quodd prædictus *Nicholaus*
modò *Eborum Archiepiscopus* vel Succes-
sores sui, ratione Ingressus & Seifinæ
suorum hujusmodi, per Nos, vel Hære-
des nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Justicia-

A.D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

rios Escaetores Vicecomites, vel aliquos Ballivos seu Ministros nostros, vel Hæredum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, quoscumque, molestentur inquietentur impetentur vexentur perturbentur in aliquo seu graventur, nec quodd iudem Escaetores Vicecomites seu Ministri nec eorum aliquis, se, in Præmissis seu in aliqua Parcella eorundem, in aliquo intromittet vel intromittat, sed quod iudem *Nicholaus nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus* & Successores sui, ac prædictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum seu alicujus eorum Parcellæ, Tenens sive Tenentes, necnon omnes Escaetores Vicecomites & alii Officarii nostri quicumque, habeant & quilibet eorum habeat, tot talia & tanta Brevia & alia Warranta & Præcepta, quot qualia & quanta eis & eorum cuilibet pro Exoneratione, sint in hac parte, erga Nos & Hæredes & Successores nostros, necessaria fuerint & oportuna,

Et insuper, de ampliori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Nicholao nunc Eborum Archiepiscopo*, omnia Exitus Proficua Reventiones & Firmas omnium Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Hæreditamentorum, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumq; dicto Archiepiscopatui Eborum spectantia & pertinentia & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Annis Regnorum nostrorum primo & secundo, hucusq; provenientia sive crescentia,

Habenda gaudenda percipienda levanda & retinenda, tam per Manus proprias ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, aut in manibus suis propriis, quam per manus omnium nunc Escaetorum, aut nuper Escaetorum nostrorum, in Anglia Wallia Marchiis Walliæ Calisiæ & Marchiis Calisiæ pro tempore existentium, aut Firmariorum Occupatorum Tenentium sive Receptorum eorundem Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum & eorum cujuslibet, ac cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, pro tempore existentium, absq; Compoto Responso, seu aliquo alio Onere inde Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, præfato *Nicholao nunc*

Eborum Archiepiscopo, omnimodas Intrusiones Transgressiones & Ingressus, in prædicta Dominia Maneria Rectorias Terras Tenementa Hæreditamenta, ac cætera Præmissa quæcumq; dicto Archiepiscopatui Eborum spectantia sive pertinentia, super Possessionem nostram, aut Possessionem nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, factos sive habitos; necnon omnimodas Donationes Dimissiones & Concessiones eorundem Dominiorum Maneriorum Parcorum Rectoriarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis, & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, per præfatum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopum*, aut per præfatum *Robertum nuper Eborum Archiepiscopum*, seu eorum alterum, sive aliquem Antecessorum sive aliquos Antecessores ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, factas & habitas, Licentiâ Regiâ non obtenta, ac etiam omnimoda Fines Adjudicationes Amerciamenta Exitus Forisfactas Relevia Debita Compota Præstita Arreragia, Redditus Firmariorum & Comptorum, Nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris præfatæ Reginæ, per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopum*, aut per præfatum *Robertum nuper Eborum Archiepiscopum*, seu eorum alterum, aut aliquem Prædecessorem seu aliquos Prædecessores ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, debita & pertinentia, ac omnimodas Actiones Sectas Querelas & Demanda & Executiones eorundem quæ vel quas Nos, versus ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopum*, occasionibus prædictis seu eorum aliqua, habuimus, seu habere poterimus infuturum,

Et similiter, tam eosdem nunc Escaetores nostros & eorum quemlibet, quam omnes nuper Escaetores nostros, sive Progenitorum vel Prædecessorum nostrorum nuper Regum Angliæ aut eorum alicujus, & eorum quemlibet, in Anglia Wallia & Marchiis Walliæ, Calisiæ & Marchiis Calisiæ, de omnibus & omnimodis Exitibus Proficuis Reventionibus & Firmis omnium Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, per ipsos seu eorum aliquem, vel per aliquam aliam Personam ante præsentem Diem habitis sive perpetratis, exoneramur & acquietamus per Præsentes;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* viii. die Februarii.

Per Billam Regina.

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

De Commissione ad Hæreticum Comburendum.

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.
Pat. 2. 3. P.
& M. p. 2.
m. 18. d.

Philipp and Marye, by the Grace of God, Kyng and Quene of Englonde France &c. to the right Reverend Father in God and our right trustie and right welbeloved Counsaillour, Nicholas Archebushopp of Yorke and Lorde Chauncellour of Englonde, Greeting.

We woll and commaunde you, that, immedyatlye upon the sight hereof and by Warraunt of the same, ye do cause to be made a Wrytt for the Execucion of Thomas Cranmer late Archebushopp of Canterburie, and the same so made, to seale with our Grett Seale of Englonde being in your Custody, accordyng to the Tenour and Forme hereafter following;

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratia, Rex & Regina &c. Majori & Ballivis Civitatis Oxon. Salutem.

Cum, Sanctissimus Pater noster, Paulus Papa ejusdem Nominis Quartus, per Sententiam definitivam, Juris Ordine in ea parte requisito in omnibus observato, & juxta Canonicas Sanctiones judicialiter & diffinitivè, Thomam Cranmer nuper Cantuariensem Archiepiscopum, fore Hæresiarcham Anathematizatum & Hæreticum manifestum, propter suos varios nephandos Errores, manifestos & dampnabiles Hæreses, & detestandas & pessimas Opiniones Fidei nostræ Catholicæ, & universalis Ecclesiæ Determinationi obviantes & repugnantes, & per dictum Thomam Cranmer multis modis contractos commissos dictos affirmatos perpetratos & publicè & pertinaciter tentos & defensos, judicavit declaravit pronunciavit & condempnavit, & ea de causa, idem sanctissimus Pater noster Papa Paulus Quartus judicialiter & diffinitivè, more solito, prædictum Thomam Cranmer a dicto Archiepiscopatu, aliisque Prælaturæ Dignitatibus Officiis & Beneficiis, deprivavit & abjudicavit, prout certam inde habemus notitiam,

Cumq; etiam, Reverendi in Christo Patres, Edmundus Londoniensis Episcopus & Thomas Eliensis Episcopus, Auctoritate ejusdem Sanctissimi nostri Patris Papæ, prædictum Thomam Cranmer, ab omni Ordine Gradu Officio & Dignitate Ecclesiastica, tanquam Hæresiarcham & Hæreticum manifestum, realiter degradaverunt, Vigore cujus, idem Thomas Cranmer in præsentem Hæreticus & Hære-

siarcha justè legitimè & canonicè judicatus condempnatus & degradatus existit,

Et cum etiam Mater Ecclesia non habet quid ulterius in hac parte, contra tam putridum & detestabile Membrum & Hæresiarcham, faciat aut facere debeat, iidem Reverendi Patres, eundem Thomam Cranmer Dampnatum Hæreticum & Hæresiarcham, Brachio & Potestate nostri Secularibus tradiderunt commiserunt & reliquerunt, prout, per Literas Patentes eorundem reverendorum Patrum superinde confectas, nobis in Cancellaria nostra certificatum est;

Nos igitur,

Ut Zelatores Justitiæ, & Fidei Catholicæ Defensores, volentesq; Ecclesiam Sanctam ac Jura & Libertates ejusdem, & Fidem Catholicam manutenere & defendere, hujusmodi Hæreses & Errores ubique, quantum in nobis est, eradicare & extirpare, ac prædictum Thomam Hæresiarcham, ac convictum dampnatum & degradatum, animadversione condignâ puniri,

Attendentesq; hujusmodi Hæreticum & Hæresiarcham, in formâ prædictâ convictum dampnatum & degradatum, juxta Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte consuetos Ignis incendio comburi debere,

Vobis præcipimus quòd dictum Thomam Cranmer, in Custodia vestra existentem, in loco publico & aperto, infra Libertatem dictæ Civitatis nostræ Oxon. ex causa prædicta coram Populo Igni committi, ac ipsum Thomam Cranmer in eodem Igne realiter comburi faciatis, in hujusmodi Criminis Detestationem, aliorumq; Christianorum Exemplum manifestum;

Et hoc, sub Pœna & Periculo incumbenti, ac prout nobis superinde respondere volueritis, nullatenus omittatis.

Test. nobis ipsis apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto die Februarii annis Regni nostri secundo & tertio.

And this Bill, signed with the hands of Us the said Quene, shall be your sufficient Warraunte and Discharge for the same.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. m. 21.

REX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino; *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Bristolliæ Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii Ordinario in hac parte competenti cui-cumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Okeford Fytzpayne vestræ Bristolliæ Diocesis, modo de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Willielmum Moone* Presbiterum Juris Canonici Baccalarium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes quatenus eundem *Willielmum Moone* ad dictam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumq; Rectorem instituere & investire canonicè in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Reginaldo Domino Cardinale Poole Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 30.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantiz, Salutem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper Vacante Ecclesiâ Cathedrali Cantuariensi, Personam, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris ac præcharissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Reginaldi Domini Cardinalis Poole* a Latere Legati, ejusdem Ecclesiæ nuper Electi, in ipsius Ecclesiæ Archiepiscopum præfecerit & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, omnibus & singulis Verbis nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis Bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam & expressè renunciavit, & Gratia nostræ humiliter se submitit, volentes cum eo in hac parte agere & gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideò tibi Præcipimus quòd eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Regni nostri dictæ Reginæ primo, sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* vicesimo primo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data supradicta; videlicet;

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.
Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Eborum.
Escaetori suo in Com. Buk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Essex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Hertf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.
Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Garret Militi Majori Civitatis suæ London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis suæ Cantuar. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & reispondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.

Pat. 2. & 3.
P. & M.
m. 21.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Jacobo*, Permissione divinâ, *Exoniensi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario Generali in Spiritualibus, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Atherington in Comitatu Devonîæ vestræ Diocesis modò, per liberam Resignationem *Gwini Hodson* Clerici ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo *Gregorium Basset* Clericum, intuitu Charitatis vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Gregorium Basset* ad eandem Ecclesiâ & Rectoriâ de Atherington prædictâ admittere, ipsumq; in Rectoriâ ejusdem Ecclesiæ instituere cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæterâq; peragere omnia & singula velitis in hac parte quæ vestro incumbunt Officio Pastoralicum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Reginâ apud *Greenwich* vicesimo secundo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Servientis Pictoris Dato.

A. D. 1556.

Ibid.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii, tam Præcharissimo Patri nostro præfatæ Reginæ, felicissimæ memoriæ *Henrico Octavo*, &, dilectissimo Fratri nostro præfatæ Reginæ, *Edwardo Sexto*, nuper Regibus Angliæ, quàm Nobis præfatæ Reginæ, ante hæc tempora impensi per, dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Nicholaum Lysarde*, ac imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholao* Officium Servientis Pictoris nostrorum, ac, ipsum *Nicholaum* SERVIENTEM PICTOREM nostrorum, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentem,


Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, præfato *Nicholao Lysard* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum five Deputatos suos sufficientes, ad Terminum & pro Terminum Vitæ suæ,

Concedimus insuper & damus per Præsentem præfato *Nicholao*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum,


Habendum & percipiendum prædictum Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum præfato *Nicholao Lysard* pro Terminum Vitæ suæ prædictæ, tam de Parva Custuma nostra quàm de Subsidio nostro *Trium Solidorum de Dolio*, &

Duodecim Denariorum de Libra, Nobis, A. D. 1556. in Portu nostro Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, proveniente five crescente, proveniunturo five creturo, seu eorum aliquo, ad libitum ipsius *Nicholai*, per manus Customariorum five Collectorum eorumdem Customarum & Subsidiorum five eorum aliquorum vel alicujus, pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, solvendum super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, five eorum Irrotulamenti, in Scaccario nostro pro tempore existentibus, ostensarum, absq; aliquo Breve vel aliquibus Brevibus five Mandatis, extra Cancellariam nostram, super easdem Literas nostras Patentes prosequendis, ac præfatis Thesaurario & Baronibus, aut Customariis five Collectoribus de Parva Custuma nostra prædictâ, vel de dicto Subsidio nostro in Portu nostro aliquatenus dirigendis, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Browne*, *Andreas Wryght*, aut aliquis alius five aliqui alii prædictum Officium habens seu habentes, habuit five percepit, habuerunt five ceperunt, in & pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii;

Et quia prædictus *Nicholaus Lysard*, prædictum Officium Servientis Pictoris, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto,

A.D. 1556.  exercuit & occupavit, ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Nicholao Lysard*, tot & quantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædictum Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum*, a dicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto, hucusq; se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem *Nicholao*, tam deducta *Parva Custuma nostra* quam de dicto *Subsidio trium Solidorum de Dolio & duodecim Denariorum de Libra*, in dicta Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per manus Collectorum sive Custumario-

A.D. 1556.  rum eorundem Custumarum & Subsidiorum, sive eorum aliquorum vel aliqujus, de Dono sive Regardo nostris speciali, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris præfatæ Reginæ, reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;


Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.


Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* decimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1556.  *Ibid.* **R**EX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni*, Permissione divinâ, *Norwicensi Episcopo*, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alio *Judici* sive *Ordinario* in hac parte competenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Miluall in Comitatu nostro Suffolciæ vestræ Norwicensis Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum & fidelem Subditum nostrum *Thomam Parker* Presbiterum Sacræ Theologiæ Bacalarium, tenore Præsentium, vobis præsentamus;


A.D. 1556.  Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Parker*, ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumq; Vicarium perpetuum instituere & investire canonicè in & de eadem, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo septimo die Aprilis.


Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cestriæ,

A.D. 1556.  *Pat. 2. 3. P. & M. p. 1. m. 30.* **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ per Mortem naturalem *ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentis vacans existat, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Cuthberto Scott* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Cestriæ ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Epi-

A.D. 1556.  scopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Cuthberto* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostræ occasione prædictâ pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Cuthberto* & Assignatis

A. D. 1556. Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Andreae ultimò præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Cuthberto* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeò plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus eidem *Cuthberto Scott* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Cuthberti* absq; impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Cuthberto Scott* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeò liberè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulteriùs, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Cuthberto* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua

omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscumq; inde Parcellæ, a prædicto Festo Sancti Andreae Apostoli ultimò præterito hucusq; & exnunc durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quàm per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujullibet inde Parcellæ, ad usum proprium ipsius *Cuthberti* absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostrî vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quòd expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem *Cuthberto Scott* nunc Episcopo *Cestrîensi* nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provilis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Heraldo ad Arma, de Pardonatione.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid., m. 10.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, Pro & in consideratione boni & fidedigni Servitii nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Laurentium Dalton* alias *Rychemond Heraldum ad Arma* antehac impenſi & imposterùm impendendi, necnon ex speciali Gratia certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, & Hæredum nostrorum, quantum in no-

bis est, nostraque Regali Potestate & Prærogativâ Regiâ,

Liberè plenarie & omnimodò pardonavimus, & per Præsentes Patentes nostras Literas liberè plenarie & omnimodò pardonamus, præfato *Laurentio* Servienti nostro, omnes & omnimodas Usuras, & Nummorum seu aliarum rerum Usu Captiones, per dictum *Laurentium* antehac captas detentas seu aliquàlitter receptas de aliquo Subdito aut Subditis nostris aut Progenitorum nostrorum;

Necnon

A. D. 1556.

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. & M.

Necnon de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per Præsentes, *præfato Lawrentio*, relaxamus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas Querelas Billas Informationes & earumdem quamlibet, in aliqua Curiarum nostrarum seu alibi captas inceptas aut jam prosecutas, capiendas incipiendas aut imposterum prosequendas, super aliquo Statuto aut aliquibus Statutis aut Provisionibus Parliamentorum nostrorum aut Progenitorum nostrorum pro dicta Usura & Nummorum seu aliarum Rerum Usu Captionibus, per dictum *Lawrentium* de aliquo Subdito aut aliquibus Subditis nostris aut Progenitorum nostrorum antehac, captis detentis aut aliquo aliter receptis;

Et ulterius, de Gratia Scientia & me-

ro Motu nostris, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, præfato *Lawrentio* Servienti nostro, quantum in nobis est, pardonamus & remittimus omnia & omnimoda dictarum Actionum Sectarum Querelarum Billarum Informationum & earumdem cujullibet, Judicia & Judiciorum Executiones, & Executiones Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Utlagarias & Imprisonamenta futura, posthac causâ aut ratione Usurarum aut Usu Captionis prædictarum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxvi. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Wintoniensis.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. m. 29.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. per Mortem naturalem *Stephani*, bonæ memoriæ, ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsens vacans existat, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ, habemus & habere deberemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo *Johanni White* Clerico nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Winton. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium live spectantium;

Concessimus etiam *prædicto Johanni White* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, infra Aetatem, & Custodiæ nostræ, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus

prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quovismodo pertinentes live spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Johanni White* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prædicti *Stephani ultimi Episcopi* ibidem durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Johanni White* nunc *Electo* restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Johanni White* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium, Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Johannis White* absque impetitione nostræ aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostris vel pro nobis;

Et

A. D. 1556. Et insuper concedimus præfato *Johanni White* plenam Potestatem & Autoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

2. 3. P. & M.

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni White* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a Morte prædicti *Stephani ultimi Episcopi*, hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ qualitercumque; crescentia provenientia live emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle,

ad Usus proprium ipsius *Johannis White*, absq; Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostrâ vel Heredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

Eo quod expressa mentio de certotempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorundem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Reginæ, eidem *Johanni White* nunc *Episcopo Winton.* nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
Pa. 2. 3. P.
& M. p. 1.
m. 27.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Cestræ*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem Reverendi in Christo Patris ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ Neccessarius existat.

A. D. 1556.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 18.

Rogerus Preston Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Cosbye*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, *Lincolniæ Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali,

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Junii.

Johannes Boole Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Hyehyn*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione divinâ, *Lincolniæ Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1556.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Julii.

5 T

Johannes

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

Jonannes Royden aliàs *Cogfall* Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Tollybunt Militis*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *E.* permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Julii.

Thomas Grene Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Tederington*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Glouc. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Maii.

Ricardus Powle Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam perpetuam de Leomynster*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *R.* permissione Divinâ, *Hereford. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Junii.

Walterus Colmere Clericus, habet Literas Patentes *Regis & Regina* de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Cornewall*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *R.* permissione Divinâ, *Oxon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* septimo die Martii.

Edwardus Marshe Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Wellſes Newton* aliàs dictam *Nova Villa Lupi*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *A.* permissione Divinâ, *Landavem. Episcopo*, ejus in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* septimo die Martii.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

Robertus Tayler Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam Sanctæ Mariæ Grymmesby*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* sexto Die Martii.

Johannes Scotte Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Westwinche*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione divinâ, *Norwicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* xxviii. Die Februarii.

Georgius Sharpe Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Batterſey*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Wintonienſi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Blackwell Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Stanmer*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Martii.

Willielmus Adcocke Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regina* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Thornur*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *N.* permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenewiche* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Johannes

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

Johannes Lewys Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Elstede*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, permissione Divinâ, *Cicestr. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwiche* tricesimo Die Martii.

Clemens Erington Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam Sancti Johannis in Walbroke*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, E. permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwiche* sexto Die Martii.

Henricus Adam Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Llanvhangell Kilyarnell*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, A. permissione Divinâ, *Landaven. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Powell Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Langton*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Oxonienſi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Februarii.

Ricardus Bradburn Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Thorpſton*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, permissione

Divinâ, *Petriburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvii. Die Februarii.

Henricus Woulfes Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Frodyngham*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, *Lincolniensi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvii. Die Februarii.

Johannes Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Chalke*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, M. permissione Divinâ, *Roffen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwiche* xxv. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Holgrene Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Curatam de Blakeborowe*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, *Exon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwiche* xxv. Die Martii.

Robertus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regina de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Monmouth*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, R. permissione Divinâ, *Herefordenſi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwiche* xii. Die Martii.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

Pro Angelo de Marianis Equite de Annuitate concessa.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1556.

Pat. 3. 4. P.

et M. p. 10.

m. 39.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, invictissimus & præcharissimus Princeps, *Edwardus Sextus nuper Rex Angliæ* Frater nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, per Literas suas Patentes sub Magno Sigillo suo Angliæ confectas, gerentes Datam apud *Leghes* primo Die Junii, Anno Regni sui quinto, dederit & concesserit, dilectis Servientibus nostris, *Angelo de Marianis* Equiti & *Palmario Filio suo* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ præfatis *Angelo de Marianis* Equiti & *Palmario Filio suo* quamdiu se bene gesserint, de Thesauro suo ad Receptam Scaccarii sui, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum suorum pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Paschæ, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam, ut per easdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes iidem *Angelus & Palmarius* nobis in Cancellariam nostram restituerunt cancellandas, ibidemq; jam cancellatæ existunt, eâ Intentione, ut Nos alias Literas Patentes præfato *Angelo de Marianis* Equiti benignè & gratosè concedere dignaremur;

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Præmissa considerantes, tam in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii, tam præcharissimis Patri & Fratri nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, *Henrico Octavo & Edwardo Sexto nuper Regibus Angliæ*,

quàm nobis præfatæ Reginæ, per prædictum Servientem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis* Equitem antehac facti & impensi, ac imposterum durante Vitâ suâ faciendi & impendendi, quàm pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos multipliciter moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ damus & concedimus eidem *Angelo de Marianis* Equiti quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* præfato *Angelo de Marianis* Equiti & Assignatis suis, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, quamdiu se bene gesserint, de Thesauro nostro, Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum, ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Natalis Domini, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vii. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Senescalli Forestæ concessio.

A. D. 1556.

Ibid. m. 48.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, nobis per præcharissimum Consanguineum nostrum *Henricum Comitem Westmerlandiæ* nuper impensi in Debellatione & Apprehensione *Thomæ Stafford* Militis & aliorum Com-

pliciorum suorum, in *Castro nostro de A. D. 1556. Scardborough* in Comitatu nostro Eborum, nuperimè existentium, quàm pro diversis aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ

A. D. 1556. præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus, eidem *Henrico Comiti Westmerlandiæ*, Officium *Senescalli Forestæ* nostræ de Galtries, ac Laundæ infra Forestam prædictam, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis, necnon Officium *Magistri Deductus* omnium Ferarum in eadem Foresta nostra, ac etiam totum Herbagium Pannagium & Rupturas Bosci vocatas *Wynesalne Trees & Brofynge*, infra Forestam prædictam, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumenta Regarda, simul cum omnibus & singulis Vadiis & Feodis Annuitatibus Pensionibus & Redditibus, tam eisdem Officiis sive eorum alteri, quam prædictis Laundis, ab antiquo qualitercumq; spectantibus sive pertinentibus,

Habenda tenenda & exercenda, tam Officium *Senescalli Forestæ* nostræ prædictæ ac Laundarum prædictarum, prædicto *Henrico Comiti Westmerl.* quam Officium *Magistri Deductus* Ferarum nostrarum dictæ Forestæ nostræ, ac omnes & omnimodas Laundas prædictas, simul cum Herbagio Pannagio & Rupturis Boscorum vocatis *Wynesalne Trees & Brofynge*, pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Henrici Comitis Westmerl.* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes,

Percipiendo recipiendo & capiendo annuatim omnia & singula prædicta Va-

dia Feoda Proficua Commoditates Advantagia Emolumenta Regarda Annuitates Pensiones & Redditus, tam eisdem Officiis sive eorum alteri, quam Laundæ prædictæ, qualitercumq; pertinentia sive spectantia & ab antiquo debita usitata & consueta, pro termino Vitæ suæ, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Conyers Dominus Conyers, Arthurus Darcy Miles, Willielmus Mauncefeld, vel Johannes Nevell Dominus Latymer* defunctus, seu aliqua alia Persona seu aliquæ aliæ Personæ, prædicta Officia seu eorum alterum occupans sive occupantes, habuit & percepit, habuerunt vel perceperunt, aut habere seu percipere debuerunt sive debuissent, in & pro eisdem Officiis sive eorum altero, annuatim, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ æquis Portionibus solvenda, & hoc absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Ratiocinio Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostræ præfatæ Reginæ, pro Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, dando reddendo seu solvendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Reginâ apud Westmonasterium tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.

Par. 3. 4. P. & M. p. 1. m. 34.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wintoniensis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris *Stephani ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Reginâ apud Westmonasterium xvi. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A. D. 1556.

Ibid. m. 8.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem *Roberti Aldridge ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, jam

sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-

5 U nus

A. D. 1556. *Rogerus Crocket*, ad Rectoriā de
Knyghton.

3. 4. P. & M.

Johannes Kellet, ad Vicariā de Er-
pyng.

Johannes Carliell, ad Rectoriā de
Dyncherche.

Edmundus Juse, ad Vicariā de
Wynesfellowe.

Willielmus Williams, ad Rectoriā
omnium Sanctorum in Muro.

Willielmus Huddleson, ad Rectoriā
Sancti Michis. in Stamford.

Nicholaus Holme, ad Vicariā de E-
stredford.

Thomas Grene, ad Vicariā perpetu-
am Sancti Georgii Civitatis Eborum.

Rogerus Coxe, ad Vicariā de Bur-
ton.

Johannes Johnson, ad Rectoriā de
Winceby.

Edwardus Vaudry, ad Rectoriā de
Merston.

Jacobus Broke, ad Rectoriā de Sud-
dyngton.

Johannes Fryer, ad Rectoriā de
Byfflete.

Edwardus Rede, ad Rectoriā de
Hayreby.

Lawrentius Yate, ad Rectoriā de
Heathe.

Thomas Blackwall, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Lawrentii infra Archidiaconat. Col-
cestr.

Petrus Heade, ad Rectoriā Sancti
Florentii.

Edmundus Hadfeld ad Rectoriā de
Wytherley Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Hytler, ad Rectoriā de
Baldocke Lincoln. Diœc.

Willielmus Philipps, ad Vicariā de
Upton Lincoln. Diœc.

Ricardus Westbury, ad Rectoriā de
Stoke Damerall.

Jacobus Cole, ad Rectoriā de Ho-
vyngston.

Thomas Batemanfon, ad Vicariā de
Kenfyngton.

Willielmus Smyth, ad Vicariā de
Langley Regis Lincoln. Diœc.

Ricardus Wheatley, ad Rectoriā de
Selfcombe Cicestr. Diœc.

Robertus Ellerker ad Rectoriā de
Barnolby Lincoln. Diœc.

Edwardus Stephenson, ad Rectoriā
Sancti Martini in Iremonger Lane in
Civitate London.

Ricardus Blaunche, ad Vicariā de
Randys.

Egidius Robinson, ad Rectoriā de
Newborne.

Henricus Hinchoo, ad Vicariā
Hornecastell Lincoln. Diœc.

Willielmus Colyngwood, ad Præbendam

in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

David Compton, ad Rectoriā de Bl-
sted.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

Henricus Mylewarde, ad Rectoriā de
Hatley Porte Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Persevall, ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

Henricus Atkinson, ad Vicariā San-
cti Sepulchri London.

Ricardus Barlowe ad Medietatem Re-
ctoriæ de Trowell.

Cristoferus Wall, ad Vicariā de Na-
syngge.

Thomas Arnolde, ad Vicariā de
Westporte.

Thomas Masser, ad Rectoriā de Co-
ston Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Browee, ad Rectoriā Sancti
Johannis in Lewis Cicestr. Diœc.

Bartholomæus Bertley, ad Rectoriā
de Walton.

Johannes Chadworth, ad Rectoriā
de Elvetham Winton. Diœc.

Willielmus Coynam, ad Vicariā de
Buers.

Johannes Richardus, ad Rectoriā de
Fynyngley.

Georgius Hunter, ad Rectoriā de
Cheshill.

Ricardus Heath, ad Vicariā de Re-
miton.

Rogerus Channce, ad Vicariā de
Clent.

Johannes Turner, ad Vicariā de Of-
fley Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Stempe, ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Sancti Swithini Winton.

Willielmus Clerke, ad Vicariā de
Sopley.

Willielmus Allen, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Petri in Soca Winton. & ad Vica-
riā Sancti Johannis Baptiste in Soca
prædicta eidem Rectoriæ unit. & an-
nex.

Thomas Ellys, ad Præbendam, in Ec-
clesia Cathedrali Norwic.

Willielmus Trentham, ad Rectoriā
de Preston Bagotte.

Radulphus Grenehall, ad Rectoriā
de Alderton Petriburgen. Diœc.

Willielmus Ersley, ad Rectoriā de
Soothby in longe Collingham.

Thomas Auggrome, ad Rectoriā de
Musgrave.

Robertus Goldsmyth, ad Vicariā de
Saynte Knece alias Kewe.

Robertus London alias Leighton ad Vi-
cariā de Horfeley.

Willielmus Wotton, ad Vicariā de
Abery.

Walterus Vexsey, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Leonardi juxta Portam Australem
Civitatis Exon.

Robertus

A. D. 1556. *Robertus Langley*, ad Rectorem de
Waddingham Lincoln. Diœc.
3. 4. P. & M. *Thomas Mackander* ad Rectorem de

Asheby Lincoln. Diœc.
Thomas Watson, ad Rectorem de Be-
chyngwall omnium Sanctorum.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. & M.

Pro Elimofinario, de Augmentatione.

A. D. 1556.
Pat. 3. 4. P.
& M. p. 1.
m. 25.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes, dare & concedere *Francisco Mallet* Clerico Sacrae Theologiae Professori, *Magno Elimofinario nostro*, in Augmentationem Elimofinae nostrae, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujullibet Personae Felonis de se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliae, ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villam nostram Calisiae & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra inventa sive invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quae Nobis nunc pertinent vel unquam, post vice-simum diem Aprilis ultimum ante Datam praesentium, quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Franciscum Eleemosinarium* nostrum fore contigerit, pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemosinario nostro* quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se, ac Deodanda ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut praefertur, seiscire recuperare levare & colligere,

Assignantes praefatum *Eleemosinarium* nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Depu-

tatos suos, ad Inquirendum de tempore A. D. 1556.
in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius
scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi
Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se,
& Deodandis, ac ad eadem seiscindum
capiendum recuperandum & levandum,
per Se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes,
ubicumque, infra Regnum nostrum Angliae
praedictum, ac Walliam praedictam & Marchias
ejusdem, & Villam nostram Calisiae praedictae & Marchias
ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates
quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta,
per Se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam
distribuenda absque Compoto seu Ratiocinio
inde Nobis reddendo seu faciendo;

Mandantes & praecipientes universis & singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Praesentium, quod, praefato Eleemosinario nostro, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Praemissorum, Supportantes sint & Intendentes Auxiliantes & Defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Croydon tertio die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Cestr.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 9.

REX & Regina, Majori Civitatis suae Cestriae ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate, Salutem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nupervacante Sede Ecclesiae Cathedralis Cestriae, per Mortem naturalem, bonae memoriae, *Georgii ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem Ecclesiae, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Cuthberti Scotte* Sacrae Theologiae Professoris ejusdem Ecclesiae *Electi*, ipsum, ad Ecclesiam Cestr. praedictam, auctoritate Apostolica, providerit, ac praecesserit in Episcopum & Pastorem,

sicut, per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* Nobis inde directas, A. D. 1556.
Nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, omnibus & singulis Verbis Nobis & Coronae nostrae praedjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram Nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae nostrae humiliter se submitit, volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Cestr. prout moris est restitimus eidem;

Et

A.D. 1556. Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
3. 4. P. & M. *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono die Septembris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data supradicta; videlicet;

Camerario suo Cestria vel ejus Locumtenenti ibidem.

Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palatino A.D. 1556.
Launcestræ.
Escaetori suo in Com. Eborum. *3. 4. P. & M.*

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Cestr. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Custode Gardini Mercatorum Italarum, de Licentia.

A.D. 1556. *Par. 3. 4. P. & M. p. 10.* **P**hilipp and Mary, by the Grace of God &c. to all our Justices Mayors Sherifes Bayliefs Constables, and all other our Officers Mynisters and Subjectes, Greateyng,

Knowe ye that We, for certeyn Considerations Us moving, are contented and pleased, and by these Presents, of our especiall Grace mere Motion and certen Knowledge, do licence give libertie and frely graunte, for Us, the Heires and Successours of Us the said Quene, unto our welbeloved *Peter Maria de Bolonia la Grassa* in Italy, dwelling in Bethelhem besides London, Keaper of a Garden apperteynyng to the Merchants Italyans, that he, from henceforth during his naturall Lief, shall and may at his Will and Pleasure, by himself or his Servauntes, uttre and sell, by retayle or in grosse, any kinde of Wyne or Wynes to be spent or dronken within or without his Mansion House wherein he nowe dwelleth, or hereafter shall happen to dwell within our Citie of London and the Suburbes of the same, at suche Price and Prices as is conteyned in an Acte of Parlyamente in that behalf made and provyded, and not above, without any manner of Losse

Ympechmente Lette Forfayture Do- A.D. 1556.
 mage or Penaltie to be had demaunded or susteyned for the same; the Statute made in the *seventh Teare* of the Reigne of, our late dearest Brother, *Kynge Edward the Sixte*, prohibiting the fellyng of Wynes, or any thinge therein conteyned, or any other Acte Lawe or Ordinance Proclamation or Restreynte, by our Progenitours made or proclaimed, or by Us, the Heyres and Successours of Us the said Quene; hereafter to be made or proclaymed, to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding:

Wherfor We will and commaunde you to permitte and suffer the said *Peter Maria*, his Servauntes and Deputies, duryng his Lief, to have use occopie and enjoye the full effecte and benefite of this our Licence and Graunte, without your Lettes Molestations or Contradictions, as you and every of you do tendre our Pleasures, and will answere for the contrary.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnesse our selves at *Westmynster* the fourteenth day of October.

Per Breve de Privato Stigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Carliol.

A.D. 1556. *Ibid. p. 6. m. 25.* **R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolensis, per Mortem naturalem *Roberti Aldersidge* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in

præsentî vacans extiterit, quo prætextu A.D. 1556.
 nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris, occasione prædicta, habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 5 X Motu

A. D. 1556. Motu nostris, ac in consideratione
 3. 4. P. & M. Summæ quadringentarum Marcarum bo-

næ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ Nobis persolutæ, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum prælatæ Regi-
 næ, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo *Owino Oglethorpe* Decano Ecclesiæ nostræ Collegiatæ Sancti Georgii Martiris de Nova Wyndesfor, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis, Custodiam omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Owino Oglethorpe* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, infra Ætatem, & ad Custodiam nostram, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prænominati *Roberti Alderidge ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* nunc Electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere (Solutione solummodo dictæ Summæ quadringentarum Marcarum nobis exceptis) Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde non facta fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* plenam Potestatem & Autoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos

Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios A. D. 1556.
 quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcel-
 læ, prædicto tempore, Mortis prænominati *Roberti Alderidge ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ qualitercumq; crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcel-
 læ, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Owini Oglethorpe*, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Regiæ, eidem *Owino Oglethorpe* nunc Episcopo Carliolensi nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis sive provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxvii. die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cicestrensis.

A.D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

A.D. 1556.

Pat. 3. 4.
P. & M.
m. 13.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestrensis per Mortem naturalem *ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans existat, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Johanni Christoferfon* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaureo nostro Capellano, nunc a nobis nominato & electo Episcopo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Cicestren. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Johanni* omnia & omni moda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiâ nostrâ occasione prædictâ pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Johanni* & Assignatis suis, a secundo Die Augusti proximo præterito (quo Die ultimus Episcopus Mortem obiit) durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Johanni* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu facien-

do, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos A.D. 1556. ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præfata Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus eidem *Johanni Christoferfon* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Præbendarum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Johannis* absque impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Johanni Christoferfon* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque, Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscumque, inde Parcellæ, a prædicto secundo Die Augusti proximo præterito (quo Die ultimus Episcopus Mortem obiit) hucusque, & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia;

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ad usum proprium ipsius *Johannis* absque Compto, seu aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostrâ

A. D. 1556. Nostri vel Heredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcunque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem Johanni Christoferfon nunc Episcopo Cicestren. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta

existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Concessione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis sive provisis, aut imposterum faciendis edendis ordinandis sive providendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium nono Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1556.
Fat. 3. 4. P.
& M. p. 5.
m. 6.

Georgius Blythe in Artibus Baccularius, habet Literas Regis & Reginæ Patentes ad Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam donativam de Hungerton & Wyvell in Com. Lincoln.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo nono Die Novembris.

Thomas Valence Artium Magister ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam de Brakelsham in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cicestren.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Novembris.

Henricus Jones ad Rectoriam de Sittington Maria Glouc. Diœc.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Junii.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent Personæ subscriptæ infra Diœceses subscriptas sub Datis subscriptis; videlicet,

Johannes Guphill Clericus, ad Vicariam de Mochelney Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Junii.

Robertus Bachellour ad Vicariam de Waxham Lincoln. Diœc. & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Reginaldo, miseratione divinâ; Tituli Sanctæ Mariæ in Cosmedin Sacrosanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ Presbitero (Polo nuncupato) Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo,

totius Angliæ Primati Apostolicæ Sedis non solum Legato nato, necnon ad universa Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ, Serenissimi Domini nostri Papæ & ejusdem Apostolicæ Sedis etiam de Latere Legato.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium xxiv. Die Junii.

Johannes Drayton ad Rectoriam de Wareham Sancti Petri Bristoll. Diœc.

Thomas Mason ad Rectoriam de Dycknour Wallica Heref. Diœc.

Henricus Hondys ad Vicariam de Annesley Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Rogerus Morwent ad Vicariam de Ampney Crucis Glouc. Diœc.

Thomas Doxsey ad Vicariam de Didbroke Glouc. Diœc.

Laurentius Vause ad Vicariam de Tydrington Glouc. Diœc.

Ricardus Robynson ad Vicariam de Cropwell Bysshoppe Eborum Diœc.

Henricus Patching ad Vicariam de Warnham Cicestren. Diœc.

Johannes Rawlyng ad Vicariam de Nidde Eborum Diœc.

Georgius Dauce ad Rectoriam de Eldeham Parva London. Diœc.

Johannes Baker ad Vicariam de Kenstocke Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Thomas Olyver ad Rectoriam de Shadoxberste Cantuar. Diœc.

Anthonius Radshawe ad Vicariam de Randes Petriburgen. Diœc.

Jacobus Brownesworthe ad Rectoriam de Stanbridge Parva London. Diœc.

Johannes Marshall ad Rectoriam de Rodington Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Petrus Walker ad Rectoriam Sancti Leonardi in Colcestr. London. Diœc.

Edwardus Dugmore ad Vicariam de Elmeley Castell Wigorn. Diœc.

Johannes

A.D. 1556. *Johannes Langdon* Cléricus, ad Vicariam de *Newton Saynta Sirice* Exon. Dioc. 3 + P. O. M.

Willielmus Heather Cléricus, ad Vicariam de *Norbold* super *Ripam de Av. n* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Johannes Done Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Shawell* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Adams Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Thorpe-Thomas* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Hulcocke Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am omnium Sacellorum in *Villa Hunt*:
Lincoln. Dioc.

Gavinus Hudson Cléricus, ad Cano-
nicatum & Præbendam de *Langford*
Maner. in Ecclesia Cathedrali beate
Marie Lincoln Dioc.

Ricardus Stampor Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Hull* Carlioll. Dioc.

Robertus Jones Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de nova *Wyndesore* Sarum Dioc.

Edwardus Pendleton Cléricus, ad Vi-
cariam de *Ecclef.* Cestren. Dioc.

Ricardus Wyn Cléricus, ad Vicariam
de *Dorington* Heref. Dioc.

Edmundus Hermet Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Myllbroke* Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Thurman Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Aisbeby Parva* Lincoln.
Dioc.

Ricardus Watfon Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Cranerishe Gyfforde* Oxon.
Dioc.

Henricus Wilkyns Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Coton* alias *Chilverston* Coven.
& Lich. Dioc.

Georgius Morthe Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Winterborne Stepleton* Britoll.
Dioc.

Robertus Nelson Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Torekingham* Lincoln. Dioc.

Cristoferus Malton Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Throapston* Petriburgen.
Dioc.

Ricardus Bradborne Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Moreton* Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Delyn Cléricus, ad Vicariam
de *Wollaston* Dioc. Petriburgen.

Thomas Hoppsnall Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am Saxti *Nicholai* in *Villa Herf.* Lin-
coln. Dioc.

Willielmus Beste Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Dymchurch.*

Gulfridus Launes Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Cropwell* Eborum Dioc.

Thomas Wylson Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Elstred* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Ricardus Howarde Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Dravnesfelde* Coven. & Lich.
Dioc.

Johannes Rogers Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Mere* Bathon. & Wellen-
Dioc.

Hugo Lambert Cléricus, ad Vicariam A.D. 1556
de *Hieragehill.*

Willielmus Hoggas Cléricus, ad Re-
ctoriam de *Leven* Eborum Dioc. 3 + P. O. M.

Rodolphus Cundall Cléricus, ad Re-
ctoriam de *Langham* Norwicen. Dioc.

Johannes Sutton Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Games* Exon. Dioc.

Petrus Hedde Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Donyngton.*

Cristoferus Jeseppes Cléricus, ad Re-
ctoriam de *Southfjambridge* London:
Dioc.

Robertus Dunne Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Crosby* Carlioll. Dioc.

Robertus Gibfen Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Strively* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Ricardus Hopkyn Cléricus, ad Præ-
bendam *Sanctæ Crucis* cum *Spaldewicke*
in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lincoln. Dioc.

Philippus Johnes, ad Vicariam de
Llanggon Meneven. Dioc.

Rodolphus Jackson Cléricus, ad Re-
ctoriam de *Humfey* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Thomas Welfon Cléricus, ad Vica-
riam de *Lenton* Eborum Dioc.

Edwardus Williamson Cléricus, ad Vi-
cariam *Sanctæ Mariæ* in *Wignoll* Norwi-
cen Dioc.

Jacobus Lodge Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Aspiden* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Wiffon Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Langford* London. Dioc.

Edwardus Knype Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Cleyborne* Carlioll. Dioc.

Laurentius Blockley, ad Rectori-
am de *Hunefdon* London. Dioc.

Ambrosius Boynes, ad Vicariam de
Threkingham Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Baston Cléricus, ad Rectori-
am de *Southreston* Lincoln. Dioc.

Antonius Jeseon, ad Vicariam de
Carneghbore Eborum Dioc.

Willielmus Gregei, ad Vicariam de
Leven Eborum Dioc.

Rogerus Willefton, ad Rectori-
am de *Coldcaston.*

Willielmus Rawlins, ad Rectori-
am de *Corton Bathon. & Wellen.* Dioc.

Thomas Valence, ad Præbendam de
Brakelsham in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cice-
ftren Dioc.

Thomas Smythe, ad Rectori-
am de *Lodington* Petriburgen. Dioc.

Willielmus Fomes, ad Vicariam de
Wellande Wigorn. Dioc.

Ricardus Wolley, ad Rectori-
am *Sancti Gabrielis* *Famiburch* London. Dioc.

Willielmus ap Riddorch, ad Rectori-
am de *Sully* Llandaven. Dioc.

Robertus Norwoode, ad Vicariam de
Whitchurche Lincoln. Dioc.

A.D. 1556. *Johannes Harryson* aliàs *Rawlynson*, ad Rectoriàm de *Bullwell* Eborum Diœc.

3. 4. P. & M.

Willielmus Dalbye, ad Rectoriàm de *Lytleton* Bristoll. Diœc.

Ricardus Judson, ad Hospitale Sancti in *Villa Warr.* Wigorn. Diœc.

Thomas Lane, ad Vicariàm de *Flete* Bristoll. Diœc.

Stephanus Welles, ad Vicariàm de *Rolston* Eborum Diœc.

Thomas Brande, ad Vicariàm de *Wellove* Winton. Diœc.

Rogerus Ridge, ad Vicariàm de *Cholsey* Sarum Diœc.

Willielmus Allen, ad Rectoriàm Sancti Petri in *Soca* in Civitate Winton. Diœc.

A.D. 1556.
3. 4. P. & M.

Willielmus Goodeknape, ad Vicariàm de *Wrangley* Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Copley, ad Vicariàm de *Wymberstey* Eborum Diœc.

Thomas Woode, ad Vicariàm Sancti Georgii in *Southmarke* Winton. Diœc.

Rogerus Wright Clericus, ad Ecclesiàm Parochialem de *Sanshill.* Exon. Diœc.

Pro Episcopo Elien.

A.D. 1556.

Pat. 3. & 4.
P. & M. p.
11. m. 13.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus Octavus Angliæ Rex*, &c. per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. decimo Die Septembris, Anno Regni sui tricesimo tertio, Ecclesiàm Cathedralè Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Elien. ex Cænobio quodam sive Monasterio quod, dum extitit, Prioratùm sive Monasteriùm Ecclesiæ Sancti Petri & Sanctæ Etheldredæ Elien. vulgò vocabatur, erexit & fundavit, atque, ad Gloriam & Honorem Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis, eandem Ecclesiàm Cathedralè, de uno Decano Presbitero & octo Præbendariis Presbiteris ibidem Omnipotenti Deo omninò & imperpetuùm Servituris, creavit erexit & stabilivit, ipsosque Præbendarios, sub nomine eorum proprio atque in suo Ordine, Primum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Secundum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Tertium Presbiterum præbendariunt, Quartum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Quintum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Sextum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Septimum Presbiterum præbendariunt, Octavum Presbiterum præbendariunt, respectivè fecit præfecit constituit & ordinavit, atque Sibi Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Titulùm Jus & Auctoritatè, Decanum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis prædictæ, ac prædictos Octo Præbendarios & Successores suos sive eorum aliquem, qualitercumque & quotienscumque Ecclesià Cathedralis prædicta de Decano vel Præbendariis prædictis, sive de eorum aliquo, per Mortem vel aliter vacare contigerit, per Literas suas Patentes, de tempore in tempus Nominandi Assignandi & Præficiendi retinuit atq; reservavit, prout in eisdem

Literis Patentibus plenius appareret,

A.D. 1556.

Nos,

Considerantes Curam & Regimen Animarum Episcopo, tam in Ecclesià sua Cathedrali quàm in tota Diœcesi sua, maxime incumbere & pertinere, & quodd Officium suum melius præstet, quantum interfit Episcopi, Graves & Doctos Viros ad Prædicandum Verbum Dei idoneos secum in Ecclesià sua habere,

Volentes Gratiam facere, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Thyrleby* Consiliario nostro ac dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Episcopo moderno, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Jus Patronatus nostrum Cononicatuum & Præbendarum dictorum octo Præbendariorum & eorum cujuslibet, ac Successorum suorum & eorum cujuslibet, atque Nominationem & Collationem prædictorum octo Præbendariorum & eorum cujuslibet, qualitercumque & quandocumque Canonicatus & Præbendæ prædictæ, aut aliquis Canonicatus & Præbenda dictorum Octo Præbendariorum & eorum cujuslibet, aut Successorum suorum aut eorum cujuslibet, per Mortem seu aliter vacaverint seu vacaverit, & jam vacans sive vacat, aut imposterum vacare contigerint sive contigerit, prædicto Reverendo Patri *Thoma Thyrleby* Episcopo Elien. moderno ac Successoribus suis Episcopis Elien. pro tempore existentibus imperpetuùm, pro Nobis, ac Hæredibus & Successoribus nostræ prædictæ Reginæ, Donamus Concedimus & Damus per Præsentes; non obstantibus supradictis Fundatione Ordinatione & Reservatione dicti Præcharissimi Patris nostri, ac aliis Statutis & Ordinationibus quibuscumque non obstantibus, & etiam non obstante quodd expressa men-

tio

A. D. 1556. *W. 3. + P. 7. M.* tio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Cer-
titudine præmissorum Canonicatum
& Præbendariorum dictorum Octo
Præbendariorum aut eorum alicujus,
aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus
per Nos præfato Episcopo ante hæc
tempora factis, in Præsentibus minime
facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu
Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione
inde in contrarium factis ordinatis
sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ
vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non
obstantibus :

Reservatis tamen Nobis, Hæredibus

& Successoribus nostris prædictæ Regi-
næ Nominatione & Præsentatione di-
cti Decani Ecclesiæ Elien. prædictæ, de
tempore in tempus, quotienscumque
quandocumque & quomodocumque
Decanatus dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis
Elien. vacare contigerit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud West-
monasterium vicesimo septimo die No-
vembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigilla.

Pro Domino Cancellario Angliæ Commissio.

A. D. 1556. *Ibid. p. 2. m. 3. d.* **P**hilippe & Mary, by the grace
of God, Kinge and Quene of
England Spayne France bothe Si-
cills Jerusalem and Ireland Defendors of
the Faythe, Archduke of Austria, Duke
of Burgon Milloyne and Brabant, Countes
of Hespurge Flaunders and Tiroll, to the
moste Reverend Father in God our
righte Trustie and righte Welbeloved
Counsaillour, Nichollas Archebysshoppe
of Yorke Lorde Chauncellor of England,
Greetinge.

Whereas, our right Trustye and
Welbeloved Counsaillor, Sir Thomas
Ratcliff Knight Lorde Fitzwater Lorde
Deputye of our Realme of Ireland,
hathe in our Name summoned a Par-
liamente there to begyn the xxv.
Daye of Januarye next comynge, for
the better proceedinge therein, our
Will and Pleasure is, to make unto
him a Commission to geve our Roy-
all Assents unto such Bills and Mat-
ters as shall be treatyd concluded and
aggreed upon in our said Perlyamente,
the whiche saide Commission signed
with our Signe manuell, with sever-
all Books of suche Actes as our ple-
sure is that our Roiall Assente shall
be given unto, We send unto yowe
annexed, togyther the severall Ty-
tles of whiche Actes hereafter fol-
lowithe;

Videlicet,

An Acte Repelinge all Statutes Actes
and Provyssions made against the Sea Apo-
stolyke of Rome sence the xxi. Yere of
King Henry th'Eighte, and also for
th'Etablissbement of all Spirituall and
Ecclesiasticall Possessions and Heredita-
ments conveyed to the Laytie;

An Acte for the revyvinge of Three
Estatuts made for the Punyschement of
Heresies;

An Acte against Offendors of Prea-
chers and other Mynisters of the Church; *A. D. 1556. W. 3. + P. 7. M.*

An Acte against Seditious Words and
Rumors;

An Acte wherby certayne Offences be
made Treasons, and also for the Govern-
mente of the Kings and Quenes Majesties
Issue;

An Acte declaringe the Quenes High-
nes to have ben born in a moste juste and
lawfull Matrymonie, and also Repealinge
all Actes of Parliamente and Statuts of
Devorice had and made to the contrary;

An Act of Subsydie;

An Acte to Tyle the Quenes Majestye
to Leix Ophalye Slyeweringe and Irre,
and for makinge Shere ground therof;

An Acte Declarynge the Regall Pow-
er of this Realme to be in the Quenes
Highnes as fully and absolutely as ever
it was in any of her moste noble Progeny-
tors Kinges of this Realme;

An Acte for Gray Merchants;

An Acte for makinge of Trynitie Terme
shorter, and for the Conveniense thereof
a Byll concernynge the Archebysshoprike of
Dublyn;

An Acte Repealinge certain Treasons;

These shall be to Will and Require
yowe that, immediatlye uppon the
Sight hereof, yowe cause our Greate
Seale of England, remaynyng in your
Custodye, to be putt unto the said
Commission and the Actes to the
same annexid, and thes Presents shall
be yower sufficiente Dyscharge in
that behalf.

Given at our Mannor of Sainte James
the firste Daye of Decembre, the third
and fourth Yeares of our Raignes.

Per ipsos Regem & Regina.

Do

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. & M.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.
Pat. 3. & 4.
P. & M. p.
6. m. 21.

REX & Regina, Dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnien-
sis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis ultimi Episcopi ibidem* ad Episcopatum Winton. jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes ut talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-
rum Literarum cognitione ad id Mu-
nus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Re-
gno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæ-
que nostræ prædictæ necessarius ex-
istat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmona-*
sterium vii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1556.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
p. 1.

REX & Regina, Dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Ciceitren-
sis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Georgii* Defun-
cti nuper *Episcopi ibidem*, jam sit Pasto-
ris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis
eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Li-
centiam per Præsentes duximus con-
cedendam,

Mandantes quod talem Vobis eli-
gatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui
Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id
Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
nostræ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmona-*
sterium xvi. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1556.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petribur-
gensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ulti-
mi Episcopi *ibidem*, jam sit Pastoris
solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eli-
gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam per Præsentes duximus conce-
dendam,

Mandantes quod talem vobis eliga-

tis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sa-
crarum Literarum cognitione ad id
Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis
& Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Eccle-
siæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius ex-
istat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmona-*
sterium xvi. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1556.

De Custodia Temporalium concessa.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Petriburgensis, per Mor-
tem naturalem *Johannis Chamber* ultimi
Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ vacaverit
& Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in
præsenti vacans extiterit, quo prætex-
tu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus

prædicti ac omnium Temporalium e-
jusdem in Manibus nostris occasione
prædictâ habemus & habere debe-
mus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ
speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero
Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes, pro nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
cedimus,

A. D. 1556.

A. D. 1556. cedimus dilecto nobis in Christo, *Davidi Poole* Legum Doctori Archidiacono Derbiæ & Salopiæ, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Petriburgen. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque eidem Episcopatu, ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumq, pertinentium sive spectantium,

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Davidi Poole* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia, Warda, Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostræ, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium, ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes,

Habenda percipienda gaudenda & retinenda Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Davidi Poole* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prænominati *Johannis Chamber* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfati *Davidi Poole* nunc Electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & aded plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Davidi Poole* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes ac Incumbentium Institutiones Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque de Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquo modo durante Vacatione prædictâ vacari contingentium, habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Davidi Poole*, absque impetitione nostris aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Davidi Poole* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, aded libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in Manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Davidi Poole* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Mortis prænominati *Johannis Chamber* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Davidis Poole*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quòd expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Reginæ, eidem *Davidi Poole* nunc Episcopo Petriburgen. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Reginâ apud *Greenwich* vicesimo quarto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

5 Z

Di

A. D. 1556.
 3. 4. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.
 3. 4. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1556.
 Pat. 3. & 4.
 P. & M.
 p. 6. m. 21.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. per Translationem *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ, habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Thoma Watson* Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Christi & beatæ Mariæ Virginis Dunelmensis, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnien. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Lincolnien. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Caltrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditiuum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentia sive spectantia,

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Thoma Watson* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiam nostri occasione prædictâ pertinentium, ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes,

Habendum percipiendum gaudendum & retinendum Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Thoma Watson* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Translationis prænominati *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque nos vel Hæredes nostri Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Thoma Watson* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio One-

re nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Thoma Watson* omnimodas Advocationes Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes ac Incumbentium Institutiones Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Præbendarum Canoniatuum Collegiarum Hospitalium Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque de Patronatu sive Advocatione Episcopatus prædicti existentium quoquomodo durante Vacatione prædictâ vacaricontingentium, habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Thoma Watson*, absque Impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thoma Watson* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Thoma Watson* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditi Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Translationis prænominati *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Thoma Watson*, absque

A. D. 1556. absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque

3. 4. P. & M.

perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quodd expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, & de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum prælatæ Reginæ, eidem *Thoma Watson nunc Episcopo Lin-*

coln. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquā aliā Re Causā vel Materiā quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. & M.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Reginā apud *Grenewiche* vicesimo quarto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

✠ *Super Actibus in Parlamento Hybernico inactitandis.*

A. D. 1557.

Far. 3. & 4.
P. & M. p.
12. m. 30.
dof.

Philippe and Mary &c. to the moste Reverend Father in God our right trustie and right welbeloved Counsaillor, *Nicholas Archebushoppe of Yorke* Lorde Chauncellor of England, Greatinge.

Whereas, our right trustie and welbeloved Counsellour, Sir *Thomas Ratclyff* Knight Lorde *Fitzwater* and Deputye of our Realme of Ireland, hathe in our Names summoned a Parlyamente there, to beginne the xxv. day of this present Month of January; for the better proceeding wherein, our Will and Pleasure is to make to him a Commission to geve our Roiall Assentes unto suche Billes as shall be treated concluded and agreed uppon in our said Parliament, the whiche said Commission signed withe our Signe manuell, with severall Bokes of suche Actes, as our Pleasure is that our Roiall Assente shall be granted unto, we sende yow annexed together, the severall Titles of whiche Actes hereafter followeth;

Videlicet,

AN ACTE against bringyng in of Scottes, retaynyng of them, and marryng with them,

AN ACTE againste Corsers and idle Men,

A. D. 1557.

AN ACTE for Paymente of Tithes,
AN ACTE against making of Aquavitz,

AN ACTE for Leix and Offsaye,
AN ACTE againste Procurours or Aydors of any Person committinge Murdre or Felonye,

AN ACTE that the Owners of Goodes stollen may be restored thereto,

AN ACTE againste buying of Wares other then in the Markett,

AN ACTE that the Principall and Accessarye be justified in the Sheer where they may be taken,

AN ACTE for making of Sheer Groundes;

Thes shall be to requyer and will yow that, ymediatly upon the Sight hereof, ye cause our Grete Seale of Englonde, remaynyng in your Custody, to be putte unto the said Commyssion, and the Actes to the same annexed; and this shal be your sufficient Discharge in that behalfe.

Yeven &c.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Præsentatione in Merchiis Calisii.

A. D. 1557.

Ibid. p. 5.
m. 14.

REX & Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Reginaldo*, Miseratione Divinā, Tituli *Sanctæ Mariæ in Cosmedin* Sanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ Presbitero Cardinali *Pola Cantuariensi* Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Apostolicæ Sedis etiam de Latere Legato nato, necnon ad Nos & universa Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regna

nostra Sancti Domini nostri Papæ & ejusdem Apostolicæ Sedis etiam de Latere Legato, ejusve *Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali*, Salutem.

A. D. 1557.

Ad Rectorem Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Sandegate* in Merchiis nostris Calisii vestræ Diocesis jam per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

A.D. 1557. *stantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, Robertum Hill Clericum Sacræ Theologie Baccalarium vobis præsentamus,*

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Robertum Hill* ad Rectoriam prædictam admittere, ipsum Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire canonicè in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cætera-

que omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Arraiatione facienda.

A.D. 1557. *Philippe and Marie &c. to the most Reverend Father in God, our right trustie and right welbeloved Councillor, Nicholas Archebushoppe of Torke our Chauncellor of Englonde, Greeting.*

We woll and commande yone, upon the receipte heirof and by Warraunte of the same, to cause severall Commissions to be made, under oure Greate Seale of Englonde being in your Custodie, to our Justices of Peace and Shireffes of the Counties of

*Suffolk,
Norffolk,
Buck.
Bedd.
Hunt.
Cambridge.
Southampt.
Wiltes.
Somerf.
Dorsett.
Devon.
Cornub.
Oxon.
Berks.
Wygorn.
Staff.
Salop.
Heref.
Glouc.
Monmouth.
Northampt.
Rutland.
Derb.
Notingh.
Lincoln.
Leic.
Warr.
Hertsf.
Essex.
Kanc.
Surrey.
Suffex.
Lincastr.
Midd.
Cestr.*

*Glamorgan.
Breknocke.
Radnor.
Carmarthen.
Pembroke.
Cardigan.
Denbigh.
Mountgomery.
Flynt.
Carnarvon.
Anglef.
And Merioneth,*

According to the Tenor herof ensuing.

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratiâ, &c. dilectis & fidelibus suis A. B. C. D. & E. ac Vicecomiti Com. S. pro tempore existen. &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, de avisamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus vos tres & duos vestrum Commissionarios & Deputatos nostros,

Dantes & concedentes vobis per Præsentes plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, conjunctim & divisim, ad omnes & singulos Homines ad arma & Homines armatos ad arma potentes, tam Sagittarios quàm alios Homines Equites & Pedites, supra Ætatem sexdecim Annorum infra singulos Civitates Villas Burgos Socas Hundreda Hamellettas & Parochias in Comitatu nostro prædicto constitutos, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, arraiandi inspiciendi & triandi, ac armari & muniri faciendi, necnon Arma & Munitiones habend. juxta facultates suas, secundum formam & effectum Statutorum & Ordinationum ante hæc tempora inde editorum & provisorum,

Et debitam Monstrationem sive Inspectionem eorumdem Subditorum nostrorum & eorum Armorum & Munitionum diligenter faciendi & supervidendi, ita quòd iidem Homines armati,

A. D. 1557. ti, & Sagittarii, ac alii prædicti Homines defensibiles sic armati arraiati inspecti & muniti, exnunc de tempore in tempus prompti sint & parati ad deservendum nobis quotiens & quando opus & necesse fuerit,

3. 4. P. & M.

Assignavimus insuper quoscunque tres aut duos vestrum similiter muniri se invicem inspiciendum triandum & arraiandum, ac in Armis & Equis Apparatu ordinari faciendum & videntum in formâ prædictâ, ita quod omnes & singuli vestrum in formâ prædictâ inspecti arraiati & præparati prompti sint & sitis & continuè parati ad nobis similiter (ut prædictum est) deservendum;

Et ideo vobis Mandamus quod circa Præmissa ad certos dies & loca, quos ad hoc juxta sanas Discretionis vestras videritis oportunitatem, diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini in formâ prædictâ:

Damus autem universis & singulis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscunque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint consulentes pariter & obediētes in omnibus diligenter:

Et quid feceritis in Præmissis, unâ cum Nominibus & Cognominibus ac Numero tam Equitum Peditum & Sagittariorum, & omnium Armorum & Munitionum, aliorumque per vos in forma prædictâ inspectorum & Armatorum, quàm Civitatum Villarum Burgorum Socarum Hundredorum Hamlettorum & Parochiarum in quibus habitant, ac de diversitate Armorum quibus unusquisque eorum armatus est, nos & Concilium nostrum circa Personam nostram attendens, citra primum diem Aprilis proximò futurum, sub Sillis vestris vel aliquorum vestrum, debite certificetis;

A. D. 1557.

3. 4. P. & M.

Damus etiam vobis in mandatis quod, pro meliori expeditione & executione Præmissorum, vos, per tres & tres vel per duos & duos vestrum, in singulis Locis Comitatus prædicti separabitis & dividetis vosmetipsos, prout vobis melius pro Habitatione & Commoditate Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum videbitur expedire.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm. nono die Februarii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De salvo Conductu pro Ambassiatore Reginae Scotiae.

A. D. 1557.

Pa. 3. & 4.

P. & M.

P. 9. m. 12.

REX & Regina, universis & singulis Ducibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Baronibus Admiralibus Gardianis sive Custodibus Mercharum nostrarum, ac etiam Capitaneis Castellanis & eorum Locumtenentibus Custodibus Portuum Maris & aliorum Locorum Maritimarum, necnon Vicecomitibus Majoribus Ballivis Constabulariis ac aliis Officiariis Subditis & Ministris nostris quibuscunque, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces ubilibet constitutis, ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod nos, ad instantiam & specialem requisitionem, charissimæ Confanguineæ & Sororis nostræ, *Scotorum Reginae*, suscepimus, ac per Præsentis suscipimus in salvum & securum Conductum nostrum, ac in Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem nostras speciales, dilectum Consiliarium suum, *Robertum Carnegie* de Eynarde Militem, Ambassiatorem Procuratorem & Nuncium ejusdem *Reginae*, ad & in Regnum nostrum Angliæ cum

duodecim Personis in Comitiva sua vel infra & totidem Equis, necnon Rebus Jocalibus, Auro & Argento facto & infecto cuso & non cuso, Bogeis Manticis Fardellis Literis Papiris & aliis Rebus & Bonis quibuscunque, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces veniendo, nocte dieque morando perhendinando conversando & expectando, ac Negotia & alia agenda sua quæcumque faciendo & expediendo, & exinde ad prædictum Regnum Scotiae, durante præsentis salvo Conductu nostro transeundo & transferendo, liberè quietè, & absque Impedimento Impetitione Perturbatione Molestatione Arresto seu Gravamine quocunque nostri aut Officiariorum seu Ministrorum vel Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

A. D. 1557.

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipsum *Robertum Carnegie* in Regnum nostrum prædictum, cum Personis Equis, ac cum Bonis Rebus Jocalibus, Auro & Argento facto & infecto, cuso & non cuso, Bogeis Manticis Fardellis Literis & aliis Rebus & Bonis suis prædictis,

6 A

per

A.D. 1557. *per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces, du-
rante præfenti salvo Conductu nostro,
3. 4. P. & M.* veniendo ibidem morando manendo
pernoctando & expectando, & abinde
(ut prædictum est) ad prædictum Reg-
num Scotiæ redeundo & transeundo,
manuteneatis protegetis & defendatis,
non inferentes eis aut eorum alicui,
seu quantum in vobis est ab aliis in-
ferri permittentes, Injuriam Molesti-
am Dampnum Impedimentum aliquod
seu Gravamen quodcumque, & si quid
eis aut eorum alicui forisfactum live
injuriatum fuerit, id eis & eorum cui-
libet sine dilatione corrigi & reformari
faciatis;

Provisio semper quod dictus *Robertus
Carnegy* ac secum comitantes se bene &
honeste erga nos & cunctum Populum
nostrum habeant & gerant, abique eo
quod idem *Robertus* aut aliquis suorum
in Comitiva sua quicquam quod in no-

strum Præjudicium live Contemptum, A.D. 1557.
aut Regni nostri seu Populi nostri *3. 4. P. & M.*
Dampnum seu Gravamen cedere va-
leat faciat seu attemptat;

Provisio tamen quod si contingat ali-
quem ipsorum præsentem saluum Con-
ductum nostrum infringi, nolumus ta-
men alicui, dictum saluum Conductum
nostrum minime infringenti, aliquod
Dampnum seu Præjudicium ascribi seu
inferri, sed illi vel illis dumtaxat præ-
sentem saluum Conductum nostrum
infringenti vel infringentibus & non
aliis,

In cujus rei per unum Annum post
datam Præsentium duraturas.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
decimo die Februarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione sex Præbendarum.

A.D. 1557.
Ibid. m. 15.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad
quos &c. salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tis nostris specialibus, ac ex certis Sci-
entiis & meritis Motibus nostris, dedi-
mus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes,
pro nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus
nostris, damus & concedimus, Reve-
rendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni nunc
Norwicensi Episcopo*, Advocationes Do-
nationes Præsentationes Nominationes,
Jura Patronatûs, Collationes, & libe-
ras Dispositiones, omnium illarum sex
Præbendarum & earum cujuslibet,
in Ecclesia Cathedrali sanctæ & in-
dividua Trinitatis Norwicensi, quan-
documque quotienscumque & quali-
tercumque dictæ sex Præbendæ live
earum aliqua, per Mortem Cessio-
nem Privationem Resignationem, seu
aliquo alio modo quocumque, vacare
contigerint, live earum aliqua vacare
contigerit,

Habendam & tenendam dictam
Advocationem live Advocationes, Do-
nationem live Donationes, Præsentationem
live Præsentationes, Jus Pa-
tronatûs live Jura Patronatuum, No-
minationem live Nominationes, Col-
lationem live Collationes, & liberam

Dispositionem live liberam Dispositio- A.D. 1557.
nes, prædictarum sex Præbendarum &
earum cujuslibet, præfato *Johanni Nor-
wicensi Episcopo* quamdiu vixerit & Epi-
scopus Norwicen. extiterit; ita tamen
quod bene licebit eidem *Episcopo* du-
rante Vita sua (si tamdiu Episcopus
Norwicensis fuerit) ad dictas sex Præ-
bendas & quamlibet prædictarum Præ-
bendarum, totienscumque quotiens-
cumque quodcumque & qualiter-
cumque dictæ Præbendæ live earum
aliqua vacare contigerint live vacare
contigerit, idoneæ Personæ literatæ
conferre donare disponere & præsen-
tare, ac omnia & singula, quæ circa
eandem necessaria fuerint seu quomo-
dolibet oportuna, agere & perimple-
re; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione
Proclamatione Provisione live Restri-
ctione, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel
Materia quacumque, in aliquo non
obstantibus:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
nono die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A.D. 1557.
3. 4. P. & M.A.D. 1557.
3. 4. P. & M.

Pro Johanne Episcopo Bristoll. de Exonerando.

A.D. 1557.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 24.**R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum in Statuto in Parlamento Domini Henrici nuper Regis Anglie Patris nostri Regine, tento apud Westmonasterium, Anno Regni sui vicefimo sexto, inter alia editum provifum ftabilitum & ordinatum fuit,

Quod predictus Pater noster Regina, Hæredes & Succeffores fui Reges hujus Regni Anglie, haberent & gauderent, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum duraturum, de qualibet tali Persona & talibus Personis qua, ad aliquod tempus post primum diem Januarii tunc proximo fequentem, nominaretur præfentaretur, conferretur vel aliquo alio modo appunctuaretur alicui Archiepifcopatui, Epifcopatui, Abbatia, Monafterio, Prioratui, Collegio, Hofpitali, Archidiaconatui, Decanatui, Præpofitura, Præbenda, Rectoria, Vicaria, Cantaria, libera Capella, aut alicui Dignitati, Beneficio, Officio aut Promotioni Spirituali, infra hoc Regnum Anglie, aut alibi infra aliqua Dominia fua cujufcumque nominis natura vel qualitatit fuerint, aut cuicumque Fundationi Patronatui aut Donationi pertinerent, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proficua pro uno Anno cujuflibet talis Archiepifcopatus Epifcopatus Abbatia Monafterii Prioratus Collegii Hofpitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præpofitura Præbenda Rectoria Vicaria Cantaria, libera Capella, aut alicujus Dignitatis Beneficii aut Promotionis Spiritualis aut Nominationis ad quod fivē ad qua aliqua talis Persona aut Perfona, post prædictum primum diem Januarii, effet vel effent nominata electa præfecta præfentata collata, aut aliquo alio modo appunctuata,

Cumque etiam in eodem Statuto fimiliter inter alia editum provifum ftabilitum ordinatum fuit,

Quod predictus nuper Rex Henricus Octavus Pater noster Regina, Hæredes & Succeffores fui Reges hujus Regni Anglie, annuatim haberent caperent gauderent & reciperent, unum & annexum Corona fua Anglia imperpetuum, unum annualem Redditum fivē Pensionem attingentem ad Valorem Decima partis omnium Reventionum Reddituum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, ac omnium aliorum Proficuarum, tam votatorum Spiritualium quàm Temporalium, adtunc pertinentium fivē fpectantium, aut qua hæpofterum pertinerent alicui Archie-

pifcopatui Abbatia Monafterio Prioratui Archidiaconatui Decanatui Hofpitali Collegio, Domui collegiata, Præbenda, Ecclefia Cathedrali, Ecclefia Collegiata, Ecclefia Conventuali, Rectoria Vicaria Cantaria, libera Capella, aut alio Beneficio aut Promotioni Spirituali cujufcumque nominis natura fivē qualitatit fuerit fivē fuerint, infra aliquam Diæcefin hujus Regni aut in Wallia, dicta Penfio fivē annuallis Redditus annuatim folvendus imperpetuum dicto Domino Henrico nuper Regi Hæredibus & Succefforibus fuis Regibus hujus Regni, ad Feftum Natalis Domini, ac primâ Solutione inde incipiendâ ad Feftum Natalis Domini in Anno Domini Millefimo quingentefimo tricefimo quinto,

Prout in eodem Actu inter alia plenius liquet;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia noftra fpeciali, ac pro diverfis Confiderationibus Nos fpecialiter moventibus, volentes, Dilectum nobis & Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Johannem nunc Bristollenfem Epifcopum, Executores & Adminiftratores fuos, erga Nos Hæredes & Succeffores noftros penitus exonerari & acquietari, tam de omnibus & omnimodis Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac de annuallis Decimis fivē annuali Penfione omnium Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuarum Poſſeſſionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumq; dicti Epifcopatus Bristoll. quàm de qualibet Pecunie Summa, virtute feu ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, Nobis Hæredibus & Succefforibus noſtris pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus ac annuallis Decimis fivē annuali Penfione ejufdem Epifcopatus, per prædictum Johannem Epifcopum Bristoll. aliquo modo folvendis vel reddendis,

De Gratia noftra fpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præfato Johanni Epifcopo Bristoll. omnes & omnimodas Primitias & Primos Fructus, ac omnes & omnimodas annuales Decimas fivē annuales Penſiones omnium & ſingulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuarum Poſſeſſionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Epifcopatus, ac omnes & ſingulas Denariorum Summas nomine aut pro Primitiis & Primis

A. D. 1556. mis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus
3. 4. P. & M.

Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Episcopatûs Bristoll. aut aliquarum inde Parcellarum, ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, vel aliquo quorumcumq; modo Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per prædictum nunc Episcopum quoquo modo reddendis seu solvendis,

Habendos & gaudendos eisdem *Johanni Episcopo Bristoll.* de libero Dono nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus & damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus, præfato *Johanni Episcopo Bristoll.* Executoribus & Administratoribus suis, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri non habemus petiemus clamabimus vel vendicabimus, ab eodem nunc Episcopo aut Executoribus seu Administratoribus suis, aliquas Primitias vel primos Fructus, aut aliquam annualem Decimam five annualem Pensionem, five aliquas Primitias five primos Fructus, aut aliquas annuales Decimas five annuales Pensiones, de & pro prædictis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Reventionibus Proficuis Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque dicti *Johannis Episcopi Bristoll.* nec de aut pro aliqua inde Parcella, nec aliqua Exitus Reventiones seu Proficua, nec aliquas Pecuniæ Summas nomine vel pro Primitiis primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis aut annuali Pensione omnium & omnimodarum Primitiarum & primorum Fructuum, aut annualium Decimarum five annualium Pensionum omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Johannis Episcopi Bristoll.* seu aliquarum inde Parcellarum, sed quod idem *Johannes Episcopus Bristoll.* Executores & Administratores sui sint & erunt penitus Exonerati & Acquietati aut Indempnes conservati, versus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, de aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Re-

ventionum Proficuum Possessionum A. D. 1556.
& Hæreditamentorum quorumcumq;
dicti *Johannis Episcopi Bristoll.* & cujuli-
bet inde Parcellæ, ac de & pro omni-
bus & omnimodis Denariorum Sum-
mis quibuscumque, nomine aut pro
Primitiis five primis Fructibus, aut
pro annualibus Decimis five annuali-
bus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum
Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum
Proficuum Possessionum & Hæ-
reditamentorum quorumcumque dicti
Johannis Bristoll. Episcopi aut aliquarum
inde Parcellarum, Nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris debitis seu sol-
vendis,

Ac etiam pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Johanni Episcopo Bristoll.* omnimodas Intrusiones Primos Fructus, ac prædictas annuales Decimas five annualem Pensionem Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Episcopi Bristoll.* & cujuli-
bet inde Parcellæ, ac omnes & omnimodas Pecuniæ Summas nomine aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Johannis Episcopi Bristoll.* Nobis debitis solvendis seu debendis,

Mandantes etiam, & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Thesaurario Cancellario & Baronibus Scaccarii nostri, quàm omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque & eorum cuilibet, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam demonstrationem haram Literarum nostrarum Patentium, aut super Irrotulamentum earundem, absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis, plenam integram debitamque Exonerationem de omnibus & singulis Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac de & pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus prædictarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Johannis Episcopi Bristoll.* aut alicujus inde Parcellæ, Nobis,
Hære-

A.D. 1557. *3. 4. P. & M.* Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendis seu solvendis; & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes vel Irrotulamentum eorundem erunt annuatim, & de tempore in tempus, tam dictis Thesaurario Cancellario & Baronibus dicti Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & alijs Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque & eorum cuilibet, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio ad Exonerationes prædictas faciendas in forma prædicta;

Ac ulterius damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concedimus præfato *Johanni Episcopo Bristol.* omnia & singula Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua prædictorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcunque dicti *Episcopi Bristol.* & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, a tempore Deprivationis vel Resignationis *Pauli* nuper *Episcopi Bristol.* hucusque provenientia sive crescentia,

A.D. 1557. *3. 4. P. & M.* Habenda & gaudenda eidem *Johanni Episcopo Bristol.* ex libero Dono nostro absque aliquo Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Johanni Episcopo Bristol.* quod Ipse habeat & habebit hæc Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine, seu aliquo alio Warranto, sive Privato Sigillo, seu Feodo magno vel parvo, Nobis in Hænaperio nostro seu alibi ad Usus nostrum quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xi. die Martii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Creatione in Baronem Parliamenti.

A.D. 1557. *Pa. 3. & 4. P. & M. p. 10. m. 22.*

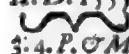
REX & Regina, Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, & omnibus alijs Officiariis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum præteritorum Magnifica Gestæ Principium, saltem qui suâ industriâ atque virtute Famam Nobis reliquere immortalem, ad mentem revocemus, nil prudentius nil verò Laude dignius pro prospero atque felici eorum Statu Salute securoque Successu eos fecisse arbitramur, quam, quando fideles diligentes strenuosque Servientes Facultatibus Regimine & Honore condignè remunerare, cæterisque præferre decreverint, sicque sua eis Beneficia juxta eorum Virtutes atque Merita benignè conferre curarunt,

Nos eorum Mores imitantes non solum Nobilitatem atque Constantiam immò Probitatem, ac in Armis Strenuitatem, cæterasque Virtutes *Thomæ Percy* intimè dilecti Subditi nostri, non modica cum deliberatione maturè considerantes ipsum *Thomam Percy* BARONEM PARLIAMENTI ET REGNI NOSTRI ANGLIÆ, ex mero Motu Gratiaque nostris ordinavimus creavimus creavimus & constituimus, prout per

A.D. 1557. *3. 4. P. & M.* Præsentes ordinamus erigimus creamus & constituimus, atque Titulum Nomen Stilum Gradum Dignitatem & Honorem *Baronis Percy*, Locumque & Vocem in singulis Parliamentis infra idem Regnum nostrum Angliæ post hac celebrandis, cæteraque Jura Privilegiaque ipsius Regni nostri Baronibus ejusdem ex Lege Consuetudine aliove quovis pacto pertinentia, eidem *Thomæ* damus & concedimus, eisque Ipsum adeo liberè & amplè uti & gaudere volumus, sicut unquam aliquis Baro hujus Regni nostri usus fuit aut debent,

Habenda & gaudenda eadem Titulum Nomen Stilum Gradum Dignitatem & Honorem *Baronis Percy*, atque Locum & Vocem in Parliamentis prædictis, ac cætera præmissa præfato *Thomæ Percy* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo legitime exeuntibus imperpetuum, & pro defectu talis Exitus, ac post Mortem dicti *Thomæ*, volumus concedimus & ordinamus per Præsentes, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris dictæ Reginæ, quod *Henricus Percy* Frater dicti *Thomæ Percy* & Hæredes Masculi de Corpore dicti *Henrici* legitime procreati sint Baro & Barones *Percy*, ac ipsum *Henricum* & Hæredes Masculos suos prædictos, post Mortem dicti *Thomæ* sive Hæredis Masculi

A.D. 1557. sculo de Corpore suo legitimè procre-
 3:4. P. & M.  ati *Baronem* & *Barones Percy* ordina-
 mus creamus erigimus & constituimus
 per Præsentes, volentes & per Præsentes
 Concedentes, pro Nobis, Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostrum prædictæ
 Regina, quod prædictus *Thomas Percy*
 ac Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, &
 post Mortem dicti *Thoma* sine Hære-
 de Masculo de Corpore suo, ut præ-
 fertur, exeunte, dictus *Henricus* & Hæ-
 rédes sui Masculi prædicti Nomen Sta-
 tum Gradum Dignitatem Stylum Ti-
 tulum & Honorem prædicti *Baronis*
Percy successive & hæreditariè gerant
 & habeant, & eorum quilibet gerat
 & habeat, & per Nomen *Baronis Per-*
cyc successive & hæreditariè vocitentur
 & nuncupentur, & eorum quilibet vo-
 citetur & nuncupetur, per Præsentes,

Quodque idem *Thomas Percy* & Hæ-
 redes sui Masculi prædicti, & post e-
 jusdem *Thoma* Mortem sine hujusmo-
 di Hærede Masculo, præfatus *Henri-*
cus Percy & Hæredes sui Masculi præ-
 dicti successive & hæreditariè *Barones*
Percy in omnibus habeantur teneantur,
 & ut *Barones* tractentur & reputentur,
 & eorum quilibet habeatur teneatur
 tractetur & reputetur, habeantque
 teneant & possideant dictus *Thomas*
Percy & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti,
 & post ejusdem *Thoma* Mortem sine
 hujusmodi Hærede Masculo præfatus

Henricus & Hæredes sui Masculi præ-
 dicti & eorum quilibet successive &
 hæreditariè habeat teneat & possideat
 Locum & Vocem in Parliamentis no-
 stris, Hæredum & Successorum no-
 strorum præfatæ Regina, infra Reg-
 num nostrum Angliæ inter alios Baro-
 nes, ut *Baro Percy*, necnon dictus *Tho-*
mas Percy & Hæredes sui Masculi præ-
 dicti; & post Mortem ejusdem *Thoma*
 sine hujusmodi Hærede Masculo, præfa-
 tus *Henricus Percy* & Hæredes sui Masculi
 prædicti, gaudeant & utantur, & eorum
 quilibet gaudeat & utatur per No-
 men *Baronis Percy* omnibus & singulis
 talibus Juribus Privilegiis Præeminen-
 tiis & Immunitatibus Statui *Baronis* in
 omnibus ritè & de jure pertinentibus
 quibus cæteri Barones dicti Regni no-
 stri Angliæ ante hæc tempora melius
 honorificentius & quietius usi sunt &
 gavisi, seu in præsentem gaudeant & u-
 tantur,

Et ulterius volumus & per Præsentes
 concedimus præfato *Thoma Percy* quod
 habeat & habebit has Literas Patentes,
 sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ de-
 bito modo factas & sigillatas, absque
 Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo &c.

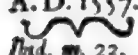
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmana-*
sterium xxx. Die Aprilis.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Creatione supradicti Baronis in Comitem Northum- *briæ.*

A.D. 1557.
 Ibid. m. 23. 

REX & Regina, Archiepiscopis Episcopis Abbatibus Pri-
 oribus Ducibus Comitibus
 Baronibus Vicecomitibus Præpositis
 Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fi-
 delibus suis ad quos præsentem Literæ
 pervenerint, Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium quem-
 admodum felicibus Auspiciis insigni-
 mur, sic prospero Successu nedum
 insigniri sed augeri confidimus, dum
 inter Personas discretas & strenuas Ho-
 norum culmina dispensamus, credi-
 mus namque Coronam Regiam tanto
 pluribus micare Gemmis & Preciosis
 coruscare Lapidibus quanto Viris vir-
 tuosis, præsertim Nobilibus consilio
 præpolentibus, in partem sollicitudinis
 Regiæ ad Fastigia Honorum evocatis
 ad Directionem Boni publici, suffulti
 sumus,

Considerantes itaque Generis Nobi-
 litatem probatissimi strenuique Viri
Thoma Percy Baronis Percy, qui, nullis

cedens Laboribus, se Nobis obsequio-
 sum semper exhibuerit, & præcipue
 quia Antecessores dicti *Thoma Baronis*
Percy ab antiquo de tempore in tem-
 pus Comites Northumbriæ fuerunt,

Volentesque proinde eundem *Tho-*
mam Baronem Percy condignis Honori-
 bus & regalibus Præmiis ornare auxili-
 are & sublimare, de Gratia nostra spe-
 ciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Mo-
 tu nostris ipsum *Thomam Baronem Percy*
 in *Comitem Northumbriæ* ereximus præfe-
 cimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes
 erigimus præfecimus & creamus, eiq;
 Nomen Statum Gradum Stylum Titu-
 lum Honorem & Dignitatem COMITIS
 NORTHUMBRIÆ, cum omnibus & sin-
 gulis Præhementiis Honoribus cæte-
 risque quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui
 Comitis Northumbriæ pertinentibus
 sive spectantibus, damus & concedi-
 mus per Præsentes, Ipsumque *Thomam*
Baronem Percy hujusmodi Statu Gradu
 Stilo Titulo Honore & Dignitate, per
 cinctu-

A.D. 1557.


A.D. 1557. *cincturam Gladii ac unius Capæ Honoris
& Dignitatis & Circuli aurei super Ca-
put suum positionem, insignimus investi-
mus & realiter nobilitamus,*

Habenda & Tenenda Nomen Statum Gradum Stilum Titulum Honorem & Dignitatem COMITIS NORTHUMBRIÆ prædictæ, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentis Honoribus & cæteris quibuscumque hujusmodi Statu Comitis Northumbriæ pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato Thomæ Percy Baroni Percy & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo legitimè exeuntibus imperpetuum,

Et post Mortem ipsius Thomæ sive hujusmodi Hæredis Masculi de Copore suo exeunte volumus ordinamus & concedimus per Præsentes pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, quod Henricus Percy Frater prædicti Thomæ Baronis Percy & Hæredes Masculi de Corpore dicti Henrici Percy legitimè exeuntes imperpetuum sit & sint Comes & Comites Northumbriæ, ac ipsum Henricum & Hæredes Masculos suos prædictos, post Mortem dicti Thomæ sive Hæredis Masculi de Corpore suo legitimè procreati, Comitem & Comites Northumbriæ ordinamus creamus erigimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, Volumus & per Præsentes concedimus, tam præfato Thomæ nunc Comiti Northumbriæ quam prædicto Henrico Fratri suo, quod idem nunc Comites & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, & post Mortem dicti nunc Comitis sine Hærede Masculi de Corpore suo legitime exeunte præfatus Henricus Percy & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ impostèrùm tenendis, quam in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & hujusmodi Præminentias Dignitatem Statum Honorem & Loca in omnibus, quales aliquis Antecessorum dicti nunc Comi-

tis, antehac Comes Northumbriæ existens, habuit tenuit aut gavisus fuit,

Et quia crescente Statûs celsitudine ex consequentia necessarios crescunt Sumptus & Onera grandiora, & ut idem Comes melius & honorificentius Statum prædicti Comitis Northumbriæ, ac Onera ipsius Comitis incumbentia manutenere & sustentare valeat, de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, præfato Thomæ Comiti & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, ac pro defectu talium Hæredum præfato Henrico Percy & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, viginti Libras legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, habendas & annuatim percipiendas præfato Comiti & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, & pro defectu talium Hæredum, & post Mortem dicti Thomæ nunc Comitis Northumbriæ, præfato Henrico Percy & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis imperpetuum, de Exitibus Reventionibus Proficuis & Emolumentis Comitatus nostri Northumbriæ de tempore in tempus crescentibus emergentibus accidentibus sive renovantibus per Manus Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti pro tempore existentis, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones solvendas,

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato Thomæ nunc Comiti quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad Usus nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Maii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Canonatu concessio.

A.D. 1557. *Pat. 3. & 4. P. & M. p. 5. m. 6.* **R**EX & Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus suis Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Collegiatæ sive liberæ Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour.

Cum Nos, vicesimo Die instantis Mensis Maii, per Literas nostras Pa-

tentes, de Gratia nostra speciali dederimus & concesserimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, Ricardo Brewarne Sacræ Theologiæ Bacculario, Canonatum sive Præbendam illam infra Ecclesiam nostram Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam nostram

A.D. 1557.

A. D. 1557. *3. 4. P. & M.* nostram Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour prædictum, quam *Thomas Rave* Sacre Theologiæ Bacularius nuper Defunctus habuit & occupavit, modò, per Mortem naturalem dicti *Thome Rave* legitime vacantem, atque ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendum & Tenendum Canoniatum sive Præbendam prædictam præfato *Ricardo Brewarne* durante vitâ eius naturali, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris Proficuis Commoditatibus Dividentis existentibus, Refectionibus, quotidianis Distributionibus, Domibus, Mancionibus, cæterisque Juribus & Præhemi-
nentiis quibuscumque dicto Canonica-

tui sive Præbendæ quovismodo perti-
nentibus sive impoterum spectanti-
bus, in tam amplis modo & forma
prout prædictus *Thomas Rave*, aut ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii dictum Cano-
nicatum sive Præbendam unquam ha-
buit tenuit vel gavisus fuit, seu habere
tenere vel gaudere debuerint aut de-
buit, prout in eisdem Literis Patenti-
bus sibi inde confectis plenius conti-
netur;

Vobis Mandamus quòd eidem *Ricardo Brewarne* Stalum in Choro & Lo-
cum in Capitulo assignetis assignarive
faciatis prout moris est.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Maii.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1557. *Pat. 3. & 4. P. & M.* **R**EX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Cuthberto*, Permissione Divinâ, *Dunelmensi* Episcopo aut ejus in absentia *Vicario in spiritualibus Generali*, sive alii cuicumque in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Eggingham* in Comitatu Northumbriæ vestræ Diocesis, legitimo modo jam vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Herne* Clericum & in Artibus Baccularium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Willielmum Herne* ad Vicariam prædictam admittere, ipsumque Vicariam ibidem instituere, cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris Proficuis Commoditatibus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, velit cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* xiii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Regis & Regine A. D. 1557. *3. 4. P. & M.* Patentes de Præsentatione habent Personæ subscriptæ sub diversis Dat-
tis; videlicet,

Hugo Griffithe Clericus & Decretorum Doctor, ad Rectoriam de *Ashton* subius *Lyne* in Com. Lancast. Cestr. Dioc.

Robertus Glandefelde, ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Holboston* Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Boxoll Sacre Theologiæ Baccalaureus ac unus Principalium Secretariorum Regine, ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Petriburgensis* Dioc.

Johannes Pollard ad Ecclesiæ Parochiæ de *Symborowe* Bristolien. Dioc.

Ricardus Baldwin, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Croperdy* Oxonien. Dioc.

Ricardus Brewarne Canoniatum sive Præbendam infra Ecclesiam nostram Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam nostram Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de *Wyndesour*.

Adamus Loftouse, ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Gedne* Lincoln. Dioc.

De Traçtando.

A. D. 1557. *Pat. 3. & 4. P. & M. p. 5. m. 8. d.* **R**EX & Regina, universis & singulis ad quorum notitias præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Sal-
lutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus Prædilecti & per quam Fidelis Consanguinei nostri,

Henrici Comitis Westmerlandie Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis,
Reverendi in Christo Patris, ac Præ-
dilecti & Fidelis Consilarii nostri,
Cuthberti Dunolmensis Episcopi,
Ac

Dile-

A.D. 1557. Dilectorum & Fidelium Consiliario-
rum nostrorum,

3. 4. P. & M.

Roberti Henmer Legum Doctoris &
Episcopatus Dunelmensis Cancellarii,
Ac *Thoma Marten* Legum Doctoris
unius Præsidum Curie nostræ Cancel-
larie,

Plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos
Commissarios Procuratores Deputatos
ac Nuncios speciales facimus constitui-
mus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem con-
iunctim, vel eorum tribus vel duobus
divisim, plenariam Potestatem Aucto-
ritatem & Mandatum speciale & ge-
nerale, pro nobis ac nomine nostro,
cum, Excellentissimæ Principis Soro-
ris & Consanguineæ nostræ charissimæ,
Maria, Dei Gratiâ, *Scotorum Regina*
modernæ, Commissariis Oratoribus &
Legatis ab ea specialem Potestatem ha-
bentibus, diebus & locis quibuscum-
que conveniendi, & ibidem de & super
Articulis quibuscumque bonum Regi-
men, mutue Amicitie & Pacis publi-
cæ Conservationem, Criminumque &
Criminosorum quorumcumque Refor-
mationem tangentibus, vel quæ infu-
turum, Præmissa vel eorum aliquod,
tangere vel concernere poterint, com-
municandi statuendi & ordinandi, ac
etiam de & super certis Limitibus &
Terminis, inter nostrum & Scotiæ
Regnum, tam in illo Loco vulgariter
nuncupato Hawdenrigge, quam in al-
liis locis controversiis quibuscumque,
omnibus & singulis Contentionibus
Questionibus Causis Querelis Litibus
Attemptatis, Criminumque & Deli-
ctorum quorumcumque Reformatione
& Punitione, & Demandis aliis qui-
buscumque, unâ cum suis circumstan-
tiis emergentibus incidentibus atque
connexis, quæ inter Nos & dictam Il-

lustrissimam Principem *Sororem* & A.D. 1557.
Consanguineam nostram, ac Regna Ter-
ras & Dominia nostra Patrias Subdi-
tos Vassallos nostros & suos, hinc inde
discussa dependentia aut pendere præ-
tenduntur sive dinoscuntur, tractandi
statuendi ordinandi conveniendi com-
ponendi concludendi, & ea reforman-
di prout eis quatuor tribus vel duobus
eorum melius visum fuerit,

3. 4. P. & M.

Damus insuper eisdem Commissa-
riis Oratoribus & Deputatis nostris Au-
thoritatem dandi & concedendi sal-
vum Conductum sive Securitatem qui-
buscumque dictæ carissimæ Sororis no-
stræ Commissariis, quod ipsi, eorum-
que Ministri & Famuli, cum suis Bo-
nis & Rebus quibuscumque, infra
Regnum nostrum venire, ibidemque
pro tempore Conventionis huiusmodi
commorari, libereque illinc recedere
possint quoties eis videbitur expe-
dire,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singu-
la faciendi expediendi statuendi & or-
dinandi quæ in Præmissis vel Præmis-
sorum aliquo, vel aliis pro mutue A-
micitiæ Conservatione, ac Bono pub-
lico utriusque Regni necessaria fuerint
vel quomodolibet oportuna,

Promittentes, bonâ Fide ac in Ver-
bo Regio, totum & quicquid dicti no-
stri Commissionarii, aut tres vel duo
eorum in Præmissis duxerint facien-
dum, ratum firmum ac stabile habi-
turos inviolabiliter observaturos, etiam
si ea sint quæ mandatum exigant ma-
gis speciale quam præsentibus conti-
netur.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nasterium vicesimo quinto die Maii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

Pro Sebastiano Caboto Concessio ad Vitam.

A.D. 1557. REX & Regina omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.

Pa. 3. & 4.

P. & M.

P. 10. m. 40.

Cum Nos, per Literas no-
stras Patentes gerentes datam apud
Westm. vicesimo septimo die Novem-
bris Annis Regnorum nostrorum se-
cundo & tertio, de Gratia nostra spe-
ciali, ac ex certa scientia & mero Mo-
tu nostris, necnon in consideratione
boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii nobis,
per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Se-*
bastianum Cabotum Armigerum antea im-
pensis & tunc imposterum impendendi,

pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus
nostris, dederimus & concesserimus
præfato *Sebastiano* quandam Annuita-
tem sive annualem Redditum *Centum*
sexaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & *quatuor Denariorum* legalis Mo-
netæ Angliæ,

A.D. 1557.

Habendam gaudendam & annua-
tim percipiendam eandem Annuita-
tem sive annualem Redditum *Centum*
sexaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & *quatuor Denariorum* præfato *Se-*
bastiano & Assignatis suis, a Festo An-
nuncia-

A. D. 1557. nunciacionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis tunc
 3. 4. P. & M. ultimò præterito, ad Terminum & pro
 Terminò Vitæ ejusdem *Sebastiani*, de
 Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum
 nostrorum ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum
 nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii &
 Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
 tempore existentium, ad Festa Nati-
 vitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, &
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis
 Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Ma-
 riæ Virginis per æquales Portiones an-
 nuatim solvendam, primâ Solutione
 inde incipiente ad Festum Nativitatis
 Sancti Johannis Baptistæ tunc ultimò
 præterito, prout in dictis Literis Pa-
 tentibus inter alia plenius continetur,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes præ-
 fatus *Sebastianus Caboto* nobis in Can-
 cellariam nostram sursum reddidit &
 restituit cancellandas, & ibidem jam
 cancellatæ existunt, prout certam in-
 de habemus notitiam, eâ tamen in-
 tentione quòd nos, alias Literas no-
 stras Patentes de Annuitate prædicta
 eidem *Sebastiano* & dilecto Servienti
 nostro *Willielmo Worthington* Armige-
 ro, ac eorum alteri diutius viventis,
 in forma sequente facere & concedere
 dignaremur;

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos, pro Con-
 siderationibus prædictis, necnon in
 consideratione boni veri & fidelis Ser-
 vitii nobis, per dilectos Servientes no-
 stros *Sebastianum Caboto* & *Willielmum*
Worthington Armigeros antehac impensi
 & imposterum impendendi, de Gra-
 tiis nostris specialibus, ac ex certis
 Scientiis & meris Motibus nostris, de-
 dimus & concessimus, ac per Præsen-
 tes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successo-

ribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus A. D. 1557.
 & concedimus eisdem *Sebastiano* & *Wil-*
 3. 4. P. & M. *lielmo*, ac eorum alteri diutius viventis,
 dictam Annuitatem live annualem
 Redditum *Centum sexaginta sex Li-*
brarum tresdecim Solidorum & *quatuor*
Denariorum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annua-
 tim percipiendam eandem Annuita-
 tem live annualem Redditum *Centum*
sexaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & *quatuor Denariorum* præfatis *Se-*
bastiano Caboto & *Willielmo Worthington*
 ac eorum alteri diutius viventis, & As-
 signatis suis, ac Assignatis eorum alte-
 rius diutius viventis, a Festo Annun-
 ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
 præterito, ad Terminum & pro Ter-
 mino Vitarum eorumdem *Sebastiani* &
Willielmi, ac eorum alterius diutius vi-
 ventis, de Thesauro nostro, Hæredum
 & Successorum nostrorum dictæ Regi-
 næ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
 Westm. Hæredum & Successorum no-
 strorum dictæ Reginæ, per manus The-
 saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum,
 Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum
 prædictæ Reginæ, ibidem pro tempore
 existentium, ad Festa Nativitatis San-
 cti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michae-
 lis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & An-
 nunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per
 æquales Portiones annuatim solven-
 dam;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Ti Rege & Regina apud Westmona-
 sterium vicesimo nono die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

De Restitutionibus.

A. D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, Escaetori suo
 1. 2. p. 6. in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ,
 m. 12. Salutem.

Cum Dominus *Summus Pon-*
tifex, Reverendum in Christo Patrem,
Johannem nuper Episcopum Lincolnensem,
 a Vinculo quo eidem Ecclesiæ Lincoln.
 cui tunc præerat, tenebatur absolverit,
 eundem *Johannem* ad Ecclesiam Wintoniensem,
 modò vacantem, per mor-
 tem bonæ memoriæ *Stephani ultimi E-*
piscopi loci illius transfulerit, ipsumque
 in Episcopum dictæ Ecclesiæ Winton.
 præterit & Pastorem, sicut per Li-
 teras Bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi*
Pontificis nobis inde directas nobis con-
 stat,

Nos, A. D. 1557.
 Pro eo quòd idem *Johannes* sic ad
 dictam Ecclesiam Winton. translatus,
 omnibus & singulis verbis nobis & Co-
 ronæ nostræ præjudicialibus in dictis
 Literis bullatis contentis coram nobis
 palam & expresse renunciavit & Gra-
 tiæ nostræ humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere
 gratiosè, cepimus Fidelitatem ipsius
Johannis sic ad dictam Ecclesiam Winton.
 translatis, & Temporalia Episco-
 patûs illius prout moris est restituimus
 eidem;

Et idè tibi præcipimus, quòd ei-
 dem *Johanni*, sic ad dictam Ecclesiam
 Winton. translato, Temporalia præ-
 dicta

A.D. 1557. dicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua,
 sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta;
 3. 4. P. & M. salvo Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmo-
 nasterium tricesimo primo die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis in Comitatus sub-
 scriptis, sub eadem Data; vide-
 licet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Wiltes.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Somers.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Dorset.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.
 Escaetori suo in Com. Buk.

A.D. 1557.
 3. 4. P. & M.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis
 Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
 bus Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem
 Johanni, tanquam Episcopo & Domi-
 no suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopa-
 tum Winton. prædictum pertinent,
 intendentes sint & respondentes prout
 decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1557.
 Pa. 3. & 4.
 P. & M.
 3. 4. 7. **R**EX & Regina &c. dilectis
 nobis Decano & Capitulo Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Christi
 Oxon. ex Fundatione Regis Henrici O-
 ctavi vulgariter nuncupatæ Christiæ
 Churchæ in Oxforde, Salutem.

Cum nos, per Literas nostras Pa-
 tentes gerentes datam Decimo octavo
 die instantis Mensis Junii, dederimus &
 concesserimus, dilecto nobis in Christo,
 Willielmo Chedsey Sacræ Theologiæ Pro-
 fessori, Præbendam sive Canonicatum
 in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta, quam
 nuper habuit Jacobus Cortope, per mor-
 tem naturalem ipsius Jacobi jam vacan-
 tem, & ad nostram Præsentationem
 Donationem Collationem & liberam
 Dispositionem pleno jure spectantem
 & pertinentem,

Habendam tenendam & gauden-
 dam Præbendam sive Canonicatum
 prædictum, præfato Willielmo Chedsey,
 ad Terminum & pro Termino vite
 ipsius Willielmi, una cum omnibus &

singulis suis Juribus Membris Com-
 moditatibus Advantagiis, quotidianis
 Distributionibus Refectionibus Emo-
 lumentis, cæterisque Proficiis quibus-
 cumque dictæ Præbendæ sive Cano-
 nicatu quovismodo pertinentibus sive
 spectantibus, in tam amplis modo &
 formâ prout prædictus Jacobus Cortope,
 aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, di-
 ctam Præbendam sive Canonicatum
 unquam habens seu occupans habent-
 es sive occupantes, habuit tenuit vel
 gavisus fuit, seu habere tenere vel
 gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, prout
 in eisdem Literis Patentibus sibi inde
 confectis plenius continetur;

Vobis mandamus quod eidem Wil-
 lielmo Chedsey Stallum in Choro & Lo-
 cum in Capitulo assignetis assignarive
 faciatis prout moris est.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westm.
 vicesimo die Junii.

De Custode Hospitalis ordinato.

A.D. 1557.
 Ibid. **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad
 quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
 tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
 & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & con-
 cessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis
 Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum
 præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedi-
 mus, dilecto nobis in Christo, Hugoni
 Zulley Clerico, Domum sive Hospitale
 Sancti David juxta Kingesthorpe in

Comitatu nostro Northamptoniæ alias
 dictum Saynt Dewes, seu quocumque
 alio nomine eadem Domus sive Hospi-
 tale vocetur sive nuncupetur, legitti-
 mo modo jam vacans, & ad nostram
 Donationem Collationem & liberam
 Dispositionem pleno jure spectans, ac
 omnia Terras & Tenementa Decimas
 Jura Commoditates, ac omnia alia
 Proficia quæcumque eidem Domui
 sive Hospitali pertinentia sive aliquo
 modo

A. D. 1557. modo spectantia, ac ipsum *Hugonem Zulley* MAGISTRUM sive CUSTODEM *Domus sive Hospitalis prædicti*, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum *prædictum Domum sive Hospitale*, cum omnibus & singulis prædictis Terris Tenementis Decimis Juribus Commoditatibus, & aliis Præmissis cum suis pertinentiis quibuscumque, unâ cum Regimine & Gubernatione illius Domus sive Hospitalis & omnium Commorantium & Degen-
tium in eodem, præfato *Hugoni Zulley*

ad Terminum & pro Termino *Villæ suæ*, in tam amplis modo & forma, prout aliquis alius *Magister sive Custos Domus sive Hospitalis prædicti*, ac cætera Præmissa cum pertinentiis antehac unquam habuit tenuit percepit vel gavisus fuit, seu habere tenere percipere debuerunt aut debuit, aliquâ Re Causa sive Materia quacumque in contrarium inde in aliquo non obstante.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* vicesimo quinto die Junii.

De Gardianis Marchiarum, versus Partes Scotiæ, constitutis.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1557. REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Pat. 4. 9. 1. P. & M. P. 9. m. 4. dar.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Fidelitatibus Discretionibus & Circumspectionibus charissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Thome Comiti Northumbriae*, ac, prædilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri, *Thome Wharton Militis Domini Wharton* plenius confidentes; de avilamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes, assignamus & constituimus eosdem *Comitem Northumbriae & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, DOMINUM GARDIANUM sive CUSTODEM ac DOMINUS GARDIANOS sive CUSTODES nostros *Generales Marchiarum Regni nostri Angliæ versus partes Scotiæ*; videlicet, in partibus *le Estmerche* ac in Domino nostro *Scotiæ*, necnon eosdem *Comitem Northumbriae & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, CAPITANEUM & CAPITANEOS *Villæ nostræ Berwici super Tivedam* facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes præfatis *Comiti Northumbriae & Domino Wharton*, & eorum alteri conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem & speciale Mandatum faciendi & exercendi omnia & singula quæ ad Officium *Gardiani sive Custodis & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ* pertinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate, tam *Domini Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi*, quam *Henrici Quarti, Henrici Quinti, Henrici Sexti, Edwardi Quarti, Ricardi Tertii, Henrici Septimi*, ac, præcharissimi Patris nostri,

Henrici Octavi, ac Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti* nuper Regum Angliæ, in hac parte rationabiliter fieri & exerceri consuevit, ac ad omnia & singula per quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, tam Officiarios nostros quam alios, contra formam quarumcumque Treugarum, inter Nos aut Custodes sive Commissarios nostros, Auctoritatem habentes, & ipsos de *Scotiæ*, similiter auctoritatem habentes, initarum sive ineyndarum, & Subditos & Ligeos Regni *Scotiæ*, ab inceptione earundem Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata seu in posterum attemptanda & perpetranda, juxta formam quarumcumque Treugarum hujusmodi corrigendum reformandum & emendandum, & Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum Demerita, tam per Incarcerationem Corporum suorum, quam per Distinctiones Terrarum & Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omnibus Queralis Placitis & Debatis, tam in Prisonariis Spoliis & Rapinis quam aliis quibuscumque Factis Guerrarum ibidem motis vel movendis,

Ac etiam ad tenendum Curias Gardianatus & Sessiones in quibuscumque Locis *de le Estmerche* prædictæ, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad inquirendum de quibuscumque Personis, contra formam prædictarum Treugarum aut Ordinationum, per Commissarios nostros & Commissarios dicti Regni *Scotiæ*, seu Treugarum aliarum aut Ordinationum quarumcumque,

A.D. 1557. cumque, tam per quoscumque Commissarios nostros & Commissarios Regni Scotiæ, quam per præfatos *Comitem Northumbriæ & Dominum Wharion* aut eorum alterum, seu Deputatos eorum, auctoritate Custodiæ sibi in hac parte commissæ, captarum habitarum initarum seu factarum, aut imposterum durante Custodiâ prædictâ, capiendarum ineundarum seu faciendarum quovismodo Delinquentibus, & de hujusmodi Personis & eorum Delictis plenius informand. eosque, juxta hujusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum prædictum quam Marchias & Villam prædictas, castigandum, & tam in Bonis quam in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius, pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum ac Salvatione Marchiarum & Villæ prædictæ, eisdem *Comiti Northumbriæ & Domino Wharton*, aut eorum alteri vel Deputatis suis, videbitur expedire, necnon ad quascumque Pœnas pecuniarias & alias Obligationes, quas pro violatione hujusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum Personæ quæcumque, ut præmittitur Delinquentes incurrunt, levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levari faciendum, ac quascumque Personas, sibi in executione prædictâ inobedientes seu parere aut obedire recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedientius eisdem *Comiti Northumbriæ & Domino Wharton* aut eorum alteri videbitur, castigandum & puniendum, vel aliâs, si in eorum Inobedientia persteterint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum;

Præfatis Libertatibus, & omnibus aliis quam in hiis, quæ ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum prædictarum concernunt, semper salvis;

Assignavimus etiam præfatos *Comitem Northumbriæ & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, ad inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Præjudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & exnunc revelare præsumpserint, & ad hujusmodi Personas, & alios Proditores nostros quoscumque, in hac parte Delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata prænotata audiendum discutendum & debito fine terminandum,

secundum Legem & Consuetudinem A.D. 1557. prædictarum Marchiarum, Villæ, & Dominiorum prædictorum, 3. + P. & M.

Ac etiam ad Vigiles, & alios ad explorandum Nos ac Fideles nostros pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri contra hostiles Incurfus Inimicorum nostrorum Scotiæ, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, præmuniendum, Sumptibus Ligearum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua, prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, ordinandum & præfigendum, ac ad Villam nostram *de Berwicke* in partibus Scotiæ, quotiens in casu in quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam illam imposterum per Scotos & alios Inimicos nostros proponi fieri seu habere contigerit, rescutiendum defendendum & salvandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Ætatem sexdecim & sexaginta Annorum existentes, infra Limites Marchiarum *de le Estmerche* prædictæ, ac in omnibus aliis Locis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum prædictarum hujusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictos *Comitem Northumbriæ & Dominum Wharton*, aut eorum alterum seu Deputatos suos, arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad Arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Statum sui exigentiam & facultatem suas, Armis competentibus muniri, & in Millenis Centenis & Vintenis poni, & eos, sic arraiatos & munitos, in Arraiatione hujusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes ad Arma Armis armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum *de le Estmarche* prædictæ & Regni nostri prædicti, necnon in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ *Barwici prædictæ*, quotiens ex Hostium Incursubus vel Obsidionibus hujusmodi periculum aliquod eveniat, & super hoc per dictos *Comitem Northumbriæ & Dominum Wharton* & eorum alterum, sive eorum Deputatum sive Deputatos, ex parte & nomine nostris fuerint præmuniti, & ad omnes hujusmodi Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma prædicta arraiandum, & in Defensione Marchiarum prædictarum ac Regni nostri & Fide-

A.D. 1557. *45.P.M.* liam nostrorum Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ, quotiens & quando indiguerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem ac in salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensionem eorundem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ, proficisci duci & morari, & per Incarcerationem Corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ in hac parte expedire viderint seu viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum,

Assignavimusque præfatos *Comitem Northumbriae & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, ac suos in hac parte Deputatum sive Deputatos, ac eis, & eorum alteri & eorum Deputatis, tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem dedimus & commisimus ac damus & committimus, Guerrarum Abstinencias inter Nos ac Ligeos & Subditos nostros, ac Gubernatores Ministros & Subditos Regni Scotiæ, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris Regni Scotiæ sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a duobus Septimanis in duas Septimanas, a tribus Septimanis in tres Septimanas, & a Mense sive Mensibus in Mensem sive in Menses, pro nobis & nominibus nostris, juxta providas Discretionem ipsorum *Comitis Northumbriae & Domini Wharton*, & eorum alterius seu Deputatorum suorum, capiendi ineundi ap-punctuandi & concludendi,

Ac insuper, ut prædicti *Comes Northumbriae & Dominus Wharton* melius ac commodius dictum Officium, & singula eidem pertinentia, exequi & perimpleri possint & valeant, volumus, & per Præfentes damus & concedimus eisdem *Comiti Northumbriae & Domino Wharton* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se in dicto Officio duos Deputatos sive Substitutos suos, ac etiam duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos *Warden Sergeants*, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necessarios

& oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro A.D. 1557. executione ejusdem, & ad omnia & singula Præmissa vicibus & locis suis *45.P.M.* facienda & exequenda quæ per Custodes sive Gardianos Marchiarum de *le Estmerche* prædicta ordine & more solitis & consuetis, de tempore in tempus fieri consueverint, prout eis, sive eorum alteri melius expedire videbitur,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictos *Comitem Northumbriae & Dominum Wharton*, seu eorum alterum vel eorum Deputatos sive Substitutos in forma prædicta per eos, & eorum alterum, factos & faciendos, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodiæ sive Gardianatus, & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Præeminentiis, Libertatibus, ac omnibus aliis Commoditatibus appendentibus universis, præfatis *Comiti Northumbriae & Domino Wharton*, & eorum alteri conjunctim & divisim, ac eorum Deputatis vel Substitutis, in tam amplis modo & forma in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Et ulterius concedimus eisdem *Comiti Northumbriae & Domino Wharton* pro Exercitio Officii, prædicti quamdiu in eodem Officio steterint, Feodum & Vadium *Septingentarum Mercarum* per Annum pro seipsis, & pro prædictis duobus Deputatis sive Substitutis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Decem Libras*, necnon pro dictis duobus Officiariis sub se vocatis *Warden Sergeants*, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Quadragesima Solidos*, dicto Beneplacito nostro durante, solvendum ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ per æquales Portiones, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper universis & singulis Ministris Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod, in Executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfatis *Comiti Northumbriae & Domino Wharton* & eorum alteri, necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Mini-

A. D. 1557. Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus auxilantes & obedi-
4. 5. P. & M. tes sint in omnibus prout decet;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Richemond*
secundo die Augusti.

A. D. 1557.
3. 4. P. & M.

Per ipsas Regem & Reginant.

*De Commissione pro Principale Capitaneo versus Par-
tes Boreales.*

A. D. 1557.
Pat. 4. & 5.
P. & M.
p. 9. m. 5.
dus.

REX & Regina &c. charissi-
mo Consanguineo & Consi-
liario suo, *Francisco Comiti*
Salopia Domino Præsidenti Concilii sui
in Partibus Borialibus, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Pru-
dentia Strenuitate Industria Diligentia
Experientia ac Integritate vestra plu-
rimum confidentes, assignavimus vos
LOCUMTENENTEM NOSTRUM GENE-
RALEM DUCEMQUE PRIMARIUM AC
PRINCIPALEM CAPITANEUM ET GU-
BERNATOREM versus Partes Boriales,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctorita-
tem, Tenore Præsentium, damus &
committimus ad omnes & singulos
Subditos nostros infra Comitatus no-
stros Eborum Northumbriæ Westmer-
land. Lancastr. Cestr. Noringh. Derb.
Episcopatum Dunolm. Civitat. Ebo-
rum & Comitatum ejusdem, Civita-
tem Cestriæ & Comitatum ejusdem,
Villam nostram de Kyngeston super
Hull & Comitatum ejusdem, & Vil-
lam nostram Novi Castri super Ty-
nam & Comitatum ejusdem, & Vil-
lam nostram de Nottinghamia & Co-
mitatum ejusdem, tam infra Liber-
tates quam extra, Inhabitantes ad
Guerram habiles, cujuscumque Gra-
dus vel Conditionis fuerint, convocan-
dum & congregandum, & eos arrai-
andum & triandum, ipsosque juxta
eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & de-
fensibiliter armari & muniri facien-
dum, & ad Monstra sive Monstratio-
nes eorundem in locis magis congruis,
juxta sanam Discretionem vestram de
tempore in tempus capiendum & su-
pervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos no-
stros prædictos arraiatos triatos & ar-
matos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Ho-
mines armatos & Sagittarios, & alios
Homines Equites & Pedites defensi-
biles, vobiscumque, tam in Resisten-
tiam & Debellationem quorumcum-
que Proditorum Rebellionum vel ali-
quorum Malefactorum, infra Comi-
tatus & Partes prædictas, & eorum
Adhærentium, quam ad Defensionem

& Tuitionem Marchiarum & Domi-
norum nostrorum versus Scotiam, ac
ad Expulsionem & Profligationem Sco-
torum & aliorum eis Adhærentium
Marchias & Dominia nostra prædicta
hostiliter invadere & deprædare volen-
tium sive tenentium, quotiens opus
fuerit, ducendum & deduci facien-
dum,

Necnon Terram Scotiæ, cum dictis
Subditis nostris arraiatis, quotiens ac
prout opus fuerit invadendum, trian-
dum, conducendum & gubernandum,
& cum Scotis illis & aliis Inimicis no-
stris eis adhærentibus pugnandum &
eos debellandum, & dictos Subditos
nostros Invasione & Conductione illa
regendum,

Ac tam ad omnes & singulas Cau-
sas criminales tam de morte Hominis
& Membrorum, quam ad omnes Cau-
sas civiles quascumque in Armata &
Excercitu nostris per vos sic congre-
gandis emergentes seu continentia, per
vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficien-
tem audiendum & examinandum &
finaliter determinandum,

Necnon Ordinationes Statuta & Pro-
clamationes, pro sano & bono Regi-
mine Excercitus & Armata prædictæ,
ordinandum statuendum faciendum
& proclamandum, & illa de tempore
in tempus, prout opus fuerit, debite
executioni demandandum, ac quos-
cumque infra Excercitum & Armatam
prædictam Delinquentes & Contrave-
nientes atachiandum capiendum & in-
carcerandum, eosque tam per Pœnas
Mortis quam per alias Pœnas Membro-
rum castigandum & puniendum, ac
ipsos incarceratos solvendum & delibe-
randum,

Necnon quoscumque, in Armata &
Excercitu prædictis sic per vos congre-
gato, juxta sanam Discretionem ve-
stram exigentibus eorum meritis Ord-
ine militari, ac aliis Titulis Nobilitatis
& Dignitatis honorandum & decoran-
dum, eisq; Arma & Insignia armorum
prout decet assignandum conceden-
dum & donandum, prout ad Officium
Locum-

A. D. 1557.

A. D. 1557. Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisq; Primarii & Principalis Capitanei spectat & pertinet,
3. 4. P. & M.

Ac etiam Mariscallum dicti Exercitus faciendum & constituendum,

Damus vobis præterea, tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem solvos Conductus generales & speciales ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumq; Personis ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillis vestris conficiendi de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis expedire videbitur, concedendi & donandi, cæteraque omnia & singula agendi faciendi & exequendi quæ Officio *Locumtenentis nostri Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris* pertinent & spectant, ac quæ pro bono & sano Regimine Armata & Exercitus nostri prædicto, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram vobis videbitur expedire faciendi,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis

Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus A. D. 1557. Vicecomitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Locatenentibus Officiariis Ministris Marinariis Soldariis aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quorum interest aut interesse poterit in hac parte, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quòd vobis in executione Præmissorum intendentes sint assistentes pariter & obedi-
3. 4. P. & M.

entes in omnibus prout decet:
Volumus enim quòd tam vos quàm omnes & singuli Ligei & Subditi nostri prædicti, per vos in forma prædicta congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Pœnalitatibus in quibus, prætextu aliquorum Statutorum Actuum & Proclamationum, ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum incurrere aut cadere possitis aut possint, penitus exonerati sint & sitis per Præfentes.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Richemond* tertio die Augusti.

Commissio pro Gardiano Marchiarum versus Scotiam.

A. D. 1557.

Par. 4. & 5.
P. & M.

p. 9. m. 2. d.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Fidelitate Discretionem & in Circumspectione, charissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Thomæ Comitis Northumbriae* plenius confidentes; de avasamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præfentes, assignamus & constituimus eundem *Comitem Northumbriae* DOMINUM GARDIANUM sive CUSTODEM nostrum *Generalem Marchiarum Regni nostri Angliae versus partes Scotiae*; videlicet, in partibus *de le Middelmerche* ac in Dominio nostro *Scotiae*, necnon eundem *Comitem Northumbriae* CUSTODEM *de Tynsdale & Riddesdale* fecimus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes præfato *Comiti Northumbriae* Potestatem & speciale Mandatum faciendi & exercendi omnia & singula quæ ad Officium *Gardiani sive Custodis* pertinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate, tam *Dominici Ricardi nuper Regis Angliae Secundi*, quàm *Henrici Quarti, Henrici Quinti, Henrici Sexti, Edwardi Quarti, Ricardi Tertii, Henrici Septimi*, ac, præcharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi*, & charissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi*

Sexti nuper Regum Angliæ, in hac parte rationabiliter fieri & exerceri consuevit,
A. D. 1557.

Ac ad omnia & singula per quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, tam Officiarios nostros quàm alios, contra formam quarumcumque Treugarum, inter Nos aut Custodes sive Commissarios nostros, Auctoritatem habentes, & ipsos de *Scotia*, similiter auctoritatem habentes, initarum sive ineundarum, & Subditos & Ligeos Regni *Scotiae*, ab inceptione earundem Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata seu imposterum attemptanda & perpetranda, juxta formam quarumcumque Treugarum hujusmodi corrigendum reformandum & emendandum, & Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum Demerita, tam per Incarcerationes Corporum suorum, quàm per Distinctiones Terrarum & Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omnibus Querelis Placitis & Debatis, tam in Prisonariis Spoliis & Rapinis quàm aliis quibuscumque Factis Guerrarum ibidem motis vel movendis,

Ac

A. D. 1557.

4. 5. P. & M.

Ac etiam ad tenendum Curias Gardianatus & Sessiones in quibuscumque Locis Marchiarum de la Middlemarch prædicta, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad Inquirendum de quibuscumque Personis, contra formam prædictarum Treugarum aut Ordinationum, per Commissarios nostros & Commissarios dicti Regni Scotiæ, seu Treugarum aliarum aut Ordinationum quorumcumque, tam per quoscumque Commissarios nostros & Commissarios Regni Scotiæ, quam per prædictum *Comitem Northumbriæ* seu Deputatos suos, Auctoritate Custodiæ sibi in hac parte commissa, captarum habitarum initarum seu factarum, aut impofterum durante Custodiâ prædictâ, capiendarum ineundarum seu faciendarum, quovismodo delinquentibus, & de huiusmodi Personis & eorum delictis plenius informand. eosque juxta huiusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum prædictum quam Marchiarum prædictarum, Castigandum, & tam in Bonis quam in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum, ac Salvatione Marchiarum prædictarum, eidem *Comiti Northumbriæ* aut Deputato suo videbitur expedire; necnon ad quascumque Pœnas Pecuniarias, & alias Obligationes, quas, pro Violatione huiusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum, Personæ quæcumque, ut præmittitur, Delinquentes incurrunt, Levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levare faciendum, ac quascumque Personas, sibi in Executione prædicta Inobedientes seu parere aut obedire Recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedientiùs eidem *Comiti Northumbriæ* videbitur castigandum & puniendum, vel alias, si in eorum Inobedientia persteterint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum,

Præfatis Libertatibus & omnibus aliis quam in hiis quæ ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum prædictarum concernunt semper salvis,

Assignavimus etiam præfatum *Comitem Northumbr.* ad Inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Præjudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & exnunc celari ræsumpserint, & ad huiusmodi Personas & alios Proditores nostros quoscumque; in hac parte delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata prænotata Audiendum Discutendum & debito Fine Terminandum, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Partium Marchiarum & Dominiorum prædictorum,

Ac etiam Vigiles & alios ad explorandum Nos ac Fideles nostros, pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri, ac contra Hostiles Incursus Inimicorum nostrorum Scotiæ, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, Præmuniendum & Sumptibus Ligearum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, Ordinand. & Præfigend. ac ad Villam & Castrum nostrum de *Barwicke* in partibus Scotiæ, quotiens in casu quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam sive Castrum illa impofterum, per Scotos aut alios Inimicos nostros, proponi fieri seu haberi contigerit, Rescuiendum Defendendum & Ordinandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Ætatem Sexdecim & Sexaginta Annorum existentes infra Limites Marchiarum de le Middlemarche prædicta, ac omnibus aliis Locis tam infra Libertates quam extra infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum prædictarum huiusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictum *Comitem Northumbriæ* seu Deputatos suos arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Status sui exigentiam & facultatem suas Armis competentibus muniri, & in Millenis contenis & vinten is poni, & eos sic Arraiatos & Munitos in Arraiatione huiusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes Homines ad arma Armis Armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum de le Middlemarche prædicta ac Regni nostri prædicti, necnon in Rescuium Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ & Castri nostrorum de *Berwicke* prædicta quotiens ex Hostium Incursibus vel Obsidionibus huiusmodi aliquod periculum eveniat, & super hoc, per dictum *Comitem Northumbr.* seu Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ex Parte & Nomine nostris fuerunt præmuniti, & ad omnes huiusmodi Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma prædicta

6 E

Arrai-

A.D. 1557. Arraiandum, & in Defensionem Marchiarum prædictarum ac Regni nostri & Fidelium nostrorum, Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ & Castri prædictorum, quotiens & quando indiguerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac Rescussu & Defensione & salva Custodia Villæ & Castri prædictorum melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensione earundem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Rescussu Defensionem & salvam Custodiam eorumdem Villæ & Castri proficisci duci & morari, per Incarcerationem corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius, pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni nostri & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac Rescussu Defensione & Salva Custodia eorumdem Villæ & Castri, in hac parte expedire viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum,

Assignavimusque præfatum *Comitem Northumbriae*, ac suos in hac parte Deputatum seu Deputatos, ac ei & ejus Deputatis, Tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem Dedimus & Commisimus ac Damus & Committimus, Guerrarum Abstinentias, inter Nos ac Ligeos & Subditos Regni Scotiæ, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris nostris Regni Scotiæ sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a Duabus Septimanis in Duas Septimanas, a Tribus Septimanis in Tres Septimanas, a Mense sive Mensibus in Mensem sive in Menses, pro Nobis & Nominibus nostris, juxta providam Discretionem ipsius *Comitis Northumbriae* seu Deputatorum suorum, capiendi ineundi apunctuandi & concludendi;

Ac insuper, ut idem *Comes Northumbriae* melius & commodius dictum Officium & singula eidem pertinentia exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, volumus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbriae* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se, in dicto Officio, Duos Deputatos sive Substitutos suos, ac etiam Duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos Wardens Sergeants, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necesarios & oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro executione ejusdem, & ad omnia &

A.D. 1557. singula præmissa vice & loco suo facienda & exequenda, quæ per Custodes sive Gardianos Marchiarum de le Middlemarche, ordine & more solitis & consuetis, de tempore in tempus fieri consueverint, prout sibi melius videbitur expedire,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictum *Comitem Northumbriae* sive ipsos Deputatos sive Substitutos, in forma prædicta, per eum factos & faciendos, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu in aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodiæ sive Gardianatus prædictarum, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Pertinentiis Libertatibus Commoditatibus & Appendentiis universis præfato *Comiti Northumbriae* ac suis Deputatis vel Substitutis, in tam amplis modo & formâ in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive perceperit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu Nobis placuerit;

Et ulterius concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbriae* pro exercitacione Officii prædicti, quamdiu in Officio illo steterit, Feodum Vadium *Quingentarum Mercarum* pro Seipso & pro dictis Duobus Deputatis sive Substitutis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Decem Libras*, necnon pro dictis Duobus Officiariis sub se, vocatis Wardens Sergeants, pro utroque eorum annuatim *quadraginta Solidos* dicto Beneplacito nostro durante, Solvendum ad Festa natalis Domini, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper omnibus & singulis Ministris Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quodd, in executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfato *Comiti Northumbriae* necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus, Auxiliantes & Obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Richmond ix. die Augusti.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

Pro

A. D. 1557.
3. 4. P. & M.A. D. 1557.
3. 4. P. & M.*Pro Gardiano Marchiarum versus Scotiam.*A. D. 1557.
Ibid. m. 4.**R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Fidelitate Discretionem & Circumspectionem, Charissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Thomæ Comitis Northumbriæ* plenius confidentes; de avisamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes, assignamus & constituimus eundem *Comitem Northumbriæ* DOMINUM GARDIANUM sive CUSTODEM NOSTRUM GENERALEM Regni nostri *Angliæ versus Partes Scotiæ*; videlicet, in partibus *de le Estmerche* ac in Dominio nostro *Scotiæ*, necnon eundem *Comitem Northumbriæ*, Capitaneum Villæ nostræ *Barwici* super *Twedam* facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes præfato *Comiti Northumbriæ* Potestatem & speciale Mandatum faciendi & excercendi omnia & singula quæ ad Officium Gardiani sive Custodis & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ pertinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate, tam *Dominici Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi*, quàm *Henrici Quarti*, *Henrici Quinti*, *Henrici Sexti*, *Edwardi Quarti*, *Ricardi Tertii*, *Henrici Septimi*, &, præcharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi*, & Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti*, nuper Regum Angliæ, in hac parte rationabiliter fieri & excerceri consuevit,

Ac ad omnia & singula per quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, tam Officiarios nostros quàm alios, contra formam quarumcumque Treugarum, inter Nos aut Custodes sive Commissarios nostros, auctoritatem habentes, & ipsos de *Scotia*, similiter auctoritatem habentes, initarum sive ineundarum, & Subditos & Ligeos nostros Regni *Scotiæ*, ab inceptione earumdem Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata seu imposterum attemptanda & perpetranda, juxta formam quarumcumque Treugarum hujusmodi corrigendum reformandum & emendandum, & Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum Demerita, tam per Incarcerationes Corporum suorum, quàm per Distinctiones Terrarum Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra

Libertates quàm extra, castigandi & puniendi,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omnibus Querelis Placitis & Debatis, tam in Prisonariis Spoliis & Rapinis quàm aliis quibuscumque Factis Guerrarum ibidem motis vel movendis,

Ac etiam ad Tenendum Curias gardianatûs & Sessiones in quibuscumque Locis *de le Estmerche* prædicta, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ad inquirendum de quibuscumque Personis, contra formam prædictarum Treugarum aut Ordinationum, per Commissarios nostros & Commissarios dicti Regni *Scotiæ*, seu Treugarum aliarum aut Ordinationum quarumcumque, tam per quoscumque Commissarios nostros & Commissarios Regni *Scotiæ*, quàm per præfatum *Comitem Northumbriæ* seu Deputatum suum, Auctoritate Custodiæ sibi in hac parte commissæ, habitatum initarum seu factarum, aut imposterum durante Custodiâ prædictâ, capiendarum ineundarum seu faciendarum quovismodo Delinquentibus, & de hujusmodi Personis & eorum Delictis plenius informand. eosque, juxta hujusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum prædictum quàm Merchias & Villam prædictas, castigandum, & tam in Bonis quàm in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius, pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum ac Salvatione Marchiarum & Villæ prædictæ, eidem *Comiti Northumbriæ* aut Deputatis suis, videbitur expedire, necnon ad quascumque Pœnas pecuniarias & alias Obligationes, quas, pro violatione hujusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum Personæ quæcumque, ut præmittitur Delinquentes incurrent, levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levare faciendum, ac quascumque Personas, sibi in executione prædictâ inobedientes seu parere seu obedire recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedientius eidem *Comiti Northumbriæ* videbitur castigandum & puniendum, vel aliàs, si in eorum Inobedientia persisteterint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum;

Præfatis Libertatibus, & omnibus aliis quàm in hiis, quæ ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum prædictarum

A.D. 1557. dictarum concernunt, semper falvis;

3. 4. P. & M.

Assignavimus etiam præfatum *Comitem Northumbrie*, ad inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Præjudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & exnunc revelare præsumperint, & ad hujusmodi Personas, & alios Proditores nostros quoscumque, in hac parte Delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata prænotata audiendum discutendum & debito fine terminandum, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem prædictarum Marchiarum, Villæ prædictæ, & Dominiorum prædictorum,

Ac etiam ad Vigiles, & alios ad explorandum Nos, & Fideles nostros pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri contra hostiles Incursus Inimicorum nostrorum Scotiæ, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, præmuniehndum, Sumptibus Ligeorum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua, prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, ordinand. & præfigend. ac ad Villam nostram *de Bervicke* in partibus Scotiæ, quotiens in Casu quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam illam imposterum per Scotos aut alios Inimicos nostros proponi fieri seu haberi contigerit, rescutiendum defendendum & salvandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Ætatem sexdecim & sexaginta Annorum existentes, infra Limites Marchiarum *de le Estmarche* prædictæ, ac in omnibus aliis Locis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum prædictarum hujusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictum *Comitem Northumbrie* seu Deputatum suum, arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad Arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Statûs sui exigentiam & facultates suas, Armis competentibus muniri, & in Millenis Centenis & Vintenis poni, & eos, sic arraiatos & munitos, in Arraiatione hujusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes Homines ad Arma Armis armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum *de le Estmarche* prædictæ & Regni nostri prædicti, necnon in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam

Custodiam Villæ nostræ *Barnwici prædictæ*, quotiens ex Hostium Incursibus vel Obsidionibus hujusmodi periculum aliquod eveniat, & super hoc per dictum *Comitem Northumbrie*, & Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ex parte

A.D. 1557. 4. 5. P. & M.

& nomine nostris fuerint præmuniti, & ad omnes hujusmodi Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma prædicta arraiandum, & in Defensione Marchiarum prædictarum ac Regni nostri & Fidelium nostrorum Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ, quotiens & quando indiguerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem ac in salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensionem eorumdem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ, proficisci duci & morari, & per Incarcerationem Corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ in hac parte expedire viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum,

Assignamusque præfatum *Comitem Northumbrie* ac suos in hac parte Deputatum sive Deputatos, ac ei, & ejus Deputatis, tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem dedimus & commisimus ac damus & committimus, Guerrarum Abstinentias inter Nos & Ligeos & Subditos nostros, ac Gubernatores Ministros & Subditos Regni Scotiæ, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris Regni Scotiæ sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a duabus Septimanis in duas Septimanas, a tribus Septimanis in tres Septimanas, & a Mense sive Mensibus in Mensem sive Menses, pro nobis & nominibus nostris, juxta providam Discretionem ipsius *Comitis Northumbrie* seu Deputati sui, capiendi ineundi appunctuandi & concludendi,

Ac insuper, ut prædicti *Comes Northumbrie* melius ac commodius dictum Officium, & singula eidem pertinentia, exequi & perimpleri possit & valeat, volumus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbrie* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi

A. D. 1557. minandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se in dicto Officio Deputatos sive Substitutos suos, ac etiam duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos *Warden Sergeants*, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necessarios & oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro executione ejusdem, & ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suo facienda & exequenda quæ per Custodem sive Gardianum Merchiarum de *le Esmerche* prædicta ordine & more solitis & consuetis de tempore in tempus fieri consueverit, prout eis sive sibi melius expedirevidebitur,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictum *Comitem Northumbria* sive Substitutos in forma prædicta per eum, factos & faciendos, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum excercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodiæ sive Gardianatûs & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Præeminentiis, Libertatibus, ac omnibus aliis Commoditatibus & appendentiis universis, præfato *Comiti Northumbria* ac ejus Deputatis vel Substituto, in tam amplis modo & forma in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Et ulterius concedimus eisdem *Comiti Northumbria* pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quamdiu in eodem Officio steterint, Feodum & Vadium *Septingentarum Mercarum* per Annum pro seipso, & pro prædictis duobus Deputatis sive Substitutis suis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Decem Libras*, necnon pro dictis duobus Officiariis sub se vocatis *Warden Sergeants*, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Quadragesima Solidos*, dicto Beneplacito nostro durante, solvendum ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste per æquales Portiones, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper universis & singulis Ministris Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod, in Executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfato *Comiti Northumbria* necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus auxiliantes & obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Richemond* nono die Augusti.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Coronatione Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod, cum non novum aut vacuum sit sed necessarium & dignè antiquitus usitatum quod, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros, quos Principum lateribus pro eorum Magnificentia atq; Gloria adhærere deceat, eorum præsertim, quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere, ut nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris debeat præterire,

Idcirco Vobis notum facimus quod, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte fidem plenariè adhibemus, relatu, verumetiam per Rerum gestarum Experientiam, quam Nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligentia, Dilecti & Fidelis Servientis nostri, *Laurentii Dawlton* a-

liàs *Richemond*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo satis reperimus exploratas, considerantes quod ejusdem *Laurentii* continuatum Servitium, munere merito id poscente, ipsum in *Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum partium Boralium* Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præsentes imponimus *Norrey*, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præeminentiis hujusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus & ab antiquo consuetis, damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus coronamûsq; & investimus per Præsentes,

A.D. 1557. *4. 4. P. 3. M.* Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titulum & Præeminentias prædicta eidem *Laurentio* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Willielmus Harvy*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Regum ad Arma Boraliū habuit & percepit habuerunt & perceperunt,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præsentium Concedentes eidem *Norrey*, Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam, tam aptandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraque alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine, temporibus retroactis, Nomine nostro faciendo exercendi & exequendi, qui quidem *Norrey* ad hunc Statum, Nobis, præsentibus omnibus aliis Regibus & Hæraldis, ac quampluribus Proceribus Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc coram Nobis astantibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis, adhibitis solempniter requisitis & consuetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solempnè præstitit Sacramentum,

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Laurentio*, in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalis Heraldarii Boraliū, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum, ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Laurentio* singulis Annis, durante vitâ suâ, de Thesau-

ro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum seu aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura & vestura, qualem & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum sive Heraldus tempore *Edwardi tertii nuper Regis Angliæ* Progenitoris nostri nuper existentis in Regno nostro prædicto habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberaturam & Vesturam hujusmodi eidem *Laurentio* annuatim, pro tempore Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque non obstantibus:

Et ulterius de ampliori Gratia nostra damus & concedimus præfato *Laurentio* alias *Norrey* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dictæ *Viginti Libræ* per Annum, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, hucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Laurentio* ex Dono nostro, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum prædictorum, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium sexto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Clarencieux de Creatione.

A.D. 1557. *Ibid. m. 31.* **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd, cum non novum sit aut vacuum sed necessarium & dignè antiquitus usitatum quodd, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros nostrorum, quos Principum lateribus pro eorum Magnificentiâ atque Gloria adhærere deceat, eorum præsertim, quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere liceat, ut

nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire debeat, A.D. 1557.

Idcirco notum facimus quodd, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte fidem plenariè adhibemus, relatu, verumetiam per Rerum gestarum experientiam, quam Nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servi-

A. D. 1557. Servientis nostri *Willielmi Harvey* alias
3-4. P. & M. *Norrey*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam

fatis in eo quas reperimus in eo exploratas, considerantesque ejusdem *Willielmi* continuatum Servitium, munere meritò id poscente, ipsum in *Regem Armorum ac Principalem Herauldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium* Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra habundanti ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præsentes imponimus *Clariencieulx*, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præminentis hujusmodi Officiis convenientibus & concordantibus & ab antiquo consuetis damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus investimus coronamisque & investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum & Præminentias prædicta, eidem *Willielmo* pro Termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Profiticis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præsentium concedentes eidem *Clariencieulx* Autoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam, Literas Patentes Armorum Claris Viris donandi, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis faciendi exercendi & exequendi, qui quidem *Clariencieulx* adhunc Statum Nobis, Præsentibus & omnibus aliis Regibus & Herauldis, ac quampluribus Magnatibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis præ-

sentibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc A. D. 1557.
vocalis, adhibitis & solempniter con-
3-4. P. & M. suetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solempnè præstitit Sacramentum,

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* a Nobis in *Regem Armorum ac Principalem Herauldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium*, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum, ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo* singulis Annis, durante vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Anunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura Vestura, qualem & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum seu Herauldum tempore *Edwardi Tertii nuper Regis* Angliæ Progenitoris nostri existens in Regno nostro prædicto, habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberaturam hujusmodi eidem *Willielmo*, pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium habitis factis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
vi. die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1557.
Pat. 4. & 5.
P. & M.
p. 7. m. 29.

REX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto*, Permissione Divinâ, *Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali seu Commissario cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Hospitale Sanctæ Katerinæ infra Parochiam de *Bedmyster* in Comitatu nostro *Somersetiæ* vestræ Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem *Willielmi Clerke* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam

vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum nostrum *Johannem Angell* Clericum unum Sacellanorum nostrorum Capellæ nostræ vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad dictum Hospitale admittere, ac ipsum Magistrum & Custodem ejusdem, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, canonicè instituire & investire, cæteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt

A.D. 1557. bñit Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.
4. 5. P. O. M.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westm. A.D. 1557.
vicefimo quarto die Septembris. 4. 5. P. O. M.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatibus Surriæ & Suffexiæ, Salutem.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 2.

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper vacante Sede Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestrensis, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ *Georgii ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem Ecclesiæ, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Johannis Cristoferson* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacalarii ejusdem Ecclesiæ electi ipsum ad Ecclesiam Cicestrensem prædictam Auctoritate Apostolicâ, providerit ac præfecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis Nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus in dictis Literis bullatis contentis coram nobis palam & expresse renunciavit & Gratiæ nostræ humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, cepimus Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Cicestrensis, prout moris est restituiamus eidem;

Et ideò tibi præcipimus, quod eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo primo die Novembris.

Consimile Breve dirigitur Escaetori subscripto sub data supradicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Cicestrensi prædicto, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De quadam Sententia contra Regem & Reginam.

A.D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 17.

Cum *Johannes Capstocke* nuper de London. indictatus existat pro eo quod ipse, post proximum Diem Februarii Annis Regnorum nostrorum primo & secundo, & post Proclamationem cujusdam Actus Parlamenti editi apud Westmonasterium Annis primo & secundo supradictis, certa Seditiosa Verba & Rumores, videlicet, vicefimo septimo die Decembris Annis Regnorum nostrorum tertio & quarto falso seditiose & malitiose imaginavit & scripsit quendam malitiosum falsum & scandalosum Librum intitulatum prout sequitur in hiis Anglicanis verbis sequentibus; viz.

The Copie of John Brodfordes Letter to the Quene and to the Lordes and Estates of the Realm of England. A.D. 1557.

Qui quidem malitiosus & scandalosus Liber continet & continebat in se, inter diversas alias falsas malitiosas & scandalosas Materias Clausulas & Sententias contra Nos præfatos Regem & Reginam hanc falsam malitiosam & seditiosam Sententiam prout sequitur hiis Anglicanis verbis; videlicet,

Peradventure her Grace thinketh (innuendo dictam Dominam Reginam) that the King will kepe her more compaignie and

A.D. 1557. and love her the better if she gyve hym the Crowne: ye will crowne hym to make hym lyve chaste contrary to his Nature; for peradventure after he were crowned he wolde be contented within one Woman, but in the meane space he wold have choise of three or foure in one night to prove whiche of them he liketh beste, not of Ladys and Gentlewomen but of Bakers Doughters and suche other poore Whores.

Contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, ac contra formam Actus prædicti & diversorum aliorum Statutorum in hujusmodi casu editorum & provisorum, prout per Indictamentum prædictum plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis tamen quodd Nos, pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfatæ Reginæ, per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Johanni Capstocke* nuper de London. Yeman, alias dicto *Johanni Capstocke* de Civitate London. seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Artis Loci vel Locorum idem *Johannes Capstocke* censeatur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, omnes & singulas prædictas falsas seditiosas & malitiosas Imaginationes & Scriptiones prædicti malitiosi falsi & scandalosi Libri, per præfatum *Johannem Capstocke* in forma prædicta, sicut in prædicto Indictamento contentas & specificatas, sunt imaginatæ & scriptæ ac omnes & singulas malitiosas Machinationes Inobedientias Contemptus Scandala Vilipendia & Derogationes nostrorum præfati Regis & Reginæ quæcumque, ac omnimodas Seditio- nes Rebelliones, Scriptiones illicitas, Scriptionum Consensus Locutiones Imaginationes Transgressiones Offensas & alia Malefacta quæcumque, prædicta Imaginationes & Scriptum malitiosum falsi & scandalosi Libri prædicti, per præfatum *Johannem Capstocke* false seditiose & malitiose, ut præfertur, prolata publicata facta commissa & declarata, in aliquo tangencia sive con-

cernentia, licet idem *Johannes Capstocke* A.D. 1557. de Præmissis seu de aliquo Præmissorum indictatus reatus appellatus impetitus convictus attinctus adjudicatus utlagatas & condemnatus existit sive non existat, aut indictari reari appellari impetiri convinci attingi adjudicari utlagari & condemnari contigerit in futuro,

Pardonavimus etiam remisimus & relaxavimus, ac pro Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfatæ Reginæ, per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Johanni Capstocke* omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias si quæ in ipsum *Johannem* occasionibus prædictis seu eorum aliquorum fuerint promulgatæ sive promulgandæ, necnon omnia & omnimoda Judicia Attincturas Convictiones Condemnationes Executiones, ambarum Aurium suarum Amputationem, super Pillorum palam Positionem, Corporis sui Imprisonamentum, necnon omnes alias Pœnas corporales Imprisonamenta Punitiones corporales, & omnia alia Pœnas Pœnalitates Fines Amerciamenta Deperdita Forisfacturas & Executiones quæcumque, super vel versus ipsum *Johannem Capstocke*, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, habita facta reddita sive adjudicata, aut habenda fienda reddenda sive adjudicanda, necnon omnes & omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impetitiones & Demanda quæcumque, quæ Nos, versus ipsum *Johannem Capstocke*, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, habemus habuimus seu in futuro habere poterimus, aut Hæredes seu Successores nostræ præfatæ Reginæ, ullo modo habere poterint in futuro; & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *Johanni* concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen quodd stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c. aliquo Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quinto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1557.
 4. 5. P. & M.

A. D. 1557.
 4. 5. P. & M.

De Restitutione Temporalium Lincoln.

A. D. 1557.
 Pat. 4. & 5.
 P. & M.
 p. 1. m. 2.

REX & Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolnæ, Salutem.

Cum Dominus Summus Pontifex, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Johannis White* ad Episcopatum Wintoniensem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Thoma Watson* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctoris ejusdem Ecclesiæ *Electi*, ipsum ad Ecclesiam Lincoln. prædictam Auctoritate Apostolicâ, providerit & præfecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini Summi Pontificis, nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis, Nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratia nostræ se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratosè, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. prout moris est restitimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus sine dila-

tionem liberes in formâ prædictâ; salvo A. D. 1557.
 Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* nono die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur subscriptis sub data supradictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Notyngh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Bed.

Escaetori suo in Com. Buk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northampt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.

Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis suæ Lincoln. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincoln. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Lincoln. pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1557.
 Pat. 4. & 5.
 P. & M.
 p. 7. m. 30.

REX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Londoniensi Episcopo*, ejusve in absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad *Canonicatum & Præbendam de Newington* infra Ecclesiam Cathedralem Sancti Pauli London. per mortem *Willelmi Warham* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione cujusdam Advocacionis inde pro unica Vice & proxima Vacatione ejusdem tantum per vestram Paternitatem antehac factæ *Thoma Arundell* Militi defuncto, nuper de Felonia attincto & convicto, spectantem & pertinentem, Prædilectum & Fidelem *Johannem Boxall* Theologiæ Baccalaureum, unum Primariorum Secretariorum nostrorum, vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad dictam Præbendam & Canonicatum admittere, ipsumque Præbendarium in eadem instituere, cum omnibus Proficuis Commoditatibus Dividentibus Excrefcentiis, Refectionibus quotidianis, Distributionibus, Domibus Mansionibus, cæterisque Juribus & Præminentibus quibuscumque dicto Canonici sui sive Præbendæ quovismodo pertinentibus sive imposterum spectantibus, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* vicesimo die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1558.
3. 4. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
3 4 P. & M.

De Restitutione Temporalium Carliol.



A. D. 1558.
Pat. 4. & 5.
P. & M.
P. 1. m. 2.

REX & Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Northumbriae, Salutem.

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper Sede Episcopali Ecclesiae Cathedralis Carliolensis vacante, per mortem naturalem bonae memoriae *R. ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Owini Ogleshorp* Sacrae Theologiae Doctoris ejusdem Ecclesiae Electi, ipsum ad Ecclesiam Carliolen. praedictam Auctoritate Apostolica providerit ac praefecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis Nobis & Coronae nostrae praedjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram Nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae nostrae humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo Tibi Praecipimus, quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia praedicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ, a tempo-

re Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus; si- A. D. 1558.
ne dilatione liberes in formâ praedictâ; salvo Jure cujuscunque;

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
vicelimo octavo die Januarii,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ supradictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Cumb. & West-
merland.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & toti Communitati *Episcopatus praedicti*, quod eidem *Episcopo* & Domino suo in omnibus quae ad *Episcopatum praedictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & auxiliantes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium Petriburg.

A. D. 1558.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Northamptoniae,

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper vacante Sede Episcopali Ecclesiae Cathedralis de Burgo Sancti Petri alias Petriburgensi. per obitum bonae memoriae *J. ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem Ecclesiae, Personam, Dilecti & Fidelis nostri, *David Poole* Juris Civilis Doctoris Ecclesiae praedictae Electi, ipsum ad Ecclesiam de Burgo Sancti Petri praedictam Auctoritate Apostolica providerit ac praefecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis, Nobis & Coronae nostrae praedjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam

& expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae no- A. D. 1558.
strae humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi Praecipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia praedicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ, sine dilatione liberes in formâ praedictâ; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Januarii:

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Dilecto & Fideli suo Thomae Cur-
tys

A. D. 1558.
4. 5. P. & M.

tys Militi Majori Civitatis London.
ac Escaetori suo infra eandem.
Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quod

A. D. 1558.
3. 4. P. & M.
eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episco-
patum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes
sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Ad Debellandum Francos & Scotos Commissio pro Admirallo.

A. D. 1558.
Pa. 4. & 5.
P. & M. p.
1. m. 38.
dr.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus, ad
quos præsentem Literæ perve-
nerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fide-
litate Providentia Strenuitate Experi-
entia Circumspectione Industriâ Inte-
gritate & summâ Diligentiâ, Prædile-
cti Consilarii nostri, *Edwardi Fynes*
Præclari Ordinis Garterii nostri Mili-
tis Domini Clynton & Saye Magni Ad-
miralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ & Wal-
liæ & Dominiorum & Insularum ear-
undem, Villæ Calefiæ & Merchia-
rum ejusdem, Normanniæ Gasconia
& Aquitaniæ, Classisque & Marium
dictorum Regnorum nostrorum Ang-
liæ & Hiberniæ Præfecti Generalis,
plurimum confidentes, eundem *Edwar-
dum* LOCUMTENENTEM NOSTRUM
GENERALEM DUCEMQUE PRIMARI-
UM ET GUBERNTOREM totius Classis
& Exercitus nostri super Mare nunc
versus Partes Exteras contra *Francos* &
Scotos eorumque Adhærentes & Adju-
tores vel Opem ferentes, Hostes & Ini-
micos nostros quoscumque, ad Arma ar-
matos sive destinatos, atque omnium
& singulorum Viceadmirallorum Ca-
pitaneorum Subcapitaneorum & Loca-
tenentium Baronum Baronettorum
Dominorum Militum Navium Magi-
strorum Marinariorum & Hominum
ad Arma Armatorum Delectorum sive
destinatorum, Sagittariorum & alio-
rum in Classe nostrâ Regiâ & Excer-
citu nostro prædicto retentorum & reti-
nendorum quorumcumque, assigna-
mus constituimus ordinamus præfici-
mus & deputamus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Ed-
wardo* Potestatem & plenam Auctori-
tatem nostras, ad omnes & singulos
Ligeos & Subditos nostrorum, cujus-
cumque Status seu Conditionis fuerint,
in Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis
quovismodo retentos sive retinendos,
ac in Servizio nostro sibi quomodocum-
que in hac parte commissos, in Resi-

A. D. 1558.
stentiam & Debellationem *Francorum* &
Scotorum, ac aliorum eorum Adhæren-
tium & Adjutorium vel Opem feren-
tium Hostium & Inimicorum nostro-
rum ac Regnorum Dominiorum &
Subditorum nostrorum quorumcum-
que, ducendi duci faciendi,

Necnon Regna & Dominia Terras-
que & Insulas ac alia Loca quæcum-
que dictorum *Francorum* & *Scotorum*
Hostium & Inimicorum nostrorum
prædictorum, cum dictis Classe Excer-
citu & Subditis nostris super Mare in
Servitio nostro existentibus ad Bellum
congregatis sive arraiatis, prout opus
fuerit, ac quotiens & quando ei ma-
gis videbitur expedire, ad suum libi-
tum & voluntatem ubicumque & quan-
documque invadendi intrandi spolian-
di & gubernandi,

Atque *Francos* & *Scotos* eorumque
Adhærentes quoscumque vi armatâ
molestandi dampnificandi deprimendi
convincendi & impugnandi, ac eos
confligendi & debellandi,

Ac Classem & Exercitum ac di-
ctos Subditos nostros in Invasione &
Conductione hujusmodi & aliis Præ-
missis regendi ordinandi dirigendi &
gubernandi, ac abinde, si opus fue-
rit, ad dictum Regnum nostrum Hi-
bernæ vel alia Loca quæcumque, ad
voluntatem & libitum sua cum eis-
dem Classe Exercitu & Subditis no-
stris prædictis recedendi itinerandi &
velificandi,

Dantes insuper & concedentes eidem
Edwardo Potestatem & Auctoritatem
nostras, omnes & singulos Viceadmi-
rallos Capitaneos Subcapitaneos Loca-
tenentes Barones Baronettos Dominos
Milites, Navium Magistros & Mari-
narios, ac Homines Sagittarios & alios
quoscumque de Classe & Exercitu no-
stris prædictis in Servizio nostro ad ar-
ma armatos sive destinatos congregan-
di ducendi regendi dirigendi & gu-
bernandi, ac etiam Lites Causas
Querelas

A. D. 1558. Querelas & Negotia quæcumque omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis nostri Generalis hujusmodi super Mare de Jure vel Consuetudine qualitercumque pertinent audiendi examinandi discutiendi ordinandi & terminandi,

4. 5. P. & M.

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine prædictarum Classis & Exercitus nostrarum condendi statuendi & stabiliendi & superinde Proclamationes faciendi eademque debitæ Executioni Demandandi, ac quoscumque de Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis quovismodi Delinquentes castigandi puniendi reformandi & incarcerandi, atque si sibi ita expediens visum fuerit, Incarceratos exonerandi solvendi dimittendi & deliberrandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Capitales seu Criminales, tam vitæ quam Membrorum Mutilationis ac de Morte Hominis, in Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis qualitercumque contingentes, cum suis incidentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, cognoscendi examinandi audiendi & finaliter terminandi, necnon Sententias diffinitivas seu Decreta quæcumque in ea parte interponend. ferendi sive promulgandi, easque sive ea Executione plenariè & cum effectu demandandi & demandari faciendi & mandandi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula alia quæ, pro bono Regimine & Gubernatione Classis & Exercitus nostrorum prædictorum, fuerint facienda, juxta sanam Discretionem suam, ac prout sibi magis expediens visum fuerit, de tempo-

re in tempus ad suum libitum & voluntatem liberè faciendi ordinandi exercercendi expediendi decernendi & exequendi cum cujullibet Cohertionis Potestate,

A. D. 1558.
4. 5. P. & M.

Atque etiam cum Potestate & Auctoritate nostris alium vel alios Sublocumtenentem sive Sublocumtenentes ad Præmissa & singula vel eorum aliquod vice & nomine suis agenda exercercenda expedienda & exequenda, quotiens & quando sibi magis expediens vel necesse visum fuerit, nominandi ordinandi faciendi constituendi deputandi & præficiendi, ipsumque & ipsos, si ita casus exigerit, revocandi, ac alium seu alios ejus vel eorum Loco ad effectus prædictos vel eorum aliquod ordinandi & constituendi;

Damus autem universis & singulis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis Subcapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Militibus, navium Magistris, Marinariis, Hominibus Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque in Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis, qualitercumq; conductis retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod eidem *Edwardo Magno Admirallo nostro & Locumtenenti Generali super Mare prædicto*, in Executione Præmissorum & eorum cujullibet, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, Intendentes Auxiliantes Obedientes pariter & Assistentes sint in omnibus prout decet:

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Aprilis.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1558.
Pa. 4. & 5.
P. & M. P.
5. m. 31.

REX & Regina, Reverendò in Christo Patri *Jacobo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Gloucestriensi Episcopo*, aut ejus in absentia *Vicario in spiritualibus Generali*, sive aliù in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Stonehouse* vestræ Diocesis, per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Eron* Clericum vobis præsentamus, intuitu Charitatis,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad Vicariam prædictam admittere, ipsumque Vicariam ibidem instituere, atque in & de ea-

dem cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris Fructibus & Pertinentiis universis investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas habet *Johannes Harpesfeld* ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Norwicens*.

Thomas Ardern ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Welton* super *Olde Eborum* Dioc.

6 H

De

A. D. 1558.
4. 5. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
4. 5. P. M.A. D. 1558.
4. 5. P. M.*De Commissione ad Emendum & Providendum Arma & Munitiones.*A. D. 1558.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 37. d.

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratiâ, &c. universis & singulis Admirallis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis & eorum Locatenentibus, Custumariis Contrarotulatoribus Scrutatoribus & Custodibus Portuum Crecarum & Passagiorum nostrorum, ac omnibus Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis, necnon omnibus & singulis aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis, tam dicti Regis quàm nostris dicti Regis & præfatæ Reginæ quibuscumque ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cùm dictus Illustrissimus Princeps & Conjux noster præfatæ Reginæ præcharissimus, per Literas suas de Licentia gerentes Datam apud Bruxelles primo Die Februarii ultimo præterito, ad specialem Instantiam & Requisitionem nostræ præfatæ Reginæ, dederit & conceiserit plenariam Potestatem & Auctoritatem ac liberam licitam Facultatem & Licentiam cuicumque hujusmodi Personæ, & quibuscumque hujusmodi Personis, quem vel quos, Nos præfatæ Regina, per Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ conficiendas, nominaremus, & appunctuaremus ad providendum traducendum & transportandum, extra & a partibus Flandriæ in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ unicâ vice vel diversis vicibus, Numerum & Quantitatem Armorum & Munitionum in forma specificatis;

Videlicet,

3000 and 500 Hasquebutts,

1000 Pistolets,

500 Pondera de Macches,

100000 Pondera Petre Salse,

3000 Corselets,

2000 Mourreyens,

3000 Iron Capps,

8000 Lanceas, vocatos Launces &

Pykes,

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos præfatæ Regina fecimus ordinamus deputavimus & constituimus, sicut per Præsentis facimus ordinamus Deputamus & constituimus, dilectos & fideles.

nostros, Thomam Gresham agentem nostrum in partibus Transmarinis, & Alexandrum Bonvixi Mercatorem de Luke, Deputatos & Factores nostros speciales ad providendum & emendum aut provideri & emi faciendum in partibus Flandriæ prædictæ, prædictas Parcelas Armorum & Munitionum supra specificatorum, ac eadem sic emptâ & provisa, non solum eskippare & carcare aut eskippari & carcarari facere, in quibuscumque Navibus vel vasis hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, aut alterius cujuscumque Regni live Domini Nobiscum in Treuga & Amicitia existentium, verumetiam easdem Parcelas Armaturarum & Munitionum a dicto Domino Flandriæ in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ transportare & traducere unâ vice vel diversis vicibus, ac ibidem, in aliquo hujusmodi Portu sive Portubus, prout præfatis Thomæ Gresham & Alexandro Bonvixi expediens & necessarium fore videbitur, discarcare & ad Terram ponere,

Quare Ministros & Subditos dicti Regis Illustrissimi & Conjugis nostri Charissimi & quoscumque Rogamus, & nostris quibuscumque per Præsentis firmiter injungendo Præcipimus, ut vos & quilibet vestrum præfatos Thomam Gresham & Alexandro Bonvixi ac Factores & Servientes suos, prædictas Armaturas & Munitiones in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ inducere discarcare, & ibidem ad Terram ponere permittatis, absque aliquo Impedimento Molestatione Contradictione seu Gravamine vestro aut alicujus vestrum sub periculo incumbenti; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Restrictione Mandato aut Proclamatione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westm.
xi. die Junii.

De

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

De Indigenatione.



A. D. 1558.
 Par. 5. & 6.
 P. & M.
 p. 5. m. 21.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus *Casari Adelmario* Artium & Medicinæ Doctori, sub Obedientia *Ducis Venetia* oriundo, seu quocumque alio Nomine censeatur, quod Ipse, posthac durante Vitâ suâ, sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Hæredum nostrorum, ac in omnibus tractetur reputetur teneatur habeatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod ipse omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas Querelas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curiis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere exercere eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & placitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus in dicto Regno nostro oriundus,

Et insuper quod idem *Casus* Terras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones Servitia, ac alia Hæreditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Dominia nostra, perquirere recipere capere habere tenere emere & possidere, ac eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare, cuicumque Personæ sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit, ad libitum valeat & possit licitè & impune, ac quod ipse Tabernas Shopas sive Domos quascumque, pro Terminis unius Anni sive plurimorum Annorum, habere & tenere possit & valeat adeo libere quietè & pacifice sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & quod bene licebit cuicumque Subdito nostro locari præfato *Casari* & Assignatis suis quibuscumque, hujusmodi Tabernas Shopas sive Domos quascumque, pro termino unius Anni sive plurimorum Annorum, absque aliqua Forisfactura sive Pœna quacumque ea occasione incurrendis;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, concedimus dicto *Casari Adelmario* quod ipse, durante vitâ suâ naturali, non solvet nec solvere compelletur aliqua Taxa Tallagia Subsidia, aut alia Onera auctoritate alicujus Parlamenti vel aliquorum Parliamentorum Nobis, aut Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, in futurum danda vel concedenda, nec aliqua Customas vel Subsidia seu alias Denariorum Summas, pro Rebus Bonis Mercimoniis & Merchandis suis, præterquam talia tanta & hujusmodi, qualia & quanta alii Ligei & Subditi nostri naturales infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, solverunt aut solvere tenentur, nec aliter aut alio modo ac quod idem *Casus* habeat gaudeat & utatur omnia & omnimoda Libertatis Privilegia Franchisia & Immunitates dicti Regni nostri, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dicti Ligei nostri naturales ejusdem Regni gaudent & utuntur, aut de Jure vel Consuetudine uti vel gaudere debent ac possint, absque perturbatione impedimento molestatione vexatione calumpnia seu gravamine nostro, aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliquorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum quorumcumque pro tempore existentium vel eorum alicujus; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde antehac editis factis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sarum.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
 Pat. 5. & 6.
 P. & M.
 p. 2. m. 38.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis beatæ Mariæ Sarum, per Mortem *Johannis Capon* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentī vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in Manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, *Francisco Mallet* Eleemosinario nostrum dictæ Reginæ, ac Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Sarum, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Francisco Mallet* & assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Francisco Mallet*, nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè prout nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Francisco* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Balli-

vos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in Manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Francisco Mallet*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscunque inde Parcellæ, a prædicto Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum quam per Manus nuper & nunc Elcaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Exituum Firmarum Redditarum Reventionum Proficuarum ad Usus nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Francisci Mallet*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorundem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem *Francisco* nunc Episcopo Sarum nominato, ante hæc tempora in Præsentibus minimè facta existit: aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Prosecutione, in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacunque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Octobris..

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

2

De

A. D. 1558.

A. D. 1558.

5 6. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.

5 6. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium pro Episcopo Glouc.

A. D. 1558.

Per. 5. & 6.

P. & M.

p. 2. m. 31.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Gloucestræ, per Mortem *Jacobi Brokes* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie prædictæ, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentī vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in Manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus dilecto nobis *Johanni Boursber* Sacræ Theologie Bacculario, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Gloucestr. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatem, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac prædicto Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Johanni Boursber* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Johanni Boursber* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato Jo-

hanni plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in Manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Boursber*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per Manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde parcelle, ac per Manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Exituum Firmarum Reddituum Reventionum & Proficuum ad Usus nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Johannis Boursber*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque Perturbatione Molestatione Inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
xxv. die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Asaphen.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
 Pat. 5. & 6.
 P. & M.
 p. 2. m. 38.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Asaphensis, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thomæ Goldwell*, Permissione Divinâ, *ultimi Episcopi* ibidem ad Episcopatum Oxoniensem, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentī vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, *Thomæ Wood* nunc nominato eidem Episcopatus *Asaphensi*, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatus ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque, pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Thomæ Wood* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Thomæ Wood* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & aded plenè libere & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus aut habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thomæ* plenam Potestatem & Auctorita-

tem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, aded plenè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Thomæ Wood*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, a prædicto Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, Habenda & Percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Firmarum Exituum Reddituum Reventionum & Proficuum ad Usus nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Thomæ Wood*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absque Perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu Gravamine Nostris, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de vero Valore ejusdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos, aut per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginæ, eidem *Thomæ* nunc Episcopo *Asaphen.* nominato ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta existit; aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione, in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordi-

A. D. 1558. ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ
 Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in
 5. 6. P. & M. a i quo non obstantibus,
 In cuius Rei Testimonium &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto die Novembris. A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalitatis Episcopatus Hereforden.

A. D. 1558.
 Ibid. p. 5.
 m. 1.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Herefordensis per Mortem Roberti ultimi Episcopi ibidem vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans existit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, Thome Reynold Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, nunc nominato eidem Episcopatu Herefordensi, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium live spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato Thome Reynold & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos Hæredes aut Successores nostrum dictæ Reginæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato Thome Reynold nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè libere & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus aut habere debemus si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato Thome plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem

nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque; Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo plenè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato Thome Reynold, Dimidium Partem totius Anni Fructuum; videlicet, incipiendo a Festo Sancti Michaelis quod erat in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo usque; ad Festum Sancti Michaelis ultimo præteritum, extunc, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscumque inde Parcellæ, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia live emergentia, Habenda & Percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum & Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuscumque inde Parcellæ, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Firmarum Exituum Redditarum Reventionum & Proficuarum ad Usum nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usum proprium ipsius Thome Reynold, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm. septimo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

A. D. 1558.
 5. 6. P. & M.

De Custodia Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon.

A. D. 1558.
 Pat. 5. & 6.
 P. & M.
 P. 2. m. 31.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Oxoniensis, per Mortem *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentī vacans exitit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, damus & concedimus, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thomæ Goldwell* modò *Episcopo Asaphensi*, & nunc nominato per Translationem dicto Episcopatu Oxoniensi Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitarum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Thomæ Goldwell* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis dicti *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Thomæ Goldwell* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Reginæ, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeò plenè liberè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus & habere deberemus si præfata Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thomæ* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeò plenè, prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Thomæ Goldwell*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumq; & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, a prædicto tempore Mortis dicti *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quàm per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Firmarum Exituum Reddituum Reventionum & Proficuarum ad Usus nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Thomæ Goldwell*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Reginæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* nono die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

CONVEN-

A. D. 1558.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1558.
1 Eliz. Reg.

CONVENTIONES, L I T E R Æ, E T ACTA PUBLICA, Regnante Elizabetha Regina.

Pro Ordine Militari recipiendo, de Summonitionibus.

A. D. 1558.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 5.
der.

Regina Prædilectis & Fidelibus suis *Roberto Domino Dudley Magistro Equorum, Thoma Parry Militi Contrarotulatori Hospitii sui, Edwardo Rogers Militi Vicecamerario suo, ac Dilecto & perquam Fidei Consiliario suo Ambrosio Cave Militi, necnon Dilecto & Fideli suo Radulpho Sadler Militi, Salutem.*

Cum Nos, ex certis Causis urgentibus, diversa Brevia nostra, omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet Comitatu Civitate & Burgo Regni nostri Angliæ, mandaverimus, præcipiendo quod quilibet hujusmodi Vicecomes Summoneret omnes & singulos infra Ballivas suas, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, Terras Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta quæcumq; Annui Valoris *Quadraginta Librarum* in Usu vel Possessione habentes, quod compareant, ad certum Diem & Locum in hujusmodi Brevibus contentos, ad recipiendum *Ordinem Militarem*, juxta formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi;

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, Assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros ad tractandum communicandum &

componendum cum omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris qui Finem nobiscum facere voluerint pro Exoneratione prædicti Ordinis Militaris hac vice,

Dantes & concedentes vobis, quatuor tribus vel duobus vestrum, plenam Auctoritatem & Potestatem per Præsentes, tractandi componendi & finaliter determinandi & concludendi cum omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis nostris qui Finem nobiscum in hujusmodi casu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & assidendi hujusmodi Fines ad certam Pecuniarum Summam, prout cum Subditis nostris prædictis, quibus interest in hac parte, concordare poteritis, ac Dies sive Diem Solutionis hujusmodi Finium limitandi & appunctandi juxta sanas discretionem vestras; Et quicquid in Præmissis vos, quatuor tres vel duo vestrum, feceritis, Nos gratum & ratum habebimus; ac omnes illos, qui nobiscum Fines fecerint pro Exoneratione Ordinis prædicti, exoneramus ac exonerati sint & quieti erga Nos proinde per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo die Decembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1558.

1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1558.

1 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Magno Eleemosynario, de Concessione Deodandorum.

A. D. 1558.

Ibid. m. 7.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere *Willielmo Byll* Clerico Sacræ Theologiæ Professori Magno Eleemosynario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujuslibet Personæ Felonis de Se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, inventa sive invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quæ nobis nunc pertinent vel unquam, post decimum sextum Diem Novembris ultimò ante Datam Præsentium præteritum, quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps, quamdiu ipsum *Willielmum Byll* Eleemosynarium nostrum fore contigerit, pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemosynario nostro* quòd benè liceat ei, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se, ac Deodanda ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seiscire recuperare levare & colligere;

Assignantes præfatum *Eleemosyna-*

rium nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad inquirendum de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se, Deodandis, ac ad eadem seiscindum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuenda, absque Compoto seu Ratiocinio inde Nobis reddendo seu faciendo:

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum cuilibet tenore Præsentium, quod *præfato Eleemosynario nostro* ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo die Decembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Coronatione Reginae solempnizanda.

A. D. 1559.

Ibid. m. 8.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, carissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro, *Henrico Comiti Arundella* Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Arundella* MAGNUM CONSTABULARIUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum per totum quartumde-

cimum Diem instantis Mensis Januarii tantum, videlicet, Diem proximam & immediatè præcedentem Diem (Deo dante) futuræ solempnis *Coronationis nostre*, unà cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1559.

Ibid. m. 8.

De

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Magno Senescallo ordinato.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, carissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro, *Henrico Comiti Arundellæ* Officium Magni Senescalli nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Arundellæ* MAGNUM SENESCALLUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, per totum quintum-

decimum Diem instantis Mensis Januarii, ab Ortus Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solempniter coronari intendimus, unà cum Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Domino Howard Vicecomite de Bynden.

A.D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 10.

Regina &c. Archiepiscopis Episcopis Abbatibus Prioribus Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium felibus Auspiciis nedum insignire sed augere confidimus, dum inter Personas discretas & strenuas Honorum Culmina dispensamus; credimus namque nostram Coronam Regiam tantò pluribus micare Gemmis & preciosis coruscare Lapidibus, quanto Viris virtuosis, præsertim Nobilibus, Consilio præpollentibus, in partem Sollicitudinis Regiæ ad Fasces Honorum evocatis, ad Directionem Boni publici, suffulti sumus.

Considerantes itaque Generis Nobilitatem, & præcipue virtutem ac in Armis Strenuitatem probatissimi Viri Domini *Thoma Howard*, qui nullis cedens Laboribus se Nobis semper obsequiosissimum exhibuerit, volentesq; proinde eundem Dominum *Thomam Howard* condignis Honoribus & regalibus Præmiis ornare ampliare & sublimare, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ipsum *Dominum Thomam Howard* in VICECOMITEM HOWARD DE BYNDEN ereximus præfecimus & creavimus, & per Præsentes erigimus præficimus & creamus, & ei Nomen Statum Stylum Titulum Honorem & Dignitatem VICECOMITIS HOWARD DE

BYNDEN, cum omnibus & singulis Præeminentiis Honoribus, cæterisque quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* pertinentibus sive spectantibus, damus & concedimus etiam per Præsentes, ipsumque *Dominum Howard* hujusmodi Statu Stilo Titulo Honore & Dignitate insignimus investimus & realiter nobilitamus,

Habenda & tenenda Nomen Statum Stylum Honorem & Dignitatem *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* prædicta, cum omnibus & singulis Præeminentiis Honoribus & cæteris quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato Domino *Thoma Howard* & Hæredibus suis Masculis de Corpore suo legitime procreatis & procreandis imperpetuum,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, volumus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato Domino *Thoma Howard* nunc *Vicecomiti Howard de Bynden*, quòd idem *Vicecomes* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti successivè habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum imposterum tenendis, quàm in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & hujusmodi Præeminentias Dignitatem Stylum Honorem & Loca, ac Voces in omnibus, quales aliquis alius *Vicecomes Regni nostri Angliæ*, nunc nuper aut olim existens, habet tenet vel gaudet, habuit tenuit vel gavisus fuit,

A. D. 1559 fuit, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debet vel debuit, ratione huiusmodi
1 Eliz. Reg.

Dignitatis ac Nominis *Viccomitis*;

Et,

Quia crescente Status celsitudine ex consequente necessariò crescunt Sumptus & Onera grandiora, ut idem *Viccomes* melius decentius & honorificentius Statum suum ac Onera ei incumbencia manutenere & supportare valeat & possit,

De uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus, præfato *Viccomiti* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis *Viginti Mercas* annuas legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendas & percipiendas sibi & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis annuatim imperpetuum, de Parva Custuma nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ de tempore in tempus proveniente & crescente, per manus Cultu-mariorum sive Collectorum ejusdem protempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus,

Prædicto & fideli Consiliario nostro, *Nicholao Bacon* Milite Magni Signilli nostri Angliæ Custode,

Ac præcharissimo Consanguineo nostro, A. D. 1559
1 Eliz. Reg.

Thoma Duce Norffolciæ Comite Mariscallo Angliæ,

Carissimis Consanguineis nostris,

Henrico Comite Arundellæ Senescallo Hospitii nostri,

Johanne Comite Oxonii Magno Camerario Angliæ,

Henrico Comite Westmerlandiæ,

Francisco Comite Salop,

Edwardo Comite Derby,

Willielmo Comite Wigornia,

Henrico Comite Rotelandiæ,

Thoma Comite Suffexiæ,

Francisco Comite Huntingdoniæ,

Francisco Comite Bedford.

Willielmo Comite Pembrochiæ,

Necnon Prædictis & Fidelibus nostris,

Edwardo Domino Clynton Magno Admirallo Angliæ,

Willielmo Domino Howard de Effingham Camerario Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Domino Dacres de Gyllesland,

Thoma Parrye Milite Contrarotulatore Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Cycell Milite Principali Secretario nostro,

Et alijs.

Dat. per Manum nostram apud *Turrim nostram Londoniæ* decimo tertio Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Willielmo Marchione Northamptoniæ Concessio Sibi & Hæredibus Masculis.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. m. 8.

Regina Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Armorum Strenuitatem Morum Probitatem Generis Nobilitatem, necnon Scientiam Fidelitatem Circumspectionem & Industriam, quibus viget eminet atque pollet, prædictus & fidelis Consiliarius noster, *Willielmus Parre* Eques Auratus, quondam illustribus Titulis *Baronis Parre de Kendall & Comitis Effex*. a Patre nostro, Pie Memoræ, *Henrico nuper Rege Angliæ Octavo*, decoratus, & deinde ad eminentiorem Statum *Marchionatus Nor-*

thampton, a Fratre nostro, Optimæ Memoræ, *Edwardo nuper Rege Angliæ Sexto*, erectus, quibus Nominibus & Titulis injuria adverforum Temporum, regnante Sorore nostrâ *Mariâ*, privatus fuerat, intimè considerantes, volentesque ipsum *Willielmum* Honoris prærogativâ, juxta Meritorum suorum exigentiam, exaltare, ac adversæ Fortunæ & Temporis præteriti Injuriam vindicare,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de avifamento Concilii nostri, eundem *Willielmum* in MARCHIONEM NORTHAMPTONIÆ ex Regia nostra Auctoritate erigimus præficimus creamus & stabilimus per Præsentes, necnon Titulum Statum Scilum Honorem & Digni-

A. D. 1559. Dignitatem *Marchionis Northamptonie* eidem *Willielmo Parre* damus concedimus & restituiamus per Præsentes, unâ cum omnibus Præminentis cæterisque appendentibus eidem Honori & Dignitati pertinentibus spectantibus siue annexis, & ipsum *Marchionem Northamptonie* per GLADII CINCTURAM insignimus, ac unam CAPAM HONORIS, atque CIRCULUM AUREUM super Caput suum ponimus,

1 Eliz. Reg.

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædicta Nomen Titulum Statum Stylum Honorem & Dignitatem *Marchionis Northampton.* præfato *Willielmo* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo exeuntibus imperpetuum;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Willielmo nunc Marchioni*, quod ipse & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum impofterum tenendis, quàm in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & huiusmodi Præminentias Dignitates Statum Honorem & Loca in omnibus, quales præfatus *Willielmus Parre*, præantea *Marchio Northampton.* existens, ante Privationem suam habuit tenuit aut gavissus fuit,

Et, ut idem *Willielmus nunc Marchio* juxta dicti Nominis sui *Marchionis Northampton.* Decentiam & Statum sui Nobilitatem possit honorificentius se habere, dedimus & concessimus, damusque & concedimus per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, præfato *Willielmo nunc Marchioni Northampton* triginta Libras annuas,

Habendas & annuatim percipiendas Sibi & Hæredibus suis prædictis imperpetuum, de parva Custuma nostra ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, infra Portum London. per Manus Custumariorum siue Collectorum Custumæ prædictæ pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones solvendas;

Et quod expressa mentio de aliis A. D. 1559. Donis siue Concessionibus per Nos, *1 Eliz. Reg.* vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato nunc *Marchioni* ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minime facta existat, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione siue Restrictione inde in contrarium antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis siue provis aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Hiis Testibus,

Prædilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro, *Nicholao Bacon* Milite Magni Sigilli nostri Angliæ Custode,

Ac præcharissimo consanguineo nostro, *Thomæ Duce Norfolkie* Comite Mariscallo Angliæ,

Carissimisque consanguineis nostris, *Henrico Comite Arundella* Senescallo Hospitii nostri,

Johanne Comite Oxonia Magno Camerario Angliæ,

Henrico Comite Westmerlandie,

Francisco Comite Salopp.

Edwardo Comite Derby,

Willielmo Comite Wigornia,

Henrico Comite Rutlandie,

Francisco Comite Bedfordie,

Et *Willielmo Comite Pembrochia,*

Necnon prædilectis & fidelibus nostris,

Edwardo Domino Clynton Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,

Willielmo Domino Howard de Effyng-
ham Camerario Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Domino Dacres de Gylle-
land,

Thoma Parry Milite Contrarotulatore Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Cyrell Milite Principali Secretario nostro,

Et aliis.

Dat. per Manum nostram apud Tur-
rim nostram London. decimo tertio die
Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Commissio ad Constituendum Milites.

A. D. 1559.
Par. 1. Eliz.
ps. 4. m. 5. d.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
Queene of England Fraunce and
Ireland Defendour of the Fayth
to all Men to whom theis Pre-
sentes shall come, Greting.

Whereas We,
Myndyng to procede to the Sole-
mnytie of our Coronation in such and
like honourable sorte as in the Coro-
natyon of our Progenytors hath bene
6 L accu-

A. D. 1559.

A.D. 1559. accustomed, and as to our Estate and
 1 Eliz. Reg. Dignytie Royall apperteyneth,

Have, both for the more Adornement of the Feast of our said Coronation, and for the Nobilitie of Bloude, good Service, and other good Qualities of many our Servauntes and other Subjectes, resolved to call certeyn of them to th' order of Knyghthode,

We let yowe wete, that, for the speciall Trust and Confidence, which we have reposed in our right trustie and right welbeloved Cosen and Counsaylour, *Henry Earle of Arundell* Lord Steward of our Houshold, we have appoynted, and by thies Presentes do appoynte and auethorise him, for us and in our Name and by our Auethoritie, not onlie to do and exercise everie thinge and thinges, on our behalfe to be done and exercised, for the full making of those *Knyghes of the Bathe* whom we have caused to be specialllye called for that purpose, but also to make and ordeyn such and so

many other Parsons Knightes within A.D. 1559.
 the tyme of two Dayes next ensuyng 1 Eliz. Reg.
 the Date hereof, as by Us shall be named, or by himself maye be thought mete, so as he excede not in th'ole the Number of Thirtie,

And our further Pleasure ys, that everie Parson, so to be advaunced or made Knight by our said Cosen and Councelour, shall have houlde and enyoye the said Order of Knighthode, with the Name Title and Dignytie and all other Prerogatyves thereunto belonging, in as large and ample manner as any other Knight or Knightes of like Degree, being made in the tyme of any our Progenitours, have and of right ought to have had or enjoyed.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our self at *Westm.* the xiv. Day of January.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Pardonatione, communis Gratiae.

A.D. 1559.
 Ibid. p. 3.
 m. 26.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & pro illo zelo & amore quem cunctis Subditis habemus & geremus,

Pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *A. B. de C. in Com. D. Gent.* alias dicto &c. seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Dignitatis Officii seu Loci idem *A. B.* censeatur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, omnes & singulas Proditiones, tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læsæ Majestatis, necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones & Conspirationes contra Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, omnia & omnimoda Homicidia Felonias Roberias & Accessarios eorumdem, ac omnia & omnimoda Mesprisiones, illicitas Verborum Prolationes, Conventicula illicita Assemblationes illicitas, Confæderationes Riotas Routas Transgressiones, ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Escapia & Evasiones, tam voluntaria quam non voluntaria, ac Negligentias quorumcumque Proditorum

Homicidarum & Felonum aut Suspectorum eorumdem, A.D. 1559.

Necnon generaliter omnes & omnimodas Felonias, tam contra communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam contra quæcumque Statuta Actus Ordinationes sive Provisiones ejusdem Regni nostri antehac edita ordinata sive provisæ seu eorum aliqujus,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Accessaria Murdri Homicidii & quarumcumque Feloniarum Roberiarum & aliarum Feloniarum quarumcumque (Murdri, & Accessariis eorumdem ante prædicta Murdra facta sive perpetrata, & omnibus Roberiis factis & perpetratis in aliquibus Domibus mansionalibus, & in Viis Regiis, vel propter easdem Vias, omnimodo exceptis) per ipsum *A. B.* ante Festum omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum factis habitis sive perpetratis, licet idem *A. B.* de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus relictatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attinctus existat sive non existat,

Ac etiam Ingressus manu forti factos, Negligentias Ignorantias Extortiones Oppressiones, falsas Fabricationes Cartarum Scriptorum sive Muniementorum quorumcumque, ac Perjuriam,

A. D. 1558. ^{ria}, & omnes Denariorum Summas si-
 ve alias Res & Munera recepta pro
 1 *Eliz. Reg.* Veredicto dicendo aut injuste reddendo,
 Imbraciarias Cambipariis Manu-
 nententias quacumque, per ipsum
A. B. solum, aut cum aliqua alia Per-
 sona aut aliquibus aliis Personis, ali-
 quo tempore siue aliquibus temporali-
 bus, ante dictum Festum omnium San-
 ctorum qualitercumque facta habita
 commissa siue perpetrata :

Pardonamus etiam remittimus &
 relaxamus per Præsentes præfato *A. B.* omni-
 modas Offensas & Transgression-
 nes pro Abrasione Rasura & Interli-
 neatione aliquorum Rotulorum Re-
 cordorum Brevium Warrantorum Re-
 cognitionum siue aliorum Memorandorum
 nostrorum aut alicujus Progenitores
 siue aliquorum Progenitorum
 nostrorum quorumcumque, in ali-
 qua Curia siue aliquibus Curiiis no-
 stris aut alicujus Progenitoris siue ali-
 quorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ante
 prædictum Festum omnium San-
 ctorum perpetratas siue factas, ac
 etiam omnia & singula Judicia, Pœ-
 nas Mortis, Punitiones, ac Exitus &
 Proficua omnium & singulorum Do-
 miniorum Maneriorum Terrarum Te-
 nementorum ac cæterorum Hæredita-
 mentorum ipsius *A. B.* Nobis aut ali-
 cui Progenitorum nostrorum, occasio-
 ne Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus
 siue aliquorum, per præfatum *A. B.*
 Forisfacta siue Deperdita, & Nobis aut
 alicui Progenitorum nostrorum antedi-
 ctum Festum omnium Sanctorum ult-
 timum præteritum ratione Præmissorum
 debita pertinentia siue spectan-
 tia,

Necnon pardonamus remittimus &
 relaxamus præfato *A. B.* omnes & om-
 nimodas Offensas Transgression-
 es Contemptis & Negligentias contra formam
 quorumcumque Statutorum de Libe-
 raturis Signis & Bageis, ac contra for-
 mam alicujus Statuti pro Retentione fa-
 cta siue perpetrata, ac contra Adju-
 tores Receptores & Retentores eorum-
 dem, ac contra quoscumque Officia-
 rios pro non Punitione eorundem, ante
 dictum Festum omnium Sanctorum
 Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostro-
 rum forisfactas siue deperditas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Con-
 temptus & Negligentias per præfatum
A. B. solum, seu conjunctim cum ali-
 qua alia Persona siue aliquibus aliis
 Personis, contra formam & effectum
 quorumcumque Statutorum de falsis
 Ponderibus & Mensuris non utendis,
 necnon omnimodas Usuras, Contra-

ctus Usurarum, Barganias corruptas, ^{A. D. 1558.}
 Chevifantias illicitas, ac omnes & om-
 nimodas Forisfacturas Debita & De-
 manda, nobis debita pertinentia siue
 spectantia, ratione aliquorum Reco-
 gnitionum Assumptionum Manuca-
 ptionum Injunctionum Scriptorum Ob-
 ligatiorum, aut aliorum Scriptorum
 quorumcumque, Nobis aut alicui Pro-
 genitorum nostrorum, siue alicui alie
 Personæ siue aliquibus aliis Personis,
 ad Usum nostrum vel ad Usum ali-
 cujus Progenitoris siue aliquorum Pro-
 genitorum nostrorum, ante prædictum
 Festum omnium Sanctorum recogni-
 tionum assumptorum Manucaptorum
 factorum siue haborum, per præfa-
 tum *A. B.* solum, vel per ipsum con-
 junctim cum alia Persona siue aliis
 Personis pro seipso, vel pro aliqua alia
 Persona vel pro aliquibus aliis Perso-
 nis tantummodo, pro Pace nostra seu
 alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum ge-
 renda, aut quacumque Comparentia
 fienda pro se bene gerendo, seu pro
 aliqua alia Persona siue aliquibus aliis
 Personis pro se aut ipsis bene geren-
 dis,

Ac insuper pardonamus remittimus
 & relaxamus præfato *A. B.* omnes &
 omnimodas Utlagarias quascumque
 versus ipsum *A. B.* solum, aut conjun-
 ctim cum aliqua alia Persona siue ali-
 quibus aliis Personis, aut versus ali-
 quem Antecessorem siue aliquos An-
 tecessores ipsius *A. B.* aut versus ali-
 quem alium siue aliquos alios cujus
 vel quorum idem *A. B.* Hæres Execu-
 tor siue Administrator existit, ratione
 seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum
 alicujus, aut alicujus alterius Rei Cau-
 sæ vel Materiæ cujuscumque, tam ad
 Sectam nostram quam ad Sectam ali-
 cujus Progenitorum nostrorum, seu
 aliquorum aliorum quorumcumque,
 ante prædictum Festum omnium San-
 ctorum promulgatas, & firmam Pa-
 cem nostram eidem *A. B.* concedimus,
 ita tamen quod stet recto in Curia no-
 stra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit,
 & insuper per Præsentes damus & con-
 cedimus præfato *A. B.* omnia & omni-
 moda Bona & Catalla Nobis aut alicui
 Progenitorum nostrorum, ratione hu-
 jusmodi Utlagariarum, Forisfacta De-
 perdita siue Pertinentia, ac omnes &
 omnimodos Exitus Redditus Reven-
 tiones & Proficua omnium & singulo-
 rum Dominiorum Maneriorum Ter-
 rarum Tenementorum ac cæterorum
 Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum
 quorumcumque, quæ nunc sunt aut
 nuper fuerunt præfati *A. B.* aut alicu-
 jus

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

jus alterius Personæ sive aliquarum aliarum Personarum, cujus vel quorum Hæres Executor vel Administrator existit; videlicet; a tempore sive temporibus aliquarum hujusmodi Utlagariorum in ipsos seu eorum aliquem promulgatarum, hucusque, provenientia sive crescentia, tam per Manus suas proprias retinenda, quam per Manus nunc & nuper Vicecomitum Escaetorum Ballivorum Coranatorum & aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque, de Dono nostro capienda, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis reddendo seu solvendo,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Offensas contra Formam Statuti de & pro Seminatione Canabis & Lini per præfatum *A. B.* ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum in ea parte habita sive perpetrata,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Offensas & Contemptus contra formam & effectum cujusdam Statuti pro Custodia Magnorum Equorum, ac contra formam & effectum alicujus Articuli in eodem Statuto contenti, per præfatum *A. B.* ante dictum Festum omnium Sanctorum perpetratas sive commissas;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus præfato *A. B.* per Præsentes omnes & omnimodas Offensas & Transgressionem pro aliqua & quacumque Alienatione facta sive habita, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum, sine Licentia nostra Regia, aut sine Licentia Regia alicujus Progenitoris nostri præfato *A. B.* aut alicui Antecessorum suorum, sive aliquibus aliis Personis, per aliquam aliam Personam sive aliquas alias Personas, de aliquibus Honoribus Maneriis Terris sive Hæreditamentis in Manibus præfati *A. B.* existentibus in possessione reversione sive remanere ac omnes Fines & Denariorum Summas per eadem,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Offensas Forisfacturas & Pœnalitates per ipsum *A. B.* contra formam effectum & provisionem aliquorum Statutorum de Apparatu & Sagittatione in Balistis & Tormentis manualibus seu eorum aliquibus, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum factas commissas perpetratas sive deperditas,

Provisio semper quod hæc Literæ nostræ Patentes non extendunt ad exonerandum remittendum sive pardonandum præfatum *A. B.* Hæredes Executores Administratores suos, seu

eorum aliquem, pro aliqua Proditione, sive aliquo alio Crimine aut Offensa in aliquo tangentibus sive concernentibus Alterationem sive Mutationem Regii Status sive Successionis Regiæ Coronæ nostræ Angliæ, aut aliquorum Honorum Dignitatum Regalium aut Præminentiarum eidem Coronæ Regiæ unitorum annexorum pertinentium sive spectantium, Nobis per Leges Statuta aut Consuetudines hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, aut eorum aliquem sive aliquod in suo robore aut virtute modò existens, Datorum Legatorum Unitorum Annexorum Appunctuatorum sive Limitorum existentium, nec de aut pro aliqua Mesprisione eorumdem aut eorum alicujus,

Necnon de aut pro aliqua Proditione aut Crimine Læsæ Majestatis aut aliis Offensis quibuscumque in aliquo tangentibus sive concernentibus Villam Calisiæ, aut Castrum ejusdem Villæ, aut Marcheo ejusdem Villæ, aut aliquam Peciam, aut Locum fortem, aut aliquem Locum Munitionis aut Defensionis infra Villam Calisiæ aut Merchias ejusdem, aut alibi ultra Mare in Partibus Exteris & Transmarinis existentem,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Conspiratione Confoederatione Abbettamento sive Procuratione factis vel habitis versus Personam nostram, de seu pro Imprisonamento Personæ nostræ tempore Præcharissimæ Sororis nostræ *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ*,

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Offensis sive Contemptibus per præfatum *A. B.* factis perpetratis sive commissis, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum, contra aliquod Statutum de Provisionibus sive præmunire antehac editum sive provium,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Offensa Causa vel Materia quacumque, per prædictum *A. B.* ante dictum Festum perpetratis factis commissis vel permissis, pro quibus vel pro qua aliquod Officium prædicti *A. B.* aut aliqua inde Parcella, per Legem aut Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ foris fieri vel deperditum fore possit aut debeat,

Nec de aut pro aliquo Subtractione Concelamento Deceptione vel Falsitate alicujus Subsidii sive Custumæ magni sive parvi,

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Debitis Compotis aut Arreragiis Debitorum vel Compotorum, ratione alicujus Subsidii Custumæ Tonagii sive Pondagii, nec de aut pro aliqua Re Causa vel Mate-

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Materia Subsidii Custumæ sive Pondagii vel Tonagii in aliquo tangentibus sive concernentibus,

Provisio etiam quod hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes non extendunt ad Exonerandum remittendum sive pardonandum præfatum A. B. Hæredes Executores Administratores suos nec eorum aliquem, pro aliquibus Offensis sive aliqua Offensa, per Præsentem Literas nostras Patentes pardonatis, unde aliqua Informatio exhibita coram Nobis in Banco nostro sive in Curia Scaccarii nostri, sive coram Concilio nostro circa Personam nostram attendente, aut de vel pro Concelatione Abstractione aut Detentione aliquorum Bonorum sive Catalorum nostrorum, aut Bonorum vel Catalorum aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum,

Provisio insuper quod omnes & omnimodæ Personæ quæ aliquod Beneficium Advangium sive Proficuum hujus Concessionis sive Pardonationis nostræ habere sive gaudere voluerint, prosequantur & eorum quilibet profe-

quatur pro eisdem in Scriptis, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ in Cancellaria nostra conficiendis, ante *1 Eliz. Reg.* *vicesimum Diem Junii* qui erit in Anno Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo nono; & quod omnes & omnimodæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, post eundem *vicesimum Diem Junii*, eodem Anno Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo nono, alicui Personæ aut aliquibus Personis de aut in Præmissis factæ, vacuæ sint & nullius vigoris neque effectus;

Porro exhabundanti Gratia nostra concedere dignamur, omnibus præfatis Subditis nostris, quicumque universalem Pardonationem nostram prosequantur, quod eandem habebunt solventes tantummodò *viginti sex Solidos & octo Denarios* pro omnibus quibuscumque Feodis consuetis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* xv. die Januarii.

Warrantum pro Confirmatione Chartarum.

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Pat. 1. Eliz. p. 4. m. 16. der.* **E** *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, *Quene of England Fraunce and Ireland* Defender of the Faith, &c. to oure ryght trustie and ryght welbeloved Counsaillour, Syr *Nicholas Bacon* Knyghte Keaper of oure Great Seal of England, gretynge.

For certeine Causes and Consideracions Us specyallye movynge, We charge and command you that ye do cause to be made and sealed with our Great Seale, beyng in your Custodie, all Confirmacions Charters and Letters Patentes of all and every our Progenitours and Predecessours, Kynges and

Quenes of England, as ye shall be, *1 Eliz. Reg.* by anye our Subjects in that behalfe, requyred: except all Grauntes made by Kynge *Rychard the Third* not by Parliament provided for; and this Bill signed withe oure Hand shal be unto you a suffycient Warraunt and Discharge in that behalfe.

Yeven at oure Palace of *Westm.* the twentie Daie of Januarye, the fyrst Yere of oure Reigne.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. p. 3. m. 11.* **R** Egina, Omnibus ad quos &c. dilectis nobis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Christi Cantuariensis, ad quos omnes & omnimoda Jurisdicctio Ecclesiastica, quæ ad Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem, Sede plenâ, pertinet, quæque ad Episcopum Sarum, Sede ejusdem etiam plenâ, pertinet, Ipsis utraque Sede jam vacante, notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestroque *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii in hac parte Potestatem

habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriâ Ecclesiæ Parochialis *de Trombridge*, in Comitatu Wiltesie Sarum Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Johannem Longland* Capellanum *Ducissæ Somersetie* vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Johannem Longland*, ad Ecclesiâ & Rectoriâ

6 M

riam

A.D. 1559. riam prædictam admittere, ipsum-
 1 Eliz. Reg. que Rectorem in eadem ritè & can-
 onicè instituere & investire cum suis
 Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæ-
 teraque omnia & singula facere & per-
 implere, quæ vestro in hac parte in-
 cumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum
 Favore;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo septimo Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A.D. 1559.
 1 Eliz. Reg.

De Lectore Juris Civilis ordinato.

A.D. 1559.
 Pat. 1. Eliz.
 p. 3. m. 11.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Cum, *Henricus Octavus*
 Pater noster nuper *Rex Anglia*, æter-
 næ memoriæ Princeps, inter cætera
 egregia & illustria sua Beneficia qui-
 bus Academiam Cantabrigiensem il-
 lustravit, Munere Prælegendi *Juris*
Civilis eandem ornavit, ac *Prælectorem*
 ejusdem annuali Stipendio *Quadragenta*
Librarum de Thesauris suis ditavit, quo
 Viros ingeniosos ad Studium hujus
 Disciplinæ excitaret, Gentium Mores
 & Leges cognoscendum, ad omne Sci-
 entiarum genus promovendum, ac
 Reipublicæ nostræ Decus & Ornamen-
 tum illustrandum & applicandum;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus,
 dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Drury* in Jure Licentiato vel In-
 ceptori, Munus prædictum *Juris Ci-*
vilis legendi infra Academiam nostram
 prædictam, ac ipsum *Willielmum* LEC-
 TOREM *JURIS CIVILIS* prædicti faci-
 mus ordinamus & creamus per Præ-
 sentes,

Habendum occupandum & gauden-
 dum Munus prædictum eidem *Willielmo Drury*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis
 Archangeli ultimò præterito ante Da-
 tam Præsentium durante Beneplacito
 nostro, quemadmodum aliquis alius
 eodem Officio Lectoris usus est,

Et insuper Nos, de uberiori Gratia
 nostra, damus & concedimus præfato
Willielmo per Præsentes, pro Exerci-
 tio Muneris prædicti, juxta primum
 Institutum Patris nostri, præfatum An-
 nuitatem sive annuale Feodum & Pen-
 sionem *Quadragenta Librarum*, haben-
 dum gaudendum & annuatim per-

A.D. 1559. cipiendum eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, ad Receptam Scaccarii no-
 stri *Westm.* de Thesauris nostris, per
 manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camera-
 riorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
 existentium, ad quatuor Anni Termini-
 nos; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini
 & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Vir-
 ginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Bap-
 tistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
 per æquales Portiones,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia no-
 stra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo*, per Præsentes, tot & tantas De-
 nariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas
 dicta Annuitas sive annuale Feodum &
 Pensio *Quadragenta Librarum*, a Festo
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò
 præterito hucusque se extendunt sive
 attingunt, habendas eidem *Willielmo*
 & Assignatis suis ex dono nostro, abs-
 que Compoto, seu aliquo proinde No-
 bis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris
 quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel
 faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero
 Valore annuo vel Certitudine Præmis-
 sorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis
 Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos,
 vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostro-
 rum præfato *Willielmo Drury* ante hæc
 tempora factis, in præsentibus mini-
 mè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto
 Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Re-
 strictione in contrarium factis editis
 ordinatis sive provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ
 Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in
 aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 tricesimo die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1559.

1 Eliz. Reg.

De Officio, Lecturæ Civilis Juris, concessio.

A. D. 1559.

1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.

Ibid. m. 20.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, &c. to all Men to whome theis our present Letters shall come, be teene, or harde, Greeting.

Whear our dearest Sister *Mary late Queene of England*, by her Letters Patentees, sealed with her Gret Seale, be-ryng Date at *Westm. the seventh Daye of October* in the first Yeare of her Raigne, of her especiall Grace certeyn Knowledge and mere Motion, gave and graunted unto *John Storie* and *William Ambrye* Doctours in the Cyvile Lawe, by the Names of her welbeloved Subjects *John Story* Doctour in the Civile Lawe and *William Ambrye* Bachelor of Lawe and Student in her Universitie of Oxon, and to eyther of them, for tearme of their naturall Lives, and of the longer Lyver of them, th'Office or Roome of reading of the Civile Lecture in the same Universitie, with the yearlie Fee of *fourty Pounds* for the same, to be payed of her Treasure, at the Receipt of her Eschequier at *Westm.* by thandes of her Treasourer and Chamberleynes thear for the tyme beyng, at four Tymes or Feasts of the Yeare usuall in the said Eschequier, by even Porcions duryng the Lyves of the same *John* and *William* and the longer Lyver of them, as by the same Letters Patentees more at large appeareth,

The Right Clayme Title and Interest of which Patent the said *John Storie*, by his Dede subscribed with his Hande and signed with his Seale, did frelie and holyc gyve over and release to the said *William Ambrye*; and forasmuch as the said *William* ys at this present mynded to surrender the said Letters Patentees so to them made and graunted, as ys aforesaid, into oure Courte of Chauncery, to th'entent

that we, of our especiall Grace, should graunte other Letters Patentees of the said Office and Fee unto our lovyng Subjecte *John Griffith* Bachelor of Law and Student in our said Universitie of Oxon: and for that the same Letters Patentees, as we are crediblie informed, are at this present cancellid and made voyde in the same our Courte of Chauncery;

Therfor nowe knowe ye that we, of our especiall Grace certeyne Knowledge and mere Motion, have geven and graunted, and by thies Presents do geve and graunte unto the same *John Griffith* the said Office or Roome of Reading of our Cyvile Lecture in our said Universitie of Oxon. together with the said yearlie Fee of *fourty Pounds* for the same,

To have houlde and enjoye the same Office or Roome unto the said *John Griffith* during our Pleasure, and also to enjoye and yearlie receyve the same Fee of *fourty Pounds* yearlie to the same *John Griffith* during our said Pleasure, from the Feaste of the Annunciation of our Lady the Virgin next commyng after the Date hereof, of our Treasure at the Receipt of our Eschequier at *Westminster* by thandes of our Treasurour and Chamberleynes thear for the tyme beyng, at four Tearmes or Feastes of the Yeare usuall in our said Eschequire, by even Portions, during the Life of the same *John Griffith*;

Though that expresse mencion &c.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at *Westminster* the xxiii. Daye of February.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Regis & Reginae Scotorum Commissio ad Tractandum.

A. D. 1559.

Ex Anogr.

F *Rancoys & Marie*, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Roine d'Escoffe & Dauphine de Viennoys, Contes de Valentinois & Dyois, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Savoir faisons que Nous, Sachans l'affection grande que nous portent & au bien de noz Affaires

nostre trescher & tresame Oncle,

Charles du Tiltre de Saint Appollinaire de la Sante Eglise Romaine Presbistre Cardinal de Lorraine, Arcevesque & Duc de Reims Premier Pair de France, Legat nes du Sante Apostolicque, Noz treschers & tresamez Cousins,

A. D. 1559.

1 Eliz. Reg.

Ann 3

A.D. 1559. *Anne Duc de Montmorency* aussi Pair
 Eliz. Reg. Connestable & Grand Maistre de
 France,

*Jacques d'Albon Sire de Saint An-
 dre Marquis de Fromssac* Marechal de
 France,

Messires *Jehan de Morvillier Evêque
 d'Orleans* Conseiller au Conseil Prive
 de nostre Treschier Seigneur & Pere
 le Roy de France Treschrestien *Henry ii.* de
 ce Nom,

Et *Claude de l'Aubespine* Chivalier
 Seigneur de Haulterine aussi son Con-
 seiller & Secretaire d'Etat & de ses
 Finances,

Iceulx pour ces Causes avons Faictz
 Commis Ordonnez & Constituez, Fai-
 sons Commedons Ordonnons & Con-
 stituons, par ces Presentes, noz Com-
 missaires Deputez & Ambassadeurs,
 & leur avons & a chascun d'eulx, tant
 conjointement que divisement, donne
 & donnons plain Povoir Puissance Au-
 thorite Commission & Mandement ge-
 neral & especial, pour de par nous &
 en nostre nom, Traicter Communiquer
 Convenir Conclurre & Accorder,
 avecques les Ambassadeurs Commis
 & Deputez, de Treshaute & Tref-
 excellente Princesse nostre Trefchere
 & Trefamee Seur & Cousine, *la Royne
 d'Angleterre*, de & sur tous & chascuns
 les Pointz Moyens Articles Pactions
 & Conventions de Paix Trefue Ami-
 tie, Ligue offensive & deffensive, en-
 tre Nous & nostre dite Seur & Cou-
 sine, qu'ilz verront estre bons & neces-
 saires,

Et d'icelles Pactions Conventions &
 Accordz faire & bailler de nostre part
 toutes les Lettres qui seront neces-
 saires; &, a l'Observation & entrete-
 nement de tout ce qui sera Convenu &

Accorde, Obliger en toutes les formes A.D. 1559.
 manieres que besoing sera nous en- Eliz. Reg.
 semble tous noz Royaumes Pais Sub-
 jectz Terres & Seigneuries; Et gene-
 ralement faire, en ce que dessus & es
 Choses qui en deppendent, tout ce
 qu'ilz verront estre a propos & conve-
 nable, encores que le Cas requist
 mandement plus especial qu'il n'est
 contenu en ces dites Presentes:

Promectans en bonne Foy & Pa-
 rolle de Roy & Royne avoir Agreable
 tenir Ferme & Stable a tousjours tout
 ce que par Nos dits Deputez & Am-
 bassadeurs, & ung chascun d'eulx,
 tant conjointement que divisement,
 sera en ce que dessus & ce qui en dep-
 pend, Faict Dict Convenu Arreste
 Conclud & Accorde, ne a iceulx pour
 jamais aucunement contrevenir, mais
 inviolablement & de tout nostre po-
 voir les entretenir garder & observer
 de Point en Point.

En Tesmoing de ce Nous avons
 signes ces Presentes de noz propres
 mains, & a icelles faict apposer nostre
 Seel.

Donne a *Villiers Coste Retz*, le pre-
 mier Jour de Mars, l'An de Grace mil
 cinqcens cinquante & huit, & de no-
 stre Regne le premier & dixseptieme.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Super plicam,
*Par les Roy & Royne d'Escoffe.
 Daulphins.*

LE PARCHEMYMER.

*Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera rubea pen-
 dente a duplici cauda pergamena.*

*Super Ordine Militari recipiendo, de Commissariis or-
 dinatis.*

A.D. 1559.
 Pat. 1. Eliz.
 p. 9. m. 32.
 dorf.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Prædilectis & Fidelibus
 suis,

Roberto Domino Dudley Magistro E-
 quorum suorum,

Thoma Parrey Militi Thesaurario Ho-
 spitii sui,

Edwardo Rogers Militi Contrarotula-
 tori dicti Hospitii sui,


Ac,
 Dilecto & perquam Fideli Consilia-
 rio nostro,

Ambrosio Cave Militi,

Necnon,
 Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Roberto Sadler Militi,
Waltero Mildmaye Militi,
 Et,
Thoma Bengier Militi,
 Salutem.


Cum Nos, ex certis Causis urgen-
 tibus, diversa Brevia nostra omnibus
 & singulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet
 Comitatu Civitate & Burgo Regni no-
 stri Angliæ mandaverimus, præcipi-
 endo quod quilibet hujusmodi Viceco-
 mes summonaret omnes & singulos
 infra

A.D. 1559.
 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1559.  infra Ballivas suas, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Terras Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta quæcumque annui Valoris *Quadraginta Librarum* in Usu vel Possessione habentes, quodd comparcant ad certum Diem & Locum in hujusmodi Brevibus contentis, ad *recipiendum Ordinem Militarem*, juxta formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi,

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros ad tractandum communicandum & componendum cum omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris, qui Finem nobiscum facere voluerint, pro Exoneratione prædicti Ordinis Militaris habendi hac vice,

Dantes & concedentes vobis, quatuor tribus vel duobus vestrum, plenam Aucthoritatem & Potestatem per Præsentes, tractandi componendi & fina-


liter determinandi & concludendi cum A.D. 1559.  omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis nostris, qui Finem nobiscum in hujusmodi casu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & assedendi hujusmodi Fines, ac certam Pecuniarum Summam, prout cum Subditis nostris prædictis quorum interest in hac parte concordare poteritis, ac Dies sive Diem Solutionis hujusmodi Finium limitandi & appunctuandi juxta sanas Discretionem vestras; & quicquid in Præmissis vos, quatuor tres vel duo vestrum, feceritis, Nos gratum & ratum habebimus, ac omnes illos, qui vobiscum Fines fecerint pro exoneratione Ordinis prædicti, exoneraamus ac exonerati sint & quieti erga nos proinde per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.


Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Traclatus Pacis Castellî Cameracensis.

A.D. 1559.  UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum miserabilis rerum omnium ex Christianorum Principum Discordiis commutatio facta sit, nemo est qui non videat cum, sævis inter nos Bellorum Motibus a paucis Annis, multæ Provinciæ, Vastationibus Incendiis Direptionibus Fœdatæ Deformatæque conspiciantur, plurimæ etiam Civitates suis Civibus orbatæ, omnibusque Facultatibus & Ornamentis spoliatæ, verum & alia deteriora in universas penes Reipublicæ Christianæ Partes irruerint, nam dum illi ipsi Principes, inferendis & ulciscendis ultro citroque; Injuriis penitus intenti, suorum Curam deferant, usque adeo corrupti depravatique sunt Hominum Mores, contagione Scelerum & Vitiorum quorum Bella sunt ferocissima, ut Legum Justitiæ & Fidei (quæ quidem sunt humanæ Societatis vincula) vix usque Ratio habeatur, omniaque divina & humana Jura ita prætermittantur ubique ut infelicior Rerum Status esse non possit, cum autem hæc tam gravia Vulnera Christianorum Principum Diffidiis illata sint, nullâ profecto ratione curari nec sanari possunt quam verâ ipsorum Concordiâ, ad quam, ut reconciliatis Animis bonâ fide coire possint, & semel constitutam, muris Officiis continuare perpetuoque colere oportet,

ipsum primùm insanas Cupiditates A.D. 1559.  (quibus nullos habent graviore hos) cohibeant & doment, deinde ut Populos, quos habent in Potestate non suæ Libidini traditos, sed Fidei commendatos, a Deo meminerint, tum nempe Controversias, quæ ipsos diu tam acerbè exagitârunt, positis Armis, ultro Jure atque Æquitate component, extinctisque Odiis, & deleta ex Animis Injuriarum recordatione, Salutis Publicæ Curam melioribus Consiliis amplectentur: Cum itaque tot tantisque Malis, nullo suo incommodo, imò verò maximo cum Fructu Laudis & perpetuæ Gloriæ, mederi possint, detestabilis proculdubio erit Immanitas eorum qui Remedia in Manibus habent, si Christianæ Reipublicæ, extremum Spiritum miserè trahenti, non succurrent, illique tales, si qui fortè essent, quod est minimè credendum, Ultionis Iræque Divinæ Flagella meritò possent judicari;

Quæ omnia, Potentissimi & Illustrissimi Principes, *Elisabetha*, Dei Gratiâ, *Regina Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Fidei Defensor* &c. necnon *Henricus*, eadem Dei Gratiâ, *Francorum Rex Christianissimus*, verissima esse cum sciant, nec sine gravissimo Animi sensu Christianam Rempublicam omni genere Calamitatum afflictam conspiciant, agnoscantes equidem, si a Deo Optimo Maximo in Summo Dignitatis fastigio constitutos,

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* stitutos, ut Populos Divinâ Providentiâ sibi commissos, paternâ Charitate regant tueantur & protegant, quæque pertinent ad eorum Incolumitatem diligenter procurent, existimârunt, se neque Deo gratius, neque Saluti Publicæ utilius, neque Regiâ Majestate dignius quicquam facere posse, quàm si, relictas a majoribus Dissensionum Causas Amicitia derimerint, atq; suos Populos jamdiu Tempestatibus conflictatis & Calamitatum Scopulis eriperint, & ad Portum, aspirante divini Numinis aurâ, perducere conarentur;

Quæ quidem ut feliciter & maturè consequerentur omnes suas Cogitationes & Consilia in eam Curam converterunt, tum verò ut bonæ mentis Consiliis optatum Exitum invenirent consentientibus Animis, Legatos utrinq; miserunt cum Authoritate ac Mandatis ut de componendis Controversiis &

ad Castellum in Agro

Camera agitatis

per aliquot Dies Con-

positis Authore Deo Optimo

petuam Amicitiam inter præfa-

tum mam conciliârunt & firmâ-

runt Conditionibus Pa-

ma

quæ sequitur.

Nos *Guillelmus Howard Bar*

am prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Miles

ac Hospitii dictæ Regiæ Angliæ

Cubicularius supremus, *Thomas E*

scopus, *Nicholaus Wooton* Ecclesiarum

Metropolitanarum Cantuariensis & E-

boracensis Decanus, ipsius Serenissimæ

Angliæ Consilarii Procuratores

Oratores Negotiorum Gestores & Am-

balliatores specialiter deputati, & Au-

thoritatem habentes ad ea procuran-

da & perficienda quæ inferius scribun-

tur, cum illustrissimo &c. *Carolo Sacra*

Romane Ecclesiæ Sancti Apollinaris Presbi-

tero Cardinale de Lotharingia nuncupato &

Duce Remensi, Primo Pari Franciæ, &

in Francia Legato nato, *Anna Duce de*

Montmorency Pari, Constabulario &

Magno Magistro Franciæ, *Jacobo d' Al-*

bon Domino de Sancto Andre & Mar-

chio de Fronsac Franciæ Marefcallo,

Jo. de Morvillier Aurelianensi Episcopo di-

cti Regis Christianissimi in suo Privato

Concilio Consiliario, & *Claudio de l' Au-*

bespine Domino de Haulterine ipsius

Regis Christianissimi in suo Privato

Concilio Consiliario & graviorum Ne-

gotiorum Secretario, Gestoribus & Am-

balliatoribus ipsius *Christianissimi Regis*

specialiter etiam deputatis, & Autho-

ritatem habentibus ad ea procuranda

& perficienda, & ex virtute & authori-

tate Fulgi hincinde Mandatorum &

Commissionum nostrorum (quæ ad A.D. 1559. verbum inferius inferuntur) convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim ea quæ sequuntur.

conclusum est, quodd inter prænam & *betham Angliæ Regi-* em *Henricum* eorumque Hæredes Reg s & Regiâ Dignitate succedentes, Franco- rum & Angliæ Reges & eorum Subditos quoscunque Succ futuris temporibus quodocunque existentes, Regna Terras Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Loc & Opida ipsorum necnon Subditos Vassallos & Co eorundem, sit vera firma solida & sincera pe inviolabilis Pax & Amicitia & Unio Confœdera mutua Intelligentia & vera Concordia perpetuis is temporibus.

ITEM, conventum Concordatum atque Concludum est, quodd neuter dictorum Principum eorumve Hæredum aut Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Insulas Dominia aut Loca alia quæcunque in præfenti per eorum alterum possessa, hostiliter invadet, aut a suis sic invadi aut expugnari permittet, sed expresse & cum effectu prohibebit.

ITEM, conventum concordatum atque concludum est, quodd neuter prædictorum Principum Hæredum etiam & Successorum suorum, Subsidia Auxilia Gentes Armorum, aut aliquam Assistentiam, Re Verbo Consilio aut Assensu præstabit aut dabit, directè aut indirectè, secretè aut apertè, aut quocunque colore quæsito, cuicunque alii Principi cujuscunque Gradus Statûs aut Conditionis existat, seu quocunque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectatur, aut quacunque Dignitate præfulgeat, vel cuicunque Genti Populo aut Nationi, alterum prædictorum Potentissimorum Principum, ejusque Regnum Terras Insulas Patrias & Dominia nunc ab eorum alterutro possessa, invadenti aut invadere volenti aut nolenti.

ITEM, conventum &c. quod si aliquid contra v præfentis Tractatûs Pacis & Amicitia T aquis dulcibus, per aliquem Subditum Va alterius dictorum Principum fuerit gestum, nihilominus tamen hæc Pax i permanebit & pro ipsis attentatis fo tantes aut damnificantes &

non al

ITEM, conventum &c. quodd quamdiu integra inviolataque permanebit om singuli præfati

A. D. 1559 præfati Regni omniumque Terrarum
 & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet
 prædictorum Regum possidentur aut
 in posterum possidebuntur, Incolæ qua-

1 Eliz. Reg.

cunque Dignitate, quocunque Statu
 & Conditione extiterint, poterunt se
 mutuis Officiis Amicitiae prosequi &
 excipere liberè tute securè ultrò citrò-
 que Terra, Marique & Fluminibus
 commeari navigare, inter se contrahere
 emere vendere, illicque quamdiu
 velint morari, vel hinc inde quando
 visum erit recedere & abire, & quæ
 comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ In-
 dustriâ Laborè, aut quocunque alio
 justo modo quæverint, ad suos vel
 externos quocunque locorum liberè ritè
 sine ullo Impedimento Offensa Arresta-
 tione seu Cohibitione Salvo Conductu
 Licentia, aut speciali Permissione, in-
 vehere aut transportare.

ITEM, conventum etiam est pro li-
 bero Intercursu Mercium & Mercatorum
 utriusque Principis quoddam, durante
 Pace prædictâ, nulla Navis armata &
 ad Bellum seu Guerram parata & in-
 structa, egredietur seu egredi permit-
 tetur Portus maritimos Regnorum
 Franciæ & Angliæ, nisi prius satisfide-
 derit ac bonam & sufficientem Cautio-
 nem præstiterit in manibus Admiralli
 Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis vel al-
 terius ordinarii illius loci;
 quoad Naves Franci
 læstando vel offendendo Subditos utri-
 usque alterius nec eorum
 Alligatos, nec eis feren-
 do sub Pœna publicationis Navium
 cum restitutione omni-
 um Bonorum & e illa-
 torum.

ordatum &c. quoddam
 dicta Serenissima Domina
 permittet prædictum Christianissimum
 Francorum Regem Hæredes & Successo-
 res suos, tenere possidere pacificè
 gaudere, a Die Datæ hujus præsentis
 Tractatus, usque ad Terminum octo
 Annorum proximè sequentium, Opidum
 Calesti cum pertinentiis & appen-
 dicibus, & Portu ejusdem, cum Arce
 de Raysbank, ac etiam Arcibus Dominiis
 Villis & Locis de Neronambuge Merk
 Oyere Hammes Sandgate, Arce & Opido
 de Guisnes, reliquisque pertinentiis ejus-
 dem Comitatus hoc ultimo Bellocaptis,
 ac cæteris omnibus Opidis Arcibus Vil-
 lis Terris Dominiis Territoriis; Aquis
 Fluminibus Portibus Propugnaculis
 Fortalitiis & Littoribus, ac Locis denique
 quibuscunque in Mare sitis, quæ dictus
 Christianissimus Rex hoc novissimo Bello
 occupavit & Armis cepit, regnante Se-

renissimâ Dominâ Mariâ nuper Angliæ A. D. 1559
 Reginâ, & promisit promittitque dictus
 Christianissimus Rex tam suo proprio no-
 mine quàm nomine Regis Delphini Filii

1 Eliz. Reg.

sui, Hæredum & Successorum, pro quo
 Delphino fortem se fecit & facit dictus
 Christianissimus Rex, promittendo se cu-
 raturum & effecturum quoddam dictus Rex
 Delphinus hunc Tractatum approbabit
 & ratiacabit intra duos Menses post
 Datam istius Tractatus, quoddam finito &
 elapso dicto Octo Annorum Terminum,
 dictus Christianissimus Rex Hæredes &
 Successores ejusdem, dictum Opidum
 Calesti cum supradictis pertinentiis &
 appendicibus, ac cætera omnia & sin-
 gula supradicta, ac etiam Arces

quæcunque in supradi-
 ctis Portibus & Locis nu-
 recenter extructa munita & ædificata,
 atque munienda & ædifican-
 da, statim & sine dil tradent
 & restituent sive tradi & restitui f

Dominæ Elisabethæ Angliæ Regi-
 næ Hæredibus ejusdem, aut
 id, per eam ejusve Hæredes
 Deputatis, & Possessione prædictorum
 o anissimus Rex Hæredes
 & Successores ejusde cedent & ab il-
 la dis ent ac plan exuent, ita
 ut dicta Serenissima Domina Regina
 Elisa Hæredes & Successores ejus-
 dem eorum Possessione pac
 gaudere & quietè uti possint, cum om-
 nibus Juribus Jurisdictionibus Præ-
 eminentiis Superioritatibus Recogni-
 tionibus & Resolutionibus Modis Sta-
 tu Conditione & Natura, quibus An-
 glorum Reges ea tenuerunt & posside-
 runt ante initium hujus ultimi Belli;
 Proviso tamen & expresse Convento,
 quoddam dictus Christianissimus Rex ipsius
 Hæredes & Successores Opida Arces
 Fortalitia, & Loca munita supradicta,
 aliter quàm in eo Statu modo & condi-
 tione quibus nunc in præsentis sunt, &
 in posterum per eos, durante Terminum
 prædicto, munientur aut fortificabun-
 tur, restituere & reddere non tenean-
 tur, ita tamen ut nec tempore Restitu-
 tionis hujusmodi, nec antea, quicquam
 data opera fiat quo prior Munitionum
 seu Fortificationum Status qui nunc est,
 seu qui in posterum per eos adicietur,
 imminuatur rumpatur sive diruatur,
 sed omnia bonâ fide integrâ & illasiâ eo
 modo quo supra restituentur.

ITEM, conventum &c. quoddam dictus
 Rex Christianissimus, tempore quod di-
 ctum Oppidum Calesti virtute hujus
 Tractatus restituere tenetur,
 dicto Opido restituet, dicta
 Hæredibus & Successoribus ejus aut ab
 eis

A. D. 1559. eis

1 Eliz. Reg.

sexdecim Tormenta

Ænea; viz. Tria vulgo

& Tria vocata Demycanoner, & Triâ
tem minora vulgò Mo-
jennes.

&c. pro securiori &
certiore impletione parte
dicti *Christianissimi Regis Hæredum*

Idem *Serenissimæ Dominæ
Reginæ Angliæ* præsentis Tractatûs faciendarum, dabit *Rex Christianissimus* to citiùs fieri poterit, intra tamen Terminum sex Mensium Die Datæ præsentis Tractatûs computandorum, septem aut plures Mercatores Exterôs non Subditôs sibi, neque Jurisdictioni ejus subjectos, sed Domicilium extra Regnum & Ditiones ejus habentes, quique idonei Locupletes ad solvendum sint, & commodè Juri convenire possint, qui Mercatores se obligabunt meliore modo & formâ quibus id fieri possit, cum Renunciatione Beneficii Ordinis & Excussionis, se soluturos Summa *Quingentorum Millium Coronarum aurearum de Sole* dictæ *Serenissimæ Reginæ Angliæ* aut ejus Hæredibus & Successoribus in Regno Angliæ, quæ quidem Summa erit loco & vice Pœnæ, casu quo dictus *Christianissimus Rex* ejus Hæredes aut Successores, Restitutiones Præmissorum, virtute hujus Tractatûs, prædictæ *Serenissimæ Reginæ* aut ejus Successoribus faciendas adimplere recusaverint, aut plus justo distulerint, quæ quidem Pœna petita, sive soluta fuerit sive non soluta, remanebunt nihilominus dicti *Reges Christianissimus, & Delphinus* eorumque Hæredes & Successores Obligati ad dictam Restitutionem faciendam, secundum Fidem datam & Pacta hoc Tractatu comprehensa, & quoniam haud facile reperientur Mercatores qui velint tamdiu pro tam grandi Pecuniarum Summa remanere Obligati, conventum concordatum atque conclusum est, quòd benè licebit dicto *Regi Christianissimo*, si illa ita expedire videatur, dictos Mercatores de Anno in Annum mutare, & dictas Cautiones renovare, dando alios Mercatores Exteros in pari numero quo supra, similiter Domicilium extra Regnum & Ditiones dicti *Regis Christianissimi* habentes, & qui alibi quàm in dictis Regno & Ditionibus *Regis Christianissimi* commodè conveniri & de stando Juri cogi possint, atque idonei locupletes & solvendo sint, qui ubi modo & formâ supradictis, & cum Renunciatione Beneficii Ordinis & E-

excussionis, se obligaverint, tenebitur A. D. 1558.

dicta *Serenissima Angliæ Regina* eos acceptare loco priorum, quo factò liberabuntur & exonerabuntur dicti priores Mercatores a dictis Promissionibus & Obligationibus dictæ *Serenissimæ Dominæ Reginæ* priùs factis, atque hæc quidem fient sine innovatione præsentis Tractatûs.

ITEM, conventum &c. quòd dictus *Rex Christianissimus* dictæ *Serenissimæ Angliæ Reginæ*,

Præclaros & Nobiles Viros,

Federicum de Foix Comitem de Candalle & Capitalem de Buch,

Ludovicum de Sancte Maure Marchionem de Nelle & Comitem de la Vall,

Gastonem de Foix Marchionem de Trans,

Anthonium du Prat Præfectum seu Præpositum Parisiensem,

Et,

Dominum de Nanthoilet,

Obsides dabit, ipsosque aut elapsum Terminum ad Ratificationem hujus Tractatûs intra assignatum, præfatæ *Reginæ* in Angliâ tradendos curabit & realiter tradi faciet, qui manebunt Obligati pro dicta Summa *Quingentorum Millium Coronarum*, Nomine Pœnæ, eo modo quo supradictum est persolvenda, donec dictus *Rex Christianissimus* præstiterit & impleverit dictas Cautiones sive Fidejussores eo modo & formâ quibus supradictum est, quibus præstitis, non poterunt dicti Obsides diutius retineri vel arrestari, quos etiam Obsides dictus *Christianissimus Rex* fide suâ recipit & promittit esse idoneos & tales, ut si contingat dictas Mercatorum Cautiones eo modo quo supra conventum est non præstari, tunc possit dicta *Serenissima Regina* ab illis dictam Summam *Quingentorum Millium Coronarum Auri* consequi & recuperare.

ITEM, conventum &c. quòd benè licebit dicto *Christianissimo Regi*, usque ad Terminum sex Mensium, a Die Datæ hujus Tractatûs computandorum, dictos Obsides sic datos, singulis quibusque duobus Mensibus mutare, & alios pari Numero, & ad Solutionem dictæ Summæ *Quingentorum Millium Coronarum* idoneos & sufficientes, loco eorum surrogare, & dictæ *Serenissimæ Dominæ Reginæ* in Regno Angliæ tradere, quos sic traditos, dicta *Serenissima Regina Angliæ* acceptare, & priores liberè abire pro illorum arbitratu finire tenebitur.

ITEM,

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, conventum &c. quodd, durante Termino dictorum octo Annorum, neque dicto *Christianissimo Regi*, neque dictis Serenissimis *Regis & Reginae Scotiae*, neque dictae Serenissimae *Angliae Reginae*, licebit quicquam adversus invicem vel vim eorum contra alterum ipsorumve Regna Ditiones Patrias & Subditos Armis innovare attentare aut movere directe aut indirecte in Prajudicium praesentis Tractatus, &, si quid, durante Termino praedicto, per dictam Serenissimam *Angliae Reginam* aut ejus Subditos ex Autoritate Jussu aut Approbatione ejus, sit innovatum aut attentatum, fuerit dicti *Rex Christianissimus*, & *Rex & Regina Scotiae* ab omni Promissione Fide data & Conventione, superius specificatis, liberabuntur & absolventur, ac pari etiam modo Obsides & Mercatores, Obligati pro dicta Summa *Quingentorum Millium Coronarum*, a Data sua Promissione & Obligatione liberati & exonerati erunt, ita ut in Corpora aut Bona eorum eo nomine nulla Actio intentari possit; neque ipsi detineri aut molestari quoquo modo valeant; & vicissim, si quid, durante Termino praedicto, per praedictos *Regem Christianissimum*, aut Serenissimos *Regem & Reginam Scotiae* aut Subditos eorumdem, ex Autoritate Jussu aut Approbatione eorum, eorumve alicujus, sic innovatum aut attentatum fuerit, tunc dicti *Christianissimus Rex & Delphinus Haeredes & Successores eorum*, Innovatione hujusmodi aut attentato facto, Possessione & Occupatione dicti Opidi *Calesii* & caeterorum omnium Locorum supradictorum citra Mare, per dictum *Regem Christianissimum* ab Anglis nunc captorum, statim caedere & decedere tenebuntur & obligabuntur, illaque omnia dictae Serenissimae Dominae *Reginae Angliae* eo ipso modo & forma quibus illa omnia finito dicto octo Annorum Termino, restitui debere ut supra promissum & conventum est, sine ulla dilatione reddent & restituent, quae Restitutio, si sic facta non fuerit, dicti Mercatores aut Obsides, dictam Poenam *Quinquaginta Millium Coronarum*, dictae Serenissimae *Reginae Angliae*, solvere tenebuntur; pacto tamen dictae Restitutionis ratio nihilominus remanente, porro si quis Subditorum alicujus Principum praedictorum, Autoritate sua propria, aliquid molitus fuerit aut attentaverit contra Subditos alterius dictorum Principum, in praedictum hujus praesentis Tractatus, punietur tanquam Pa-

eis Infractor secundum Facti qualita-
tem,

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, ut omnes Controversiarum Occasiones tollantur, & ut certius haec Pax & Amicitia stabiliatur & firmetur, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd Fortificatio seu Munio facta in loco dicto *Aymouth* sito in Regno Scotiae, & circa Limitem dicti Regni, ac etiam quicquid praeterea jam innovatum est, ant ante publicationem hujus Tractatus ex parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis* aut Serenissimorum *Regis & Reginae Scotiae*, in praedictum Tractatus initi apud *Boleham* Mense Martis Anno 1545. inter dictum *Christianissimum Regem*, &, nobilis memoriae, *Edwardum Sextum nuper Regem Angliae*, innovatum erit, ea omnia intra sexaginta Dies a Die Datae hujus Tractatus diruentur & Solo aequabuntur, ac omnia sine fraude in pristinum Statum restituentur & reponentur bona fide, neque in posterum quicquam contra praedictum Tractatum reaedificabitur aut fortificabitur, similiter etiam si post Tempus praedictum & ante Publicationem hujus Tractatus, per Anglos, aliquid in Regno Scotiae Usurpatum fuerit, aut etiam aliquid circa Limitem dicti Regni in praedictum Tractatus fortificatum & munitum fuerit, illa omnia per dictos Anglos diruentur & Solo aequabuntur, & omnia in pristinum Statum reponentur bona fide & sine fraude; neque in posterum quicquam contra Tractatum praedictum reaedificabitur aut fortificabitur.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd omnia illa Jura Actiones & Petitiones, quae, tam dicta Serenissima Domina *Elizabetha Angliae Regina*, quam etiam illa, quae *Christianissimus Rex* ac *Serenissimi Rex & Regina Scotiae*, quacumque de Causa siue Occasione invicem contra ipsorum aliquem seu aliquos, respective habent & habere praetendunt & remanebunt eis salva & integra, & pari modo Exceptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eisdem reservabuntur, Bona autem Spes est Deum Optimum Maximum Occasionem & Viam interim daturum, quodd omnes aliae dictae Controversiae & Praetensiones quas dicti Principes inter se respective contra invicem habent, amice componantur & concordentur.

ITEM, conventum &c. quodd neuter Principum praedictorum quovismodo receptabit custodiet aut retinebit, nec a Subditis suis receptari custodiri vel

A. D. 1559. Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Abstin-
Eliz. Reg. nentis Confederationibus & Amicitia,

ac de & super quibuscunque Articulis
 Causis & Conditionibus Pacis & Ami-
 citiae, inter Nos & dictum Illustrissi-
 mum Principem Hæredes ac Successo-
 res Regna Patrias & Dominia ineun-
 dis conveniendis & paciscendis, sub il-
 lis Modis Formâ Promissionibus Cau-
 tionibus & Securitatibus, quas ad fir-
 mam & inviolabilem Conventorum
 Observationem putaverint requisitas,

Necnon de quibuscunque aliis Tra-
 ctatibus inter Nos ex una parte, &
 prænominatum *Henricum Francorum Re-*
gem ex altera, Regna nostra Angliæ
 & Hiberniæ Terras Dominia Patrias
 & Insulas eisdem Regnis Subjectas, ac
 Subditos Vassallos Faventes Alligatos
 Confederatos Amicos & Adhærentes
 nostros & suos quoscunque, nostrorum
 & suorum Hæredum & Successorum,
 cum talibus Pactionibus Legibus &
 Conventionibus quæ nostris & dicti
 Regis Francorum Oratoribus, ad id
 Potestatem habentibus, pro Commo-
 do & Utilitate tam nostrorum quam
 ejusdem *Francorum Regis* Subditorum
 & Successorum nostrorum & suorum
 videbuntur, hinc inde conciliandis &
 ineundis,

Tractandi concordandi paciscendi
 conveniendi & finaliter concludendi,
 nosque Hæredes & Successores nostros,
 Terras Patrias Dominia Subditos &
 Vassallos dictorum nostrorum Angliæ
 & Hiberniæ Regnorum quoscunque,
 ad Conventorum & Conclutorum in-
 violabilem Observantiam, astringendi
 & obligandi, ac super hujusmodi con-
 ventis obligatis concordatis & conclu-
 sis, cum præfati illustrissimi *Francorum*
Regis Oratoribus, ad id Potestatem ha-
 bentibus, Literas efficaces & validas pro
 parte nostra tradendi, aliasque confi-
 milis effectus & vigoris ab ipsis petendi
 & exigendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem Ju-
 ramentum in Animam nostram faci-
 endi & præstandi, quod tenebimus &
 perimplebimus teneri & perimpleri
 curabimus realiter & cum effectu, om-
 nia & singula quæ in Præmissis & circa
 ea Nomine nostro concordabunt & con-
 venient jurabunt & firmabunt, atque
 illa ratificabimus, ac nullo unquam
 tempore revocabimus, nec contra ea
 vel eorum aliqua quicquam faciemus
 vel quovis pacto veniemus,

Simileque Juramentum a dicto Illu-
 strissimo *Francorum Rege*, ejusve Ora-
 toribus & Commissariis ad id suffici-
 entem Potestatem habentibus, præ-

stari videndi petendi & exigendi, & A. D. 1559
 generaliter omnia alia & singula No-
 mine nostro faciendi gerendi exercen-
 di & firmandi, cujuscunque naturæ
 & importantiæ fuerint aut esse pote-
 rint, in prædictis & circa ea necessa-
 ria & quomodolibet opportuna, &
 quæ tanti Negotii qualitas cum ejus-
 dem circumstantiis dependentibus &
 annexis exigit & requirit, etiam si ex-
 pressis majora longè sint, aut talia fo-
 tent quam de sua natura ad ea perfici-
 enda Mandatum exigant magis spe-
 ciale quam Præsentibus est expres-
 sum,

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver-
 bo regio, quicquid actum gestum aut
 conventum fuerit per dictos nostros
 Commissarios & Oratores conjunctim,
 vel eorum aliqui per se divilim, Nos
 ratum gratum & acceptum habituros,
 neque contra ipsorum aliquid vel ali-
 qua contraveniemus, imò ipsa manu-
 tenebimus & inviolabiliter observabi-
 mus manuteneri & observari faciemus,
 & per Literas nostras Patentes ratifica-
 bimus & confirmabimus.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Lite-
 ris nostris Patentibus, manu nostrâ sig-
 natis, Magnum Sigillum nostri dicti
 Regni Angliæ apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum *West-*
monaster. 20 Die Januarii, Anno Do-
 mini 1558. & Regni nostri Anno
 primo.

Sic signatum,

ELISABETH.

Et sigillatæ sunt dictæ Literæ Com-
 missionis Magno Sigillo dictæ Serenissi-
 mæ Reginæ Angliæ.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy
 de France, a tous ceulx, qui ces pre-
 sentes Letres verront, Salut.

Comme, pour faire cesser la Guerre
 qui est de present entre le Roy Catho-
 lique & Nous, & trouver, avec la
 Grace de Dieu, Moyen & parvenir a
 une bonne Paix au Bien & Repos de
 la Christiennete, ait este Advise &
 Accorde, de nostre commun consente-
 ment, que Nous deputerons respec-
 tivement certains Bons Grands & No-
 tables Personnages pour Traicter de
 la dite Paix & Reconciliation, & ay-
 ant considere qu'en ce faisant il se
 pourra peust estre offrir occasion de
 Traicter ensamblable de la Pacifica-
 tion d'entre Nous &, Treshaute &
 Tresex-

A. D. 1559.

1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.

1 Eliz. Reg.

Traſſatus inter Regem & Reginam Scotorum & Elizabetham Reginam.

A. D. 1559.

Ex Amogr.

CUM, inter Regna Scotia & Anglia, ſævo Bello exorto, multa hinc & inde gravia Dampna utrique Populo illata eſſent, Deus tandem Optimus Maximus, utriusque Gentis Calamitate miſeratus, ſereniſſimis Principibus *Franciſco & Maria Regi & Regina Scotia, Delphinis Vienneſibus, Comitiſus Valentinonſibus & Dienſibus &c.* ac ſereniſſimæ *Elizabethæ Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regina*, ut ad Quietis & Pacis Conſilia animum inducerent, ſua Clementiâ inſpiravit.

Quamobrem Nos,

Carolus Sacra Romana Eccleſia Tituli Sancti Apolinariſ Presbiter Cardinalis de Lotharingia nuncupatus, Archiepiſcopus & Dux Remenſis, Primus Par Franciæ, & in Francia Legatus natus,

Anna Dux de Montmorency Par Coneſtabilis & Magnus Magiſter Franciæ,

Jacobus d'Albon Dominus de Sancto Andre & Marchio de Fronſſac, Franciæ Mareſcallus,

Johannes de Morvillier Aurelianenſis Epicoſopus Franciæ Regis Chriſtianiſſimi in ſuo Privato Concilio Conſiliarius,

Et,

Claudius de l'Aubespine Miles Dominus de Haulterive ipſius Regis Chriſtianiſſimi Conſiliarius & graviorum Negotiorum quæ ad Statum Regni pertinent Secretarius,

Dictorum Sereniſſimorum *Regis & Regina Scotia* Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Geſtores,

Cum Illuſtriſſimo,

Guillelmo Howard Barone de Bdingham Præclariſſimi Ordinis Garterii Milite & Hoſpitii dictæ Sereniſſimæ Regina Angliæ Cubiculario ſupremo,

Reverendo in Chriſto Patre,

Thoma Epicoſopo Elienſi,

Et,

Nicolao Wotton Eccleſiarum Metropliticarum Cantuarienſis & Eboracenſis Decano,

Dictæ Sereniſſimæ *Regina Angliæ* Commiſſariis Oratoribus & Ambaſſiatoribus, de Pace & Concordia inter dictos Potentiſſimos Principes ineunda & concludenda, tractaturi convenimus, & denique in has Pacis Concordiæ & Amicitia Conditiones & Pacta, authoritate Commiſſionum & Manda-

torum a dictis Potentiſſimis Principibus Nobis reſpectivè datorum, quorum Tenores inferiùs inferentur, conſenſimus convenimus & concordavimus, & per Præſentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus prout ſequitur.

A. D. 1559.

IMPRIMIS, Conventum & concordatum eſt, quodd inter prædictos Sereniſſimos Principes *Regem & Reginam Scotia &c.* ex una, & *Elizabetham Reginam Angliæ* ex altera, eorum Regna Dominia & Subditos, cujuſcunque conditionis exiſtant, ſit bona ſincera & firma Pax & Amicitia per Terram Mare Portus Inſulas & Aquas dulces inconcuſæ & inviolabiliter obſervanda.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & concluſum eſt, quodd nullus dictorum Principum, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Inſulas aut alia Loca quæcumque, in præſenti per eorum alterum poſſeſſa, hoſtiliter invadet neque capiet per ſe neque per alios quoſcumque ſuo Nomine, nec a ſuis ſic invadi aut capi permittet, ſed expreſſè & cum effectu prohibebit fieri.

ITEM, conventum & concluſum eſt, quodd nullus prædictorum Principum, alicui alteri, cujuſcunque Gradus Status aut Conditionis exiſtat, ſeu quocumque Conſanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectatur, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Inſulas aut alia quæcumque Loca, per alterum prædictorum Principum nunc poſſeſſa, Invadenti Expugnanti aut capere Volenti, Auxilium Favorem Subſidium Naves Pecunias, aut aliam Aſſiſtentiam quæcumque, publicè vel occultè directè vel indirectè dabit aut præſtabit, nec a ſuis Subditis dari aut præſtari permittet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & concluſum eſt, quodd, Pace & Amicitia prædictis durantibus, nullus Principum prædictorum quovis modo receptabit, nec a ſuis Subditis receptari permittet, aliquos Homicidas Fures Latrones Tranſugas aut Rebelles, nec alios Malefactores quoſcumque, ex Subditis alterius eorum, nec huiusmodi Furibus Latronibus Homicidis Tranſugis Rebellibus, aut aliis Malefacto-

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

ribus quibuscumque, qui in aliquem Locum Obedientiæ alterius Principum prædictorum declinaverint, quoquo modo dabit præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed infra viginti Dies proximos & immediate sequentes, postquam per Litteras illius Principis cujus hujusmodi Homicida Fur Latro Transfuga Rebells aut Malefactor Subditus extitit, aut ejus Gardiani Locumtenentis seu Deputati, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi requisitus fuerit Litterarum hujusmodi Requisitionis latori, aut alii in eisdem Litteris nominato seu deputato, prædictos Homicidas Fures Transfugas Rebells & Malefactores tradet & deliberabit tradive & deliberari faciet.

ITEM, ut omnes Controversiarum Occasiones tollantur, & ut certius hæc Pax & Amicitia stabiliatur & firmetur, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Fortificatio seu Munitio facta in Loco dicto *Aymouth* sito in Regno Scotiæ & circa Limitem dicti Regni, ac etiam quicquid præterea jam innovatum est, aut ante publicationem hujus Tractatus ex parte dicti Regis Christianissimi aut Serenissimorum Regis & Regine Scotiæ, in Præjudicium Tractatus initi apud *Boloniam*, Mense Martio Anno 1549. inter dictum Christianissimum Regem & nobilis memoriæ, *Edwardum Sextum nuper Regem Angliæ*, innovatum erit, eo omnia, intra Tres Menses a Die Datæ hujus Tractatus, aut citius si fieri possit diruentur & Solo æquabuntur, ac omnia in pristinum Statum restituentur & reponentur bonâ fide & sine fraude, neque imposterum quicquam contra Tractatum prædictum reædificabitur aut fortificabitur: Similiter etiam, si, post tempus prædictum & ante publicationem hujus Tractatus, per Anglos aliquid in Regno Scotiæ usurpatum fuerit, aut etiam aliquid circa Limitem dicti Regni in præjudicium dicti Tractatus fortificatum & munitum fuerit, illa omnia per dictos Anglos diruentur & Solo æquabuntur, & omnia in pristinum Statum reponentur bonâ fide & sine fraude, neque imposterum quicquam contra Tractatum prædictum reædificabitur aut fortificabitur.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnia alia Jura Actiones & Petitiones quæ, tam dictus Christianissimus Rex ac Serenissimi Rex & Regina Scotiæ, quam etiam dicta Serenissima Regina Angliæ, quacumque de Causa sive Occasione invicem, contra ipsorum aliquem seu aliquos respec-

ctivè habent & habere prætendunt, remanebunt eis salvè & integrè; & pari modo Exceptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eisdem reservabuntur; Bona autem Spes est Deum Optimum Maximum Occasionem & Viam interim daturum, quâ omnes dictæ aliæ Controversiæ & Præteniones, quæ dicti Principes inter se respective contrainvicem habent, amice componantur & concordentur.

ITEM cum, reverendissimi illustrissimi & charissimi Viri, Commissarii Ambassiatores & Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum Regis & Regine Scotiæ, non satis edocti aut informati super Statu Negotiorum Regni Scotiæ, aut Tractatum Pacis antehac inter Scotos & Anglos initorum & factorum, ea de Causa distulerint convenire pacisci & concludere super quibusdam Articulis ad Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dictorum Regnorum spectantibus;

Videlicet,

De Concessione Salvorum Conductuum;

De Homicidiis Furibus Latronibus & aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & puniendis;

De Depravationibus & Attemptis, & de Prosequendo ea Committentes;

De Cedentibus Arbore alienas;

De Transfugis qui deveniunt Ligei alterutrius Principis;

De Spoliatis capientibus Prisas & Distinctiones propriâ autoritate;

De Naufragis & Appulsis vi Tempestatis;

De non Comprehendendis Insula de Lundy in Regno Angliæ neque Dominio de Lorne in Regno Scotiæ;

Æquum visum est, tam dictis Oratoribus, quam Oratoribus & Ambassiatoribus Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, ut Commissarii & Oratores utrinque, tam a dictis Serenissimis Regibus & Regina Scotiæ quam ab Regina Angliæ, Die & Loco per ipsos Principes præfigendis, ante tamen duos Menses a Die Datæ hujus Tractatus, finitos & elapsos, simul conveniant illic communi Consilio & Autoritate super illis Articulis deliberaturi & consulturi, & quæ in Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni maxime facere videbuntur, constituturi determinaturi & conclusuri.

Et, ut omnes Discordiarum Occasiones, quæ ex omissione dictorum Articulorum intervenire possint, evitentur, conventum & conclusum est, quod Subditi utriusque Regni interim se gerent & tractabuntur quoad contenta in dictis Articulis, eo modo & formâ quibus in ultimo Tractatu Pacis, inter,

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559. ter, præclaræ memoriæ, *Edwardum Sextum nuper Angliæ Regem & dictam Serenissimam Dominam Mariam Reginam Scotia*, inito, conventum & conclusum fuerat.

ITEM, ex parte dictorum Serenissimorum Regis & Regine Scotia comprehenduntur in hoc Tractatu *Henricus Francorum Rex Christianissimus & Regnum Franciæ secundum antiquas Confæderationes & perpetuæ Amicitiae Jura* quæ sunt inter Reges Francia & Scotia, eorum Regna & Subditos, & Catholicus *Hispaniarum Rex*, & ex parte dictæ Serenissimæ Angliæ Regine & *Philippus Hispaniarum Rex* &c. juxta vim & effectum Tractatum inter eosdem Regem & Reginam, ac eorum Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod uterque Principum prædictorum publicari & notificari faciet dictam Pacem Ligam Confæderationem & Concordiam Subditis suis, in omnibus & singulis insignioribus Locis Marchiarum suarum, infra triginta Dies post Datam Præsentium proximè & immediatè sequentes.

ITEM, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quod dicti Serenissimi Rex & Regina Scotia, & infra decem Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive Oratores dictæ Regine Angliæ fuerint requisiti, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias de super sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno eorum Sigillo munitas, tradent & deliberabunt seu tradi & deliberari facient cum effectu; & quod vicissim dicta Serenissima Regina Angliæ infra decem Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive per Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum Scotia Regis & Regine, fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias de super sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Tenores autem Mandatorum & Commissionum supramemoratorum hic sequuntur.

FRANCOYS & MARIE &c. ut supra
a primo Die Martii.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina &c. universis &

singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ per-
venerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos;

De Fide Probitate & Circumspectione, charissimi Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri, *Guillelmi Domini Howarde Baronis de Effingham* Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis, & Hospitii nostri Primarii Camerarii, Reverendique in Christo Patris ac Prædilecti & Fidelis Consiliarii nostri, *Thomæ Eliensis Episcopi*, & etiam, Dilecti & Fidelis Consiliarii nostri, *Nicolai Woton* Clerici Ecclesiarum Cathedralium Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decani, plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos, & eorum quemlibet conjunctim & divisim, nostros Commissarios Deputatos & Legatos facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, & eorum cuilibet conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem Authoritatem Facultatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro Nobis ac Nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambasiatoribus Commissariis sive Legatis Illustrum Principum, charissimorum Consanguineorum nostrorum, *Scotorum Regis & Regine* Fratris & Sororis nostrorum, de & super quibuscumque Articulis Pactis sive Conventionibus Pacis Treugæ Amicitiae, Ligæ tam Offensivæ quàm Defensivæ, inter Nos & eosdem Fratrem & Sororem nostros charissimos conveniendæ paciscendæ & concludendæ, tractandi communicandi paciscendi conveniendi concedendi & concludendi,

Ac de & super eisdem Pactis Conventionibus & Articulis, Litteras pro parte nostra conficiendi & tradendi,

Necnon Nos Regna Patrias Subditos Terras & Dominia nostra ad Observationem Concluserum & Conventorum, sub quibuscumq; modis & formâ obligandi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint & quomodolibet opportuna, etiam si Mandatum exigant magis speciale quàm præsentibus est expressum:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum perpetuè habituros, totum & quicquid in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum per dictos Commissarios nostros conjunctim aut divisim actum pactum conventum gestum & conclusum fuerit, nec eis unquam contraveniemus, sed ea inviolabiliter observabimus & observari curabimus.

In

A. D. 1559. In quorum Fidem & Testimonium, hiis Litteris nostris Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus:
1 Eliz. Reg.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum Westminster.* vicesimo Die Januarii, Anno Regni nostri primo.

Quæ quidem Mandata & Commissiones sunt respectivè signata propriis Manibus dictorum Potentissimorum Principum; eorumque Magnis Sigillis sigillata.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Ambassiatores prædictorum Serenissimorum Scotia Regis & Reginae, has Patentes

Manu nostrâ subscriptas Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & corroborari.
A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Acta fuerunt hæc apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi;* Die secundâ Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono post Pascha.

CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTHARINGIA.

A. DE MONTMORENCY.

JAQUES D'ALBON.

J. DE MORVILLIER.

E. D'ORLEANS.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissariorum de Cera rubea pendentibus a filis sericis albi coloris.

Tractatus Scotiæ Ratificatio.

A. D. 1559. *Ex Anogr.* **F**ranciscus & Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Rex & Regina Scotia &c. Dalphini Vieneses, Comites Valentinienses & Dionses, omnibus & singulis ad quorum notitias præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum certus Tractatus Pacis & Concordiæ, inter Oratores Commissarios & Ambassiatores nostros & Serenissimæ Principis *Elizabetha Angliæ & Hiberniæ Reginae* Sororis & Consanguineæ nostræ charissimæ, Virtute & Autoritate Commissionum a Nobis & dictâ Sorore nostrâ respectivè concessarum, nuper conventus & concordatus fuerit apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi;* sicut in Litteris Oratorum & Commissariorum prædictorum desuper confectis plenius apparet & continetur; quarum Tenor sequitur, & est talis;

Cum inter Regna Scotiæ & Angliæ &c. ut supra de Data 2. Aprilis.

Sic signatum,
CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTHARINGIA,
DE MONTMORENCY,
JACQUES D'ALBON,
J. DE MORVILLUR,
E. D'ORLEANS,
DE L'AUBESPINE,
WILELMO HAWARD,
THOMAS ELY,
Et N. WOTTON.

Et sigillatus est dictus Tractatus ex utrorumque prædictorum Ambassiatorum & Commissariorum Sigillis.

Nos, Tractatum prædictum ac omnia & singula Capitula in eodem contenta ac specificata rata firma & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, quatenus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros Regna Patrias & Dominia vel Subditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt, aut tangere vel concernere poterunt, acceptamus approbamus laudamus confirmamus & ratificamus, ac inviolabiliter firmiter benè & fideliter tenere observare & adimplere, tenerique observari & adimpleri facere cum effectu, bonâ Fide & Verbo Regio, promittimus per Præsentes, & sub Hypotheca & Obligatione Bonorum nostrorum mobilium & immobilium præsentium & futurorum quoruncunque.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, his præsentibus Manibus nostris subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Lorum Fontis Bellæ Aquæ,* Die xviii. Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, post Pascha, & Regni nostri primo & decimo septimo.

FRANCISCUS MARIA.

Per Regem & Reginam.
Delphinos.

AUBELIN.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera rubea pendente a filis sericis rubei viridisque coloris.

De

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Officio concessio.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
P. 9. m. 31.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Servienti nostro, *Ricardo Bower* uni Generosorum Capellæ nostræ Regalis *Officium Magistri Puerorum dictæ Capellæ* nostræ,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum eidem *Ricardo*, per seipsum, durante Beneplacito nostro, percipiendo annuatim pro Eruditione duodecim Puerorum ejusdem Capellæ nostræ, ac pro eorum convenienti Exhibitione Vestura & Lectura, *Quadraginta Libras Sterlingorum*, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendas; primâ Solutione inde

incipiente ad prædictum Festum Natalis Domini ultimo præteritum ante Datam Præsentium, unâ cum omnibus & omnimodis aliis prædictis Feodis & Proficuis Jurisdictionibus Auctoritatibus Privilegiis Commoditatibus Regardis & Advantagiis, eidem Officio quoquomodo debitis pertinentibus sive incumbenibus, aut imposterum debendis sive spectandis, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ prout idem *Ricardus Bower* prædictum Officium, ex Concessione, Præcharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi* & Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti* dudum Regum Angliæ, & Præcharissimæ Sororis nostræ, *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ* jam defunctæ, excercuit seu gavius fuit, seu habere vel gaudere debuit, aut ad præsens occupat & gaudet;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Deliberandum super Dilucidatione Articulorum in Tractatu Scotiæ.

A. D. 1559.
Ex Autogr.

Franciscus & Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Rex & Regina Scotorum &c. *Delphinus & Delphina Viennenses Comites Valentinienses & Dienses*, universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint notum facimus quod,

Quoniam in Contractu Pacis, Mense *Aprili* Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono initante, apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, per, Reverendissimos Illustrissimos & Clarissimos Viros, Commissarios Ambassiatores & Oratores nostros, ac Oratores & Ambassiatores, charissimæ Sororis & Consanguineæ nostræ, *Elizabethæ Serenissimæ Angliæ Regine*, inter nos & ipsam, utriusque nostrum Regna Dominia & Subditos, contractæ, iisdem Commissariis Ambassiatoribus & Oratoribus, tam nostris quàm dictæ *Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ*, æquum visum est, ut Commissarii & Oratores, tam a Nobis quàm a dicta *Serenissima Re-*

gina Angliæ, Die & Loco præfigendis simul conveniant communi Consilio & Autoritate, super quibusdam Capitibus & Articulis, necnon aliis Rebus quæ in Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni maximè facere videbuntur, prout in dicto Contractu Pacis consulturi deliberaturi constituturi determinaturi & conclusuri;

Idcirco Nos,

Plurimum confisi de Industria Solertia, & circa Jussiones nostras Fide,

Dilecti Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri, *Jacobi Comitissæ a Morton* Domini *Dalkeith* Consanguinei nostri,

Alexandri Domini Hume Gardiani Limitum Orientalium Regni nostri versus Angliam,

Dilectorum & Fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Henrici Sinclare Decani Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ Glasguensis,

A. D. 1559.

A.D. 1559. Et Jacobi M^o Kill a Rankelour Ne-
 1 Eliz. Reg. thir nostrorum Rotulorum Regiltri & Concilii Clerici,

Tenore Præsentium, ordinamus facimus & constituimus eos, quoslibetq; tres vel duos eorum, nostros indubitatos Commissarios Oratores Procuratores & Nuncios nostros speciales & generales;

Dantes concedentes & committentes eisdem, quibusvisque tribus vel duobus eorum, nostram Auctoritatem Potestatem Facultatem, & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro nobis & nostro nomine, cum Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus & Commissariis quibuscunque præfata Illustrissimæ Principis Consanguineæ nostræ *Regina Angliæ*, super quibusdam Capitibus & Articulis, ad Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dictorum Regnorum spectantibus; videlicet, de Concessione salvorum Conductuum, de Homicidiis & aliis in dicto Contractu Pacis expressis nondum conclusis;

Necnon de ac super aliis Articulis Conditionibus & Pactis quibuscunque, quæ in Rem & commodum utriusque Regni facere videbuntur, tractandi conveniendi & concludendi, ac super conventis atque conclusis, pro nostra parte, Scripta & Securitates conficiendi & tradendi; necnon Nos, Regnum nostrum, Subditos Terras & Dominia nostra, ad observandum ea omnia & singula super quibus conventum & conclusum extiterit, efficaciter obligandi, utque Præmissa commodius fieri valeant, Serenissimæ *Regina Angliæ* Com-

missarios & Oratores antedictos eorumque Famulitia Comitatus & Sequelas, in Regno nostro, sub Fide Publica, toties quoties opus fuerit introducendi & humaniter tractandi, indeque salvos reducendi;

Et generaliter alia omnia & singula faciendi exercendique, quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria aut aliquo modo oportuna fuerint, tametsi Mandatum magis speciale quàm præsentibus est expressum requirant:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos firma atque stabilia habituros omnia & singula, quæcunque in Præmissis aut aliquo eorum, per nostros prædictos Commissarios, quosvisque tres vel duos eorum, contigerint fieri conveniri ac concludi, nec unquam contraventuros sed observaturos eadem inviolabiliter.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, Magnum Sigillum nostrum præsentibus, Manu, charissimæ Matris nostræ *Mariæ, Reginae Dotariae & Regentis nostri Regni*, subscriptis, apponi fecimus.

Apud *Striviling* vigesimo primo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, & Regnorum nostrorum primo & decimo septimo.

MARIE R.

Sub Magno Sigillo præfatorum Regis & Reginae de Cera glauci coloris pendente a cauda pergamenæ.

De Recipiendo Sacramentum Suprematus, & de Intendendo.

ELIZABETH R.

A.D. 1559. *Elizabetha*, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ*
 Ex Anogr. *Franciæ & Hiberniæ* Regina Fidei Defensor &c.

Prædilecto & Fideli Consiliario nostro, *Nicholao Bacon* Militi, Magni Sigilli nostri *Angliæ* Custodi,

Prædilectis & perquam Fidelibus Consanguines & Consiliariis nostris, *Willielmo Marchioni Winton* Thesaurario nostro *Angliæ*,

Willielmo Marchioni Northampton.

Henrico Comiti Arundella Domino Senescallo Hospitii nostri,

Francisco Comiti Salopia Domino Præ-

sidenti Concilii nostri in Partibus Borealibus, A.D. 1559.

Edwardo Derby,
Francisco Bedford,
 Et *Willielmo Penbroke,*

Comitibus:

Ac Prædilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

Edwardo Domino Clynton Magno Admirallo nostro *Angliæ*,

Willielmo Domino Howarde de *Effingham* Hospitii nostri Camerario,

Thoma Parry Militi Hospitii nostri Thesaurario,

Edwardo

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Edwardo Rogers Militi Contrarotulatore,

Et,

Francisco Knolles Militi Vicecamerario dicti Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Cecill Militi Primario Secretario nostro,

Ambrosio Cave Militi Cancellaria Ducatus nostri Lancastriae,

Willielmo Petre,

Richardo Sakvile,

Et,

Johanni Mason,

Militibus,

Salutem.

Sciatis quòd dedimus vobis octodecim septemdecim sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem vel sex vestrum (quorum vos praedictos *Custodem Magni Sigilli nostri, Marchionem Winton. Comitem Arundella, Thomam Parry, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Knolles, & Willielmum Cecill* semper unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem recipiendi de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, ac aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis, cujuscumq; Status Dignitatis Prae eminentiae seu Gradus fuerint, seu eorum aliquis fuerit, ac de omnibus & singulis Judicibus temporalibus Justiciariis Majoribus, ac aliis Laicis seu temporalibus Officiariis & Ministris, ac aliis quibuscumq; Personis habentibus Feoda seu Vadia nostra infra Regnum nostrum Angliae, aut aliqua Dominia nostra, quoddam Sacramentum Corporale super sacrosancta Evangelia, coram vobis octodecim septemdecim sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem vel sex vestrum (quorum vos praedictos *Custodem Magni Sigilli nostri, Marchionem Winton. Comitem Arundell. Thomam Parry, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Knolles & Willielmum Cecill* unum esse volumus) corporaliter per ipsos & eorum quemlibet praestandum, declaratum & specificatum in

quoddam Actu in Parlamento nostro apud Westm. *vicefimo quinto Die Januarii* Anno Regni nostri primo tento, edito, juxta vim formam & effectum ejusdem Actus;

Et ideo vobis octodecim septemdecim sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem vel sex vestrum (quorum vos praedictos *Custodem Magni Sigilli nostri, Marchionem Winton. Comitem Arundell. Thomam Parry, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Knolles, & Willielmum Cecill* unum esse volumus) mandantes quòd Sacramentum praedictum, de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Personis Officiariis Ministris, ac aliis quibuscumque superius specificatis, ac de eorum quolibet, recipiatis; Et cum ea sic receperitis, Nos inde in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris, octodecim septemdecim sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem vel sex vestrum (quorum vos praedictos *Custodem Magni Sigilli nostri, Marchionem Winton. Comitem Arundell. Thomam Parry, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Knolles & Willielmum Cecill* unum esse volumus) sine dilatione certificetis:

Mandantes autem universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Episcopis Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quòd vobis in Executione Praemissorum intendentes sint, pariter & obedientes in omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Litteras nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste meipsa apud Westmonasterium *vicefimo tertio Die Maii*, Anno Regni nostri primo.

Sub Magna Sigillo Angliae pendente a cauda pergamena.

Juramentum Francisci & Mariae Scotorum &c. ad observandum Articulas supradictos.

A. D. 1559.
Ex Autogr.

NOUS *Francoys & Marye*, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Roynne d'Escoffe &c. Daulphins, Promettons, en Parole de Roy & sur nostre Foy & Honneur, & Jurons sur les

Sainctes Evangiles de Dieu, pour ce par Nous corporellement touches, que bien & fidellement Nous Observerons & Accomplirons tous & chacuns les Pactz Conditions & Articles du Traicte de

A. D. 1559.

A.D. 1559. de Paix, fait conclud & Arreste le
 Deuxiesme Jour d'Auril dernier passe,
 entre Noz Depputez & Ceulx de
 Treshaulte & Trefexcellente Princeſſe,
 la Royne d'Angleterre nostre trefchere &
 trefamee bonne Seur & Cousine: Et

iceulx ferons Entreténir & Observer a
 noz Subjectz fans y contrevenir en
 quelque forte & facion que ce foyt.

FRANCOYS.
 MARIE.

Super Juramento prælibato Instrumentum Publicum.

A.D. 1559. LE xxviii. Jour de May, Mil cinq
 cens cinquante neuf, en la pre-
 sence de nous Claude de l'Aube-
 spine Seigneur de Haulterine, & Jac-
 ques Bourdin Seigneur de Villaines Chi-
 valiers, Conseillers de Treshault Tref-
 excellent & Trespuiſſant Prince le Roy
 de France Trefchrestien, nostre Souve-
 rain Seigneur, & se Secretaires d'Estat
 & de ses Finances, Treshault & Tref-
 excellens Prince & Princeſſe, Francois
 & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy &
 Royne d'Eſcoſſe &c. Dauphins, presens
 & assistans illustres Seigneurs, Guil-
 laume Howard Baron d'Edingham Che-
 valier de l'Ordre de la Jartiers &
 Grand Chambellan de l'Hostell de,
 Treshaulte & Trefexcellente Princeſſe,
 la Royne d'Angleterre & d'Irland Def-
 fenseur de la Foy, Nicolas Woton doy-
 en des Eglises Metropolitanies de Can-
 terbye & Nicolas
 Trokmorton Chivalier, tous Conseillers
 de la dite Dame Royne d'Angleterre, &
 par Elle a ce speciallement Deputiz,
 ont fait & preste le Serment que
 faire ilz devoient, suyvant la Traicte
 de Paix conclud & arreste entres les
 Deputez de ses Seigneur Roy & Royne
 d'Eſcoſſe Dauphins & ceulx de la dite

Dame Royne d'Angleterre, le deuxiesme
 Jour d'Auril dernier passe, du quel la
 Teneur s'ensuyt.

Nous Francois & Marie &c.

A quoy se sont trouvez, & ont as-
 siste,

Messeigneurs les Cardinal de Lor-
 raine Premier Pair de France Arce-
 vesque & Duc de Reyms,

Le Duc de Guyse aussi Pair & Grand
 Chambellan,

Le Duc de Montmorency aussi Pair &
 Conestable,

Le Seigneur de Saint Andre Marquis
 de Fronſſac Mareſchal de France,

Avecques plusieurs autres Ducs
 Contes Barons & Seigneurs.

En Tesmoing de quoy, Nous avons
 a la Requite des dits Seigneurs, De-
 putez de la dite Dame Royne d'Angle-
 terre, fait & signe ce present Acte de
 noz Mains en la maniere accoustume,
 les Jour & An que dessus.

DE L'AUBESPINE.
 BOURDIN.

Dilucidatio Articulorum in sæpememorato Tractatu.

A.D. 1559. UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quos
 presentes Literæ pervenerint
 notum sit quod,

Quum in Tractatu Pacis, per & in-
 ter Oratores Commissarios Deputatos
 & Legatos Illustrissimorum Principum
 Francisci & Marie, Dei Gratiâ, Regis
 & Reginae Scotorum &c. Delphinorum
 Viennensium Comitum Valentinensium &
 Viensium, ac Oratores Commissarios
 Deputatos & Legatos Serenissimæ Prin-
 cipis Elizabethæ, eadem Gratiâ, Reginae
 Angliæ, apud Castellum in Agro Camera-
 censi secunda Die Aprilis, Anno Domi-
 ni millesimo quingentesimo quinquage-
 simo nono, initæ & conclusæ, con-
 ventum sit, eisdemque æquum visum

ut Commissarii & Oratores utrinque,
 tam a dictis Illustrissimis Rege & Re-
 gina Scotorum &c. quam a dicta Sere-
 nissima Regina Angliæ, simul conve-
 nirent super quibuldam Articulis ad
 Quietem Pacem & Concordiam Reg-
 norum Scotiæ & Angliæ spectantibus;
 videlicet; de Concessione Salvorum
 Conductuum,

De Homicidiis Furibus Latronibus
 & aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & pu-
 niendis,

De Deprædationibus & Attempta-
 tis & de prosequendo ea committen-
 tes,

De Cedentibus Arbores alienas,

De

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Transfugis qui devenerunt Li-
gei alterutrius Principum,

De Spoliatis, Capiantibus Præfatis &
Distinctiones propriâ Auctoritate,

De Naufragis, de Appulis Vi Tem-
pestatis,

De non comprehendendis Insula de
Lundye in Regno Angliæ, neque Do-
minio de *Lorne* in Regno Scotiæ,

Deliberaturi & consulturi, & quæ
in Rem & Commodum utriusque Re-
gni maxime facere viderentur Con-
stituri Determinaturi & Conclufuri.

Nos, *Jacobus Comes a Mortoun* Domi-
nus *Dalkeith*, *Alexander Dominus Hume*
Gardiano Limitum Orientalium Scotiæ
versus Angliam, *Henricus Sinelare* De-
canus Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ Glas-
genfis, & *Jacobus Makgill* de Rankelour
Nethir, dictorum Illustrissimorum Re-
gis & Regina Scotorum &c. Commissa-
rii Oratores Procuratores & Nuncii
speciales & generales, ad Infra-scripta
sufficientem Potestatem & Auctori-
tatem habentes, cum, Nobilissimis Re-
verendo & Clarissimis Viris, *Thomâ*
Domino Percy Comite Northumbria Gar-
diano Mercharum Orientalium & Me-
diarum Angliæ versus Scotiam, *Cuth-
berto Episcopo Dunelmensi*, *Willielmo Da-
cre Domino de Daere & Graystock* Gardi-
ano Mercharum Occidentalium An-
gliæ versus Scotiam, & *Jacobo Croftes*
Equite Aurato Capitano Villæ & Ar-
cis Bervici super Twedam, dictæ Sere-
nissimæ Principis Angliæ Regine Com-
missariis & Oratoribus, convenimus
concordavimus & conclusimus, Au-
thoritatemque & Virtute Commissionum
nostrarum (quarum Tenores inferius
inferuntur) per Præsentes, pro Bono
Pacis & Quietis utriusque Regni præ-
dicti firmiter stabiliendo, convenimus
concordamus & concludimus Articuli-
latim, ut sequitur.

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum
& conclusum est, per & inter Nos O-
ratores & Commissarios præfatos, quod
Regnorum Scotiæ & Angliæ Limites
Termini Fines & Bundæ hincinde re-
spectivè, quâ parte contigui sunt, ta-
les, iidemque erunt & esse censebun-
tur proximè ante initium Belli quod
nuper, inter *Mariam Reginam Scotorum*
&c. & *Philippum*, ac, bonæ memoriæ,
*Mariam nuperimè Regem & Reginam An-
gliæ*, est gestum.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
conclusum est quod, durantibus Pa-
ce & Amicitia prædictis, *Castrum &
Villa de Bervik*, cum Antiquis suis Li-
mitibus, & Inhabitantes & Incolæ eo-

rundem, sub eisdem Pace & Amicitia A.D. 1559.
Continebuntur stabunt & permane-
bunt; ita quod neque Illustrissimi Rex
1 Eliz. Reg.
& Regina Scotorum &c. per se aut al-
ios Subditorum Ligeorum aut Vassal-
lorum suorum, Guerram Insultum
Obsidionem, aut aliud quidpiam ho-
stile, in illis Locis, aut contra Incolas
eorumdem, movebunt; neque excel-
lentissima Regina Angliæ, per se aut
suos Inhabitantes Villam seu Castrum
hujusmodi, Bellum seu Guerram In-
sultum Obsidionem, aut aliud quidpiam
hostile, dictis Illustrissimis Regi & Re-
gina Scotorum &c. seu suis Ligeis aut
Vassallis, faciet quovismodo pendente
tempore dictæ Pacis & Amicitie.

SIMILITER etiam conventum con-
cordatum & conclusum est, quod tot
& tales Piscationes Fluminis *Tweda*, a
Bundis & Limitibus de *Bervik* usque
ad *Reddenburne* ascendendo, quot &
quales ad Regnum Scotiæ proximè
ante Initium prædicti Belli notariè
pertinebant & a Scotis usufruebantur,
iterum ab eisdem exercebuntur habe-
buntur & tenebuntur simili modo quo
antea de Jure poterant.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
conclusum est, quod Litteræ Salvi
Conductus per nullum Principum præ-
dictorum qualitercunque eorum alte-
rius Rebellibus, Gentibus Guerrarum,
Mercatoribus Artificibus, aliisve eo-
rum utriusque Subditis, cujuscunque
Status Dignitatis Gradus aut Condi-
tionis existant, sub utriusque aut alte-
rius eorum Magnis Privatis aut Signa-
torum Sigillis, nec vivis vocum eo-
rum Oraculis, aut aliter qualitercun-
que, per Terram sive per Mare, du-
rantibus Pace & Amicitia prædictis, de
cætero concedentur, aut aliquo modo
annuentur per eorum alterum, nisi ad
id alter eorum per alterum eorundem
congruè in Scriptis requiratur expres-
sè: & casu quo de cætero, quando-
cunque alter alterum dictorum Prin-
cipum pro hujusmodi Litteris Salvi
Conductus cuicunque Subdito suo,
quibuscunque vel Subditis suis indul-
gendis in Scriptis & de Facto interpel-
laverit aut requisierit, stabitur nihilo-
minus Arbitrio & Voluntati Principis
sic interpellati, an hujusmodi Inter-
pellationi acquiescere, Litterasve hu-
jusmodi Salvi Conductus concedere
voluerit, an non, secundum quod ei-
dem Principi sic Requisito melius ex-
pedire videbitur; ita tamen quod hu-
jusmodi Litteræ Salvi Conductus ultra
unum Annum duraturæ minimè con-
cedantur.

6 R

Proviso

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Provisio nihilominus quod Litteræ Supplicatoriarum utriusque dictorum Principum vim habebunt Litterarum salvi Conductus, eruntque sufficientis Roboris ut Ligei & Subditi in eisdem nominati, cujuscunque fuerint Dignitatis Status aut Præminentiarum, liberi tutique in suum Regnum redire poterint, etiam si Princeps ipse interpellatus Litteras suas salvi Conductus tradere noluerit aut recusarit; Litteris nihilominus salvi Conductus ante hæc tempora concessis in suo robore duraturis.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod Homicidæ Fures Latrones & alii Malefactores quicunque utriusque Regnorum prædictorum, durante dictâ Pace, modo & forma sequenti puniantur; viz. si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictorum *Regis & Regine Scotorum* &c. infra Marchias Angliæ, vel Limites Merchiarum Scotiæ violenter interficere, Gardianus Merchiarum prædictarum Angliæ vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni Curâ & Diligentia, omni Favore postposito, ac Dolo Fraude & senistram Machinatione quibuscunque in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur, & quilibet prosequatur, ut talis Interfector seu Interfectores capiantur & ducantur ad Diætam, per Gardianos utriusque Merchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandum, ubi, si per Leges Merchiarum legitime convincantur, vel aliquis eorum convincatur: tunc Gardianus Merchiarum Angliæ talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, Gardiano Merchiarum Scotiæ deliberabit seu deliberari faciet; qui Gardianus Merchiarum Scotiæ, ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio demandabit; & si contingat de cætero, aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictorum *Regis & Regine Scotorum* &c. aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ *Regine Angliæ*, infra Merchias Scotiæ vel Limites Merchiarum Angliæ violenter interficere; Gardianus Merchiarum prædictarum Scotiæ vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni Curâ & Diligentia, omni favore postposito, ac Dolo Fraude & senistram Machinatione in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur, & quilibet prosequatur, ut talis Interfector seu Interfectores capiantur & ducantur ad Diætam per

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.
Gardianos utriusque Merchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandam, ubi, si per Leges Merchiarum legitime convincantur vel aliquis eorum convincatur, tunc Gardianus Merchiarum Scotiæ, talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, Gardiano Merchiarum Angliæ deliberabit seu deliberari faciet: qui Gardianus Merchiarum Angliæ, ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo supplicio demandabit.

ITEM, Conventum & Conclusum est quod, si aliquis ex Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum quicquam deprædatus fuerit seu attemptaverit, infra Merchiam aut Terram alterius Partis Partium prædictarum, & post Deprædationem illam sic attemptatam fugiendo revertatur ad Merchiam vel ad Terram illius Partis cujus est Subditus, licebit illi, contra quem sic attemptatum fuerit, in recenti, vel infra sex Dies computandos a tempore delicti sic attemptati vel commissi, Authoritate præsentis Ordinationis & Tractatus, absque aliis Litteris vel Salvo Conductu, prosequi illum Malefactorem, & ipsum sic prosequendo, intrare salvo & secure Merchiam & Terram in quam dictus Malefactor se contulerit; dummodò quancumque hujusmodi Merchiam sive Terram hac de Causâ introierit, adeat aliquem Virum, bonæ Famæ & Opinionis Illæsa, inhabitantem infra Merchiam quam sic intret, & eidem declaret Causam Introitus sui; videlicet, ad Prosequendum Deprædationem, describatque quibus Bonis vel Rebus deprædatus seu spoliatus fuerit; ac insuper requirat eundem quod, quamdiu hujusmodi Prosequutionem suam fecerit, secum eat, ut super factis suis tempore dictæ Prosequutionis possit, quum Requisitus fuerit, super hoc Testimonium perhibere Veritati.

ITEM, quum hucusque Inhabitantes Merchiarum prædictarum non solum clam & occultè, sed etiam palam & publicè, cum magno Hominum Numero, Fines hincinde Merchiarum Ingressi, Arbores alienas cedere, & ad Usus Ædificiorum suorum auferre consueverint, Dominis invitis & minimè consentientibus, quæ magna inter Confines Simultatum Discordiarum & Jurgiorum Materia fuit: Proinde, ad omnem Contentionis Occasionem removendam, conventum concor-

A. D. 1559. concordatum & conclusum est, quodd
 1 Eliz. Reg. deinceps nullus Subditus dictorum
 Principum sive in Merchiis prædictis

commorans, aut alibi locorum ubi-
 cunque talia aut similia committeret
 aut perpetrabit committive aut perpe-
 trari consentiet, nec ullas Arbores aut
 Ligna quæcunque ex Merchiis alte-
 rius Principum quovis modo aut quo-
 vis quæsito Colore auferet, aut in illis
 cedit, nisi prius super hoc cum vero
 Domino Pactus fuerit & convenerit de
 eodem, & si secus & contra Præmissa
 aliquid actum gestum aut perpetra-
 tum fuerit, tamquam attemptatum
 contra effectum præsentis Tractatus
 debitè reformabuntur, arboribus cæ-
 sis aut abductis Domino Juramento
 æstimandis.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum
 est quodd Fugitivi Scotiæ, qui deven-
 runt Ligei *Regina Angliæ*, debent ligari
 ex parte Anglorum ad observandum
 Articulos præsentis Tractatus, & quod
 attemptata per eos super Subditos *Re-
 gis & Regina Scottorum &c.* debent eo-
 dem modo reformari, quo reforma-
 buntur attemptata per Originarios Sub-
 ditos *Reginæ Angliæ*.

IDEM, per omnia observandum ex
 parte *Regis & Regina Scottorum &c.* si
 qui Angli ante hæc tempora Ligei *Re-
 gis & Regina Scottorum &c.* devenerunt
 quovis modo.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum
 est quodd, si aliquis Subditus alicujus
 Principum prædictorum passus Rapi-
 nam vel Spolium a Subdito alterius eo-
 rundem, propriâ Authoritate suâ pro-
 pter hanc Spoliationem Prisas vel Di-
 strictiones Personarum vel Bonorum
 fecerit, eo ipso cadat a Causa suâ, &
 nihilominus secundum Delicti exigen-
 tiam punietur.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est
 quodd, Pace & Amicitia prædictis
 durantibus, si contingat
 Tempestatis vi, aut allâ impellente
 necessariâ Causâ, navigantes de unâ
 Parte vel aliâ, naufragium pati, dum-
 modò Persona humana aliqua super-
 stes ex ipsis fuerit, Bona & Navis non
 Intelligentur a Proprietariis auferen-
 da; sed illis reservabuntur qui Domi-
 ni & proprietarii antea fuerunt.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est,
 quodd si, Pace & Amicitia prædictis
 durantibus, contingat aliquos Subdi-
 tos sive Ligeos alterius vel utriusque
 Principis prædicti, per Mare, ex qua-
 cunque iustâ rationabili vel licitâ Cau-
 sâ navigantes, sive Mercatores fue-
 rint sive Peregrini Piscatores, aut alii

cuuscunque conditionis Homines, vi A. D. 1559.
 Tempestatis sive aliâ rationabili ur-
 gentique Causâ ad hoc eos omninò co-
 1 Eliz. Reg. gente, quum ipsi hoc non affectave-
 rint, nec id tempore recessus eorum a
 Patria sua proposuerint applicare in a-
 liquo Portu sive Loco quocunque Re-
 gni alterius Principum, aut Naufra-
 gium pati, dummodò aliqua Persona
 humana in Nave sic Naufragium pas-
 sa superstes existat, non licebit alteri
 Principum, seu alicui vel aliquibus
 Subditorum seu Ligeorum per se, vel
 per alios, ipsos sic Appullos seu Nau-
 fragium passos, eorum Naves Bona
 Merchandisas sive Res alias quascun-
 que in hujusmodi adductas capere,
 rapere vel ab eisdem sic Appulsi vel
 Naufragium passis aut passio auferre
 quovis modo vel detinere, aut, ratio-
 ne Debiti alicujus Personæ, easdem
 Res Bona vel Merchandisas arestare
 vel arrestari facere; sed licebit ipsis
 sic Appulsi aut Naufragium passis,
 cum Navibus Bonis Merchandis &
 Rebus suis, causâ hujusmodi cessante,
 prout sic Appulsi & Naufragium passi
 eorum Nave refectâ tenebuntur, quam-
 citius commodè valeant recedere,
 absque quibuscunque Impetitione Im-
 pedimento Arresto, sive aliâ Occasio-
 ne quâcunque sibi, per alterum Prin-
 cipum aliquem vel aliquos ejusdem
 Subditum seu Subditos obijciendis, seu
 etiam faciendis.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est,
 quodd si, aliquis Subditorum vel Lige-
 rum alterius Principum sic, ut præ-
 mittitur, Appullus vel Appulsi, sive
 in Regnum alterius sub Salvo Condu-
 ctu veniens vel venientes, ante Diem
 expirationis Salvi Conductus sui, ad-
 versa Valitudine adeò vexetur vel ve-
 xentur, quodd sic Appullus vel Appul-
 si, Naufragium passus vel passio, aut
 sub Salvo Conductu veniens aut veni-
 entes, cum Nave vel Navibus, quâ
 vel quibus applicuit vel applicuerunt,
 vel ante Diem expirationis sui Salvi
 Conductus sic veniens vel venientes,
 nequeat vel nequeant commodè rece-
 dere, & in proprias Partes se recipere;
 tunc benè licebit sic Appulso vel Ap-
 pulsi, Naufragium passio vel passio, ac
 venienti vel venientibus, Infirmo vel
 Infirmis, cuicunque & quibuscunque
 salvo & securè in loco quo sic Appul-
 sus vel Appulsi, Naufragium passus
 vel passio applicuerit vel applicuerint,
 infirmari contigerit, expectare quous-
 que reconvaluerit vel reconvaluerint,
 & extunc cum Litteris Testimoniali-
 bus Majoris Ballivi Constabularii aut
 ali-

A. D. 1559.
1. Eliz. Reg.

alicujus alterius Officiarii Principis in loco quo sic eum vel eos infirmari contigerit, eidem vel eisdem sub moderatis Expensis concedendis & tradendis, Causa hujusmodi Infirmitatis cessante, in Partes proprias recedere licebit, idemque Infirmus seu Infirmi hujusmodi sic recedere debebit & debebunt, absque impedimento vel obstaculo quocunque sibi per aliquem Subditorum vel Ligeorum utriusque Principum quomodolibet faciendis; ita tamen quod interim nihil Præjudiciale contra alterum Principem, Regnum seu Ligeos ejusdem, attemptet vel attemptent, fierive procuret seu procurent.

Præterea conventum & conclusum est quod, si, durante Amicitia prædicta, contingat aliquem non Subditum vel aliquos non Subditos utriusque Principum, Navem vel Naves, Personam vel Personas, Res Merchandisas aut Bona quæcunque, alicujus vel aliquorum Subditi vel Subditorum alterius Principis, capere, & eas vel ea in aliquem Locum vel Portum alteri Principi Subjectum, adducere; non licebit ipsi Principi vel alicui Subdito vel Ligeo suo eas vel ea seu aliquam partem eorundem, emere, seu quovis modo ad Utilitatem suam receptare, absque consensu ejus vel eorum ad quem vel quos Bona seu Res hujusmodi, ante eorum Captionem, verè pertinebant aut eorum factorum. Et si Mercator seu Proprietarius Bonorum, vel ejus Factor, non fuerit præsens, tunc sufficiet Licentia Magistri Ductoris seu Gubernatoris Navis ante Captionem, aut aliarum Personarum in eadem Nave existentium, quod, si per aliquem eorum quicquam in contrarium hujusmodi Ordinationis factum vel attemptatum fuerit, tunc Personæ Bona Merchandisæ & Res quæcunque sic emptæ sive receptæ, illi vel illis ad quem vel ad quos Bona hujusmodi verè pertinebant, fraude malove ingenio cessantibus quibuscunque integraliter restituentur per sic Ementes sive Recipientes, eo modo quo restitui debent si a Subditis Illius Principis capta fuissent, in cujus Regno Res hujusmodi emptæ erant. Et nihilominus sic attemptans, tamquam præsentis Tractatus Violator, pro modo & qualitate Criminis punietur.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod si, durante Pace prædicta, contingat aliquam Navim alterius Partium prædictarum Naufragium pati, aut rumpi, & aliqua Personarum exi-

stentium in Nave sic Naufragium passæ, vel rupta, superstes remanserit, cessantibus in ea parte dolo fraude & malo ingenio quibuscunque, Merchandisæ Bona & res quæcunque, quæ de dictâ Nave projecta sunt, ex eadem extracta, vel in Mare collecta, seu ad Terram venientia, seu alias quovis modo salva & servata, per eos, ad quorum Manus Res Merchandisæ & Bona hujusmodi devenerint, nullatenus dissipentur diminuantur alienentur dividantur, nec quovis modo subtrahantur aut conceleantur, sed integra sine diminutione quæcunque Gubernatori illius Domini seu Locis, in quod vel in quem dicta Bona devenerint, seu ejus Deputato, fideliter & sine fraude deliberentur, atque Tradantur, ad Usus vel Utilitatem illius vel illorum, ad quem vel ad quos Bona ipsa, rei veritate inspecta, pertinere noscuntur, conservanda, cui vel quibus intra spatium unius Anni, a tempore notitiæ Naufragii vel Rupturæ Navis computandum, licebit pro Recuperatione & Restitutione Rerum Merchandisarum & Bonorum hujusmodi prosequi coram Judice in ea parte competente, cui vel quibus sic prosequenti vel prosequentibus realiter & effectualiter tradi deliberari & restitui debent; solutis tamen Expensis & Sumptibus rationabilibus factis circa Collectionem & Salvationem Bonorum eorundem;

Provisio semper quod Persona vel Personæ superstes vel superstites, ex eadem Nave ad Terram venientes, statim, juxta effectum & Tenorem Præsentium, liberè dimittentur.

ITEM, conclusum est quod, si, durante dictâ Pace, aliqua Navis unius Partis vel alterius, Personis Rebus Merchandisæ aut Bonis onusta, sive rupta, sive pro victualibus, Necessitate eis in Mari superveniente, emendis, applicuerit in aliquem Portum vel Locum alium alicujus Partium prædictarum, pro qua Refectione Navem ipsam, Personas Res & Bona contenta in eadem, oporteat ad Terram deponi in hoc Casu, Personæ Res Merces & Bona ipsa sic deposita, absque Impedimento, & sine Solutione Customæ in eadem Nave, quum refecta fuerit, vel in alia reponantur, & liberè abducantur;

Provisio tamen quod pro Mercibus Rebus Bonis & Merchandisæ ibidem, pro Emendis Victualibus eis necessariis pro Numero Personarum, Venditis,

A. D. 1559.
1. Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559. tis, Custumæ & cætera Deveria in ea parte debita fideliter persolvantur.

1 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, quia nonnunquam Subditi unius Partis per Mare Navigantes a Navigatione suâ plurimum impediuntur, & alia Dampna patiuntur; per hoc quod per Subditos alterius Partis, qui sufficientem habent Notitiam per Coqueta, sive alia Evidentia & Documenta, quoddam sic alterius Partis Subditi sint, Vela sua coguntur contrahere, seu in toto vel in parte deponere; inter Nos Commissarios prædictos conclusum est, quoddam nulli Subditorum unius vel alterius Partis liceat aliquos alterius Partis Subditos, navigantes, dummodò per huiusmodi Coqueta sive Documenta evidenter constet eisdem, quoddam alterius Partis Subditi Naves & Bona sint, cogere Vela seu Velum suum deponere, seu aliquo modo a licita Navigatione impedire; & si eorum aliquis vel aliqui contrafecerit seu contrafecerint severe arguantur & puniantur.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quoddam, quamquam præsens Pax Unio Liga & Intelligentia captæ & initæ sunt modis & formis ut supra, attamen non dicentur nec reputabuntur omnino Generalis sive Generales, nec se extendent ad Insulam de *Lundye* in Regno Angliæ, nec ad Dominium de *Lorne* in Regno Scotiæ; sed Dominium & Insula prædicta intelligentur nullo modo in hac Pace Amicitia & Confœderatione comprehensa.

ITEM, conventum concordatum conclusum & specialiter provisum est, quoddam occasione prætextu vel colore quocunque cujuscunque Articuli Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbi, vel alterius Rei in præsentis Tractatu inserti aut insertorum, nulla ex parte derogatum obviatum aut contractum esse censeatur dicto Tractatui Pacis de Datâ apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi* Die secundâ Aprilis Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono post Pascha, prius initæ & conclusæ, nec alicui Articulo Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbo, vel alteri Rei cuicunque in dicto Tractatu Pacis specificatis exceptis reservatis vel provis.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est quoddam dicti Illustrissimi Rex & Regina *Scotorum* &c. infra tres Menses Datam Præsentium immediate sequentes, dummodò ad id, per Oratorem seu Oratores dictæ Serenissimæ *Regina Angliæ* fuerint requisiti, eidem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas

Patentes Tractatus istius Confirmatorias & Ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti forma confectas; necnon eorum magno Sigillo munitas & manibus suis subcriptas, tradent & deliberabunt seu tradi & deliberari facient cum effectu, & quoddam vicissim dicta Serenissima *Regina Angliæ*, infra tres Menses Datam Præsentium immediate sequentes, dummodò ad id, per Oratorem seu Oratores dictorum Illustrissimorum *Regis & Regina Scotorum* &c. fuerint requisiti, eidem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon magno Sigillo suo munitas Manu suâ subcriptas, tradet & deliberabit seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Sequuntur autem Tenores Commissionum,

FRANCISCUS & MARIA &c. ut supra de Dat. 21. Maii.

Elisabetha, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Francia & Hiberniæ Regina* Fidei Defensor &c. omnibus, ad quos Præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum in Tractatu quodam, inter nostros & Illustrissimorum Principum *Francisci & Mariæ Regis & Regina Scotorum Delphinorum Viennensium* Fratris & Sororis nostri Charissimi Oratores & Commissarios, nuper concluso, apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, inter alia, continetur ut sequitur,

ITEM cum, reverendissimi illustrissimi & clarissimi Viri, Commissarii Ambasiatores & Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum *Regis & Regina Scotia*, non satis edocti & informati super Statu Negotiorum Regni Scotiæ, aut Tractatum Pacis antehac inter Scotos & Anglos initorum & factorum, ea de Causa distulerint convenire pacisci & concludere super quibusdam Articulis ad Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dictorum Regnorum spectantibus;

Videlicet,

De Concessione Salvorum Conductuum,
De Homicidis Furibus & Latronibus & aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & puniendis,

De Depradatoribus & Attemptatis, & de Prosequendo ea Committentes,
De Cadentibus Arborea alienas,
De Transfugis qui deveniunt Ligei alterutrius Principis,

A. D. 1559. *De Spoliatis capientibus Prisas & Distractiones propria auctoritate,*
 1 Eliz. Reg.

De Naufragis & Appulsis vi Tempestatis,

De non Comprehendendis Insula de Lundy in Regno Angliæ neque Dominio de Lorne in Regno Scotia,

Æquum visum est, tam dictis Oratoribus, quam Oratoribus & Ambassiatoribus Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, ut Commissarii & Oratores utrinque, tam a dictis Serenissimis Rege & Regina Scotia quam ab Regina Angliæ, Die & Loco per ipsos Principes præfigendis, ante tamen duos Menses a Die Datæ hujus Tractatus, finitos & elapsos, simul conveniant illic communi Consilio & Auctoritate super illis Articulis deliberaturi consulturi determinaturi & conclusuri.

Nos,

Benè probantes omnia quæ in dicto Articulo continentur, & cupientes ut ea, quæ in eo a nostris mutuis Oratoribus conventa & conclusa sunt in Commodum utriusque Regni, Exitum ab utrisque desideratum habeant,

De Fidelitate Industria & provida Circumspectione,

Prædilecti Consanguinei nostri,

Thomæ Domini Percy Comitis Northumbriæ Gardiani Merchiarum nostrarum Orientalium & Mediarum versus Scotiam,

Reverendi in Patris,

Cuthberti Episcopi Dunelmensis,

Willielmi Dacre Domini de Dacre & Graystock Gardiani Merchiarum nostrarum Occidentalium versus Scotiam,

Et,

Jacobi Croftes Equitis Aurati Capitanei Villæ & Arcis nostræ Berwyk super Twedam,

Plurimum confidentes, ipsos conjunctim, & eorum quemlibet divisim, nostros Commissarios & Oratores facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, & eorum cuilibet conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem Auctoritatem Facultatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus Commissariis sive Legatis Illustrissimorum Principum, charissimorum Consanguineorum nostrorum, *Scotorum Regis & Regina* Fratris & Sororis nostrorum, de & super omnibus & singulis dictis Articulis superius in dicto Articulo dicti Tractatus expressis & specificatis, seu de qua-

vis alia Materia vel Causa, quæ in A. D. 1559: Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni nostri facere videri possit, deliberandi consultandi constituendi determinandi & concludendi,

Ac de & super eisdem Pactis Conventionibus & Articulis Litteras pro parte nostra conficiendi & tradendi,

Necnon Nos Regna Patrias Subditos Terras & Dominia nostra, ad Observationem Conclusorum & Conventionum, sub quibuscumq; modis & formâ obligandi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint & quomodolibet oportuna, etiam si Mandatum exigant magis speciale quàm præsentibus est expressum:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum perpetuè habituros, totum & quicquid in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum per dictos Commissarios nostros conjunctim & divisim, actum pactum conventum gestum & conclusum fuerit, nec eis unquam contraveniemus, sed ea inviolabiliter observabimus & observari curabimus.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium hiis Litteris nostris, Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum Westmonaster. decimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini (secundum Computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ) Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, & Regni nostri primo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testimonium, Nos, *Jacobus Comes a Mortons* Dominus Dalkeith, *Alexander Dominus Hume* Gardianus Merchiarum Orientalium Scotiae versus Angliam, *Henricus Sinclare* Decanus Ecclesiæ Metropolitane Glasguensis, & *Jacobus Muggill* de Rankeloure Nethir, dictorum Illustrissimorum Regis & Regina Scotorum &c. Commissarii supradicti, præsentibus Litteras subscripsimus, & Sigilla nostra eisdem apposuimus,

Et prædicta omnia, ut supra acta conventa concordata & conclusa sunt apud Ecclesiam Beatissimæ Virginis Mariæ de Upsatinton, ultimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, & postea in Ecclesia

A. D. 1559. *Ecclesia Parrochiali de Norhame invicem*
utrinque tradita.
 1 Eliz. Reg.

MORTONN.
 ALEX. HOME.
 HEN. SINCLAR DECANUS GLAS-
 GUEN.

JA. MAKGILL.

*Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissario-
 rum de Cera rubea pendentibus a
 duplicibus caudis pergamena.*

A. D. 1559.
 1 Eliz. Reg.

*De Sursum-redditione Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jeru-
 salem in Hibernia recipienda.*

A. D. 1559.
 Pat. 1. Eliz.
 p. 4. m. 3. d.

E *Lizab. th.* Dei Gratia &c.
 Prædilecto & Præfideli Con-
 sanguineo nostro, *Thomæ Co-*
mite Suffexie Deputato nostro Regni
 nostri Hiberniæ,

Willielmo Fytz Wylliams Militi Vice-
 thesaurario nostro Regni nostri Hi-
 berniæ,

Ac,

Dilectis Consiliariis nostris,

Jacobo Bathe Armigero Capitali Ba-
 roni Scaccarii nostri Regni nostri Hi-
 berniæ,

Johanni Parker Armigero Magistro
 Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ Regni
 nostri prædicti,

Johanni Plunket Armigero,

Ac,

Dilecto Servienti nostro, *Henrico*
Draycott Armigero Capitali Rememo-
 ratori nostro Scaccarii nostri prædicti,
 Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Fidelitatibus
 ac providis Circumspectionibus vestris
 plenius confidentes, assignavimus vos,
 ac Tenore Præsentium damus vo-
 bis, quinque quatuor aut tribus ve-
 strum, Potestatem & Auctorita-
 tem recipiendi Cognitionem sive Sur-
 sum Redditionem, quam *Osvaldus Mas-*
syngherte Prior Hospitalis Sancti Johannis
Jerusalem in Hibernia in Regno nostro
 Hiberniæ prædicto & *Confratres ejus-*
dem Hospitalis coram vobis facere
 voluerint, in quodam Scripto suo, per
 quod iidem *Prior & Confratres* sui con-
 cefferunt reddiderunt & deliberave-
 runt dictum *Hospitale Sancti Johannis*
Jerusalem in Hibernia, & Præceptorias
 eidem Hospitali spectantes, ac omnia
 & singula Maneria Dominia Mesua-
 gia Coragia Terras Tenementa Prata
 Pascua Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Red-
 ditus Reversiones Servitia Molendina
 Aquas Piscarias Piscationes Passigia
 Villanos Warda Maritagia Comunias
 Libertates Jurisdictiones Letas Hun-
 dreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg. Patrias Par-
 cos Warrennas Vivaria Mercatos, Ad-

vocationes & Præsentationes Ecclesia-
 rum Vicariarum Capellarum Canta-
 riarum & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum
 Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Pen-
 siones Portiones Annuitates Præben-
 das Rectorias Decimas Vicarias Ob-
 lationes Eleemosinas, ac omnia & sin-
 gula alia Emolumenta Proficua Pos-
 sessiones Hæreditamenta & Jura ipsius
 Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem
 in Hibernia prædicta, & Præceptoriarum
 eidem spectantium quæcumq; in-
 fra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiber-
 niæ, & alibi infra Dominia nostra sci-
 tuata jacentia & existentia, ac omni-
 moda Cartas Evidentias Scripta & Mu-
 nimenta, dicto Hospitali Sancti Johan-
 nis Jerusalem, Præceptorii, aut cæte-
 ris Præmissis quoquo modo spectantia
 sive concernentia,

Habenda & tenenda Nobis Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostris imperpe-
 tuum,

Et si Scriptum illud sit factum, ip-
 sorum *Prioris & Confratrum* comuni
 Sigillo suo sigillatum, & si iidem *Prior*
 & *Confratres* Scriptum prædictum in
 Rotulis Cancellariæ nostræ Regni no-
 stri Hiberniæ prædicti, ut Factum su-
 um, irrotulari voluerint necne, vo-
 bis mandamus quodd ad præfatum Ho-
 spitale Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in
 Hibernia accedatis, ipsosque *Priorem*
 & *Confratres* in Domo sua Capitulari
 personaliter venire faciatis, Cognitionemque
 suam super Scriptum prædi-
 ctum recipiatis, & quum eam rece-
 peritis, Nos inde, ac de Die quo eam
 receperitis, in Cancellariam nostram
 Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti, sub
 Sigillis vestris distinctè & apertè sine
 dilatione reddatis certiores, Scriptum
 prædictum nobis remittendo ibidem
 irrotulandum, unà cum Præsentibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium*
 tertio Die Junii.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, Dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Johannis Hopton* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram funda-

toriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina *apud Westm.* quinto Die Junii.

Pro Archiepiscopo Dublinensi de Concessione.

A.D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 3.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De fidelitate, Industria, Vitæ Integritate, sana Conscientia, atque Doctrina, Venerabilis in Christo Patris, *Hugonis Archiepiscopi Dublinen.* in Regno nostro Hiberniæ plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus & constituimus ipsam *Archiepiscopum* CANCELLARIUM NOSTRUM Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædictæ, ac Officium dicti *Cancellarii nostri* Regni nostri Hiberniæ, præfato *Archiepiscopo* dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, ac ipsum *Archiepiscopum* CANCELLARIUM NOSTRUM Regni nostri Hiberniæ per Præsentes ordinamus constituimus creamus & deputamus,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Archiepiscopo* durante Beneplacito nostro, percipiendo annuatim, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, durante Beneplacito nostro, pro Occupatione & Exercitio Officii prædicti, tot tanta talia & consimilia Vadia Feoda Dieta Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta, quot qualia & quanta *Johannes Allen* tunc Armiger, pro tempore quo dicto Officio Cancellarii nostri Regni nostri Hiberniæ ante *Richardum Rede* Militem nuper fungebatur, habuit & percepit in & pro Exercitio Offici prædicti,

Habendum percipiendum & recipiendum dicta Vadia & Feoda, præfato

Archiepiscopo, a dicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, durante Beneplacito nostro, solvenda tam de magna Custuma quàm de parva Custuma Tonagii & Pondagii, infra Portum Civitatis nostræ Dubliniæ, ac infra Portum Villæ nostræ de Drogheda, ac infra Portum Villæ nostræ de Dundalke, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ annuatim provenientibus emergentibus sive crescentibus, per manus Collectorum Customariorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum eorundem pro tempore existentium; aut, si dictæ Custumæ minùs sufficerint, ex aliis Redditibus nostris, per manus Thesaurarii Subthesaurarii sive Generalis Receptoris dicti Regni nostri pro tempore existentium; solvenda ad Festum Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unà cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagiis eidem Officio pertinentibus spectantibus sive incumbentibus,

Et ulterius damus & concedimus præfato *Archiepiscopo*, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem Magnum nostrum Sigillum Officii Cancellarii Regni nostri Hiberniæ deputat. & assignat. custodiendi, ac cum eodem Sigillo omnia Brevia Communis Justitiæ, aliasque Cartas Brevia Commissiones & Literas quæcumque, Officia Terras Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta prædicti Regni & Terræ nostræ Hiberniæ prædictæ concernentia, sigillandi,

Causas & Lites, coram eo in Cancellaria nostra Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti,

A.D. 1559.

A. D. 1559. prædicti, motas sive movendas, cum
 1 Eliz. Reg. omni circumspeditione, easque Fine debito, æquitate Causarum perpensa, terminandi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula, quæ ad Officium Cancellarii nostri Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædictæ, de Jure sive Consuetudine ipsius Regni pertinuerint pertinent aut pertinere debent, faciendi & exequendi;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c. aut de A. D. 1559.
 aliis Donis &c. 1 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c:

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Super Universalî Pardonatione in Hybernia, proclamanda.

A. D. 1559.
 Pat. 1. Eliz.
 p. 3. m. 38.
 4w.

Regina &c. Prædilecto & Præfidei Consanguinio & Consiliario nostro, *Thoma Comiti Suffexiæ* Deputato nostro Regni nostri Hiberniæ, Salutem.

Cum Nos, ob illum Zelum & Amorem quem cunctis Subditis nostris in dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ habemus & gerimus, UNIVERSALEM PARDONATIONEM NOSTRAM eis concedere dignamur,

Nos, de vestra Fidelitate & provida Circumspectione plenarie confidentes, dedimus vobis per Præsentes Potestatem Auctoritatem & Libertatem proclamandi dictam *Universalem Pardonationem* in omni tali Loco sive talibus Locis, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, in quo & in quibus vobis videbitur melius expedire, ad libitum & voluntatem vestram, infra unum Annum proximò post Datam Præsentium,

Necnon nominare & assignare dictis Subditis nostris & singulis eorum, tale Tempus, quale vobis videbitur expedire, ad prosequendum eandem nostram *Universalem Pardonationem* in Scriptis sub Magno Sigillo nostro Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti,

Et ulterius volumus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus vobis plenam Potestatem Auctoritatem & Libertatem, post prædictam Proclamationem sive Proclamationes, ut præmittitur, factam sive factas, dandi & concedendi omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis nostris in dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ, prædictam nostram *Universalem Pardonationem*, sub Magno Sigillo nostro dicti Regni nostri Hiberniæ, cui sive quibus vobis, secundum vestram Discretionem, visum fuerit & non aliis, in debita forma fiendam, ff.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c: Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra

speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero A. D. 1559.
 Motu nostris, & pro illo Zelo & Amore quem cunctis Subditis nostris habemus & gerimus, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *A. B. de C. in Com. D. Gen.* aliàs dicto &c. seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Dignitatis Officii seu Locis, idem *A. B.* censeatur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur seu nuncupabatur, omnes & singulas Proditiones tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læsæ Majestatis, necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones & Conspirationes contra Nos, Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Homicidia Felonias Roberias, & Accessarios eorundem, ac omnia & omnimoda Mespriiones, illicitas Verborum Prolationes, Conventicula illicita, Assemblationes illicitas, Confæderationes Riotas Transgressiones, ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Escapia & Evasiones, tam voluntaria quam non voluntaria & Negligentias quorumcumque Proditorum Homicidarum & Felonum ac suspectorum eorundem,

Necnon generaliter omnes & omnimodas Felonias, tam contra communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ & Regni nostri Hiberniæ, quam contra quæcumque Statuta Actus Ordinationes sive Provisiones eorundem Regnorum nostrorum prædictorum seu eorum alterius, antehac edita ordinata seu provisæ seu eorum alicujus,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Accessaria Murdri Homicidii, & quorumcumque Feloniarum Roberiarum, & aliarum Feloniarum quorumcumque (Murdri & Accessarii eorundem ante prædicta Murdra facta sive perpetrata, & omnibus Roberiis factis & perpetratis in aliquibus Domibus mansionalibus; & in Viis Regiis vel prope easdem

A. D. 1559. easdem Vias omnimodò exceptis) per ipsum *A. B.* ante Festum Omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum facta habita sive perpetrata, licet idem *A. B.* de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus reatus ad iudicatus utlagatus condempnatus convictus vel attinctus existat sive non existat,

1 Eliz. Reg.

Ac etiam Ingressus manu forti factos, Negligentias Ignorantias Extortiones Oppressiones, falsas Fabricationes Cartarum Scriptorum sive Munimentorum quorumcumque, ac Perjuria, sive omnes Denariorum Summas, seu alias Res & Munera recepta pro Veredicto dicendo aut injustè reddendo, Imbraciaras Cambipartias Manutentias quæcumque, per ipsum *A. B.* solum, aut cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, aliquo tempore sive aliquibus temporibus ante dictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum qualitercumque facta commissa sive perpetrata;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus per Præsentes præfato *A. B.* omnimodas Offensas & Transgressiones pro Abrasione Rasura & Interlineatione aliquorum Recordorum Brevium Warrantorum Recognitionum sive aliorum Memorandorum nostrorum aut alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum in aliqua Curia sive aliquibus Curiis nostris aut alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ante prædictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum perpetratas sive factas, ac etiam omnia & singula Judicia, Pœnas Mortis, Punitiones, ac Exitus & Proficua omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum, ac cæterorum Hæreditamentorum ipsius *A. B.* nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus sive aliquorum, per præfatum *A. B.* forisfacta sive deperdita, & Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum, ante dictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum, ratione Præmissorum debita pertinentia sive spectantia,

Necnon pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *A. B.* omnes & omnimodos Contemptus & Negligentias per præfatum *A. B.* solum, aut conjunctim cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, contra firmam & effectum quorumcumque Statutorum de falsis Ponderibus & Mensuris non utendis, necnon omnimodas Usuras, Contractus Usurarum, Barganias Cor-

ruptas Chevifantias illicitas, ac omnes A. D. 1559. & omnimodas Forisfacturas Debita & Demanda nobis debita pertinentia sive spectantia; ratione aliquarum Recognitionum Assumptionum Manucaptionum Injunctionum Scriptorum Obligatorum aut aliorum Scriptorum quorumcumque, Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum, sive alicui aliæ Personæ sive aliquibus aliis Personis ad Usus nostrum, vel ad Usus alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ante prædictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum recognitionum assumptorum manucaptorum factorum sive habitorum, per præfatum *A. B.* solum, vel per ipsum conjunctim cum aliis Personis sive alia Persona, pro seipso, vel pro aliqua alia Persona seu pro aliquibus aliis Personis, tantummodo pro Pace nostra seu alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum gerenda, aut quacumque Comparentia fienda pro se benè gerendo, seu pro aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis pro se aut ipsis benè gerendis;

1 Eliz. Reg.

Ac insuper pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *A. B.* omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias quascumque; versus ipsum *A. B.* solum, aut conjunctim cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, aut versus aliquem Antecessorem sive aliquos Antecessores ipsius *A. B.* aut versus aliquem alium sive aliquos alios cujus vel quorum idem *A. B.* Hæres Executor sive Administrator existit, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, aut alicujus alterius Rei Causæ vel Materie cujuscumque, tam ad Sectam nostram quàm ad Sectam alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum, seu aliquorum aliorum quorumcumque, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum promulgatas, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *A. B.* concedimus, ita tamen quòd stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit, & insuper per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *A. B.* omnia & omnimoda Bona & Catalla, Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum ratione hujusmodi Utlagariarum forisfacta deperdita sive pertinentia, ac omnes & omnimodos Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum ac cæterorum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, quæ nunc sunt aut nuper fuerunt præfati *A. B.* aut alicujus alterius Personæ sive aliquarum aliarum Personarum, cujus vel quorum Hæres Executor vel Administrator

A. D. 1559. *Eliz. Reg.* strator existit; videlicet, a tempore
sive temporibus aliquarum hujusmo-
di Utlagiarum in ipsos seu eorum
aliquem promulgatarum hucusq; pro-
venientia sive crescentia tam per ma-
nus suas proprias retinenda, quam per
manus nunc & nuper Vicecomitum Es-
caetorum Ballivorum Coronatorum
& aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum
quorumcumque, de Dono nostro capi-
enda, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio
proinde nobis reddendo seu solvendo;

Pardonamus remittimus & relaxa-
mus præfato A. B. per Præsentes omnes
& omnimodas Offensas & Transgressi-
ones pro aliqua & quacumque Aliena-
tione facta sive habita, ante prædictum
Festum Omnium Sanctorum sine Li-
centia nostra Regia, aut sine Licentia
alicujus Progenitoris nostri præfato A.
B. aut alicui Antecessorum suorum, si-
ve aliquibus aliis Personis per aliquam
aliam Personam sive aliquas alias Per-
sonas, de aliquibus Honoribus Mane-
riis Terris Tenementis sive Hæredita-
mentis in manibus præfati A. B. existen-
tibus in Possessione Reversione seu Re-
manere, ac omnes Fines & Denario-
rum Summas pro eadem;

Provisio semper quod hæ Literæ no-
stræ Patentes non extenduntur ad exo-
nerandum remittendum sive pardo-
nandum præfatum A. B. Hæredes Exe-
cutores seu Administratores suos seu
eorum aliquem, pro aliquâ Proditione,
seu aliquo alio Crimine aut Offensâ in
aliquo tangentibus sive concernentibus
Alterationem sive Mutationem Regii
Statûs sive Successionis Regiæ Coronæ
nostræ Angliæ, aut aliquorum Hono-
rum Dignitatum Regalium aut Præhe-
minentiam dictæ Coronæ nostræ Regiæ
unitorum annexorum pertinentium si-
ve spectantium nobis per Leges Sta-
tuta aut Consuetudines hujus Regni
nostri Hiberniæ, aut eorum aliquem si-
ve aliquod in suo robore aut virtute
modò existens datorum legatorum uni-
torum annexorum appunctuatorum si-
ve limitatorum existentium, nec de aut
pro aliqua Mesprisione earundem aut
eorum alicujus,

Nec non de aut pro aliqua Proditione
aut Crimine Læse Majestatis, aut aliis
Offensis quibuscumq; in aliquo tangen-
tibus sive concernentibus Villam Calisiæ
aut Castrum ejusdem Villæ, aut Mer-
chias ejusdem Villæ, aut aliquam Pe-
ciam aut Locum Fortem, aut aliquem
Locum Munitionis aut Defensionis in-
tra Villam Calisiæ aut Merchias ejus-

dem, aut alibi ultra Mære in Partibus
Exteris & Transmarinis existentem, A. D. 1559.
Eliz. Reg.

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Offensis sive
Contemptibus per præfatum A. B. fa-
ctis perpetratis sive commissis, ante
prædictum Festum Omnium Sancto-
rum, contra aliquod Statutum de Pro-
visionibus seu Præmunire antehac edi-
tum sive provisum,

Nec de aut pro aliquâ Offensâ Causâ
vel Materiâ quacumque per præfatum
A. B. ante prædictum Festum Omnium
Sanctorum factis sive commissis, pro
quibus vel pro quâ aliquod Officium
prædicti A. B. aut aliqua inde Parcella,
per Legem aut Consuetudinem Regni
nostri Hiberniæ foris fieri vel deperdi-
tum fore possit aut debeat,

Nec de aut pro aliquâ Subtractione
Concelamento Deceptione vel Falsita-
te alicujus Subsidii sive Custumæ magni
sive parvi, nec de aut pro aliquibus De-
bitis Compotis & Arreragiis Debito-
rum vel Compotorum ratione alicujus
Subsidii Custumæ Pondagii sive Tona-
gii, nec de aut pro aliquâ Re Causâ
vel Materia Subsidii Custumæ sive Pon-
dagii vel Tonagii in aliquo tangentibus
vel concernentibus,

Provisio etiam quod hæ Literæ nostræ
Patentes non extenduntur ad exone-
randum remittendum sive pardonan-
dum præfatum A. B. Hæredes Exe-
cutores Administratores suos, nec eorum
aliquem, pro aliquibus Offensis sive ali-
quâ Offensione per Præsentes Literas
nostras Patentes pardonatis, unde ali-
qua Informatio exhibetur coram Nobis
in Banco nostro, sive in Curia Scacca-
rii nostri, sive coram Concilio nostro
Hiberniæ, aut de vel pro Concelatione
Abstractione aut Detentione aliquo-
rum Bonorum sive Catallorum nostro-
rum, aut Bonorum vel Catallorum a-
liquorum Progenitorum nostrorum,

Porrò, ex abundantiori Gratiâ no-
strâ, concedere dignamur omnibus
præfatis Subditis nostris, quicumq; *Uni-
versalem Pardonationem nostram* prose-
quentur, quod eandem habebunt, sol-
ventes tantummodò *Viginti sex Solidos
& octo Denarios* currentis Monetæ no-
stræ Hiberniæ, pro omnibus quibu-
cumq; Feodis consuetis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo,
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Herefordensis,
Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Roberti Warton* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis

concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exiit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A. D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo London.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. m. 1.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo,
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Sancti Pauli,
Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Privationem & Depositionem *Edmundi Boner* Legum Doctoris ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exiit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A. D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Cicestren.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina, Dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren-*
lis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Johannis Christoferfon* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram funda-

toriam vobis concedere dignaremur, Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exiit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A. D. 1559.

Pro Regina Medico Ordinario.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 3.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
Bona & laudabilia Servitia per, dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Richar-*

dum Master in Medicinis Doctorem diu hætenus nobis impensâ & impofterum impendenda, merito contemplantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, non solum

A. D. 1559.

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* solum recepimus admisimus & jurari eum fecimus, sed etiam constituimus & ordinavimuseundem *Richardum Master* MEDICUM NOSTRUM ORDINARIUM, ac Officium *Medici nostri Ordinarii* eidem *Richardo* damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum exequendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, unâ cum Dietis, & Allocationibus Vini, Cerae, & Bowge le Courte, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Emolumentis Commoditatibus Præminentis Authoritatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio qualitercumque pertinentibus si ve quovismodo spectantibus,

Insuper, ex uberiori Gratiâ, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, eidem *Richardo Master*, Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum legalis Monetae Angliæ per Annum*, habendum percipiendum levandum & gaudendum, præfato Servienti nostro *Richardo Master*, dictam Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum* annuatim, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, de Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Richardi Master*, ad quatuor Anni

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Natalis Domini per æquales Portiones,

Volentes & concedentes etiam, per Præsentes, quòd præfatus *Richardus Master* Serviens noster, prædictum Officium cum omnibus & singulis Pertinentiis, ac prædictam Annuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum* annuatim si ve per Annum, modis omnibus, ut prædicitur, solvendam, ac omnia & singula Proficua Dietas Allocationes prædicta, & Bowge le Courte, cum omnibus Emolumentis Præminentis Authoritatibus & Commoditatibus quibuscumque & qualibuscumque eidem Officio spectantibus, habeat percipiat & gaudeat durante Vitâ suâ, in tam amplis modo & formâ & effectu, prout aliqua alia Persona si ve aliqua aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium cum Pertinentiis, ac cætera omnia Præmissa ante hæc tempora occupans habuerit aut percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt, aut habere vel percipere debuerunt aut potuerunt;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Deputato Hiberniæ constituendo.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. p. 9. m. 10.*

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, Certis urgentibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus,

De provida Circumspectione & Industria, carissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, *Thomæ Comitis Suffexiæ* Ordinis Garterii Militis Capitanei Generosorum Pensionariorum nostrorum ad arma ac Capitalis Justiciarii omnium Forestarum Parcorum & Chacearum nostrorum citra Trentam, plenius confidentes,

De avisamento Concilii nostri, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, assignavimus fecimus ordinavimus constituimus & deputavimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus facimus ordinamus constituimus & deputamus ipsum Dominum *Thomam Comitem Suffex.* Depu-

A. D. 1559. tatum nostrum Regni nostri Hiberniæ, habendum tenendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum præfato *Thomæ Comiti Suffex.* durante Beneplacito nostro,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Deputato nostro* plenam, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem, ad Pacem nostram ac Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti custodiendum & custodiri faciendum, & ad omnes & singulos Ligeos nostros, tam Anglicos quàm Hibernicos, dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quoscumque per Nos, seu dictum *Deputatum nostrum* Stipendiatos, ac alias quascumque Personas ibidem, contra Nos aut Pacem Leges & Consuetudines prædictas qualitercumque Delinquentes & Centravenientes, juxta eorum Demerita secundum Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, viis & modis quibus melius pro Honore & Proficuis nostris

A.D. 1559. nostris fieri poterit, quàm pro bona
 1 Eliz. Reg. Gubernatione dicti Regni nostri ac
 Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum
 ibidem, juxta Discretionem dicti *De-*
putati nostri castigandi & puniendi ac
 puniri & castigari faciendi,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro
 salvo & bono Regimine Regni nostri
 prædicti, juxta avisamentum Concilii
 nostri ibidem, ordinandi statuendi &
 stabiliendi, ac superinde Proclamationes
 faciendi, debiteque Executioni de-
 mandandi, ac quoscumq; Delinquentes
 & Contrariantes castigandi &
 incarcerandi, atq; Incarceratos solven-
 di & deliberandi,

Necnon ad recipiendum & admit-
 tendum, per dictum avisamentum
 Concilii nostri ad Finem & Pacem no-
 stram, tam Anglicos quàm Hibernicos,
 & alios quoscumque infra prædictum
 Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ inhabitantes
 vel commorantes, inhabitandos seu
 commorandos, qui Nobis nostris Le-
 gibus sive Consuetudinibus prædictis
 Rebelles & Contrarii extiterunt aut
 existunt vel existant;

Et ad confedendam faciendam dan-
 dam, per hujusmodi avisamentum,
 plenam Pardonationem Remissionem
 Relaxationem Abolitionem & Absolu-
 tionem, tam generalem quàm specia-
 lem, ipsis, & eorum cuilibet hujusmodi
 Pardonationem petenti aut habere vo-
 lenti, ac Sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad
 Nos pertinet, tam pro Homicidiis Ro-
 beriis & Feloniis Murdris, & Rapti-
 bus Mulierum, Latrocinis, falsis Al-
 legationibus, Adhæssionibus, Inimici-
 tiis, Utlagariis & Transgressionibus,
 quam Contemptibus Forisfacturis &
 aliis Offensis quibuscumque, in dicto
 Regno nostro per aliquas hujusmodi
 Personas, ante hæc tempora factis sive
 imposterum fiendis & firmam Pacem
 nostram eis & eorum cuilibet inde, per
 Literas nostras Patentes sub magno Si-
 gillo nostro quo utimur in Regno no-
 stro prædicto, in forma debita conce-
 dendum donandum & deliberandum,
 & etiam easdem, aliosque quoscumque
 ad Fines & Redemptiones pro hujus-
 modi Offensis & earum qualibet, qui
 Fines & Redemptiones facere debue-
 runt seu voluerint, recipiendum & ac-
 ciipiendum, & singulis Personis, juxta
 Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, Ju-
 stitiam faciendum,

Ac etiam ad universos & singulos,
 tam Anglicos Rebelles quàm Hiber-
 nicos dicti Regni nostri, & alios
 quoscumque idem Regnum nostrum
 imposterum invadentes, & ipsum Re-

gnum nostrum: nostrosque Subditos A.D. 1559.
 ejusdem depradare gerrare seu alio
 1 Eliz. Reg. modo destruere sive devastare inten-
 dentes, & se juxta Leges & Consuetu-
 dines prædictas justinari volentes, si
 necesse fuerit, cum Potestate nostra
 Regia, ac aliis viis & modis quibus
 melius fieri poterit, juxta eorum De-
 merita, puniendum, & si opus fuerit
 ultimo Supplicio Demandandum, ac
 Subditos nostros proinde commoven-
 dum convocandum & levandum, con-
 tra dictos Rebelles congregiendum
 eosque invadendum vincendum & ca-
 stigandum, & si opus fuerit, Terras
 ipsorum aliis, qui Nobis servire volunt
 & intendunt, de avisamento prædicto,
 locandum & dimittendum, ac etiam
 cum eis paciscendum & Pacem com-
 ponendum, ac ipsos Paci nostræ refor-
 mandum toties quoties in Præmissis vel
 circa ea opus fuerit;

Provisio tamen semper quodd super
 quamlibet talem Divisionem & Loca-
 tionem, per præfatum *Thomam Comi-*
tem Suffexiæ, ac prædictum avisamen-
 tum Concilii nostri prædicti, imposter-
 rum, virtute harum Literarum Paten-
 tium fiendam, annualis Redditus su-
 perinde debitus sit Nobis Hæredibus
 & Successoribus nostris reservatus;

Damus insuper & concedimus ei-
 dem *Deputato nostro* plenam Potesta-
 tem & Auctoritatem omnimoda Pro-
 ditiones, necnon Felonias, Murdra,
 Raptus Mulierum ibidem, ac alias
 Causas & Offensas quascumque, per
 Subditos ejusdem Regni nostri vel al-
 ios ibidem residentes, commissa sive
 committenda (Prodicionibus Perso-
 nam nostram Hæredes & Successores
 nostros tangentibus, & Fabricatione
 Falsæ Monetæ tantummodo exceptis)
 pardonandi abolendi remittendi & re-
 laxandi, Literasque nostras Patentes,
 sub dicto Sigillo nostro, superinde, cui-
 cumque Personæ Regni nostri prædi-
 cti, Nomine nostro concedendi com-
 ponendi, & ad easdem sigillandum
 Cancellario nostro vel Custodi Sigilli
 nostro mandandi tradendi & delibe-
 randi;

Damus præterea & concedimus ei-
 dem *Deputato nostro* plenam Potesta-
 tem & Auctoritatem faciendi depu-
 tandi & constituendi quoscumque Of-
 ficiarios nostros infra Regnum nostrum
 prædictum, habenda eis & eorum
 cuilibet ac quibuscumque eorum, duran-
 te Beneplacito nostro, unà cum vadiis
 & Regardis eisdem Officiis ab antiquo
 debitis & consuetis,

Officiis Cancellarii Thesaurarii Sub-
 thesaurarii

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

thesaurarii Justiciariorum utriusque Banci, ac Capitatis Baronis Scaccarii nostri, & Officio Magistri Rotulorum ejusdem Regni nostri tantummodo exceptis,

Concessimus etiam præfato *Deputato nostro* Potestatem quod ipse, durante Beneplacito nostro, omnia Beneficia Ecclesiastica, tam Curata quam non Curata; videlicet, Vicarias Personatus Præbendas Cantarias Capellas Dignitates Archidiaconatus, & alia Beneficia quæcumque (Nominationibus Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum exceptis) tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus quam Collegiatis, in quocumque loco infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, quocumque Titulo jam vacante, seu imposterum ex quacumque Causa vacare contigerit, & ad Præsentationem Collationem sive Donationem nostram quocumque modo spectaverint, Personis idoneis quibus sibi placuerit dandi concedendi conferendi, & ad eadem omnia & singula quorum ad Nos Præsentationes spectant sive pertinent præsentandi, ac Statum & Possessionem omnium & singulorum quibus de aliquibus Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis, tam Dignitatibus quam aliis Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, possessionati existunt, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi, ac Privilegia Libertates Immunitates, & Concessionem per Prædecessores & Progenitores nostros quoscumque, aut alios, ante hæc tempora factas seu concessas, prout eidem *Deputato*, per Advitamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri in Regno nostro prædicto, melius videbitur expedire, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi,

Concessimus insuper eidem *Deputato nostro* Potestatem Fidelitatem & Provisionem Renunciationes, Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum in eodem Regno, tempore præterito sive futuro factas ordinatas & consuetas, acceptandi faciendi ordinandi & constituendi, ac omnia alia ad Nos debita, Nomine nostro, recipiendi, eisdem Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & cuilibet eorum, Temporalia sua Cancellario nostro Regni nostri prædicti deliberari mandandi,

Omnibus & singulis Juribus Emolumentis Proficuis & Reventionibus, ratione Vacationis dictorum Beneficiorum Dignitatum sive Episcopatum, Nobis reservatis,

Ac etiam Homagium omnium & singulorum, tam spiritualium quam temporalium Tenentium & Subdito-

rum nostrorum quorumcumque, in A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Ac Victualia sufficientia & necessaria, pro Impensis Hospitii sui & Soldariorum suorum, in quocumque loco infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, per Provisores Hospitii sui prædicti & alios Ministros suos, unâ cum Caria-giis sufficientibus pro eisdem, tam intra Libertates quam extra, pro Denariis suis rationabiliter solvendis providendi & capiendi, juxta formam Statutorum de hujusmodi Provisoribus ante hæc tempora factorum,

Necnon ad summonendum & summoneri faciendum actenendum secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti, unum dumtaxat Parliamentum quando sibi melius videbitur expediri (Consensu tamen nostro in ea parte semper habito) & ad idem Parliamentum prorogandum & adjornandum totiens quotiens opus fuerit, & infra duos Annos a tempore Inceptionis ejusdem plenè determinandum dissolvendum & sumendum, & quoscumque sic summonitos absentes & non legitime impeditos multandum & puniendum,

Concessimus etiam dicto *Deputato nostro* plenam & sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad omnimodos (Officiariis qui sunt computabiles Thesaurario & Subthesaurario Regni nostri prædicti dumtaxat exceptis) coram eodem Thesaurario Subthesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro Regni nostri prædicti computare fiendum, & ad hujusmodi Computum reddendum, compellendum, ac etiam ad inquirendum seu inquire faciendum viis & modis quibus melius videbitur sibi faciendis, de quibuscumque Bonis & Catallis quæ fuerunt illorum Dominorum seu aliorum qui erga Nos seu Progenitores nostros forisfecerint vel forisfacient, & Nobis concealata existunt vel imposterum existant,

Et ad omnia alia & singula quæ ad Officium *Deputati*, Jure Usu & Consuetudine Terræ nostræ Hiberniæ, pertinerint aut pertinere deberent, & pro Regimine & Salvatione, ac pro Custodia Pacis Terræ nostræ prædictæ, & Quietæ Populi nostri ibidem, ac Recuperatione Jurium nostrorum in Regno nostro prædicto, necessaria fuerint (salvis supra Reservatis) faciendum
excer-

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* exercendum & ordinandum, ac etiam omnia alia, Nomine nostro & pro Nobis, in eodem Regno nostro faciendum exercendum & exequendum, sicut Nos faceremus aut facere poterimus si ibidem in propria Persona nostra essemus;

Damus etiam & concedimus tenore Præsentium eidem *Deputato nostro* Potestatem & Aucthoritatem utendi & exercendi, infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, Legem Marefcalciolem & Martialem, necnon substituendi assignandi & appunctuandi sub se, infra dictum Regnum nostrum, per Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Regni nostri prædicti fiendas, tot & tantos Officiarios & Officiarios pro Executione & Exercitio ejusdem Legis Marefcalciæ sive Martialis, prout præfato *Deputato nostro* de tempore in tempus expedire videbitur ad exercendum utendum & exequendum prædictam Legem Marefcalciolem si-

ve Martialem quotiens opus sive necesse fuerit;

Damus ulterius universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Militibus Liberis Hominibus, & aliis Subditis nostris de Regno nostro prædicto, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfato *Thoma Comiti Suffex*. Deputato nostro in eodem Regno nostro, Intendentes sint Assistentes Auxiliantes Consulentes, ac ipsius Mandatis in omnibus prout decet ut, decebit, Obedientes, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Jure Usu Consuetudine sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Johanne Bridgewater.

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Pat. 1. m. 25.* **R**egina &c. Reverendo Patri *Jacobo*, permissione divinâ, *Exoniensis Episcopo* vestrove *Vicario* in Spiritualibus generali seu Commissario, aliive cuicumque Jurisdictionem legitimam in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Columba* majore in Comitatu nostro *Cornubiæ*, vestræ *Exoniensis Diocesis*, per Sublevationem & Promotionem *Henrici Morgan* Legum Doctoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem in Episcopatum *Menevensensem*, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem Jure Prærogativæ Coronæ nostræ hac vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum,

Johannem Bridgewater in Artibus Magistrum vobis præsentamus, A.D. 1559.

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad præfata Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ac ipsum Rectorem ibidem legitimè instituere, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A.D. 1559. *Ibid. p. 6. m. 1.* **R**egina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ *Metropolitice Cantuariensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter Supplicatum, ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem Reverendissimi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Reginaldi Pole* Cardinalis ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundato-

riam vobis concedere dignaremur, A.D. 1559. Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. die Julii.

De

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Elien.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 1.

Regina &c. dilectis Nobis Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Eliensis, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per legitimam inde Remotionem *Thomæ ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium Vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis Ecclesiæque prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Julii.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sarum.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina, dilectis nobis, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Sarum, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta modò per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam, per Præsentes, duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem Vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. die Julii.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Rosen.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Rosen. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, modò, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis Ecclesiæque prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Julii.

De Officio Heraldii ad Arma concessio.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 9.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, nec non in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quòd, dilectus serviens noster, *Nicholaus Narbon* alias *Blewman-tell* unus Purvivandorum nostrorum ad

Arma, antehac impendit, ac durante Vita sua Nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & investivimus eundem *Nicholaum Narbon* unum Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, eique Nomen illud *Richemonde* imponimus, Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia, & concordantia ab

A.D. 1559. antiquo consueta, damus etiam & concedimus per Præsentes, *1 Eliz. Reg.*

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmissa eidem *Nicholao Narbon* aliàs *Richemond*, durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholao Narbon* aliàs *Richemond*, singulis Armis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* eidem *Nicholao Narbon* aliàs *Richemond*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis Anno Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauo nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore exi-

stentium ad Festa Sancti Michaelis A.D. 1559. Archangeli & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, *1 Eliz. Reg.* unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Advantagiis Præhementiis & Emolumentis quibuscumque, eidem Officio qualitercumque debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii, habendis eidem *Nicholao Narbon* aliàs *Richemond* ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Peregrino Bertye de Indigenatione.

A.D. 1559. *Ibid. p. 2. m. 7.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, *Richardus Bertye* Armiger, Licentiâ Sororis nostræ *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ* prius in Scriptis licite obtentâ, in partes Transmarinas profectus sit, & in *Civitate Wesfaliæ* inferioris in *Ducatu Clevenfi*, ex prædilecta & fidei Subdita nostra, suaque legitima Coniuge, *Katerina Ducissa Suffolciæ*, ibidem unâ cum illo, per Mandatum & Consensum suum existente & commorante, Filium Nominis *Peregrinum* genuerit;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Peregrino Bertye*, si ratione alicujus Legis vel Statuti hujus Regni Subditus & Ligeus noster censeretur non possit, quod idem *Peregrinus*, durante vitâ suâ, sit Indigena & Ligeus Vir ac Subditus noster Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, & quod ipse, sicut cæteri fideles Subditi & Ligei nostri, ubicumque infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, ubique infra idem Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Terram nostram Hiberniæ & cætera quæcumque Territoria & Dominia nostra, tractetur reputetur habeatur & gubernetur,

& non aliter nec alio modo,

Quodque idem *Peregrinus* in omnibus & omnimodis Brevibus Placitis Sectis & Querelis in quibuscumque Curiis nostris seu eorum aliâ, aut alibi infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, per ipsum aut contra eum prosecutis affirmatis aut motis, prosequendis affirmandis aut movendis, placitare possit & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi, adeo valide liberè & quietè, sicut cæteri fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ liberimè oriundi, valeant & possint aut eorum aliquis valet & potest,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Peregrino* quod ipse, Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa, & cætera quæcumque Hæreditamenta, infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, aut alia Dominia nostra emere perquirere acquirere capere possidere & tenere, ac eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare cuicumque Personæ sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit, ad libitum suum possit & valeat,

Habenda sibi ad Terminum vitæ suæ, aut sibi & Hæredibus de Corpore suo legitimè procreatis, vel sibi & Hæredibus suis imperpetuum seu aliter

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* ter in quocumque Statu Talliato aut Feodo Simplici tibi soli, aut tibi & aliis Personis conjunctim, quovismodo danda concedenda vendenda aut legenda, adeo liberè firme & integre sicut aliquis alius Subditorum nostrorum in hoc Regno legitime procreatus potest & valet,

Et præterea, ex uberiori Gratia nostra concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Peregrino* quòd ipse, talia tanta & similia Taxas Tallagia Subsidia, & alia quæcumque Onera, pro Persona Dominiis Maneriis Terris & Tenementis suis supradictis aut eorum aliquo seu eorum quolibet, necnon Custumas & Subsidii, Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris debita sive debenda, pro quibuscumque Bonis Mercandis Mercimoniis & aliis Rebus suis, in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ aut alia Dominia nostra inducendis, ac pro quibuscumque Bonis Mercandis Mercimoniis & aliis Rebus suis, extra hoc idem Regnum nostrum aut alia Dominia nostra evehendis, qualia & quanta dicti Ligei & Subditi nostri, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ liberimè oriundi, aut eorum aliquis nobis aut Hæredibus nostris de Jure reddere &olvere tenentur aut imposterum tenebun-

tur, & non alia majora aut dissimilia, de A.D. 1559. tempore in tempus Nobis & Hæredibus nostris de Jure emergentia aut ac crescentia solvenda, dabit reddet & solvet; *1 Eliz. Reg.*

Eo quòd expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & Hæreditamentorum prædictorum aut eorum alicujus seu aliquo alio Valore aut Certitudine Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis seu Concessionibus per Nos, aut aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum Regum Angliæ, præfato *Peregrino* factis, in Præsentibus minimè facta exilit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium editis factis ordinatis seu provis, aut eo quòd prædictus *Peregrinus* in prædictis Partibus Transmarinis fuit oriundus, seu aliquà aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, non obstantibus; & hoc absque aliquo Fine vel Feodo pro Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum, nobis, vel ad opus nostrum, in Hanapero Cancellariæ nostræ solvendis aut capiendis.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmatio Tractatus Pacis factæ apud Upsallyngton.

A.D. 1559. *Ex Autogr.* **F** Rancoys Es^r Maris, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy Es^r Royne de France, Es^r d'Escoffe, &c. a tous ceulx, qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme, suivant le Traicte de Paix faict conclud & arreste au Casteau en Cambresis, le ii. jour d'Avril dernier, entre noz Depputez & ceulx de, tres-haulte & tres-excellente Princesse, la Royne d'Angleterre nostre treschere & tres-amee Seur & Cousine, aucuns bons Parsonnaiges depputez par Nous pour se trouver avec ceulx de nostre ditte Seur, & assemblez en l'Eglise de nostre Dame de Upsotlington, ayant conclud & accorde le dernier jour de May derreinement, pour le Repoz & Tranquillite des diz Royaumes d'Escoffe & d'Angleterre & des Subgettz d'iceulx, certain Traicte; dont la Copie, deument collationnee a l'Original, est cy attachee soubz nostre Contreseel;

Scavoir faisons que Nous,

Ayans veu & entendu le Contenu au

dit Traicte, desirans singulierement A.D. 1559. que la bonne & sincere Amytye, qui par le moyen de la ditte Paix a este establie entre nostre ditte Seur & Nous, noz Royaumes Pais & Subgettz, soit entretenue & parpetuee, & que nos diz Subgettz vivent en la bonne Intelligence les ungs avec les autres que Nous desirons,

Considerans que le dit Traicte a este faict & accorde pour le Bien Paix Unyon & Tranquillite des ditz Subgettz, & pour ôter entre eulx toutes Occasions & Plainctes, Debatz & Querelles; icelluy Traicte pour ces Causes, & tous & chascuns les Poinctz & Articles y contenuz Nous avons agreee ratiffye & approuve, agreons ratiffions & approuvons, selon la Forme & Teneur par ces Præsentes; par les quelles Promections, en Parolle de Roy & Royne & sur nostre Roy & Honneur & l'Ypothecque & Obligation de tous & chascuns noz Biens presens & advenir quelconques, l'Entretenir Garder & faire Observer par noz Subgettz

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* gectz plainement entierement & inviolablement, fans jamais aller ne venir au contraire en quelque forte & maniere que ce soit.

En Tefmoing de quoy Nous avons Signe ces Presentes de noz Mains, & a icelles faict meſtre & appoſer noſtre Seel.

Donne a *Saint Germain en Laye* le xviii. Jour d'Aouſt, l'An de Grace Mil Cinq cens cinquante neuf, & de noz

Regnes; aſcavoir, de France le pre- A. D. 1559. mier, & d'Eſcoſſe le deuxiefme & dix- *1 Eliz. Reg.* huitiefme.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Par les Roy & Royne.

D'EGRANTRYE.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera alba pendente a duplici cauda pergamenæ.

Commiſſio ad Deliberandum Confirmationem Tractatus ſupradicti.

A. D. 1559. *Ex Autogr.* **F**rancois & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Royne de France d'Eſcoſſe &c. a tous ceulx qui ces preſentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme par certain Traicte faict conclud & arreſte, le 2. jour de May dernier paſſe, entre noz Depputez & ceulx de, Trefhaulte & Trefexcellente Princeſſe, la Royne d'Angleterre noſtre Trefchere & Trefame Seur & Couſine, aſſemblez en l'Egliſe de noſtre Dame de *Upſotlingthon*, il ayt entre autres Chofes eſte dict, que dedans troys Moys apres la datte du dict Traicte, nous & noſtre ditte Seur Baillerions & Delivrerions a l'Ambaſſadeur ou Depputez l'ung de l'autre reſpectivement noz Lettres Patentes contenans Ratification du dict Traicte en bonne & convenable Forme, ſignees de noz Mains & ſcellees de noz Sceaulx, eſtans de ce requis par les ditz Ambaſſadeur ou Depputez;

Savoir faiſons que Nous,

Deſirans de noſtre parte ſatisfaire a ce que deſſus, & pour requerir noſtre ditte Seur de Nous fournir la ditte Ratification depputer quelque bon Parſonnaige, conſiderans que non pourrions choiſir autre, qui plus commodement & a noſtre contentement le puiſſe faire, que noſtre Ame & Feal Conſeiller & Maiſtre des Requeſtes de noſtre Hoſtel le *Seigneur de Noailles* a preſent noſtre Ambaſſadeur aupres de noſtre ditte Seur,

Icelluy *Seigneur de Noailles*, pour ces Cauſes & autres nous mouvans, avons Commis Ordonne & Deppute, Commeſtons Ordonnons & Depputons, & luy avons donne & donnons plain Pouvoir Puiſſance Auctorite Commiſſion

& Mandement eſpecial par ces Preſentes, pour requerir noſtre ditte Seur & Couſine de noſtre part & en noſtre nom de Confirmer & Approuver le dit Traicte, & en fournir au dict *Seigneur de Noailles* bailler & delivrer ſes dites Lettres Patentes de Confirmation & Ratification en la forme deſſuſdicte, icelles recepvoyr & retirer par luy de noſtre dite Seur, & generallyment faire en ceſt Endroit & ce qui en deppend, ce qu'il verra & congnoiſtre eſtre a faire, jacoit qu'il y euſt Chofe qui requiſt Mandement plus eſpecial qu'il n'eſt porte par ces Preſentes;

Promeſtans, en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy & Royne, avoir pour Agreable Ferme & Stable tout ce que par le dict *Seigneur de Noailles* aura eſt faict en ce que deſſus, fans jamais aller ne venir au contraire en quelque forte que ce ſoit, car tel eſt noſtre plaiſir.

En Tefmoing de ce Nous avons ſigne ces Preſentes de noz Mains, & a icelles faict meſtre & appoſer noſtre Seel.

Donne a *Saint Germain en Laye* le xviii. Jour de Aouſt, l'An de Grace Mil cinq cens cinquante neuf, & de noz Regnes, aſſavoir, de France le premier, d'Eſcoſſe &c. le deuxiefme & dixhuitiefme.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Par les Roy & Royne.

D'EGRANTRYE,

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba pendente a duplici cauda pergamenæ.

De

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Regali Assensu.

A.D. 1559.
Par. 1. Eliz.
p. 2. m. 1.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ &c.
Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

*Cuthberto Episcopo Dunelmensi,
Gilberto Bathoniensi Episcopo,
David Episcopo Burgi Sancti Petri,
Antonio Landavensi Episcopo,
Willielmo Barlo Episcopo,*

Et,
Johanni Scory Episcopo, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis* ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuar. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, ac idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Matheum Parker*, Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerint in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum

communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, A.D. 1559.
pleniùs liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus,

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Matheum Parker* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuarien. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, Electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Matheum* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* nono Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro bono Consilio circa Personam Reginae.

A.D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 13.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Servienti nostro *Waltero Haddon* Armigero, pro bono Consilio suo circa Personam nostram impendendo, & Attendentia sua circa eandem Personam nostram facienda, quandam Annuitatem *Quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam præfato *Waltero Haddon*, a Festo Nativitatis Domini ultimo, durante Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus

Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem A.D. 1559.
pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Nativitatis Domini, per æquales Portiones;

Eo quod expressa mentio de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per nos præfato *Waltero Haddon* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis existentibus aut fiendis non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* decimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina &c. dilectis nobis, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis, Sede Archiepiscopali ibidem jam vacante, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica, quæ ad Archiepiscopatum Cantuarien. Sede plenâ, pertinuit, ipsâ Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestroque Vicaria in Spiritualibus, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.*

Ad Rectorem *de Burne & Barram* in Diocese prædicta, jam jure, virtute cujusdam Statuti in proximo nostro Parlamento editi, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem jure Prærogativæ Coronæ nostræ Regiæ, ratione Vacationis dictæ Sedis Archiepiscopalis

Cantuar. prædictæ, hâc vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Thomam Willoughby* Clericum & Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad Rectorem prædictam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem in eadem instituere & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.

De Officio, Blewmantle, concessio.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 3. m. 7.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Johannes Hollingworthe* alias *Roushebanke* nobis ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præfentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Johannem* in Officium unius Pursevandorum nostrorum ordinariorum, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare BLEWMANTELL, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præeminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiqua consuetudine damus & concedimus per Præfentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præeminentias prædicta, præfatis *Johanni* alias *Blewmantell*, sin-

gulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ:

Et ulterius concessimus, & per Præfentes concedimus eidem *Johanni* alias *Blewmantell*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti *Decem Libras Sterlingorum* percipiendas sibi, de Thesauris nostris, pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receiptam Scaccarii Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, durante Vitâ ipsius *Johannis Blewmantell*, annuatim solvendas;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Mensis Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 22.

Regina &c. dilectis Subditis nostris, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis, *Custodi* Spiritualitatis Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi jam vacante, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopatum Wintoniensem Sede plenâ pertinuit, ipsâ Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut *Commissariis nostris* ad visitandum tam in Capite quàm in Membris Ecclesiam Cathedralē ac Civitatem & Diocesim Winton. prædictam deputatis, vel alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali sanctæ & individuae Trinitatis Winton. quos *Willielmus Langeridge* dudum habuit & possidebat, de Jure & Statutis Regni nostri Angliæ jam vacantes, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantes, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Thomam Langley* Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Langley* ad dictos Canonicatum & Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Canonicum & Præbendarium eorumdem ac in & de eisdem instituere canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

sexto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti sub diversis Datibus; videlicet,

Ricardus Tremayne, ad Archidiaconatum Cicestr.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* septimo Die Aprilis.

Edwardus Heydon, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Octobris.

Thomas Lancaster, ad Officiū Thesaurarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Edwardus Banks, ad Vacariam de Eastmeane Winton. Dioces.

Willielmus Harward, ad Rectoriam Sancti Clementis extra Barram Novi Templi London.

Willielmus Bonell, ad Ecclesiam de Hedley.

Johannes Kennall, ad Rectoriam de Sancta Mabina.

Edmundus Gest, ad Archidiaconatum Cantuar.

Radolphus Skynner, ad Domum sive Hospitale de Shytborne.

Johannes Spythoneum, ad Præbendam de Gyllingham.

Willielmus Day, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de Ampleworth.

Edmundus West, ad Archidiaconatum de Lewes.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1559.
Ind. p. 3.
m. 8.

Regina &c. dilectis nostris Subditis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis *Custodi* Spiritualitatis Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi jam vacante, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut *Commissariis nostris*, ad visitandum, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, Ecclesiam Cathedralē & Diocesim Cicestrensem, deputatis, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam de *Buxsted* cum Capella de *Befeld* in Comitatu nostro Suffexiæ Cicestrensis Diocesis, modò, per legitimam Deprivationem *Albani Langdale* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Fanden* Sacre Theologiæ Bachularium vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad dictam Rectoriam unâ cum Capella prædicta admittere, ipsumque Recto-

A.D. 1559.

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Rectorem in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, ceteraque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Consimiles Literas habent subscripti; videlicet,

Ricardus Kyffine in Legibus Bacalarius ad Vicariam de *Horsham* Diocesis *Cicestr.*

Guido Heton Sacræ Theologiæ Professor ad Archidiaconatum *Glouc.*

Rogerus Askam ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de *Vetwang* in Ecclesia Cathedrali *Eboracen.* &c.

Super Rebellionem Ducis Northumbriæ, de Pardonationibus.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 5.*

Regina, omnibus, ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum *Ninianus Menwile* nuper de *Sledwiche* in Comitatu Palatino *Dunolmensi* Armiger indictatus existit de eo quod ipse simul cum *Johanne Duce Northumbriæ*, *Andrea Dudley* Milite, *Johanne Gate* Milite, & aliis falsis Proditoribus & Rebellibus contra Illustrissimam Principem *Mariam*, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ* Reginam Fidei Defensorem, Deum præoculis suis non habentes, sed instigatione Diabolicâ seducti, ac debitas Ligeantias suas minimè ponderantes, machinantes & compassantes, ipsam Reginam de regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate suis Regni sui *Angliæ* deponere deprivare & exheredare, ac ipsam Dominam Reginam penitus destruere, Vi & Armis; videlicet, Gladiis Armacudiis Lanceis Arcubus & Sagittis Deploidibus defensivis Galeis Ferreis Tormentis sive Vibrellis, vulgariter vocatis Canons dicti Canons Culverings, necnon Equis armatis ac aliis Armis defensivis & invasivis, decimo Die *Julii* Anno Regni dictæ Dominæ Reginæ primo, apud *Durham Place* in Parochia Sancti Martini in Campis juxta Civitatem *Westm.* in Comitatu *Middlesexiæ*, seipsos illicitè falso & proditorie, cum magna Multitudine Rebellium & Inimicorum dictæ Dominæ Reginæ, ad Numerum Quingentarum Personarum uniaverunt assemblaverunt & aggregati fuerunt, & Bellum crudele contra dictam Dominam Reginam in Regno suo *Angliæ* adtunc & ibidem falso & proditorie paraverunt & ordinaverunt, & Guerram acerrimam, contra eandem Dominam Reginam Supremam Dominam suam in Regno suo *Angliæ*, adtunc & ibidem falso & proditorie publi-

caverunt & levaverunt, contra Ligeantias suas debitas, A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.*

Et ulterius cum idem *Ninianus Menwile*, per Nomen *Niniani Menwile* similiter indictatus existit, de eo quod ipse simul cum prædictis *Johanne Duce Northumbriæ*, *Andrea Dudley*, *Johanne Gate*, & aliis falsis Proditoribus & Rebellibus, sic in formâ prædictâ aggregatis, & modo guerrino arriatis, a prædicto Loco vocato *Durham Place* prædicto, decimo Die *Julii* Anno supradicto, iter suum arripuerint versus *Villam de Famlingham* ad Castrum in Comitatu *Suffolciæ*, eadem Dominam Reginam tunc ibidem existens & commorans, eâ intentione, ad ipsam Dominam Reginam de Regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate suis hujus Regni sui *Angliæ*, falso malitiosè & proditorie deponere deprivare & exheredare, & ipsam Reginam interficere & penitus destruere, contra Ligeantias suas debitas, ac contra Pacem dictæ Dominæ Reginæ Coronam & Dignitatem suâs, necnon contra formam diversorum Statutorum in hujusmodi Casu editorum & provisorum; prout per Indictamenta inde in Curia nostra coram Nobis residentia plenius liquet & apparet;

Super quas quidem Indictamenta idem *Ninianus Menwile* per debitos Legis Processus utlagatus est, prout in eadem Curia nostra coram Nobis similiter constat de Recordis:

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præfentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Niniano Menwile* nuper de *Sledwiche* in Comitatu Palatino *Dunolmensi* Armigero seu quocumq; alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis seu Loci idem *Ninianus* censetur

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* featur vocatur sive nuncupatur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur; omnes & omnimodas Proditiones prædictas in Indictamentis prædictis, ac in separabilibus Recordis Utlagiarum prædictarum, & in eorum quolibet specificatas, & Fugam superinde factam, ac omnia & singula Malefacta quæcumque in prædictis Indictamentis & in eorum utroque contenta & specificata, necnon Utlagarias prædictas versus ipsum *Ninianum Menvil* pro Præmissis promulgatas, & quamlibet earundem, ac etiam Pœnas corporales & Judicia Proditionum prædictarum & earundem cujuslibet, superinde versus dictum *Ninianum* redditas vel reddendas,

Ac Executionem & Executiones, Pœnas Mortis, Pœnas corporales, Imprisonamenta Punitiones & alias Pœnas & Pœnalitates corporales quæcumque, versus præfatum *Ninianum Menvyle* pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impetitiones & Demanda quæcumque, quæ versus Personam ipsius *Niniani Menvyle* occasione Præmissorum seu earum alicujus, habemus

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* habuimus seu in futurum habere poterimus quoquomodo, Sectamque Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos versus ipsum *Ninianum* occasione præmissa pertinet seu pertinere poterit, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde damus & concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen quod stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum,

Nolentes quod idem *Ninianus* aut Hæredes sui ratione seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros Justiciarios Escaetores Vicecomites, aut alios Ballivos seu Ministros nostros aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum, occasionentur molestantur seu graventur, nec eorum aliquis occasionetur molestetur vexetur in aliquo seu gravetur;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate recipiendi Sacramentum Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopi.

A.D. 1559.
*1. Eliz.
p. 2. m. 3.
der.*

Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus suis, *Humfrido Coles, Johanni Horner de Cloford, Ricardo Warre, & Willielmo Hallye* Armigero, Salutem.

Sciatis quod dedimus vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, Potestatem & Auctoritatem Recipiendi Sacramentum Corporale *Gilberti Bathoniensis & Wellensis Episcopi* super Sacrosancta Dei Evangelia præstandum, secundum formam cujusdam Actus vel Statuti in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii, Anno Regni nostri primo, facti; cujus Tenor Præsentibus est annexus;

Et ideo vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, mandamus, quod Sacramen-

A.D. 1559. tum prædictum a præfato Episcopo recipiatis, & cum Sacramentum prædictum receperitis, Nos inde in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris, trium vel duorum vestrum, sine dilatione faciatis certiores, & si contingat prædictum Episcopum Bathon. & Wellen. Sacramentum illud peremptorie & obstinato animo accipere, recusare, tum & ejus Recusationem Nos in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris, trium vel duorum vestrum, sine dilatione certificetis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Parlamento in Hybernia tenendo.

A.D. 1559.
*1. Eliz.
p. 32.
der.*

Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, *Queene of England Fraunce and Ireland* Defender of the Faith

A.D. 1559. *Gr. to oure Right Trustie and Right Wellbeloved Counsaillour, Sir Nicholas Bacon* Knighte Lord Keper of oure Great

A. D. 1559. Great Seale of England, Gretinge.

1 Eliz. Reg. Whereas, our Right Trustie and Righte Welbeloved Cosyn and Counsaillour, *Thomas Erle of Suffex*, Lord Deputie of oure Realme of Ireland, is determynd in our Name to summon and hold a Parlyament within our said Realme of Ireland for the good Government and Utilitie of the same, for the better Proceedyng therin, our Will and Pleasure is to make unto hym a Commission to gyve our Royall Assent unto suche Billes and Maters as shall be treated concluded and agreed upon in oure sayd Parlyament, the whiche said Commission, signed with our Signe manuell, with severall Bookes of suche Actes as our Pleasure is that oure Royall Assent shall be graunted unto, we send youe annexed together; the severall Tytles of which Actes hereafter followithe;

Videlicet,

AN ACTE for the conferryng and consecratyng of Archebushoppes and Bushoppes within this Realme.

AN ACTE for the Uniformytie of Common Prayer and Service in the Church, and Admystration of the Sacraments in the Church.

AN ACTE againste suche Persons as shall unreverentlye speake agaynst the Sacrament of the Bodye and Bloode of Christe, commonly called THE SACRAMENT OF THE ALTER, and for the receyvinge thereof under bothe Kyndes.

AN ACTE Restoring to the Crowne the ancient Jurisdiction over the State Ecclesiasticall and Spirituall, and Abolysinge all Power repugnant to the same.

AN ACTE for the Restitution of the fyrste Fruites and Twentie Parte, and

Rentes reserved Nomine Decimæ or Vicesimæ, and of Personages impropriat to the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme. A. D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.*

AN ACTE wherby certeyne Offenses be made Treason.

AN ACTE for the Restitution of the late Pryorye or Hospytall of Seynt Johnes Jerusalem in Ireland, and of all the Mannors Lordshippes Commaundries and Hereditaments of the same to the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme.

AN ACTE for Proclamation to be made that Sir Oswald Massyngebeard Knight, late Pryor of Seynt Johnes Jerusalem, shall make his Apparaunce before the Lord Deputie and Counsaill, or else to be Attaynted of Highe Treason.

AN ACTE for the Restitution in Bloud of Gerald Fitzgerald nowe Erle of Kildare.

AN ACTE for the Assurance of a Joynter to the Countesse of Kyldare.

AN ACTE that James Barnewell of Brymor and Margaret his Wief, and the Heires of Margaret, shall have the Tythe Fyssh within the Corde of Brymor,

Thies shall be to Will and Requyre youe, that, immediatly upon the sighte hereof, youe cause oure Great Seale of Englund beyng in youre Custodye, to be put to the said Commission, and the Actes to the same annexed; And thies Presentes shall be youre sufficient Warraunt in that behalfe.

Given at our Palace of Westminster the eighteenth Day of Octobre, the first Yere of our Reigne.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione ad Sacramentum ab Ecclesiasticis Recipiendum.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid.*

Regina,
Reverendissimo in Christo Patri,
Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo,
Ac,
Reverendis in Christo Patribus,
Edmundo Londoniensi Episcopo,
Ac Ricardo Eliensi Episcopo,
Ac etiam,
Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis suis,
Francisco Knolles Militi Vicecamerario suo,
Ambrosio Cave Militi Cancellario

Ducatus sui Lancastrie,
Necnon,
Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Antonio Cooke Militi,
Thome Smythe Militi,
Willielmo Byll Sacre Theologie Doctori ac Eleemosinario suo,
Waltero Haddon,
Et *Thome Sackeford,*
Armigeris Magistris Requisitionum,
Roulando Hill Militi,
Ranulpho Cholmeley,
Et *Johanni Southcot,*
Servientibus ad Legem,

A. D. 1559. *Willielmo*

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

Willielmo Maye Legum Doctori,
Francisco Cave,
Ricardo Goodricke,
Armigeris,
Roberto Gerrard Attornato suo Generali,
Thomæ Huyk,
Et *Roberto Weston,*
Legum Doctoribus,
Salutem.

Quandoquidem Nos fideliter accepimus, quod in postrema Visitatione accepta per Commissionarios nostros per Nos nuper in diversis Regni nostri Partibus assignatis, quædam Personæ Ecclesiasticæ coram eis comparentes, qui Ritus Ceremonia ac Divina Servitia infra dictum Regnum nostrum & alia Dominia nostra, per Leges Statuta & Injunctiones nostras ordinata & provisâ, observare recusabunt,

Nos igitur,

In Animo habentes eorum Reformationem nè divinus ac verus Dei Cultus, per tales perversos Homines, in aliquo impediatur vel molesteretur, ac in approbata Pietate Sapientia Prudentia & Circumspectione vestris plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros, ac per Præsentes damus vobis decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex quinque & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum London. & Episcopum Elien.* unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem Recipiendi de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, ac aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis, cujuscumque Status Dignitatis Præminentie seu Gradus fuerint, seu eorum aliquis fuerit, quoddam Sacramentum corporaliter super Sancta Dei Evangelia, coram vobis aut quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem & Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) corpo-

raliter per ipsos & eorum quemlibet A. D. 1559.
præstandum, declaratum & specificatum in quodam Actu Parliamenti nostri apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo, tenti, edito, juxta vim formam & effectum ejusdem Actus, 1 Eliz. Reg.

Et ided vobis, & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem & Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) Mandamus, quod Sacramentum prædictum, de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis, ac aliis Personis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque superius specificatis, ac de eorum quolibet, recipiatis, & cum ea sic receperitis, nos inde in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem & Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) sine dilatione certificetis, & si contingat prædictos Archiepiscopos Episcopos, Personas Officiarios sive alios Ministros nostros quoscumque superius specificatos, aut eorum aliquem, Sacramentum prædictum peremptorie & obstituto Animo accipere, recusabit, tunc & eorum Recusationem & Recusationes & eorum cujuscumque, Nos in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (ut prædictum est) sine dilatione certiores faciatis,

Mandamus autem universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Episcopis Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint pariter & obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz.
p. 3. m. 23.

Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Commissionariis nostris Generalibus, inter alios, ad visitandum, tam in Capite quam in Membris Ecclesiam Cathedralē Civitatis & Diocesis Sarum &c. designatis, vel alii cui-

cumque Personæ aut aliis quibuscum- A. D. 1559.
que Personis hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientem habentes vel habentibus, Salutem.

Ad

A.D. 1559. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam de *Bedmyster & Radelyffe* in Comitatu *Somerſetie* fundatam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum, jam, per legitimam Deprivationem *Johannis Blackſton* nuper Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem, & ad noſtram Præſentationem ratione Prærogativæ noſtræ Regiæ, Sede Episcopali Sarum jam vacante, pleno Jure hac vice ſpectantem, dilectum nobis in Chriſto *Arthurum Saule* Clericum in Artibus Magiſtrum, vobis Tenore Præſentium præſentamus, Mandantes & rogantes ut eundem

Arthurum Saule ad dictum Canonicatum sive Præbendam admittere, ipſumque Præbendarium & Canonicum in eodem instituere & inveſtire, cum ſuis Juribus & Pertinentiſ univerſis, cæteraque peragere & facere, quæ veſtro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* ſecundo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio conſeſſo.

A.D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 6.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, dedimus & conſeſſimus, ac pro Nobis ac Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, per Præſentes, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito noſtro, *Johanni Manby* Officium ſive Locum FACTORIS NERVORUM PRO ARCUBUS noſtris, alias *le Bowſtring-maker*, infra Turrim noſtram Londoniæ ſive alibi, ad noſtrum Uſum Hæredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum, infra Regnum noſtrum Angliæ, quod *Georgius Fulceſt*, dudum Deſunctus, nuper habuit & occupavit, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum *Sex Denariorum* per Diem pro exercitio & occupatione ejusdem Officii,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium ſive Locum prædictum, præſato *Johanni Manby* ad Terminum ſive pro Terminum Vitæ ejusdem *Johannis*, unâ cum dicto Vadio & Feodo *Sex Denariorum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Diem; præſato *Johanni Manby* & Assignatis ſuis, a Feſto Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis

quod erat in Anno Domini Milleſimo A.D. 1559. quingentefimo quinquageſimo octavo, durante Vitâ dicti *Johannis*, de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Nativitatis Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ*, Sancti *Michaelis Archangeli*, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones ſolvendo, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proſicuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagiis quibuſcumque eidem Officio quoquomodo pertinentibus ſive ſpectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma, prout aliquis ſive aliqui dictum Officium de *le Bowſtringe maker* prædictum, occupans ſive occupantes habuit ſeu percepit, habuerunt ſeu perceperunt, aut habere debuerunt, pro Exercitio ejusdem;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præſentationibus.

A.D. 1559. *Par. 1. Eliz. p. 2. m. 13.* **P**hilippus Baker, habet Literas de Præſentatione ad Præbendam de *Stretton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* undecimo die Novembris.

Per ipſam Reginam.

Johannes Warner, ad Decanatum ſive A.D. 1559. Dignitatem Decanalem Eccleſiæ Cathedralis ſanctæ & individua Trinitatis Winton.

Johannes Watſon, ad Domum ſive Hoſpitalem ſanctæ Crucis juxta Winton. Diœc. Winton.

Willielmus Wakelyn, ad Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Alreſford* Winton. Diœc.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
Par. 1. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Wigorniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo tertio Die Novembris.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
A. 2. Eliz. R.
Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincolnensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet, & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quinto Die Novembris.

Regius Assensus pro Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina &c. Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

Antonio Landavensi Episcopo,
Willielmo Baylowe quondam Bathon.
Episcopo nunc Cicestrensi Electo,
Johanni Scorye quondam Cecistrensi
Episcopo nunc Herefordensi,
Miloni Coverdall quondam Exoniensi
Episcopo,
Ricardo Bedfordensi,
Johanni Thesfordensi,
Episcopis Suffraganeis,
Johanni Bale Offerensi Episcopo,
Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuar. eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium

sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis predictae, ac iidem Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentie nostre predictae, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum Matheum Parker, Sacrae Theologiae Professore, sibi & Ecclesiae predictae eligerint in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Praesentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos, aut ad minus quatuor vestrum, eundem Matheum Parker in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiae Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuar. predictae sic, ut praefertur, Electum,

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.* Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Matheum Parker* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum velitis cum effectu;

Supplentes nichilominus, supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, ex mero Motu ac certa Scientia nostris, si quid, aut in hiis, quæ, juxta Mandatum no-

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.* strum prædictum, per vos fient, aut in vobis aut vestrum aliquo, Conditione Statu Facultate vestris ad Præmissa perficienda, desit aut deerit eorum, quæ, per Statuta hujus Regni, aut per Leges Ecclesiasticas, in hac parte, requiruntur aut necessaria sunt, Temporis ratione & Rerum necessitate id postulante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vi. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Cicestrensi Episcopo.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 5.*

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitanò, Salutem.

Cùm, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Cicestrensis, per Mortem *Johannis Christopherson* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Cicestren. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemq; *Decanus & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Willielmum Barloo* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac nuper Episcopum *Barthon & Wellen.* sibi & Ecclesiæ Cicestren. prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

A. D. 1559. eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Barloo* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Barloo* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 6.*

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ, Primati & Metropolitanò, Salutem.

Cùm, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Wigorniz, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorniz eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædi-

A. D. 1559. ctæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Edvinum Sands* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.* **R**egina &c. Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Edvinum Sands* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorniae prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Edvinum Sands* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere,

quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum velitis cum effectu. *A. D. 1559. 2 Eliz. R. g.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Herefordensi.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid.* **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Herefordensi, per Mortem *Johannis Persue ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Hereforden. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac nuper *Episcopum Cicestren.* sibi & Ecclesiæ Herefordensi prædictæ, elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Parentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, *A. D. 1559.* eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* in Episcopum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Hereforden. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Asaphensi Episcopo.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 5.* **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Asaphensi, per legitimam Depositionem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Præsidentis & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Asaphen. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Præsident & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Ricardum Davys* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Paten-

tes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet, *A. D. 1559.*

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Ricardum Davys* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Asaphen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Ricardum Davys* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis,

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.* rali, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.*

Pro Episcopo Bangor.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid.* Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitanò, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Bangorensis, per Mortem *Willielmy Glyn* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangoren. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Roulandum Merick* Legum Doctorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Roulandum Merick* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangoren. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Roulandum Merick* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

A. D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid. m. 6.* Regina &c. Dilectis nostris *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wintoniensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per legitimam inde Remotionem *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

A. D. 1559.

Significavit pro Eliensi Episcopo.

A. D. 1559. *Ibid.* Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitanò, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Eliensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Elien. prædictæ, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Ricardum Cox* sacre Theologiæ Professo-

rem

A. D. 1559.

A.D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

rem sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum Ricardum Coxe in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis

Elisen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum Ricardum Coxe Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxviii. Die Decembris.

A.D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 5.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Wigornia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wigorn. per Deprivationem Richardi Pate ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorn. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, Edwinum Sandes Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt;

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi elatis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd, præfato Electo Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive cre-

scientibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Marchis Wallia eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis Lond. ac Escaetori suo in eadem.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quodd eidem Electo tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In, cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Menevensi, de Concessione in commendam.

A.D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 5.
m. 32.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ut, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, Thomas Tonge Legum Professor, in Episcopum Menevensem jam electus, Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis

exigentiam decentius tenere possit, considerantes exilitatem Reventionum dicti Episcopatus, illiusque Diœcesis spatiosam Magnitudinem, in qua ob-eunda magnæ admodum solent fieri expensæ & alia Onera nonnulla per eundem

A.D. 1559. eundem jam electum ad statum sub-
eundum,

2 Eliz. Reg.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam damus, præfato *Thoma Episcopo Electo*, quòd ipse, unà cum Episcopatu prædicto, Præcentoriam dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Menevensis, in qua, ratione Præcentoriæ prædictæ, præfatus *Thomas* nunc Canonicus residentarius existit, necnon omnes & singulas quotidianas Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta & Proficua cum pertinentiis unius Canonici continùe & personaliter residentis in dicta Ecclesia Cathedrali Menevensi, sive idem *Thomas* fuerit absens sive Præsens, in tam amplis modo & forma prout idem *Thomas* easdem quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones ac cætera Emolumenta cum pertinentiis perciperet & haberet acsi fuisset præsens ac continùe & personaliter resideret in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, ac etiam Ecclesiam sive Capellam de Hogelton & Præbendam de Trollon in dicta Diocèse scituatas; quas Præcentariam Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcen. & Refectiones ratione dictæ suæ Residentiæ in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta sibi debitas, Ecclesiam sive Capellam & Præbendam, idem *Thomas* canonicè & legitimè adeptus est, & sic diu possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet & eorum quamlibet,

Ac insuper etiam, ex uberiori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus concessimus & contulimus præfato *Thoma Episcopo Electo*, prout, per Præsentes, eidem *Thoma* damus concedimus & conferrimus Ecclesiam sive Præbendam de Coron. dictæ Menevensis Diocesis nunc certo & legitimo modo vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Menevensis, pleno jure spectantem, per Quinquenium a tempore Acceptationis prædictæ Episcopatus Menevensis continuo numerandum in Commendam unà cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illorumque Fructus Redditus & Proventus cum omnibus & singulis eorum pertinentiis percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitates acsi illos in Titulum obtineret, convertere & applicare durante Quinquenio prædicto liberè &

licitè valeat & possit absque impedimento nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcunque,

A.D. 1559.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Habendas gaudendas & percipiendas, tam dictam Præcentoriam, dictas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones, Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter continùe Residentis in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, Ecclesiam sive Capellam & Præbendam de Corona cum suis pertinentiis, quorum omnium & singulorum annuus Valor non ultra *Sexaginta septem Libras*, (deductis inde Decimis in Libro nostro Taxatis Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus) non existit, præfato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quàm præsenti, per Quinquenium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumpnia seu denegatione Patronorum dictorum Beneficiorum sive *Præsidentis & Capituli* dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Successorum suorum aut eorum alicujus vel aliquorum quorumcunque,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, tam Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ quàm *Præsidenti & Capitulo* dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & eorum Successoribus, quod idem *Præsidentis & Capitulum* & eorum Successores, ac dictorum Beneficiorum Præcentoriæ Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ Patroni, respectivè permittant & eorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Electum Episcopum*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad gaudendum percipiendum tenendum & habendum durante Termino Quinquenii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus Proventus dictorum Beneficiorum Præcentoriæ Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ prædictarum, ac omnes & singulas præfatas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. Refectiones, & cætera Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continùe Residentis in Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. una cum Episcopatu hujusmodi Meneven. usque ad Quinquenium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Meneven. continuo numerandum, in Commendam retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Juribus & Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Consuetudine seu Restrictione in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu usitatis in contrarium in aliquo non obstantibus.

A. D. 1559. *2 Eliz. Reg.* tibus ; Provisio semper quòd dictæ Ecclesiæ & Præbendæ interim debitis non fraudulentur Obsequiis ;
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
xxii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
Par. 2. Eliz. p. 11. m. 8. **R**egina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfeld. & Coven. Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, A. D. 1559.

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exiit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
xxvii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Sarum de Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. **R**egina &c. omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* ibidem, Licentia primitus a Nobis, per ipsos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum, petita pariter & obtenta, Dominum *Johannem Jewell* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum canonicè eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas in ea parte, quas vobis mittimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum medianti-

bus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem electum apud Vos commendatum habemus, A. D. 1559.

Quocirca Vobis Mandamus quòd cætera omnia, quæ per Vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisæ, cum Favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
xxvii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Jennar Guyn ap Lewes Tuder.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 5. m. 32. **R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum quidem *Grassinus ap Jennar Guyn* nuper de Parochia de Llanyvith in Comitatu Denbighe Generosus alias dictus *Gruff ap Jennar Guyn ap Lewes ap Tuder* de Parochia prædicta in prædicto Comitatu Denbighe Generosus, *Hugo ap Lewes ap Tuder* nuper de eisdem Villa & Comitatu Yoman, *Jennar Guyn ap Lewes ap Tu-*

der nuper de eisdem Villa & Comitatu Yoman, & *Willielmus ap Rychar Salter* de Heutlam in dicto Comitatu Denbighe Laborer, tertio Die Octobris Annis Regnorum *Philippi & Mariæ* nuper Regis & Regine Angliæ &c. Quarto & Quinto, Vi & Armis &c. ac ex eorum Malitiis procogitatis, apud Penporghell in dicto Com. Denbighe (cuiquidam locovocato Penporghell in dicto Com. Denbighe, Com. Salopiæ est proximus

A.D. 1559. ^{2 Eliz. Reg.} ximus Com. in Anglia adjacens ubi Breve nostrum tunc currit) in quendam *Robertum ap Tudor ap Lewes* in Pace Dei ac dictorum nuper Regis & Reginae existentem, insultum fecerunt, ipsum verberaverunt vulneraverunt & maletractaverunt, & prædictus *Gruffinus ap Jennar Guyn*, cum quodam Lapide quem ipse in manu sua dextra adtunc tenuit, præfatum *Robertum ap Tudor ap Lewes*, super dextram Capitis sui partem felonice percussit, dans ei Plagam mortalem, de qua quidem Plaga mortali idem *Robertus ap Tudor ap Lewes*, a prædicto tertio Die Octobris, Annis supradictis, usque vicessimum quartum Diem ejusdem Mensis Octobris extunc proximò sequentem languebat, quo quidem vicessimo quarto Die Octobris, Annis supradictis, idem *Robertus ap Tudor ap Lewes* apud *Penporghell* prædictam in dicto Com. *Denbighe*, ex Plaga prædicta obiit, & sic prædictus *Gruffinus ap Jenn. ap Guyn* præfatum *Robertum ap Tudor ap Lewes* modo & formâ prædictis felonice & voluntarie ex sua Malitia præcogitata interfecit & murravit, contra Pacem dictorum nuper Regis & Reginae &c. & cum prædictus *Hugo ap Lewes ap Tudor*, *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes ap Tudor*, & *Willielmus ap Richard Salter*, Die Annis & Locis supradictis Vi & Armis ac ex eorum Malitia præcogitata felonice fuerunt Præsentes Compercutientes Procurantes Confortantes & Auxiliantes, prædictum *Gruffinum ap Jenn. Guyn* ad faciendum Feloniam & Murrum prædicta, & prædicti *Gruffini Hugo ap Lewes ap Tudor*, *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes ap Tudor*, & *Willielmus ap Richard Salter*, eundem *Robertum ap Tudor ap Lewes* modo & formâ supradictis felonice interfecerunt murraverunt, contra Pacem dictorum nuper Regis & Reginae &c.

Sciatis quòd Nos, pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Sci-

entia & mero Motu nostris, pardona- A.D. 1559. vimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac ^{2 Eliz. Reg.} per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus prædicto *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes ap Tudor*, nuper de Parochia de *Llanyvith* in Com. *Denbigh Yoman*, quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes* censeatur aut nuncupetur, Feloniam & Murrum prædicta, licet idem *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes* de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum indictatus rectatus appellatus adjudicatus utlagatus condempnatus convictus vel attinctus existat vel non existat, aut indictari rectari appellari adjudicari utlagari condempnari convinci vel attingi contigerit in futurum,

Ac etiam omnimodas & singulas Utlagarias quascumque versus ipsum *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes* occasione Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus ante præsentem Diem promulgatas sive imposterum promulgandas,

Necnon omnia & singula Judicia Pœnas Mortis & Executiones eorumdem ratione seu occasione Præmissorum habenda vel exequenda reddenda sive adjudicanda, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *Jenn. Guyn ap Lewes Tudor* concedimus per Præsentes,

Ita quòd stet Recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum; Et hoc absque aliquo Fine seu Feodo Nobis in Hanaperio Cancellariæ nostræ seu alibi, pro Magno Sigillo nostro aut parvo, debendo solvendo aut faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* viceesimo septimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Bangor.

A.D. 1559. ^{Pat. 2. Eliz. p. 5. m. 28.}

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Ut Dilectus & Fidelis Subditus noster *Rolandus Merryck* Legum Doctor in *Episcopum Bangorensis* jam electus, Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentiùs tenere possit, considerantes exilitatem dicti Episcopatus, non valentis per Annum ultra *Cxxxi l. xvii. ivd.*

ob. in comuni Valore ejusdem in Libro A.D. 1559. nostro Taxationum Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus;

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus, præfato *Rolando Episcopo Electo*, quòd ipse, unâ cum Epi-

A. D. 1559. Episcopatu prædicto, Canonicatum & Præbendam de Treslodan. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Menevensi, in qua dictus *Rolandus* nunc Canonicus Residentiarius existit, Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Llandewibrevie alias dictam Præcentoriam Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ de Llandewibrevie, & Portionem sive Rectoriam de Llandewi Vel fre Meneven. Diœc. quas Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem & Portionem idem *Rolandus* canonicè & legitime adeptus est, & sic diu possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet, & eorum quodlibet sive quallibet per Quinquenium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Bangorensis continuè numerandum in Comendam, unà cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illorumque Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitates ac si illa in Titulum obtineret convertere & applicare, durante Quinquenio prædicto liberè & licite valeat & possit, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Ac insuper dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Rolando Episcopo Electo*, omnes & singulas quotidianas Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta & Proficua unius Canonici continuè & personaliter residentis in dicta Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. sive idem *Rolandus* fuerit absens sive præsens, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout idem *Rolandus* easdem quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones, ac cætera Emolumenta perciperet & haberet si fuisset præsens, ac continuè & personaliter resideret in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali,

Habendas gaudendas & percipiendas, tam dictam Rectoriam Ecclesiam Parochialem sive Præcentoriam Portionem Canonicatûs & Præbendæ in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta, quàm dictas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continuè residentarii in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, quorum omnium & singulorum annuus Valor non ultra *Octoginta Librarum* sumam, in Li-

bro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum A. D. 1559. & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus non existit, præfato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quàm præsenti, per Quinquenium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumpnia seu denegatione dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ Patronorum & Præcentoris & Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Successorum suorum aut eorum alicujus,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, tam Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ, quàm Præcentori & Capitulo dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & eorum Successoribus, quod idem Præcentor & Capitulum & eorum Successores ac dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ Patroni respectivè, permittant & eorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Electum Episcopum*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad percipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum durante Termino Quinquenii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus Proventus suorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ prædictorum, ac omnes & singulas præfatas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. Refectiones, & cætera Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continuè residentarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. insimul cum Episcopatu hujusmodi Bangoren. usque ad Quinquenium, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Bangoren. continuè numerandum in Commendam retinere liberè & licite valeat & possit; Juri- bus sive Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu aliquo Statuto etiam locali, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Consuetudine seu Restrictione in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu usitatis in contrarium in aliquo non obstantibus: Proviso semper quod dicta Ecclesia Parochiali Rectoria sive Præcentoria de Llandewibrevie prædicta interim debitis non fraudulentur Obsequiis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Pardonatione.

A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 3. m. 12.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Cum *Brian Fitz William* nuper de London. Generosus, nuper,

Coram *Willielmo Marchione Wintonensi* & aliis Sociis suis Justiciariis *Dominæ Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ* Sororis nostræ præcharissimæ, virtute *Literarum Patentium* ipsius *Reginæ* eis inde directarum, ad inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de Comitatu *Middlesexie*, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, per quos Rei Veritas melius sciri poterit, de quibuscumque Proditionibus, Mespriptionibus Proditionum, Infurrectionibus, Rebellionibus Feloniis & Mordris, ac aliis Articulis & Offensis in eodem Com. perpetratis & commissis in Literis Patentibus prædictis specificatis, ac ad eadem Proditiones & alia Præmissa secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri *Angliæ* audiendum & terminandum, nuper assignatis,

Indictatus extiterit de eo, quod ipse, ac diversi alii Proditores & Rebelatores, contra dictam *Dominam Mariam* nuper *Reginam Angliæ* Deum præ Oculis suis non habentes, nec debitas Ligenantias suas considerantes, sed Instigatione Diabolicâ seducti, imaginantes conantes & compassantes ipsam *Reginam Supremam* *Dominam* suam de regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate Regni sui *Angliæ* deturbare, ac Gubernationem ejusdem Regni provoluntate & libitis suis mutare & alterare, Vi & Armis; videlicet, Vexillis displicat. Gladiis Armacudis Lanceis Arcubus Sagittis Loricis defensivis, Duplodibus, Galeis, Ferreis, Tormentis live Bombardis vulgariter vocatis Sakers & Handgounes, & aliis Armaturis, tam defensivis quàm invectivis modo guerino armati & arraiati, septimo Die Februarii Anno Regni dictæ *Dominæ Mariæ nuper Regine* primo apud Villam de *Braynford* in Comitatu *Midd.* ad intentionem prædictam exequendam & perimplendam, seipsos illicitè falsò rebelliosè & proditoriè, cum magna Multitudine Rebellatorum & publicorum Inimicorum dictæ nuper *Reginæ* & Regni sui *Angliæ*, ad Numerum trium millium Hominum insimul insurrexerunt convenerunt assemblaverunt & univerunt, & Bellum crudelissimum contra dictam nuper *Dominam Regi-*

nam apud *Braynford* prædictam adtunc A. D. 1559.
falsò hostiliter rebelliosè & proditoriè paraverunt & levaverunt, & sic arraiati & armati exiitentes a *Braynford* prædicta eundo equitando & marchiendo versus Civitatem *Londoniæ*, dictâ *Dominâ* nuper *Regina* apud Palatium suum in Civitate *Westm.* in prædicto Comitatu *Midd.* tunc existente & relidente, Guerram acerrimam & terribilem apud *Charingcrosse* infra Parochiam Sancti Martini in Campis in Civitate *Westm.* in prædicto Comitatu *Midd.* contra dictam *Dominam* nuper *Reginam* adtunc & ibidem falsò rebelliosè & maxime proditoriè fecerunt percusserunt & perpetraverunt, contra Ligeantias suas debitas, in magnum Periculum Personæ dictæ *Dominæ* nuper *Reginæ* ac Subversionis Regni sui *Angliæ*, ac contra Pacem dictæ *Dominæ Regine* Coronam & Dignitatem suas, necnon contra formam diversorum Statutorum in hujusmodi casu editorum & provisorum, prout per Indictamentum prædictum, coram præfatis Justiciariis apud *Westm.* prædictum in Com. prædicto, Die Jovis, videlicet, *quinto decimo Die Februarii* Anno Regni dictæ *Dominæ Mariæ nuper Regine* primo, captum, & jam in Curia nostra coram Nobis remanens, plenius continetur, idemque *Brian Fitz William* de Proditionibus prædictis per debitos Legis Processus utlagatus existit, prout in eadem Curia nostra coram Nobis constat de Recordis;

Sciatis tamen quod Nos, Pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Briano Fitz William* nuper de London. Generoso, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Dignitatis Officii vel Loci idem *Brianus* censeatur nuncupetur sive vocetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, Proditiones prædictas, ac omnia & singula in Indictamento prædicto specificata, ac Utlagarias earumdem versus ipsum superinde habitas adjudicatas & promulgatas, & Fugam superinde factam, ac etiam omnes Attractiones sive Convictiones Proditionum prædictorum & earum cujuscunque, necnon

A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

necnon omnes & omnimodas Proditiones, tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læſæ Majestatis, Concelamenta Proditionum & Proditorum, Meſpſiones Proditionum, Rebelliones Infurrectiones Conſpirationes Conſederationes Imaginationes Abbetamenta Procuraciones Confortaciones & Auxiliationes, tam Proditionum & Proditorum quam aliorum Malefactorum & Inimicorum quorumcumque, per ipſum *Brianum Fitz William*, tam contr Nos Coronam & Dignitatem noſtras, quam contra aliquos ſeu aliquem Progenitorum noſtrorum quorumcumque, Coronam & Dignitatem ſuas facta commiſſa ſive perpetrata,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Felonias Roberias & Accessaria earumdem,

Ac omnia & omnimoda illicitas Verborum Prolaciones, Conventicula illicita, Aſſemblaciones illicitas, Conſederationes Riotas Routas Tranſgreſſiones,

Ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Eſcapia, Eviſiones tam voluntarias quam non voluntarias & Negligentias, necnon omnes & omnimodas proditorias Fugaciones extra hoc Regnum in aliquas Partes Tranſmarinas, & Moram ibidem trahentes abſque Licentia Regia & Piraciones quaſcumque, ac Auxiliamenta Confortaciones Receptiones, Abbetaciones & Procuraciones quorumcumque Proditorum Hæreticorum Murdratorum Homicidarum Felonum, ſuſpectorum & Inimicorum quorumcumque in partibus prædictis, & generaliter omnes & omnimodas Felonias quaſcumque, tam contra Communem Legem Regni noſtri Angliæ, quam contra quæcumq; Statuta Acta Proclamationes Ordinationes ſive Proviſiones ejuſdem Regni noſtri Angliæ, antehac edita ordinata proclamata ſeu proviſa, vel eorum alicujus, per ipſum *Brianum Fitz William* ante præſentem Diem facta habita commiſſa ſive perpetrata, tam in tempore noſtro quam in tempore aliquorum Progenitorum noſtrorum quorumcumque, licet idem *Brianus Fitz William* de Præmiſſis vel aliquo Præmiſſorum indiſtactus impetitus rectatus appellatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attingtus exiſtit vel non exiſtit, aut indiſtacti appellari impetiri rectari adjudicari utlagari condemnari convinci vel attingi contigerit in futurum, ac omnes & ſingulas Utlagarias in ipſum *Brianum Fitz William*, ratione ſeu occasione Præmiſſorum ſive eorum alicu-

jus, promulgatas ſive promulgandas, A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg. ac etiam omnia & ſingula Judicia Executiones, Pœnas Mortis, Pœnas Corporales, Imprisonamenta & Punitiões, ac alias Pœnas quaſcumque, ratione Præmiſſorum ſive eorum alicujus, verſus præſatum *Brianum Fitz William* habita facta reddita ſive adjudicata, aut habenda fienda reddenda adjudicanda vel exequenda,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Sectas Querelas Impetitiones & Demanda quaſcumque, quæ Nos, verſus ipſum *Brianum* occasione Præmiſſorum ſive earum alicujus, habemus habuimus ſeu in futurum habere poterimus, Sectamque Pacis noſtræ quæ ad Nos verſus ipſum *Brianum Fitz William* in hac parte pertinet ſeu pertinere poterit;

Et firmam Pacem noſtram eidem *Briano Fitz William* inde damus & concedimus per Præſentes: Ita tamen quòd ſtet rectè in Curia noſtra ſi quis verſus eum loqui voluerit de Præmiſſis vel aliquo Præmiſſorum;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra pardonavimus remiſimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præſentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, præſato *Briano Fitz William* omnia & omnimoda Foriſfacturas & Deperditiones, tam omnium & ſingulorum Maneriorum Terrarum & Hæreditamentorum ſuorum, quam omnium Bonorum quorumcumque tam realium quam perſonalium, Nobis ratione ſeu occasione Præmiſſorum ſive eorum alicujus, ante præſentem Diem foriſfactorum debitorum ſeu quoquomodo ſpectantium ſive pertinentium, & quæ ad manus noſtras vel ad Uſum noſtrum, ratione ſeu occasione Præmiſſorum ſive eorum alicujus, devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt, & ad Nos ſpectare debent, eademq; omnia & ſingula Maneria Terras Tenementa Hæreditamenta Bona & Catalla, in quorumcumque ſive cujuſcumque Manibus aut Poſſeſſione jam exiſtunt vel exiſtere contigerunt, eidem *Briano Fitz William* damus concedimus & reſtituimus per Præſentes, habenda & tenenda eidem *Briano Fitz William* Hæredibus & Aſſignatis ſuis, de Dono noſtro, abſque aliquo Compoto, vel alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Succelloribus noſtris inde reddendo ſolvendo ſeu faciendo,

Nolentes quòd idem *Brianus Fitz William* vel Hæredes ſui, ratione ſeu occasione Præmiſſorum ſive eorum alicujus, per Nos, Hæredes noſtros, Juſticiarios Eſcaetores aut alios Ballivos ſeu Miniſtros noſtros vel Hæredum aut

A. D. 1559. aut Successorum nostrorum, occasio-
2 Eliz. Reg. nentur molestentur vexentur seu gra-
 ventur, aut eorum aliquis molestetur
 occasionetur vexetur perturbetur in a-
 liquo seu gravetur;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 tricesimo Die Decembris.

A. D. 1559.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

✠ *De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Assaven.*

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
 p. 5. m. 27.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Ut, Dilectus & Fidelis
 Subditus noster, *Richardus Davys* The-
 ologiæ Professor, in *Episcopum Assaven-*
sem jam electus, Statum suum juxta
 Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam de-
 centius tenere possit, considerantes ex-
 litatem dicti Episcopatus, non valen-
 tis per Annum ultra *Clxxxviii. xis. vid.*

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam
 dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus
 & licentiam damus præfato *Richardo*
Episcopo Electo quod ipse, unâ cum
 Episcopatu prædicto, Præbendam in
 Ecclesia Cathedrali Assaphensi, Recto-
 riam de Llanfanfrayd in Decanatu de
 Pola dictæ Assaphen. Diœcesis, Recto-
 riam de Maydismorton & Vicariam
 de Burnham Lincolnensis Diœcesis,
 quas Præbendam Rectoriâ de Llan-
 fanfrayd, Rectoriâ de Maydismor-
 ton, & Vicariam de Burnham præ-
 dictas, idem *Richardus* canonice &
 legitime adeptus est, & sic diu pos-
 sidebat, & adhuc canonicè possidet
 & earum quamlibet per Quinque-
 nium a tempore acceptationis prædi-
 cti Episcopatus Assaphensis continuò
 numerandum in Commendam, unâ
 cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illo-
 rumque Fructus & Proventus perci-
 pere, atque in Usus suum & Uti-
 litatem, ac si illas in Titulum obtine-
 ret, convertere & applicare, duran-
 te Quinquennio prædicto liberè & lici-
 tè valeat & possit, absque impedimen-
 to nostro Hæredum vel Successorum
 nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcum-
 que,

Habendas gaudendas & percipien-
 das dictas Præbendam, Rectoriâ de
 Llanfanffrayd, Rectoriâ de Mayd-

morton, & Vicariam de Burnham, A. D. 1560.
 cum Fructibus Redditibus Proventi-
 bus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis qui-
 buscumque, quorum omnium & sin-
 gulorum annuus Valor non ultra
Quinquaginta quatuor Libras sex Soli-
dos & octo Denarios in Libro nostro
 Taxationum Primitiarum & Decima-
 rum annualium non excedit, præ-
 fato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quàm
 præfenti, per Quinquenium prædi-
 ctum, absque aliquo Gravamine In-
 terruptione Calumpnia seu Denega-
 tione dictorum Beneficiorum Patrono-
 rum & Successorum suorum aut eorum
 alicujus,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes
 Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum quod
 illi respective permittant & eorum
 quilibet permittat præfatum *Electum*
Episcopum, sive fuerit absens sive præ-
 sens, ad percipiendum gaudendum
 tenendum & habendum, durante
 Termino Quinquenii prædicti, omnes
 & singulos Fructus Redditus & Pro-
 ventus Beneficiorum prædictorum, in-
 simul cum Episcopatu hujusmodi As-
 sapphen. usque ad Quinquenium a
 tempore Acceptationis prædicti Epi-
 scopatus Assaphensis continuò nume-
 randum, in Commendam retinere li-
 berè & licitè valeat & possit; Ju-
 ribus sive Constitutionibus Ecclesia-
 sticis quibuscumque in contrarium in
 aliquo non obstantibus; Provisio sem-
 per quod dictæ Ecclesiæ Parochia-
 les interim debitis non fraudentur Ob-
 sequiis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Meneven. de Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 5.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divina, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Menevensi, per legitimam Deprivationem *Henrici Morgan* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Præsidentis & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Præsident & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Tonge* Legum Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Pavorum; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Tonge* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Thomam Tonge* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ, vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium nono Die Januarii.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 30.

Regina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bathoniensis & Wellensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exstat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium undecimo Die Januarii.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 8.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lincolnienſi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Lincoln. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi

in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Bullingham* Legum Doctorem sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum

A. D. 1560. *2 Eliz. Reg.* sensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes & requirentes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Nicholaum Bullingham* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Nicholaum* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ

prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xii. Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ob causam legitimæ Deprivationis, de Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1560. *2. Eliz. p. 1. m. 24.*

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriâ de *Hawlesworth* Exon. Diœcesis, per Deprivationem legitimam *Thomæ Reynoldes* Sacræ Theologiæ Professoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem legitimo modo spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo *Thomam Kent* in Legibus Bachalaurium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Kent* ad Rectoriâ prædictâ admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoris, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Henricus Ryley in Sacra Theologia Bachalarius, habet Literas Regiæ Patentis ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Januarii.

Edmundus Johnson, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.

Georgius Mason, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam infra Ecclesiâ Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.

Johannes Hawthorne ad Rectoriâ de Holton. Lincoln. Diœc.

Henricus Mallett ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Methley Eboracen. Diœc.

Willielmus Downham Sacellanus Regiæ, ad Archidiaconatum Brecon Menven. Diœc.

Johannes Stokes, ad Archidiaconatum sive Officiû Archidiaconatus Eborum.

Griffinus Williams, ad Rectoriâ de Wroughton alias Elmgdon Sarum Diœc.

Johannes Matrevers, ad Rectoriâ de Cleheydon Diœc. Exon.

Thomas Williat, ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Thuraston Lincoln. Diœc.

Hugo Atwell, ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem Sancti Ewaye alias Ebbey Exon. Diœc.

Edwardus Morecroft, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.

Johannes Brydgewater, ad Archidiaconatum sive Dignitatem Archidiaconatus Roffen. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Roffen.

Johannes Markham, ad Vicariâ perpetuam de Welton Eboracen Diœc.

Willielmus Heron, ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Wyntringham Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Lacye, ad Vicariâ perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Hunmanby Eborum Diœc.

Arthurus Saule, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Bristolliæ.

Christoferus Pacye, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Britoll.

Johan-

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Porye, ad Præbendam Primiscalli ex parte Boreali in Ecclesia Cathedrali Elien.

Robertus Blunderston, ad Rectorem de Scraynham Eborum Diœc.

Georgius Atworth, ad Præbendam de Northemustham in Ecclesia Collegiata de Southwell Eborum Diœc.

Ricardus Roberts, ad Vicariam de Hamuldon Winton Diœc.

Ricardus Holland, ad Vicariam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Brodeclyste Exon. Diœc.

Nicholaus Hulgh, ad Rectorem Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Northburton Eboracen. Diœc.

Laurentius Hall, ad Rectorem de Buryton Winton. Diœc.

Willielmus Forde, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Newbery Sarum Diœc.

Walterus Johnson, ad Præcentoriam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralem Hereforden.

Robertus Cage ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Yaldinge Roffen. Diœc.

Adamus Hallydaye ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Wermouth Episcopi Dunelmen. Diœc.

Michaelis Reumgar ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Crawley Winton. Diœc.

Christoferus Rookes ad Rectorem de Waye Winton. Diœc.

Thomas Atkinson ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de Stillington in Ecclesia Cathedrali Eborum.

Johannes Deveres ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Easton Winton. Diœc.

Johannes Elize ad Decanatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Heref.

Johannes Mullyns ad Archidiaconatum London. in Ecclesia Cathedrali divi Pauli.

Henricus Bagwell ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Hatfelde alias Hatfelde Episcopi sive Hatfelde Regis Lincoln. Diœc.

Willielmus Kyng ad Archidiaconatum sive Officium Archidiaconatus Northumbriæ in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelmen.

Willielmus Daye ad Archidiaconatum de Notingham Eboracen. Diœc.

Franciscus Newton ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de Northubald infra Ecclesiam Cath. Eborum.

Walterus Johnson ad Quintam Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Gloucy.

Georgius Whithorn ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesour.

Thomas Langley ad Rectorem de

Welforde Sarum Diœc.

Edwardus Barnard ad Præbendam de Grantham alias Graham Boriall. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Thomas Taylour ad Rectorem de Kyngesland in Com. Heref.

Johannes Pedder ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorn.

Thomas Lakyn ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Bolton Percy in Com. Eborum.

Augustinus Prodebrydge ad Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wigorn.

Robertus Arys ad Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wigorn.

Edmundus Beane ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Stanoppe Dunelmen. Diœc.

Robertus Wysdom ad Archidiaconatum Elien. Diœc Elien.

Johannes Bell ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem Sancti Vigoris de Fulbourne Elien. Diœc.

Robertus Whettell ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam de Llanvyth in Ecclesia Cathedrali Assaphen.

Simon Alen ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Stratfield sey Winton. Diœc.

Edmundus Scamler ad Præbendam de Wyftowe in Ecclesia Cathedrali Eborum.

Robertus Hobbelthwayte ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

Johannes Hennesbey ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam vocatam undecimam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm. fundat.

Thomas Barwyck ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Elien.

Walterus Wright ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Winton.

Thomas Render ad Ecclesiam de Bedford Eborum Diœc.

Thomas Dyxon ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Etton Eborum Diœc.

Thomas Wylson ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam de Fenton in Ecclesia Metropolitana Eborum.

Johannes Baleum ad Canonicatum & Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedrali & Metropolitanam Christi Cantuar.

Christoferus Asheburner ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Halifax Eboracen. Diœc.

Johannes Londe ad Canonicatum & Præbendam Sanctæ Margaretæ Leic. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lincoln.

Ricardus Gaumon ad Subdeaconatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Serobe ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Boxwell cum Capella de Leytherton Wigorn. Diœc.

Ankarus Bryght ad Vicariam perpetuam Vicariæ perpetuæ de Gedney Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Sampson ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Gilbertus Leyborne ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Cottingham Petriburgen. Diœc.

Johannes Ebdon ad Rectoriam de Eslington unâ cum Archidiaconatu in

Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Johannes Cowell ad Rectoriam de Northereke Norwicen. Diœc.

Goddardus Kyddall ad Præbendam alterius partis Præbendæ de Exton in Collegio Southwell Eboracen. Diœc.

Willielmus Todde ad Rectoriam de Ketteringe Petriburgen. Diœc.

Adamus Sheppard ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Thomas Horton ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1560.
Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 30.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ut, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, *Nicholaus Bullingham* Legum Doctor, in Episcopum Lincolnensem jam electus, Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere possit, considerantes exilitatem Reventionum dicti Episcopatus, illiusq; Diœcesis spatiosam Magnitudinem, in qua obeunda magnæ admodum solent fieri expensæ & alia Onera nonnulla per eundem jam electum ad Statum subeundum,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam damus, præfato *Nicholao Episcopo Electo*, quòd ipse, unâ cum Episcopatu prædicto, Archidiaconatum Lincolnæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis beatæ Mariæ Lincoln. cum omnibus & singulis suis Commodis Emolumentis Procuracionibus Pentecostaliis Pensionibus Proxmetis Sinodalibus Feodisque debitis, tam pro Inductionibus Beneficiorum quam pro Approbatione & Insinuatione Testamentorum infra prædictum Archidiaconatum, nunc certo & legitimo modo vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Vacacionis Sedis Episcopalis Lincoln. pleno jure spectantem, per Triennium a tempore Acceptationis prædictæ Episcopatus Lincoln. continuo numerandum, in Commendam, unâ cum dicto Episcopatu, retinere, ejusque Fructus Redditus & Proventus, cum omnibus & singulis suis pertinentiis prius recitatis, sive quibuscumque aliis percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si dictum Archidiaconatum in Titulum obtinere, convertere & applicare durante Triennio

prædicto liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum sive Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Habendum gaudendum & percipiendum dictum Archidiaconatum Lincoln. prædictum, cum omnibus & singulis suis Commodis Emolumentis Procuracionibus Pentecostaliis Pensionibus Proxmetis Sinodalibus, Feodisque debitis, tam pro Inductionibus Beneficiorum quam pro Approbatione & Insinuatione Testamentorum infra prædictum Archidiaconatum, quorum omnium & singulorum verus Valor non ultra Clxi l. xix s. id. (deductis inde Decimis in Libro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus) non existit, præfato *Episcopo Electo*, tam absenti quam præfati, per Triennium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumnia seu denegatione Patronorum dicti Archidiaconatus & Successorum suorum, aut illorum alicujus, vel aliorum quorumcumque,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, Patronis & Patrono dicti Archidiaconatus quòd iidem permittant & illorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Episcopum Electum*, sive fuerit absens sive præfatus, ad gaudendum percipiendum tenendum & habendum, durante Terminò trium Annorum prædictorum, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus Proventus, & cetera Emolumenta & Commoda quæcumque prius recitata dicti Archidiaconatus, una cum Episcopatu hujusmodi Lincoln. usque ad tres Annos a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Lincoln. continuo numerandos, in Commendam retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Juribus sive Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam loca-

A.D. 1560. localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Con-
2 Eliz. Reg. **E**cclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu
 usitatis, in contrarium in aliquo non ob-
 stantibus; Provisio semper quod dictus
Archidiaconatus interim debitis non frau-
 detur Obsequiis.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cuius rei &c.

A.D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Comite Suffexie Deputato Hiberniae.

A.D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 26. **E** *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
 &c. to all to whome &c.
 Knowe ye that We, for spe-
 ciall Causes and Considerations us mo-
 ving, mynding to conferr with our,
 right Trustye and right Welbeloved
 Counsellour, the *Erle of Suffex* Deput-
 ye of our Realme of Ireland, touch-
 ing our urgente Affayres of that our
 Realme, do, aswell Lycence oure said
Cofen to repayre unto Us with conven-
 nient Spede as to him shall be thought
 fytt, as also constitute and appoynte,
 our trustye and welbeloved Counsellour,
Sir William Fitz Williams Knight our
 Treasaurer at Warres within our

Realme of Ireland, to be our Justice
 of our sayd Realme of Ireland during
 the Absence of our sayd *Cofen*;

And therefore wyll and commaunde
 all and singuler our Subjects and others,
 within our sayd Realme of Ireland, to
 be obediente aydinge and assistinge to
 the said *Sir William our Justice*, during
 the Absence of our said *Consen* accor-
 dingelye.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at *Westminster* the
 eighteenth Daye of Januarye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Magistri Jocorum, Revellium & Mascarum concessio.

A.D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 5.
m. 29. **R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

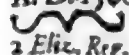
Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in
 consideratione boni veri & fidelis Ser-
 vitii quod, dilectus & fidelis Serviens
 noster, *Thomas Bengier* Miles nobis an-
 tehac multipliciter impendit & impo-
 sterum impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
 cessoribus nostris, damus & concedi-
 mus eidem *Thoma* Officium Magistri
 Jocorum Revellorum & Mascarum
 omnium & singulorum nostrorum Hæ-
 redum & Successorum nostrorum (co-
 munitè vocatorum *Revelles & Masques*)
 ipsumque *Thomam* Magistrum Joco-
 rum Revelorum & Mascorum prædi-
 ctorum facimus ordinamus & consti-
 tuimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum & occupan-
 dum ac exercendum Officium prædi-
 ctum, præfato *Thoma Bengier* per se vel
 per sufficientem Deputatum suum si-
 ve Deputatos suos sufficientes, pro

Termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus
 Domibus, Mensionibus, Regardis,
 Proficuis, Juribus, Libertatibus &
 Advantagiis eidem Officio quovis-
 modo pertinentibus sive spectanti-
 bus, pertinere sive spectare debentibus,

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia no-
 stra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro
 Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus no-
 stris, eidem *Thoma Bengier* Militi, pro
 Exercitio & Occupatione Officii præ-
 dicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Li-
 brarum* per Annum, habendum & per-
 ciendum dictum Vadium & Feo-
 dum sibi vel Assignatis suis, a tem-
 pore Mortis *Thoma Carverden* Militis
 defuncti ultimi Occupatoris dicti Of-
 ficii, pro Termino Vitæ suæ prædi-
 ctæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
Westmonast. Hæredum & Successo-
 rum nostrorum, de Thesauro nostro
 Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
 per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
 rum nostrorum Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore

A. D. 1560.  existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ, per æquales Portiones solvendum.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

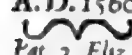
Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
decimo octavo Die Januarii.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.

Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam.


A. D. 1560.


Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro R. Turpyn alias Blewmantle.

A. D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 5.
m. 29.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.


Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus noster, Richardus Turpyn ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem Richardum in Officium unius Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud necnon Nomen vulgariter Blewmantle, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum & Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædicta præfato Richardo alias Blewmantle durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Richardo alias Blewmantle singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem

Redditum Decem Librarum Sterlingorum percipiendam sibi de Thesauris nostris pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri, per Manum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

A. D. 1560.


Damus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus eidem Richardo alias Blewmantle, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annalis Redditus Decem Librarum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante datam Præsentium hucusque se extendit juxta Ratam prædictam, habendas eidem Richardo alias Blewmantle ex dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessionibus.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 1.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii nobis per, Dilectum Servientum nostrum, *Johannem Baptistam Castilion* generosum unum Grometorum privatæ Cameræ nostræ, antehac impensi & imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Baptista Castilion*, Officium Ballivi Woodward & Senescalli Manerii nostri de Benham Valen. in Comitatu nostro Berks, ac Officium Custodis, sive Custodiam Parci nostri ibidem, necnon Officium Custodis Domûs sive Mansionis ibidem, ac ipsum *Johannem Baptistam Castilion* Ballivum Woodwardum & Senescallum Manerii nostri prædicti, ac Custodem Parci prædicti, & Custodem dictæ Mansionis nostræ, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habenda gaudenda & exercenda Officia prædicta præfato *Johanni Baptista Castilion* Ballivum Woodwardum

Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, durante vitâ ejusdem *Johannis*,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Baptista Castilion* separalia Vadia & Feoda Sequentia; videlicet, pro Exercitio & Occupatione prædicti Officii Ballivi Woodwardi & Senescalli prædicti Manerii nostri, Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Solidorum per Annum*, ac pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii Custodis Parci nostri, Vadium & Feodum duorum

rum Denariorum per Diem, & pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii Custodis Mansionis nostræ prædictæ, Vadium & Feodum, *Duorum Denariorum per Diem*,

Habenda & percipienda eadem separalia Vadia & Feoda, præfato *Johanni Baptista Castilion*, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, durante Vitâ ejusdem *Johannis*, tam per Manus suas proprias, quàm per Manus Generalis Receptoris ibidem pro tempore existentis, ad Festa ibidem usualia, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvenda, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Advantagiis & Regardis quibuscumque eidem Officiis & eorum alteri pertinentibus sive aliquo modo spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive alli prædicta Officia sive eorum alterum antehac habens sive exercens, habentes sive exercentes, habuit percepit aut gavilus fuit, habuerunt perceperunt seu gavisi fuerunt debuit vel debuerunt;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Baptista Castilion* Herbagium & Pannagium Parci prædicti,

Habenda gaudenda & percipienda prædicta Herbagium & Pannagium, cum Proficuis & Emolumentis eorundem, præfato *Johanni Baptista Castilion* & Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, absque aliquo Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione, pro Guidone Cavalcanti.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 25.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Pro bono & fideli Servitio nobis, per

dilectum nostrum *Guidonem Cavalcanti* Florentinum nobilem Filium *Joannis*, in quibusdam magnis & arduis Negotiis Regni nostri Tranquillitatem tangen-

A. D. 1560.

A. D. 1560. tangentibus, antehac impenso & impositum impendendo.

1 Eliz. Reg.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Guidoni Cavalcanti* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*.

Habendam & gaudendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, præfato *Guidoni* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Paschæ ultimò præterito, durante vitâ naturali ipsius *Guidonis*; percipiendam de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scac-

carii nostri Westm. per Manus The-
saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad
Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet,
ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archange-
li, Natalis Domini, & Paschæ, per æ-
quales Portiones annuatim solven-
dam;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xii. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Coventr. & Lich. de Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
*Ibid. p. 11.
m. 8.*

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lichfeldensi & Coventriensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfeldensis & Coventriensis* prædictæ, eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* sacre Theologiæ Baccalaurium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentialium significamus:

A. D. 1560.

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfelden. & Coventrien. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xx. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Jacobo Antonio Tridentino.

A. D. 1560.
*Ibid. p. 1.
m. 26.*


Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, per advisamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri, considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis, *Jacobo Antonio Tridentino*, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-

ditum *Sexaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

A. D. 1560.

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem *Jacobo* & Assignatis suis, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptum Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis

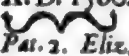
A. D. 1560.  tivitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste &
 2 Eliz. Reg. Natalis Domini, per æquales Portio-
 nes durante Beneplacito nostro;
 Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxvii. Die Februarii.


A. D. 1560. 
 2 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Officio Vicecomitis, Sede vacante Dunolmensi con-
 cesso.*

A. D. 1560. 
 Pat. 2. Eliz.
 p. 6. m. 16.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Quandoquidem Sedes &
 Locus Episcopatus Dunol-
 mensis ad præsens vacans ratione De-
 privationis *Cuthberti nuper Episcopi* ejus-
 dem Defuncti, per quæ Cura & Res
 maxima boni Regiminis & Gubernati-
 onis Episcopatus prædicti, ac Admini-
 strationis Justitiæ Nobis incumbit, &
 de Jure Nobis spectat & pertinet, &
 quia Episcopatus prædicti Vicecomes
 hoc tempore nullus est qui illud Offi-
 cium exercere potest, quod quidem
 Officium Vicecomitis ibidem necessa-
 riè exequi & perimpleri debet, & ad
 nostram Donationem ratione Vaca-
 tionis Episcopatus prædicti spectat,
 Sciatis igitur quòd commisimus, di-
 lecto Nobis *Roberto Tempeste*, Episcopa-

tum Dunolmensem prædictum cum  A. D. 1560.
 Pertinentiis, ac Temporalia ejusdem,
 in Manibus nostris existentia, Custodi-
 enda quamdiu nobis placuerit, ita
 quòd Nobis Firmas debitas reddat
 annuatim quamdiu Episcopatus præ-
 dictus ac Temporalia ejusdem in Ma-
 nibus nostris fore contigerint, ac de
 Debitis nostris, & omnibus aliis ad Offi-
 cium Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti
 spectantibus, nobis respondeat ad Scac-
 carium nostrum durante vatione Epif-
 copatus prædicti.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxvii. Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Conventiones Scotorum contra Reginam Unionem Franciæ
 & Scotiæ designantem, & pro Defensione contra Francos.*

A. D. 1560. 
 Ex Antogr.

AT BARWYCK,
 The twenty sevinct day
 of Februarie, the Zeir of our
 Lord God one thousand five hundred
 fifty nyne Zeris,

It is agreed contractit and finalye
 appoynted,

Betwixt the noble mychty Prince,
Thomas Duck of Northfolk, Erle Mar-
 schell of Ingland, Lieutenant for the
 Quenis most excellent Majestie of
 England in the North, in the Name
 and behalf of hir Hienes,

Of the one partye;

And,

The Ryght Honorable Lord *James*
Steward,


Patrick Lord Ruthven,

Sir Johne Maxwell of Teiregles
 Knycht,

William Maitland of Lethyngtonne
 Zoungare,

Johne Wyfchert of Pittarrow,

And Maistre *Henry Balnaves* of Hal-
 hil,

In the name and behalf, of the no-  A. D. 1560.
 ble and myghtie Prince,

James Duck of Chasteau la Rault Se-
 cund Personn of the Realme of Scot-
 land, and the Remanent of the rest
 of the Lordes of his parte joyned with
 him in this Caus for Maynteinance and
 Defence of the auncient Ryghteis and
 Liberteis of their Cuntree,

On the other partye,

In Forme as hereafter followeth;

That is to say,

That the *Quenis Majestye*,

Having sufficientlie understanded,
 alswell by Information sent from the
 Nobilite of Scotland, asby the manifest
 Proceadingis of the Frenche that thei
 intend to conquer the Realme of Scot-
 land, suppress the Liberties thair of,
 and unyte the same unto the Crown
 of France perpetualie, contrarie to the
 Laws of the said Realme, and to the
 Pactes Othes and Promessis of France;
 and being thairto most humilie and
 earnestlie required by the said Nobi-

A.D. 1604. lite, for and in the Name of the hole
2 Eliz. Reg. Realme,

Shall Accept the said Realme of Scotland, the said *Duke of Chasteaule-rault*, being declared by Acte of Parliament to be Heyre Apperand to the Crowne theirow, and the Nobilitie and Subjectes of the same, into Hir *Majesties* Protection and Maynteinaunce, onelie for Preservation of Theym in their Old Fredomes and Liberties, and from Conquest during the tyme the Mariage shall continew betwix the *Queyn of Scottis*, and the *French King*, and one Zeir after; And for Expelling owte of the same Realme of suche as presentlie goeth abowte to practife the said Conquest.

Hir *Majestie* shall with all speyd send into Scotland a convenient Ayd of Men of Warre, on Horfe and Foot, to joyne with the Power of the Scottishmen, with Artailze Munition, and all uthers Instrumentis of Warre mete for the purpose, alsweall by Sea as by Land, not onelie to expel the present Power of Frenche within that Realme oppressing the same, but also to stop, as far as convenientlie may be, all grytare Forces of Frenche to enter thairin for the like purpose;

And shall continew hir *Majesties* Ayde to the said Realme, Nobilitie and Subjectes of the same, until the Frenche, being Ennemis to the said Realme, be utterlie Expelled thence,

And shall never Transact, Compound or Agree with the Frenche, nor Conclude any League with thame; Except the Scottes and the Frenche shall be agreed, that the Realme of Scotland shall be left in a dew Freedom by the Frenche.

Nor shall leave the mayntenaunce of the said Nobilitie and Subjectes, wheirby thei might fall as a Praye in their Ennemeis handes, allsong as thei shall acknowledge thair Soverane Lady and Quene, and shall endever theymselfes to maynteyn the Libertie of their Cuntree, and the Estait of the Crowne of Scotland;

And yf in caise any Fortes or Strenthes within the said Realme be Wonne out of the handes of the Frenche at this present, or at any time hereafter by Her *Majesties* Ayde, the same shall be immediatelie Demolished by the *Scottishmen*, or Delivered to the *Duke* and his Partye at their Optionn and Choise. Neyther shall the Power of England Fortifye within the Grownde of Scotland, being owt of the Bown-

des of England, but by the Advyse
 of the said *Duke*, Nobilitie and Estates
2 Eliz. Reg. of Scotland:

For the wiche Cause, and in respect of Her *Majesties* most gentle Clemency, and liberall Supporte, the said *Duke* and all the Nobilitie, alsweal suche as be now joined with him, as suche as shall hereafter joyne with him for Defence of the Libertie of that Realme, shall to the uttermost of their power Ayde and Supporte her *Majesties* Armye against the Frenche and their Parttakaris, with Horsmen, Footmen and Victuals, by Land and by Sea, and with all manner of uther Ayde to to the best of their power, and so shall continew during the tyme, that Her *Majesties* Armye shall remane in Scotland.

ITEM, Thei shall be Ennemeis to all suche Scottish Men and Frenche as shall in any wayis shewe themselves Ennemeis to the Realme of England, for the Ayding and Succouring the said *Duke* and Nobilitie, to the deliverye of the Realme of Scotland from Conquest.

ITEM, Thei shall never assent nor permit that the Realme of Scotland shall be Conquered, or otherwys Knytt to the Crowne of Fraunce, then it is at this present, onelie by the Mariage of the *Queene* their Soverane to the *French King*, and by the Lawes and Liberties of the Realme it aucht to be.

ITEM, In caise the Frenche shall at any tyme Invade, or cause to be Invaded the Realme of England, they shall furnish the Nombre of Two Thousand Horsmen, and Two Thousand Footemen at the least, or suche parte of eyther of theym, at the choyse of the *Queens Majestie of England*, and shall Conducte the same to pass from the Borders of Scotland next England, uppon Her *Majesties* Charges to any parte of the Realme of England for the Defence of the same; And in caise the Invasionn be uppon the North partes of England, on the North parte of the Water of Tyne towards Scotland, or aganst Barwyck on the North side of the Watter of Tweyd, thei shall convent and gadder their hole Forces uppon their owen Charges, and shall join with the English Power, and shall continew in goode and earnest prosecutionn of the Quarrel of England, during the space of Thretty Dayes, or so much longer as thei were accustomed to tary in the Fieldes
 for

A. D. 1560. for the Defence of Scotland, at the Mandement of their Soveranis at any tyme by past.

2 Eliz. Reg.

AND alswa the *Erle of Ergyle* Lord Justice of Scotland, being presentlie joyned with the said *Lord Duck*, shall employ his Force and good will whair he shall be required by the *Quenys Majestie* to reduce the North partes of Ireland to the perfytt Obedience of England, conforme to a mutuall and reciproque Contraict to be maid betuixt her *Majesties* Lieutennent or Deputie of Ireland for the tyme being, and the said *Erle*; wheirin shal be conteyned what he shal do for his parte, and what the said Lieutentent or Deputie shall do for his Supporte, in case he shall have to do with *James Monneil*, or any other of the Isles of Scotland or Realme of Ireland;

For performance and sure keeping wheirol, their shall for their parte enter to the said *Ducke of Northfolk* the Pledges presentlie named by him, befoir the entree of her *Majesties* Ayde in Scottishe Ground, to remane in England for the space of six Monethes, and to be then excheanneged uppon Deliverie of new Hostages of lyke or als goode Condition as the former, or being of the lauthfull Sonnes Brethren or Heyres of any of the *Erles* or *Baronis* of Parliament, that have or hereafter shal shewe thameselves, and so persist open Ennemyes of the *Frenche* in this Quarrell; And so furth from six Monethis to six Monethis, or from foure Monethis to foure Monethis, as shall best please the partye of Scotland, and the tyme of the Continewance of the Hostages shal be during the Marriage of the *Quene of Scottes* to the *Frenche King*, and one Zeare after the Dissolutionn of the said Marriage, untill forder Order may be had betwixt both the Realmes for Peace and Concord.

AND FURTHERMORE the said *Ducke* and Nobilite, being *Erles* and *Barones* in Parliament joyned with him, shall subscribe and seale these Articles and Compactes within the space of twenty or thretty dayes at the uttermost nixt following the Day of the Deliverye of the saidis Hostages, and shall also procure and perswade all uthers of the Nobilite that shall joyn theymselves hereafter with the said *Ducke* for the Cause above specified, lykewyis to

subscribe and seale these Articles present, at any tyme after the space of twenty Dayes after their Conjunction, uppon Requisition maid to theym on the partye of the *Quenis Majestie* of England.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

AND FYNALIE the said *Duck*, and Nobilitie joyned with him, certanelie perceaving that the *Quenys Majestie* of England is theirunto onelie moved uppon respect of Princelie Honour and Neyghbowrheid, for Defence of the just Freedome of the Crowne of Scotland from Conquest, and not of any other sinister entent; doeth by these Presentistestifie and declaire, that thei nor any of theym meane by this Compacte to withdrawe any deu Obedience from their *Soverance Ladye the Quen*, nor in any lesfull thing to withstand the *Frenche King* being her Husband and Head, that during the Marriage shall not tend to the Subversionn and Oppressionn of the just and auncient Liberties of the said Kingedome of Scotland; For the Preservation wheirol, both for their Soveranis Honour, and for the continewance of the Kingdome in auntient Estait, thei acknowledge theymselves bound to spend their Goodes Landes and Lyves: And for the performance of this present Contraicte for the parte of England, the *Quenys Majestie* shall confyrme the same, and all Clausses therein conteyned by her Lettres Patentes, under the Greate Seale of England, to be delivered to the Nobilite of Scotland, uppon the entree of the Pledges afoirsaid within the Ground of England.

In witnes wheirol the Commissionaris for the *Ducke of Chasteaularault* and Nobilite of Scotland befoir named, haif subscribed these Presentis, and thereunto affixed their Seales the Day Zeare and Place afoirsaidis.

JAMES STEWART.
PATRIK L. RUTHWEN.
JOHNE MAXWELL.
W. MAITLAND.
JOHNE WYTHART.
HENRICUS BALNAVES.

Sub Sigillis pradietorum Commissariorum de cera rubea pendente a duplicibus caudis pergamena.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen. de Significavit.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.

Pat. 2. Eliz.

p. 11. m. 8.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Bathoniensi & Wellensi, per legitimam Deprivationem *Gilberti Bourne* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemq; *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Gilbertum Berckley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Gilbertum Barckley* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Gilbertum Berckley* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Significavit pro Episcopo Rossensi.

A. D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 14.

m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Rossensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Rossen. eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacularium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Martii.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Bangor.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.

Par. 2. Eliz.

p. 14. m. 5.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bangorensi, per Mortem naturalem *Willielmi Glyn* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangorensi prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Roulandum Meryck* Legum Doctorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et idem tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicesimo primo Die Martii.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data supradicta; videlicet,

*Escaetori suo in Com. Caernervan.**Escaetori suo in Com. Merioneth.**Escaetori suo in Com. Denbigh.**Escaetori suo in Com. Mountgomery.**Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Super Morte Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis, de Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560.

Ibid. m. 3.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Matheum Parket* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Archiepiscopatui dudum spe-

stantibus & pertinentibus, modò in A. D. 1560. Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentiibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et idem tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Martii

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

7 G

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Eborum.
Escaetori suo in Com. Buk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Effex. & Hertf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Norff & Suff.
Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt
Militi Majori Civitatis sue London.
ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Can-
tuar. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Ci-
vitate.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus de Archiepiscopatu prædicto, quod
eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo
& Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad
Archiepiscopatum prædictum perti-
nent, intendentes sint & respondentes
prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

*Episcopatu London. per Deprivationem Edmundi Bonner
vacante, de Temporalibus restituendis.*

A. D. 1560.
Ibid.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comita-
tu Middlesexia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu
London. per Deprivationem
Edmundi Bonner ultimi Episcopi ibidem,
Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis London. prædictæ, Licentiâ no-
strâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum
Capellanum nostrum, Edmundum Grin-
dall Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ
sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum
adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fi-
delitatem nobis debitam pro Episcopa-
tu prædicto recipimus, ac Temporalia
ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-
bus Maneriis Terris Tenementis &
Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis præ-
dicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus
& pertinentibus, modò in Manus no-
stras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno
Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi
& provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scac-
cario nostro de Recordo residentibus)
ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod, præ-
fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in
Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-
ficuis inde provenientes sive cre-

scientibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis A. D. 1560.
Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine di-
latione Liberes; salvo Jure cujus-
libet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo primo Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ;
videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Effex & Hertf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.
Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt
Militi Majori Civitatis sue London.
ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod
eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episco-
patum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

*Episcopatu Hereford. per Deprivationem vacante, de re-
stituendo Temporalia.*

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comita-
tu Herefordiæ ac Marchiis
Walliæ eidem Comitatu adja-
centibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Herefor- A. D. 1560.
densi, per Deprivationem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Heref. prædictæ,
Licen-

A. D. 1560. *1 Eliz. Reg.* Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellandum nostrum, Johannem Skorye Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes:

Et idem Tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

A. D. 1560. *2 Eliz. Reg.* Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Eicaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Majori Civitatis suæ Hereford. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Dilecto & fidei suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majoris Civitatis London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Mountgomry.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quod *eidem Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo & Domino suo*, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Elien. per Deprivationem vacante.

A. D. 1560. *Ibid. m. 3.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Canteburgiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Eliensi, per Deprivationem *Thomæ Thurlbis* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Deacanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Elien. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellandum nostrum, *Ricardum Coxes* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

A. D. 1560. Et idem tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff. & Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Herif.

Dilecto & fidei suo Willielmo Huytt

Militi Majoris Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Homi-

A.D. 1560. Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu Elien.* prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum* prædictum pertinent, intendentes

2 Eliz. Reg.

sint & respondentes prout decet:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Meneven. per Deprivationem vacante, Restitutio Temporalium.

A.D. 1560. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Brecon. Salutem.

Ibid.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Menevenli, per Deprivationem *Henrici Morgan* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præsidentis* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Thomam Yonge* Legum Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recipimus, ac tam Temporalia quam Spiritualia ejusdem Episcopatus, ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia & Spiritualia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a tempore Deprivationis prædicti ultimi Episcopi, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujusslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicefimo tertio Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subcriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Pembroch.

Escaetori suo in Com. Caradigan.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Radnor.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt

Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Cicestren. per Mortem vacante, Restitutio.

A.D. 1560. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexia, Salutem.

Ibid. m. 6.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cicestrensi, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Johannis Christoferson* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Willielmum Barlow* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, ac nuper Episcopum Bathon. & Wellen. in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis

omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujusslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Martii.

Consi-

A.D. 1560

1 Eliz. Reg.

Consimile Breve dirigitur Escaetori subscripto sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-

bus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quòd eidem *A.D. 1560. Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo & Domino suo*, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.

Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Martii.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Ecclesia Carliolen.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Deprivationem *Owini Ogleshorp* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Martii.

Asaphen. per Deprivationem vacante, Restitutio Temporalium.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. m. 3.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Denbigh, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Assaphensi, per Deprivationem *Thomæ Goldwell* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Assaphen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis *Ricardum Davy* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-

litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et idem tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopiæ ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Flynt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-

ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Concessione pro Duce Brunsewicensi.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 29.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, per advisamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri, considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, charissimo & perquam fideli Amico nostro, *Othoni Duci Brunsewicensi & Luniburgensi* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Trescentarum Septuaginta quinque Librarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem *Duci* & Assignatis suis,

de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste & Natalis Domini per æquales Portiones, durante Beneplacito nostro;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium Sarum.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 14.
m. 5.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatus Southamptoniæ & Wilteliæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Sarum, per Mortem *Johannis Capon* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Jewell* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris & Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituiamus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Somers. & Dorset.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu* prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Do-

mino suo, in omnibus pareant & intendant prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium Lincoln.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 11.
m. 8.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolnæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincoln. per legitimam Deprivationem *Thomæ Watson* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Bullingham* Legum Doctorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenienti- bus sive crescentibus, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Notingh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Leic.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarden.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Episcopatus prædicti, quòd eidem *Nicholao*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina ut supra:

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 1.
m. 27.

Regina &c. dilectis nobis in Christo *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exoniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exultat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Capellano Reginæ de Concessione.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 6.
m. 29.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & con-

cessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Capellano nostro, *Georgio Carewe* Decano Capellæ nostræ Regiæ infra Hospitium nostrum, Decanatum Collegii sive Capellæ

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

pellæ nostræ Regiæ infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour, modò per Deprivationem *Johannis Boxall* ultimi Decani ibidem vacantem & ad nostram Donationem Collationem & liberam Dispositionem pleno jure spectantem, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Præminentis Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus Dividentis Excrefcentis Refectionibus Mansionibus Domibus Ædificiis Terris Tenementis Pratis Pascuis Ortis Pomariis Gardinis Clausuris Boscis Subboscis Pasturis Redditibus Reversionibus Servitiis Communiis Aquis Stagnis Piscariis Piscationibus, ac omnibus & omnimodis aliis Juribus Proficuis Allocationibus Commoditatibus Emolumentis Advantagiis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque, eidem Decanatu de Wyndesour spectantibus sive aliquo modo pertinentibus, ac ipsum *Georgium Careve* Decanum Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour prædicta, cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum & gaudendum totum prædictum Decanatum Domos Ædificia Mansiones Terras

Tenementa Prata Pascua Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reventiones Servitia Communias Hæreditamenta, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa superius expressa, cum Præminentis Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Excrefcentis Allocationibus aliisque Proficuis Commoditatibus Juribus Advantagiis Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis prædictis, præfato *Georgio Careve* durante Vita sua naturali, adeò plenè libere & integrè, ac in tam amplis & contimilibus modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Boxall* nuper Decanus Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. prædictæ, vel aliquis alius Antecessorum suorum, dictum Decanatum Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. habens sive occupans, habentes sive occupantes, habuit occupavit vel gavissus fuit, aut habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavissi fuerunt, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Rossensi Episcopo, de Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rossensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Edmundum* Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, & Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, a tempore Mortis ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, ei restituiamus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1560.
tertio Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff. & Norff.
Escaetori suo in Com. Northt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossen. prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Commissio Regis & Reginae Franciæ & Scotiæ, ad Transandum super Amicitia & Pace cum Anglia.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1560.

Ex Autogr.

Francois & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Royne de France & d'Escoffe &c. a tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Ce que nous avons plus desiré, depuis le Trespas de feu nostre Treshonnore Seigneur & Pere, le Roy dernier decedé (que Dieu absoille) a esté d'entretenir la Paix Amytie & Confederacion, qui avoit esté establie de son vivant, avec les Princes Chrestiens ses Voyfins, & mesmement avecques, nostre Treschere & Tresamee Seur & Cousine, la Royne d'Angleterre, par tous les meilleurs Offices d'Amytie qu'il Nous a esté possible, ainse que chascun a peu voir & cognoistre par la Sinceritie de noz Actions & noz gracieux Deportements envers chascun des ditz Princes, mais d'autant que la Rebelion de aulcungz noz Subjectz du Royaulme d'Escoffe a faict, que sur les Frontieres du dit Royaume & de celluy d'Angleterre, se sont faictes quelques Assemblees de Gens de Guerre d'une parte & d'autre, de maniere que cela purroit aulcunement alterer nostre commune Amytie,

Pour la quelle r'establir, & pacifier les Differens qui pour l'occasion susdite pourroyent estre survenoiz ayans esté advertiz que nostre dite Seur se contente depputer sur les Lieulx quelques bons Personnages,

Scavoir faisons que Nous,

Desirans sur toutes Choses voir la Chrestiente en Repos, & garder le plus longuement que nous purrons la Paix qu'il a pleu a Dieu nous envoyer a son Honneur, & Repoz de ses Peuples, comme Chose que nous avons tousjours eu en singuliere recommandacion, pour la parfaicte & entiere confiance que nous avons des Personns de, noz Amez & Feaux, Messieur Jehan de Mouluc Evêque de Valence & de Nicolas de Pelue Evêque d'Amyens, Conseillers de nostre Conseil Privie, Jacques de la Baosse Seigneur du dite Lieu Chivalier de nostre Order & nostre Chambellaine ordinaire, Henry Clentin Sieur d'Oysel Gentilhomme de nostre Chambre & nostre Lieutenant au dit Royaulme d'Escoffe, & Charles de la Rochefoucault Seigneur de Randan Capitaine de Cinquante Hommes d'Armes de noz Ordonnances, & de leurs Sens Vertuz Loyaulte Preudhomme Expe-

rience & grand Diligence,

Iceux pour ces Causes, & aultres grands Consideracions a ce nous movans, & les trois & deux d'eux en l'absence ou occupation des aultres, avons commis ordonnes & depputez, comme-tons ordonnons & depputons par ces Presentes, pour se transporter sur la Frontiere de nostre dit Royaulme d'Escoffe, & se trouver & assembler avec les Deputez de nostre dite Seur la Royne d'Angleterre, au Lieu qui sera par leur commun consentement advise, & au Jour qui sera entre eux accorde & delibere, & aultres deppendances d'iceluy, pour la Traicter de la Reconciliation de nostre dite commune Amytie, & adviser des Differens qui purroyent l'avoir alterree en quelque sorte que ce soit les composer & accorder, ainsi qu'ilz verront estre a faire pour le Bien de nostre Service, Repoz & Tranquillite de noz Royaulmes Pais & Subjects,

Et generally faire, en ce que dessus, Circumstances & Dependances tout ce que Nous mesmes ferions ou faire pourrions si presens en Personne y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist mandement plus especial qu'il n'est conteneu en ces Presents, par les quelles,

Promectons, en bon Foy & Parolle de Roy & Royne, avoir pour agreable & tenir firme & stable tout ce que par noz ditz Depputes, & les trois & deux d'eux en l'absence ou Occupation des aultres, aura estre faite conclud ou arreste, & le tout Entretenir Garder & Observer approuver & ratifier dedans le temps, & ainsi qu'ilz adviseront sans jamais aller ne venir au contraire en quelque sorte que ce soit, car tel est nostre plaisir.

En tesmoin de ce nous avons signe ces Presents de noz mains, & a icelles faict mettre nostre Seel.

Donne a Chenonceau, le deuxiesme Jour de May, l'An de Grace Mil cinq centz soixante, & de nostre Regne le premier.

FRANCOYS.

MARIE.

Par les Roy & Royne.

L'AUSESPINE.

7 I

De

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 3.

Thomas Gryffith Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Selling Cantuariensis Diocesis;
Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo nono Die Maii.

Johannes Abrall Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Spersbote Winton Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo, Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton. prædicti.
Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Harwarde Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Coufolds Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Litteræ illæ Willielmo Cicestren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tertio Die Februarii.

Johannes Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Chesbam Leicester Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Februarii.

Edmundus Nonne Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Honyngton Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen.

Teste ut supra.

David Lewes Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Eburton aliàs Aberton Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Cicestren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Willielmus Rydeowte Clericus habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Tevelchester Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.

Teste ut supra.

Walterus Cosbe Clericus, habet Lite-

ras Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Dureweston Bristoll. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll.

Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Leyseley Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Falkenham Norwic. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Maii.

Nicholaus Foeld Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Biesbie;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium nono Die Augusti.

Robertus Sharpe Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Prabendam de Southmusham in Collegio de Southwell Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Februarii.

Willielmus Overton Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Norsbange Winton. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xx. Die Februarii.

Johannes Richardson Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Marston Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Willielmo Episcopo Cicestren.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xi. Die Februarii.

David Notherell Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Estbuckland Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xii. Die Februarii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Wells Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Radmell* Ciceſtren. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Ciceſtren.*

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xv. Die Februarii.

Thomas Jenkenſon Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam beate Mariæ Wolchurche* in Civitate London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xv. Die Februarii.

Rogerus Morbecke Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Sleaf* alias *Slape* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum;

Et diriguntur *Johanni Episcopo Sarum.*

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* primo Februarii.

Andreas Smithe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Barkton* Norwicen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Thomas Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Lytton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wellen. Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Eborum* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* secundo die Januarii.

Rogerus Morbeck Clericus, habet Literas Patentes ad *Præbendam de Ewythington* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Hereff.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Hereff.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo die Decembris.

Thomas Smythe, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Llanfawfraied* Ashaphen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1560. secundo die Januarii.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Willielmus Lethe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Hyde* Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo die Januarii.

Thomas Acworth Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Ryton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lych.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Coventr. & Lich.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Januarii.

Philippus Baker Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Putteſton minore* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Hereff.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Hereff. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Rowlaundus Pritte Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Westroughton* Eborum Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum prædict.* Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus ibidem.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Decembris.

Nicholaus Stennet Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Barton Elien.* Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Elien. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Decembris.

Johannes Stokes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Mildenall* Sarum Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Sarum prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Johannes Peerſe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Warmiſter* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum;

Et

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo, Permissione Divinâ, Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo nono Die Decembris.

Thomas Laberne Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Roscreother Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Decembris.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Llandingate Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Decembris.

Mauricius Price Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Nantwell Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Decembris.

Johannes Pilkington Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Præbendam de Magesbury in Ecclesia Cathedrali Divi Pauli London.

Et diriguntur Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus London. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Palley Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem beate Mariæ de Bisbophill in Civitate Eborum;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum prædict. Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

Thomas Huett Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Treffe Egloyse Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven. Diœc.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

Hugo Griffith Clericus, habet Literas

Regina Patentes ad Ecclesiam Præbendam de Nantgônle Meneven. Diœc.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Ecclesiam sive Præbendam de Blaen Porthe in Llandewye Meneven. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Decano & Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Meneven.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

David Pade Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Præbendam de Sueating in Ecclesia Cathedrali Divi Pauli London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo, Permissione Divinâ, Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus London.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Johannes Stevarde Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Olde Romney Cantuar. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto Die Decembris.

Georgius Gardener Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Rectorem de Chatton Dunolmen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Episcopatus Dunolm. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxiv. Die Decembris.

Johannes Lytegrome Clericus, habet Literas Patentes ad Præbendam de Morton Vallaunce Glouc. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Martii.

Edwardus Abram Clericus, habet Literas Regina Patentes ad Vicariam de Lankinhorn Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium octavo Die Martii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Thomas Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Roche* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Robertus Daniell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Egloshale* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuari. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicimo octavo die Januarii.

Petrus Horsley Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Jacobstore* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Johannes Plough Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Longebredie* Bristoll. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuari. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristol. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Decembris.

Nicholaus Haughton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Whitelakington* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wellen.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Thomas Monlde Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Eghan* Winton. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*, Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton. prædicti.

Teste ut supra.

Humfridus Hyggons Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Newick* Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Episcopo ibidem.*

Teste ut supra.

Thomas Silke Clericus, habet Literas

Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Marston Laurence* Petriburgen. Dioc.

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede vacante Episcopatus Petriburgenf. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* iii. Die Februarii.

Gregorius Doddes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam sive Canonicatum* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nuper habuit *Thomas Raynoldes.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuari. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste ut supra.

Ricardus Walker Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Ugley* London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Martii.

Cristoferus Grene Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Hempstede* Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede Episcopali Norwicen. prædicta vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Bownell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Heston.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Pullen Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Coppefforde;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Martii.

Balwinus Dyan, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Edwarston* Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuari. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Martii.

Jacobus Shawe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Winthorpe* Eborum Dioc.

A.D. 1560. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum prædict. Sede vacante Episcopatus ibidem.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud Westm. primo die Martii.

Petrus Playce Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Baddesmore;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Martii.

Johannes Cooke Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Llanryghangell Peubedo Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Litteræ illæ Thomæ Meneven. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xxvii. die Februarii.

Robertus Arys Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Choldsey Sarum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Johanni Sarum Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xxvi. Die Februarii.

Robertus Plampton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Teyyll;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Gilberto Bathon. & Wellon. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium septimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Marwood Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nuper habuit Johannes Holwell Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo Die Martii.

Griffinus Williams Clericus, habet Literas Patentes ad Præbendam de Comba octava in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wellen.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo die Martii.

Antonius Redferne Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Thurlowe parva Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Ar-

chiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen. prædict.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo Die Martii.

Richardus Pedder Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Wigbarowe magna;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Edmundo London. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Martii.

Milo Rabye Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Langham Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede Norwicen. prædict. Episcopali vacante.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium x. die Aprilis.

Franciscus Ferrers Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Whipsnade Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tertio Die Augusti.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Seabury Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo die Julii.

Franciscus Coxo Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Hersted Caynes Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Cicestren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo die Julii.

Thomas Smythe, Clericus habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Præbendam de Southampton in Collegio de Southwell.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Februarii.

Johannes Husky Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de Hethe Oxon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Oxon. prædict.

Teste

A.D. 1560. Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicem-
mo quinto die Augusti.
2 Elin. Reg.

Ricardus Bagge Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Vicariam
de Alfriston;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo*
Cicestren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xii. Die Augusti.

Thomas William Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem
de Longhurre Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Thoma Me-*
neven. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Redgrave xxix.
Die Augusti.

Martinus Levasber Clericus, habet
Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam
de Kylton.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Gilberto*
Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Jackson Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Vicariam
de Hornesey Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano &
Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Archi-
episcopatûs Eborum.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vii. Die Augusti.

Willielmus Lynsecum Clericus, habet
literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem
de Hynton Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino
Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede va-
cante Episcopatûs Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Burston Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem
de Sancti Petri in Westoute & Beate
Mariæ de Westoute in Lewys.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Ci-*
cestren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xviii. Die Martii.

Thomas Bleuet Clericus, habet Lite-
ras Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de
Rogate Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo*
Episcopo Cicestren.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
quarto Die Maii.

Johannes Baker Clericus, habet Li-

teras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem A.D. 1561
de Wareham Michaelis Sarum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni E-*
piscopo ibidem. *2 Elin. Reg.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vi. Die Maii.

Thomas Maister Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem
de Chilton Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*
Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante E-
piscopatûs Bathon. & Wellen. præ-
dicta.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xi. Die Martii.

Gregorius Scott Clericus, habet Lite-
ras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de
Thymoby Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao*
Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xi. Die Martii.

Johannes Baddam Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de
Dormyngton Heref. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni He-*
ref. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xi. Die Maii.

Johannes Huntington Clericus, habet
Literas Regine Patentes ad Præben-
dam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam
nuper habuit *Johannes Stephyns.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Can-*
tuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episco-
patûs Exon. prædicta.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xi. Die Maii.

Georgina Barton Clericus, habet Lite-
ras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem
Sancti Martini in Iremonger Lane Lon-
don.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo*
London. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxix. Die Aprilis.

Robertus Fysber Clericus, habet Li-
teras Regine Patentes ad Præbendam
in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nu-
per habuit *Ricardus Halse;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*
Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante E-
piscopatûs Exon.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
viii. Die Maii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Webber Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Medietatem Vicariæ de *Dubvith* Eborum Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Eborum; prædicta Sede vacante Archiepiscopatûs ibidem.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Alle Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Whytechurche*.

Et diriguntur Nicholao *Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Novembris.

Laurentius Orchard Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Charmouth* Bristoll. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo *Cantuar.* Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll. prædicta.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Alexander Maister Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Tollington* Cicestr. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Episcopo Cicestr.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Ricardus Clare Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem Sancti Petri juxta *Guilgehall* in Civitate Cicestr.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Episcopo Cicestr.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Thomas Lloide Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Menerdeney*;

Et diriguntur Thoma *Meneven*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Octobris.

Thomas Shæffeld Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Sacame* *Lincoln*. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao *Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Octobris.

Johannes Viron Clericus, habet Li-

teras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem Sancti Sepulchri *London*.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xvii. die Octobris.

Johannes Grene, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Wrabnays*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* secundo die Octobris.

Johannes Morre Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Waterbeche*.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Ricardo *Elien* Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xi. Die Octobris.

Thomas Frencheham Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de *Selcombe* Cicestr. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Ricardo Episcopo Cicestr.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* undecimo die Octobris.

Willielmus Wetherley Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Wellam*.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao *Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Octobris.

Cristoferus Eton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Estylbury*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Septembris.

Johannes Wellshe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Flete* Bristoll. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo *Cantuariensi* Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Octobris.

Johannes Lomer Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Cubert*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Johanni *Exon*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Octobris.

Thomas

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Thomas Ogle Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Vicariam de Shevilbotell* Dunolm. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum* Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Heron Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Vicariam de Alneham* Dunolm. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum* Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Robertus Jackson Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Vicariam de Easton*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Octobris.

Willielmus Byrdesley Clericus, habet Literas Regis Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Waterstratforde*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Osbourne Clericus, habet

Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Tollebunt Militis*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Johannes Person Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Vicariam de Hampton*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Stock Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Marston Sicca* Glouc. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Septembris.

Johannes Longcaster Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes ad *Vicariam de Motton* Eborum Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum* Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxiv. Die Septembris.

Significavit pro Episcopo Exon.

A.D. 1560.

2. Eliz. p. 14. m. 6.


Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Exoniensis, per legitimam Deprivationem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Exon.* per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Willielmum Alley* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacularium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Si-

gillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus Vos eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Alley* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Alley* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effe-

A. D. 1560.  Etum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

2. Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
viii. Die Junii.

A. D. 1560.

2. Eliz. Reg.

De Ereclione Monasterii beati Petri Westmonast. in Ecclesiam Collegiatam.

A. D. 1560.

Pat. 2. Eliz.

P. 13. m. 5.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Matheo, Permissione divinâ, Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ac, Reverendo Patri, Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, &, Willielmo Maye Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Londoniæ, Salutem.

Cum Nos alias, Scitum nuper Monasterii Beati Petri Westmonasteriensis, ac Locum & Ecclesiam ipsius, in quoddam Collegium sive Ecclesiam Collegiatam, de UNO DECANO PRESBITERO, ac DUODECEM PRESBITERIS PRÆBENDARIIS, Omnipotenti Deo imperpetuum deservituris, ordinaverimus creaverimus crexerimus & fundaverimus,

Necnon, dilectum nobis Willielmum Byll Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac Eleemosinarium nostrum, ejusdem Collegii sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ Decanum,

Ac Reverendum Patrem,

Willielmum Episcopum Ciceshren. Primum & præsentem Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Humfredum Perkyns Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem Secundum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Johannem Hardyman Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem Tertium Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Et Johannem Cheyney Sacræ Theologiæ Bacculaureum Quartum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Ricardum Alvey Sacræ Theologiæ Bacculaureum Quintum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Edmundum Skamler Sacræ Theologiæ Bacculaureum Sextum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Alexandrum Novell Artium Magistrum Septimum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Willielmum Latemer Artium Magistrum Octavam Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ricardum Ryne Artium Magistrum Nonum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Willielmum Downehame Artium Magistrum Decimum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Ac Willielmum Torge Presbiterum undecimum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

A. D. 1560.

Ac Gabriel Goodman Artium Magistrum Duodecimum Presbiterum Præbendarium,

Fecerimus & ordinaverimus, eoque Decanum & Præbendarium, DECANUM & CAPITULUM Collegii sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ beati Petri Westm. prædictæ imperpetuum vocari & nuncupari, etiam fecerimus, eisque Collocationem Institutionem & Investuram ejusdem contulerimus creaverimus ordinaverimus ac donaverimus, prout per Literas nostras Parentes, gerentes, Datam *xxi. Die Maii* Anno Regni nostri Secundo, ad quas vos referimus, plenius liquet & apparet,

Vobis igitur conjunctim & divisim committimus & mandamus, quatenus eundem Willielmum Bill, vel ejus Procuratorem legitimum, in realem actualem & corporalem dicti Decanatus sive Dignitatis Decanalæ, Juriumque & Pertinentiarum suorum univerforum Possessionem,

Necnon, dictos Willielmum Episcopum Ciceshrensem,

Humfredum Perkyns,

Johannem Hardyman,

Richardum Cheyney,

Richardum Alvey,

Edmundum Skamler,

Alexandrum Novell,

Willielmum Latymer,

Richardum Ryne,

Willielmum Downehame,

Willielmum Torge,

Ac,

Gabrielem Goodman,

Respective Præbendarios antedictos, vel eorum Procuratores legitimos seu Procuratorem legitimum, in realem actualem & corporalem Possessionem earum respective Præbendarum prædictarum, cum earum Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, inducatis & installatis ac induci & installari faciatis, ipsosque Decanum & Præbendarios sic inductos & installatos, Auctoritate nostrâ defendatis, Stallaque in Choro Locaque in Capitulo Decano & Præbendariorum

A. D. 1560. *dariis ejusdem Collegii five Ecclesiæ*
2 Eliz. Reg. Collegiatæ Jure ab antiquo usitato,
 eisdem Decano & Præbendariis, assignatis.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
 xxi. die Junii.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione.

A. D. 1560.
Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 12. m. 4.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Cum Præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus quondam Rex Angliæ Octavus*, per Billam suam signatam sub Sigillo suo manuali, Datam decimo quarto Die Januarii Anno Regni sui tricesimo primo, dederit & concesserit *Nicholao de Modeno* alienigena, ad tunc Servienti suo, sub Vadio *viginti Librarum* per Annum, & pro Liberatura sua *viginti Solidos* per Annum,

Habendum & percipiendum dictum Vadium *viginti Librarum* per Annum, ac pro Liberatura sua *viginti Solidos* per Annum, præfato *Nicholao de Modeno* & Assignatis suis pro termino Vitæ suæ, per Manus Thesaurarii Cameræ suæ pro tempore existentis, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones, solvenda, prout in eadem Billa plenius continetur,

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos,

Tàm in Consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, tàm Nobis quàm præcharissimis Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo*, & Fratri nostro *Edwardo Sexto nuper Regibus Angliæ*, ac Sorori nostræ *Mariæ nuper Reginæ Angliæ*, necnon pro diversis aliis Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

De Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato nunc *Servienti* nostro *Nicholao de Modeno* Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum gaudendum & annua-

tim percipiendum, dictum Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* præfato *Nicholao de Modeno* & Assignatis suis, ad Terminum & pro Termino Vitæ ipsius *Nicholai de Modeno* de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus singulis Annis Solvendum,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Nicholao de Modeno* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas quot & quantas dictum Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* per annum, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo hucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Nicholao* ex Dono & Regardo nostro speciali, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri prædicti, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem, absq; Computo, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo quarto die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conventiones super Demolitione Villæ de Lyethe.

A. D. 1560.
Ex Autogr.

LA maniere qui a este advisee pour la Demolicion de la Ville du Petit Lieth, & pour le parlement des Gens de Guerre, estans dens icelle, hors le Royaulme d'Escoffe, par Nous *Jehan de Monti* &c. Evêque Conte

de Vallence & Dye Conseiller du Roy A. D. 1560.
 en son Primie Conseil, & *Charles de la Rochefoucault* Chevalier, Seigneur de Rendan, Chambellan Ordinaire, & Cappitaine de Cinquante Hommes d'Armes des Ordonnances du dict Seigneur;

A.D. 1560. *2 Eliz. Reg.* gneur; & *Guillaume Cecille* Chivalier, Conseiller & Premier Secretaire de la Royne d'Engleterre, & *Nicollas Woton* aussi Conseiller de la ditte Dame & Doyen de Quantorbye & Yorc; tous respectivement Ambassadeurs & Commisaires pour le Traicte de Reconciliation de Paix.

PREMIEREMENT, que le Jour apres que la Paix sera publiee, des deux Costez seront nommez Six Gentilz Hommes par les Depputez, avec l'advis des Lieutenans de chacune part; cest a dire, Troys de la part des Francoys, & Troys de la part des Anglois, des quelz les Francoys s'adresseront au Lieutenant d'Engleterre, les Anglois au Lieutenant du Roy: les quelz ditz Gentilz Hommes auront la charge de veoir meestre en Execution l'Article ensuivant; assavoir, que toute l'Artillerie qui est dens le Petit-Liët sera retiree & mise au Marche, de la ditte Ville: & a l'Instant que l'une des dites Pieces d'Artillerie sera ostee de dessus les Rampartz de la dite Ville; sera aussi retiree une des Pieces d'Engleterre, puis une aultre de la ditte Ville, & une aultre d'Engleterre ou deux, s'il y a d'avantage en Bateria, que dedens la ditte Ville de sorte que quant toute la dite Artillerie sera retiree de dessus les Rampartz au Marche: & que semblablement toute l'Artillerie d'Engleterre, qui est en Bateria Fortz & Places sera menee au Lieux d'assemblee prochains aus dits Places ou la ditte Artillerie est plantee lors sera toute l'Artillerie d'Ung Coste & d'aultre retiree du Marche & des Lieux d'assemblee, ou plus prochain Lieu & commode pour y estre Embarquee: Ce que sera fait & acheve le plus tost que sera possible, de la mesme maniere qu'on aura observee en retirant la ditte Artillerie des deux Costes, sans qu'il y soit use de Fraulde ou Deception quelconque.

ITEM, ce la fait toutes les Enseignes des Cappitaines, tant dedens la Ville, que dens les Trenches & Fortz seront ostees en bon & paisible Ordre de la facion quant est devant dict de l'Artillerie.

ITEM, ce la fait les Six Gentilz Hommes seront changes d'ung Coste & d'aultre, & deux aultres des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes du Petit Liët, seront baillez au party d'Engleterre pour estre en Hostage pour l'acomplissement des Choses qui ensuivent.

ITEM, aussi tost qui sera tire ung coup de Canon du chascun les Fran-

A.D. 1560. *1 Eliz. Reg.* cois commenceront a Desmolir les Bastions, Courtines & aultres Fortifications de la ditte Ville, l'Armee d'Engleterre; cest a dire, tous les Gens de Pied se retireront a Monsebourg. Et lors les Seigneurs d'Escoffe fourniront tant de Pionniers qu'ilz pourront pour parachever la Desmolicion de la ditte Ville. Et s'il n'y en aura assez les Anglois en bailleront de leur part.

ITEM, les Gens de Guerre Francois s'embarqueront, & quant ilz seront embarquez, le Camp des Anglois marchera droit vers Barruicq, & de la apres leurs Monstres & Payes faictes se retirera chacun a son quartier.

ITEM, apres que tous les Gens de Guerre Francois seront embarquez, les diz Hostages seront Renduz; pourveu que quatre des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes Francois soient baillez au party d'Engleterre comme Hostages, pour respondre des Navires dens les quelles seront embarquez les diz Francois, a fin qu'elles retournent, sans que leur soit donne aucun Empeschement ou Destourbier de la part de Francoys, mesmes ou parquelque aultre moyen du gre & sceu des diz Francois, & aussi pour Satisfaction & Paiement du Louage des dites Navires, & des Vivres qui seront par les Francois dependus & gastez. Les quelz Hostages yront a Londres, & y demeureront, jusques a ce les dites Navires soient retournez & satisfaitz de leurs Frais.

ITEM, que les Francois ne laisseront de s'Embarquer, & les Anglois de se retirer encor que la Desmolicion de la ditte Ville ne fust suffisamment faicte; attendu qu'on issira d'une part & d'aultre Six Gentilz Hommes de chacun Coste qui y assisteront jusques a ce qu'elle soit Desmolye au contentement des deux Parties.

ITEM, qu'il sera fait Dessenf d'ung Coste & d'aultre aux Soldatz, tant de Pied que de Cheval de n'aller soit au Camp, soit en la ditte Ville sans le Conge de Six Gentilz Hommes ordonnez pour cest effect d'une part & d'aultre, & de ce en sera fait ung Ban public en chacune Armee.

ITEM, s'il avient qu'il y ait aucuns Malades, tant des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes, que Damoiselles qui auront envye de passer en France plus tost par Terre que par Mer, iceulx estans congus pour Personnes Reiglees, & pour Gens de Paix plus tost que de Guerre auront Conge de passer par Engleterre; & pourveu qu'ilz ne passent

A. D. 1560. sent que Quarante en une Compaignie.
2 Eliz. Reg.

FINABLEMENT, a venant quelque Doubte sus les Choses dessusdittes, il sera Determine par Nous diz Ambassadeurs, usans en cela de l'Advis des Lieutenans de chacun Coste.

En Tesmoing du contenu en dessus, Nous les Ambassadeurs dessus nommez avons Signe ces Presentes, & faict

mettre & aposer le Seau de noz Armes, A. D. 1560.
 le Cinquieme Jour de Juillet, Mil *2 Eliz. Reg.*
 cinq cens soixante.

J. MONLUC. E. DE VALANCE.
 RANDAN.
 W. CECILL.
 N. WOTTON.

Locus Sig.

Conventiones Scotiae.

A. D. 1560.
Ex Autogr.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, secundâ Die Aprilis, apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi* quidam Pacis Amicitiae Concordiae & Fœderis Tractatus, inter Serenissimos & Potentissimos Principes *Henricum*, Præclaræ Memoriae, *Francorum Regem Christianissimum*, ex una parte, & *Elizabetham Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam* Fidei Deffensorem, ex altera parte, eorumque Hæredes & Successores, per Oratores Deputatos Ambassiatōres & Commissarios ipsorum sufficienter ad id autorisatos initus factus & conclusus fuisset, qui postea, juxta Pacta & Conventa dicti Tractatus per ipsos Potentissimos Principes respectivè ratificatus approbatus & confirmatus, ac etiam, Juramentis ipsorum solemniter præstitis, fuit corroboratus, inciderunt tamen postea quædam, inter dictos Illustrissimos Principes, ac etiam inter Serenissimum & Illustrissimum Principem *Franciscum Secundum & Mariam Francorum & Scotorum Regem & Reginam* & dictam Serenissimam *Reginam Elizabetham*, quæ Suspicionum Simulatum Querelarum Controversiarum & Discordiarum ciendarum & alendarum Occasionem præbitura viderentur, usque adeo ut ad Arma quoque corripienda, eâ Gratiâ, itum sit, quibus factum est, & de dicti Tractatus Pacis & Fœderis non rectâ Observatione Expostulationes & Quærelæ hinc & inde exorirentur, ne tamen hæc rupta latius proserpendo, dictorum Regnorum, Orbisque Christiani Quietem ac Tranquillitatem inturbare queant, Deo Sanctorum Cogitationum ac Pacis Authore inspirante, visum est dictis Potentissimis Principibus *Francisco Maria & Elizabethæ* certos Oratores Deputatos & Commissarios suos constituere

A. D. 1560
 & delegare, qui de conservanda constabilienda reſormanda reconcilianda & perpetuanda Amicitia & Pace inter ipsos Potentissimos Principes & eorum Posteriores & Successores, ac inter Dominia omnia & Regna ipsorum, simul conveniant tractent statuant & concludant,

Nos igitur, *Joannes Monlucius Valentinus & Diensis Episcopus & Comes* Secretioris Concilii Regis Consiliarius, & *Carolus de la Rochefoucault Dominus de Randay Miles & Eques Auratus Alæ Cathaphratorum Præfectus*, dictorum Serenissimorum ac Potentissimorum Principum, *Francisci & Mariæ* Christianissimi Francorum & Scotorum Regis & Reginæ, Oratores Commissarii Deputati Procuratores & Ambassiatōres eorundem, ad Infraſcripta tractanda paciscenda convenienda & concludenda sufficienti Authoritate præditi, cum præclaris & eximiis Viris, *Guillelmo Cecilio* Equite Aurato, dictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Angliæ* Secretario Primario, & *Nicolao Wotton* Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decano, jamdictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ*, in Concilio ejus Privato Consiliariis, ac Oratoribus Commissariis Deputatis Procuratoribus & Ambassiatoribus ejusdem, ad Infraſcripta tractanda paciscenda convenienda & concludenda sufficientem Authoritatem habentibus, Nomine Principum nostrorum supradictorum, & Virtute & Authoritate hincinde Mandatorum & Commissionum nostrarum (quæ ad verbum inferius scribentur) per Præsentes convenimus constitui-mus concordamus & concludimus articulatim proutsequitur:

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd supradictus Fœderis Amicitiae & Pacis Tractatus

A.D. 1560. *Status apud Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, ut dictum est, initus conclusus & factus, omniaque & singula in eodem conventa concordata & conclusa remanebunt & erunt firma & valida, ac in eodem robore efficaciam & viribus etiamnum consistent, in quibus erant vel esse debuerant statim & immediate post Ratificationem vel Confirmationem dicti Tractatus hinc & inde factam, perinde ac si nihil omnino contra aliquem Articulum sive Conventionem dicti Tractatus ab utraque Parte interim innovatum attentatum gestum factum aut omissum esset, & perinde ac si dicti Tractatus conventa pacta & concordata ad verbum hic essent de novo inserta & repetita, & Nomine dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum *Francisci ac Mariae* ex una, & *Elizabethæ* ex altera, expresse facta & conclusa.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod quidam Pacis Fœderis & Amicitiae Tractatus, inter dictos Serenissimos Principes *Franciscum & Mariam tunc Regem & Reginam Scotiae Delphinos Viennenses Comites Valentinienses & Dieneses*, ex una, & *Elizabetham Angliæ Franciæ & Hyberniae Reginam*, ex altera, per Deputatos Commissarios & Oratores eorum apud dictum *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, eodem Anno & Mense factus & conclusus, similiter & eodem modo per omnia quo Tractatus, de quo in proximo præcedenti Articulo dictum est, firmus validus & efficax ad omnem Juris effectum remanebit & remanere debet.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes Copiæ Militares, tam maritimæ quàm terrestres, utriusque Partis ex Regno Scotiae discedent, illis modo formâ & conditionibus, de quibus inter dictos Deputatos & Commissarios, per Articulos, manibus eorum subscriptos & Sigillis corroboratos, latius & plenius exprimitur describetur & conventum erit;

Excepto quod in Arcibus de Dunbarre & Fortalitio de Tneckeith tot solummodo Praesidarii Milites Franci relinqui & remanere poterunt, de quot inter dictos Oratores Francos & Principes ac Primores Scotiae expresse conventum erit.

ET SIMILITER Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes Apparatus bellici; videlicet, in Angliâ & Hybernâ, adversus Francos vel Scotos, & in Gallia, adversus Anglos Hibernos vel Scotos, deinceps omnino cessabunt, ita ut nulla Navis Milite Instrumento aut Apparatu bellico onusta, ex Angliâ vel Hybernâ, aut alio loco quo-

cunque, ex consensu dictæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ*, in Franciam seu Scotiam, aut ex Gallia aut alio loco quocunque, ex consensu dicti *Regis & Reginæ Mariæ*, in Angliam Hyberniam aut Scotiam trajiciet.

ITEM, cum in dicto Tractatu apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, inter alia conventum concordatum & conclusum fuerit,

Quod Fortificatio seu Munitio facta in loco dicto Aymouth sito in Regno Scotiae, intra tres Menses a Die data dicti Tractatus dirueretur & Solo aquaretur, neque quicquam in posterum ibi reedificaretur,

Quia dicta Munitio cæpta est aliqua ex parte dirui sed non sic prorsus diruta est sicut conventum fuerat; idcirco conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod dicta Fortificatio de Aymouth prorsus dirueretur & subverteretur ante Finem quatuor dierum ab incepta Demolitione Villæ de Lethe, qua in re si opus fuerit Scoti ad id Deputati ab Oratoribus uti poterint Operâ Fossorum & Operariorum Anglorum.

Cum Regna Angliæ & Hybernæ ad dictam Serenissimam Dominam & Principem *Elizabetham* jure spectent & pertineant, & proinde nulli alteri se dicere scribere nominare seu intitulare nec dici scribi nominari aut intitulari facere Regem & Reginam Angliæ aut Hybernæ, neque Insignibus aut Armis (*vulgariter dictis Armoyses*) Regnorum Angliæ aut Hybernæ uti aut sibi arrogare liceat, idcirco Statutum Pactum & Conventum est, quod dictus *Rex Christianissimus & Regina Maria* & uterque eorum, abstinebunt deinceps a dicto Titulo atque Insignibus Regni Angliæ vel Hybernæ utendis vel gerendis, prohibebunt etiam ac interdicerent suis Subditis, nè quis, in Regno Franciæ & Scotiae atque eorum Provinciis sive in aliqua parte eorum, quovis modo utatur dictis Titulo aut Insignibus, interdicerent etiam ac præstarent, quantum in ipsis erit, nè quis aliquo modo dicta Insignia cum Insignibus dictorum Regnorum Franciæ aut Scotiae commisceat; quod si quæ inveniantur Litteræ aut Scripta quibus appositus sit Titulus Regnorum Angliæ vel Hybernæ, vel Sigillo Insignium dictorum Regnorum vel alterius eorum fuerint obfignata, reformabuntur sine ulla dictorum Tituli & Insignium Angliæ vel Hybernæ adjectione, & quod omnes Litteræ & Scripta continentia dictum Titulum aut obfignata Sigillis dictorum Insignium, quæ non erunt, ut supra dicitur, renovata aut reformata in-

A.D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560. matorias authenticas, & sic, ut præfertur, subscriptas & sigillatas, dicti Principes & eorum quilibet, alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Authoritatem & Mandatum habenti vel habentibus, invicem tradent seu tradet realiter & cum effectu.

2 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principes *Franciscus ac Maria & Elizabetha* ac eorum quilibet, in Præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii Oratorum sive Commissariorum alterius Principis, sufficientem ad id Authoritatem habentis seu habentium, & ab eodem seu eisdem requisitus, in Verbo Regio promittent & promittet, & tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangeliiis iurabunt & eorum quilibet iurabit, se omnes & singulos Articulos Conventiones Provisiones & Pacta in præsentis Fœdere & Tractatu comprehensa fideliter bonâ Fide & inviolabiliter observaturos, & eorum quemlibet pro parte sua observaturum.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

Francois & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy & Royne de France & d'Escoffe &c. ut supra.* Donne a *Chenonceau*, le deuxiesme Jour de May, l'An de Grace Mil cinq centz soixante, & de nostre Regne le premier.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ, *Anglia Francie & Hyberniæ Regina* Fidei Defensor &c. omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nihil nobis unquam optabilius fuit quam ut Quies & Tranquillitas inter nostros Subditos secure aleretur, cumque ab eam ipsam Causam Nos ipsæ semper & Naturâ propensæ & Iudicio etiam cupidæ fuerimus, ut inter Nos, interque omnes circumcirca Vicos Principes firma & inviolata Pax conservaretur, ex quibus rebus etiam Nos certum Fructum veræ Obedientiæ nostrorum Subditorum ad eorumque singulorum Commoditatem caperemus, Nos tamen, contra nostram & Expectationem & Voluntatem, hac dulci Spe optatæ Quietis plurimum sumus fraudatæ, & propterea invitæ protractæ fuimus ut, ad defendendam Regnorum nostrorum Magestatem, & ad tuendam Subditorum nostrorum Salutem, Vires nostras, prout tanta Res postulabat, comparatas instruatque haberemus; verum enim verò, cum Dei Benignitate, charissi-

mi nostri Frater ac Soror, *Francorum Rex & Regina* ita sint affecti ad conferendum agendumque de reconcilianda inter nos communi nostra Amicitia, ut ad eam ipsam Causam stabiliendam certos huc suos Commissarios legaverint, nos itidem libenter secutæ propensum nostrum cupidumque semper Studium communis conservandæ Pacis, ex nostra etiam Parte, nostros delegavimus constituimusque Commissarios, & quia plurimum confidimus de Fide Usu & Prudentia, Fidelium & Prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Gulielmi Cecill* Equitis Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, *Nicolai Wotton* Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuarien. & Eboracen. Decani, *Radulphi Sadler*, *Henrici Percy* & *Petri Curw* Equitum Auratorum:

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Sciatis quod Nos, eosdem, tres vel duos eorum, facimus constituimus creamus & ordinamus Oratores & Commissarios nostros generales & speciales;

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, tribus vel duobus eorum, Facultatem & Mandatum speciale & generale, capitulandi tractandi concludendi & concordandi, tam pro Nobis quam pro Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum prædictis Commissariis *Regis & Regine Francorum*, vel eorum aliquo ad hoc Potestatem sufficientem habente, super omnibus & singulis Causis & Controversiis Nos, Honorem, & Regni nostra tangentibus, quæ nuper inter Nos & dictos *Francorum Regem & Reginam* orta sunt,

Et generaliter super omnibus aliis & singulis quæ ad mutuam nostri & prædictorum Principum Regnorum & Subditorum nostrorum Unionem & certiorum Conjunctionem eis conducere videantur, ac etiam circa prædicta & illorum singula, ceteraque omnia ex illis Dependentiâ, tractandi communicandi conveniendi & concludendi, sub, & cum talibus Conditionibus & Pactis quæ, dictis nostris Commissariis, aut eorum tribus vel duobus, oportuna & necessaria videbuntur, & quæ Nos faceremus aut facere possemus si personaliter interessemus,

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, omnia & singula quæ per dictos nostros Commissarios, aut ipsorum tres vel duos, acta promissa conclusa & capitulata fuerint, nos rata & grata perpetuis temporibus habituras.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras Manu nostrâ firmatas, fieri fecimus Patentes.

Datum

A.D. 1560. Datum apud Palatium nostrum de
Grenewich, vigesimo quinto Die Men-
 2 Eliz. Reg. sis Maii, Millesimo quingentesimo
 sexagesimo, & Regni nostri secundo.

*Quæ quidem Mandata & Commission-
 nes sunt respectivè signata propriis Ma-
 nibus dictorum Potentissimorum Princi-
 pum, eorumque Magnis Sigillis obsig-
 nata.*

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium,
 Nos Oratores Commissarii & Amba-
 siatores prædicti, has Litteras Paten-
 tes Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigil-

lorum nostrorum appositione muniri &
 corroborari fecimus.

A.D. 1560.
 2 Eliz. Reg.

Acta fuerunt hæc apud *Edunburgum*
 in dicto Regno *Scotiæ*, Die Sexto Julii,
 Anno Domini Millesimo quingenteli-
 mo sexagesimo.

J. MONLUCIUS *Episcopus Valen-*
tinus.

J. RANDAN.

W. CECILL.

N. WOTTON.

*Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissario-
 rum Scotia de Cera rubea penden-
 tibus a Filis sericis albi coloris.*

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1560. **R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
 tatu *Middlesexia* Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Episcopatu

Pat. 2. Eliz.
 p. 14. m. 4.

Coventriensi & Lichfeldensi, per legi-
 timam Deprivationem ultimi Episco-
 pi ibidem, *Deanus & Capitulum Ec-*
clesiæ Cathedralis Coventr. & Lich-
prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pari-
 ter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Tho-*
mas Bentham Sacræ Theologiæ Bac-
 chalarium, in eorum Episcopum &
 Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
 jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus
 Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæ-
 reditamentis cum pertinentiis prædi-
 cto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus &
 pertinentibus modò in Manus nostras,
 vigore cuiusdam Actûs Anno Regni
 nostri primo nuper editi & provisi,
 electis & captis, ac in Scaccario no-
 stro de Recordo residentibus) ei re-
 stituimus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quòd præ-
 fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
 pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in
 Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine di-
 latione Liberes, salvo Jure cuius-
 libet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 viii. Die Julii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta;
 videlicet,

A.D. 1560.

Escaetori suo in Com. Staff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Warr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Mar-
chiis Wallia eidem Comitatus adja-
centibus.

Camerario suo Cestria, Salutem.

Vacante &c. ut supra, vobis manda-
 mus quòd, per Breve nostrum sub Si-
 gillo nostro Comitatus nostri Palatini
Cestria prædicti, debite conficiendum,
Escaetori nostro Comitatus prædicti de-
 tis in mandatis, quòd eidem *Electo*,
 Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis
 (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva sua,
 a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
 ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Libe-
 ret in forma prædicta.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
 ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
 nentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quòd
 eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Do-
 mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episco-*
patum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
 sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte Intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Norwicensi, per Mortem naturalem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Norwicen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Parkehurst* in Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem Parkehurst* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Johannem Parkehurst* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Junii.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Somersetiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bathoniensi & Wellensi, per legitimam Deprivationem *ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Gilbertum Barkeley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Aëtis, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordis residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præ-

fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Julii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data subscripta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Devon.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum

A. D. 1560. scopatum prædictum pertinent, in-
 tendentes sint & respondentes, prout
 2 Eliz. Reg. decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560.
 2 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.
 2 Eliz. Reg. p. 14. m. 6.
Regina &c. dilectis sibi in Cri-
 sto Decano & Capitulo Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Eborum,
 Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
 ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
 dicta, per Deprivationem *Nicholai*
Hethe ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, jam
 vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta,
 alium vobis eligendi in Archiepisco-
 pum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram
 fundatoriam vobis concedere digna-
 remur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte
 favorabiliter inclinata, Licentiam illam
 vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis
 in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui
 Deo Devotus, Nobisq; & Regno nostro
 utilis & fidelis existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo quinto Die Julii.

De Licentia ad Non-residentiam.

A. D. 1560.
 Ibid. p. 12.
 m. 1.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 lutem.

Cum, dilectus nobis in Chri-
 sto, Doctor *Petrus Alexander* Natione
 Attrebatensis, ex Dono & Concessio-
 ne, Præcharissimi Fratris nostri *Edwar-
 di Sexti* nuper *Regis Angliæ*, habeat
 teneat & possideat Canonatum & Præ-
 bendam quandam in Ecclesia Cathed-
 rali & Metropolitana Christi Cantua-
 rienti, ac ratione ejusdem nisi magnum
 ex Absentia sua Incommodum & De-
 trimentum pati voluerit, illic pro ma-
 xima Anni parte residere teneatur;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ha-
 bitâ ratione quòd idem *Petrus* ob Lin-
 guæ Anglicanæ ignorance, Cantua-
 riæ fere nemini, propter Gallicæ verb
 Linguæ Facundiam, Londini plurimis,
 præsertim exteris Hominibus, pro-
 desse possit, quòdque propter raram
 illius Eruditionem & summum Inge-
 nii Acumen, aut latine legendo, &
 Scripturas interpretando, aut aliquid
 aliud, ad, Reverendissimi in Christo
 Patris, Domini *Cantuariensis Archiepi-
 scopi* Præscriptionem, agendo, Utilita-
 tis plurimum magno Subditorum no-
 strorum numero Studiosorum, præci-
 pue qui Londini vel alibi in Angliâ
 versantur, adferre possit,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostris, Licen-
 tiam damus & concedimus, præfato

Petro Alexandro, quòd ipse, durante
 Vitâ suâ, a prædicto Canonatu &
 Præbenda suis, posthac ad libitum &
 pro arbitrio suo, absq; Præsencia Resi-
 dentia vel Permanfione super eisdem,
 abesse possit, & ad Residentiam aut
 Commorationem super prædictis Ca-
 nonatu & Præbenda non obligetur;
 ita tamen ut Concionationes suas or-
 dinarias quas ad Vices suas pervene-
 rint, per alium idoneum Concionato-
 rem fieri curet, aliquo Statuto Actu
 Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione
 antehac factis seu fiendis, aut Statu-
 tis Decretis & Fundatione prædictæ Ec-
 clesiæ in contrarium existentibus non
 obstantibus;

Et præterea volumus & concedi-
 mus per Præsentes, quòd præfatus *Pe-
 trus Alexander*, de tempore in tem-
 pus, quotiens, & dum a prædictis Ca-
 nonatu & Præbenda suis afuerit, ha-
 beat percipiat & gaudeat omnia &
 singula, ac tot & tanta Stipendia Va-
 dia Fructus Emolumenta Commodi-
 tates, Dividentias quotidianas, Di-
 stributiones & Denariorum Summas,
 cæteraque Commoda & Proficua quæ-
 cumque, tam incerta quàm certa,
 quot quæ & quanta idem *Petrus* de
 Jure, & juxta Statuta & Ordinationes
 dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metro-
 politicæ gauderet haberet & percipe-
 ret, aut gaudere habere & percipere
 deberet, si perpetuò præsens adestet,
 & Residentiam suam faceret in dicta
 Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitana,
 Statutis

A. D. 1560. Statutis & Ordinationibus ejusdem Ecclesie, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,
2 Eliz. Reg.

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes mandamus *Decano & Capitulo* dictæ Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice, quod eidem *Petro Alexandro* vel Assignatis suis, de tempore in tempus, de omnibus & singulis Stipendiis Vadiis Fructibus Emolumentis Commoditatibus, Dividentiis quotidianis, Distributionibus Denariorum summis, cæterisque Commodis & Proficuis supradictis, persolvant & satisfaciant proin-

de acsi præsens esset, & personaliter A. D. 1560. Residentiam in eadem Ecclesia faceret, aliquo Statuto Decreto Constitutione Usu Consuetudine Ordinatione, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina, dilectis Subditis nostris, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie nostræ Metropolitice divi Petri Eborum, ad quos omnes & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopum Cestrensem Sede plenâ pertinuit, ipsa Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, aut alii cuicumque in hac parte Auctoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Vicariæ perpetuæ Ecclesie Parochialis de Brigham dictæ Cestrensis Diocesis, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem *Richardi Parr* Clerici ultimi Vicarii & Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum

nostrum, *Edwardum Freers* Clericum, A. D. 1560. Tenore Præsentium, præsentamus;

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus eundem *Edwardum*, ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium perpetuum dictæ Vicariæ perpetuæ, ac in & de eisdem cum suis Juribus & pertinentiis universis ritè canonicè instituere pariter & investire, cæteraque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestris in hac parte incumbunt Officiis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium Exon.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 14. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Devoniz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Exoniensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Willielmum Alley* Sacræ Theologie Professorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto

Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, A. D. 1560. vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo indè nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituiamus per Præsentes;

Et idè tibi præcipimus quodd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Confi-

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

*Escaetori suo in Com. Cornub.
Dil. Et fidei suo Majori Civitatis
sue Exon. ac Escaetori suo in eadem
Civitate.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis

Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod ei-
dem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episco-
patum prædictum pertinent, intenden-
tes sint & respondentes prout decet:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

Conventionum Scotiæ antememoratarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1560.
Ex Autogr.

E *Lizabethæ, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ
Francia & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei
Defensor &c. universis &
singulis, ad quorum notitias hæ
præsentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salu-
tem.*

Cum Tractatus quidam stabiliendæ
Pacis & Concordiæ, inter Oratores no-
stros Commissarios Deputatos & Le-
gatos nostros & Illustrissimum Prin-
cipum *Francisci & Mariæ, Dei gratiâ,
Regis & Regine Francorum & Scotorum*
Fratris ac Sororis & Consanguineorum
nostrorum Charissimorum, virtute &
authoritate Commissionum a nobis &
dictis Fratre & Sorore nostris respecti-
vè concessarum, nuper conventus con-
cordatus & conclusus fuerit *apud Edin-
burgum* in Regno Scotiæ, sicut in Litte-
ris Scriptis & Actis Oratorum Commis-
sariorum Deputatorum & Legatorum
prædictorum desuper confectis subscri-
ptis & obligatis, plenius apparet & con-
tinetur; quorum Tenor sequitur & est
talis.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quo-
rum notitiam Præsentes pervenerint,
Salutem.

Cum, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
gentesimo quinquagesimo nono, secun-
do Die Aprilis, apud *Castellum in Agro
Cameracensi* quidam Pacis Amicitie
Concordiæ & Foederis Tractatus, in-
ter, Serenissimos & Potentissimos Prin-
cipes *Elizabetham Angliæ Francia & Hi-
berniciæ Reginam Fidei Defensorem, &c.*
ex una, &, Præclaræ Memorix, *Hen-
ricum Francorum Regem* Christianissimum,
ex altera parte, eorumque Hæ-
redes & Successores, per Oratores De-
putatos Ambassiatores & Commissa-
rios ipsorum sufficienter ad id autho-
risatos initus factus & conclusus fuis-
set, qui postea, juxta Pacta & Con-
venta dicti Tractatus per ipsos Poten-
tissimos Principes respective ratificatus

approbatus & confirmatus, ac etiam, A. D. 1560.
Juramentis ipsorum solemniter præsti-
tis, fuit corroboratus, inciderunt ta-
men postea quædam, inter dictos Illu-
strissimos Principes, ac etiam inter di-
ctam Serenissimam *Reginam Elizabetham*
& Potentissimos Principes *Franci-
scum Secundum & Mariam Francorum
& Scotorum Regem & Reginam*, quæ
Suspitionum Simultatum Querelarum
Controversiarum & Discordiarum ci-
endarum & alendarum Occasionem
præbitura viderentur, usque adeo ut
ad Arma quoque corripienda, eâ Gra-
tiâ, itum sit, quibus factum est, ut
de dicti Tractatus Pacis & Foederis
non rectâ Observatione Expostulation-
es & Quærelæ hinc & inde exori-
rentur, nè tamen hæc capta latius
proserpendo, dictorum Regnorum, Or-
bisque Christiani Quietem ac Tran-
quillitatem interturbare queant, Deo
Sanctorum Cogitationum ac Pacis Au-
thore inspirante, visum est dictis Po-
tentissimis Principibus *Elizabethæ Fran-
cisce & Mariæ* certos Oratores Deppu-
tatos & Commissarios suos constituere
& delegare, qui de conservanda con-
stabilienda reformanda reconcilianda
& perpetuanda Amicitia & Pace inter
ipsos Potentissimos Principes & eorum
Posteriores & Successores, ac inter Domi-
nia omnia & Regna ipsorum, simul con-
veniant tractent statuunt & conclu-
dant,

Nos igitur, *Gulielmus Cecilius* Eques
Auratus dictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ An-
gliæ* Secretarius Primarius, & *Nicholaus
Wotton* Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum
Cantuarien. & Eboracen. Decanus, di-
ctæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ* in
Concilio ejus Privato Consiliarii, ac
Oratores Commissarii Deputati Procu-
ratores & Ambassiatores ejusdem, ad
Infrascripta tractanda pacificenda con-
venienda & concludenda sufficienti
Autoritate præditi, cum præclaris &
eximii

A. D. 1560. eximiis Viris, Domino *Joanne Muntlucio*, Permissione Divinâ, *Valentinensi* & *Dienſi* Episcopo & Comite, & Secretioris Regii Concilii Consiliario, & *Carolo de Rochefoucault* Domino de *Randan* Milite & Equite Aurato Alæ Cataphractorum Præfecto, dictorum Potentissimorum Principum, *Francisci* & *Mariæ* Francorum & Scotorum Regis & Regina Oratoribus Deputatis Commissariis Procuratoribus & Ambassiatoribus ejusdem, ad Infraſcripta tractanda paciscenda componenda & concludenda sufficientem Authoritatem habentibus, Nomine Principum nostrorum supradictorum, & Virtute & Authoritate hincinde Mandatorum & Commissionum nostrarum (quæ ad verbum inferius scribentur) per Præsentes convenimus constituimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur:

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum &c. ut supra de Dat. sexto Die Julii.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, cum omnibus & singulis in eodem contentis & contentis, rata firma & grata

habentes, ea omnia & singula pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quatenus Nos Hæredes Successores nostros Regna Patrias Dominia vel Subditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt, aut concernere vel tangere poterunt, acceptamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac Tenore Præsentium concedimus & confirmamus inviolabiliter ea omnia & singula tenere observare tenerique & observari facere promittimus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium, hiis Præsentibus Manu nostrâ propriâ subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum Angliæ apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Castrum nostrum de *Windsour*, secundo Die Septembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo, & Regni nostri Secundo.

ELISABETH R.

Sub magno Sigillo Angliæ de cerâ Viridi pendente a filis sericis & argenteis intertextis.

De Officio unius Medicorum Reginae ordinariorum, concessio.

A. D. 1560.
Par. 2. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 25.

Regina &c. Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Nobis *Roberto Huicke* in Medicinis Doctori, Officium & Locum unius Medicorum nostrorum Ordinariorum, ac dictum *Robertum Huicke* UNUM MEDICORUM NOSTRORUM ORDINARIORUM facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Et insuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, dicto *Roberto Huicke*, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ;

Habendum gaudendum & exercendum, præfato *Roberto Huicke*, dictum Officium & Locum unius Medicorum nostrorum Ordinariorum, durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumentis

Proficiis & Privilegiis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, ac aliqua alia Persona sive aliqua alia Personæ, dictum Officium ante hac occupans, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, ac habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, dicto *Roberto Huicke*, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ dicta dicti *Roberti Huicke*, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones solvendam,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, volumus declaramus & concedimus

A. D. 1560.

A. D. 1560. *2 Eliz. Reg.* mus per Præsentes; quod hæc nostra Concessio non aliquo modo se extendat ad exonèrandum Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros de Solutione alicujus Annuitatis ante hæc tempora, præfato Roberto Huicke, per, Præcharissimum Fratrem nostrum, Edwardum Sextum nuper Regem Angliæ, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii, per eundem Robertum, præcharissimo & invictissimo Patri nostro, Henrico Octavo nuper

Régi Angliæ ac Dominæ Katherina Consortii sue, præscripti & impenso sive aliter factæ & concessæ;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium viii. Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia concessa.

A. D. 1560. *Pat. 2. Eliz. p. 12. m. 21.* Elizabeth, by the Grace of God &c. To all and singular Mayors Sherifes Conitables Customers Comptrollers Serchers, and Keepers of our Portes Crekes and Passages, and to all and singular other our Officers Ministers and Subjects to whom in this case that shall appertain, and to every of them, Greeting.

WE LETT YOW WITT, that We, of our Grace especiall, certaine Knowledge and mere Mocyon, and for other Considerations Us especially movynge, have graunted and licenced, and, by these Presents, do graunte and gyve Licence unto our wellbeloved Andrew Zenkowitz of Lituania in Poland Merchante, that he by Hymself, his Servaunts or Factors, maye or shall bryng into this our Realme of Englonde, within the space of one Monethe next hereafter following, Thyrty Tymber of Sabelles and a Carkanet of Gold sett with divers Pearles and pretiouse Stones, without payinge Custome or Subsidie for the same, so as at his or their arrivall into Haven Porte Towne Creke or other Place within our saide Realm, they do firste make ane Entrey of the

same and everie parte thereof into our Customers or Serchers Bookes;

Wherefore we woll and commande youe and everie of youe, to permytt and suffer the said Andrew Zenkowitz his Servautes and Foctours, not onelie quietlie and peaceably to enjoye this our Licence, but also to permytte and suffer hym, and his said Servaunts and Factors, to sell the same Merchandizes at their Wyll and Pleasure, without any your Lett or Impediment whatsoever, painge onlie the Customes Subsidies and other Droitts for suche of the said Wares and Merchandizes as he or they shall chaunce to sell here in this our Realme, and for the rest of the said Merchaundices he or his Factors shall not happen here to utter within the space of thre Monethes folowinge, to permytt him or them to transporte and carie awaye, without paying any Custume for the same or any Parte or Parcell therof.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at Westmynster the twenty second Day of October.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo:

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560. *Pat. 2. Eliz. p. 14. m. 3.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Norfolciæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Norwicensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo Johannem Parkehurst in Sacra Theologia Bacalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic

A. D. 1560. electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri Primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus)

A.D. 1560. sidentibus) ei restituiamus per Præ-
2 Eliz. Reg. sentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato
Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum per-
tinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Bal-
liva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Profi-
cuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli Anno Regni nostri primo, hu-
cuique provenientius sive crescen-
tibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Ju-
re cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo quarto Die Octobris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ;
videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis A.D. 1560.
sue Norwici ac Escaetori suo in ea- 2 Eliz. Reg.
dem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus de Episcopatu Norwicen. prædicto,
quod eidem Electo, tanquam Episcopo
& Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad E-
piscopatum prædictum pertinent, inten-
dentes sint & respondentes prout de-
cet.

In cuius Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.



De Pardonatione speciali.

A.D. 1560. Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
A. 3. Eliz. R. Salutem.
Pat. 3. Eliz. Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia
P. 4. m. 30. nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus re-
misimus & relaxavimus, ac, pro No-
bis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris,
per Præsentem pardonamus remittimus
& relaxamus, dilecto Nobis in Chri-
sto, *Nicholao Episcopo Lincolnensi*, seu
quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine
sive Additione Nominis vel Cognomi-
nis Dignitatis Officii Loci vel Locorum
idem Episcopus censeatur vocetur sive
nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vo-
cabatur sive nuncupabatur, Escapium
& Evasionem *Jacobi Brewett* nuper de
Hertfordia Laborer alias dicti *Jacobi
Brewett* nuper de Parva Munden in
Comitatu prædicto Yoman, & *Johan-
nis Johnson* nuper de Hoddesden in Co-
mitatu prædicto Laborer, a Custodia
ipsius nunc Episcopi, juxta Privilegium
Clericale conservandum, ante præ-
sentem Diem commissas habitas factas
sive perpetratas, ac omnes & omni-
modas Forisfacturas Fines Redem-
tiones Amerciamenta & Imprisona-
menta, ac omnia alia quæ ad Nos,
versus ipsum Episcopum & Executores
suos, ratione seu occasione Escapii seu
Evasionis ipsorum *Jacobi & Jonannis*,
Nobis pertinent seu pertinere poterint
quovismodo in futurum,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Pro-
secutiones Sectas Querelas & Deman-
da quas vel quæ versus præfatum Epi-

scopum aut Executores suos, ratione seu A.D. 1560.
occasione Præmissorum seu eorum ali-
cujus, aut Præmissa sive eorum ali-
quod, tangencia seu concernencia, ha-
buimus habemus, seu quovismodo in
futurum habere poterimus; nolentes
quod idem nunc Episcopus aut Execu-
tores nec vel eorum aliquis, ratione a-
liquorum Præmissorum vel eorum ali-
cujus, per Nos Hæredes vel Successo-
res nostros, aut per Justiciarios Escae-
tores Vicecomites Ballivos, aut alios
Officiarios Ministros aut Subditos no-
stros aut Hæredum vel Successorum no-
strorum quoscumque, inde occasione-
tur molestantur impetantur vexentur
in aliquo seu graventur, nec eorum
aliquis occasione-ur molestetur impe-
tatur vexetur in aliquo seu gravetur,
sed quod idem nunc Episcopus & Exe-
cutores sui erga Nos Hæredes & Suc-
cessores nostros prædictos, inde sint
quieti & exonerati imperpetuum per
Præsentem, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordi-
natione Provilione Proclamatione sive
Restrictione in contrarium inde ante-
hac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu
provisis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel
Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non ob-
stantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
quarto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1560.

3 Eliz. Reg.

De Commissione pro Collegio Sanctæ Trinitatis in Cantabrigia.

A.D. 1560.

3 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1560.

Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 23.
dors.

Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, of Englonde Fraunce and Ireland Quene Defender of the Faythe &c. to all and singuler our Justices of Peax Mayors Shereffs Baylyffs Constables, and all other our Officers Ministers and Subjectes to whome these Presentes shall come, Greeting.

Wheras, within the *Colloge of the holye Trinitie*, within our Universitie of Camebrige, of the Foundation of our most Noble Father, of famousse Memorie, *Kinge Henry th' Eighth*, there was a *Chapple* and *Library* lately begone in the tyme of our late dere Sister *Quene Marie*, which remayneth at this present unfynished, Weatherfore, being desirous to have the same perfited, and done in suche Ordre and forme as by the Discrecion of the *Master* and *Felows* of the said *Colloge* shal be thought convenient, to whom the Charge thereof is comytted, and for the better furtheraunce of there doings therein,

We lett youe wyt, that We have auctorised and appoynted, and by these Presentes do gyve full Power and Auctoritie to,

Our welbeloved,
George Redman Esquier,
Thomas Barwike,
Roger Lee,
Richarde Burton,
Oliver Grene,
John Bruster Carpenter and *John Bruster* his Sonne,
Humfrey Carter Free Mason,
And,
Robert Pers Bricklayer,
And to every of them, sufficient

Deputie or Deputies of them and every of them, the Bearer or Bearers hereof, to take up and provide in all Places, aswell within the Liberties as without, for the onely Use of the said Chapple and Library, all manner of Tymbre Bourde Planck Waynscott Lead Ironworke Nayles Glasse Stone Bricke Tile Lyme Sande Lath, and all other Stufte and Necessaires mete and convenient for the said Workes,

And also to take Masons Carpenters Joyners Plumers Bricklayers Tylers, and other Workemen and Laxors; for the better Furtheraunce of the said Worke,

And all manner of Carriages by Land and Water, for reasonable and readye Money to be payde in that behalfe;

Wherefore We wooll and comaunde youe and every of youe, by these Presentes, to be aydyng helping and assisting the said *George Redman*, *Thomas Barwike*, *Roger Lee*, *Richarde Burton*, *Oliver Grene*, *John Bruster* Carpenter *John Bruster* his Sonne, *Humfrey Carter* and *Robert Pers*, and the Deputie and Deputies of them and every of them, the Bearor or Bearers hereof, in the due Execucion hereof, as ye and every of you tendre our Pleasure and will answere to the contrary at your Perills.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Westminster* the xiv. Daye of Decembre:

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.

Ibid. p. 7.
m. 3.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Dunelmensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundamentariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Decembris:

A. D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Petriburgen.

A. D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.A. D. 1561.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 33.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Mattheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* & aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Petriburgensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Schambler* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaurium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Af-

senfum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præciendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Edmundum Schambler*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edmundum Schambler* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum favore & effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Winton.

A. D. 1561.
Ibid. m. 34.


Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Southamptoniæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wintoniensi, per Deprivationem *Johannis* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Robertum Horne* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Burgo & Castello de Taunton cum pertinentiis, necnon Maneriis sive Dominiis de Taunton Holewaye Hull Naylisborne Staplegrave Pounsford & Otterford, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro *Somerseſiæ*, ac Manerio sive Dominio de Rumpton, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro *Wiltesiæ*, & Manerio sive Dominio de Esphere, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in

Comitatu nostro *Surriæ*, ac etiam omnibus Mesuagiis Domibus Aedificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Patuis Pasturis Communiis Bois Subbois Aquis Piscariis Parcibus Warennis Chaceis Redditibus Vineis, Feodis Militum, Wardis Maritagiis Escaetis Advocationibus, Juribus Patronatuum Ecclesiarum, Nundinis Mercatis Tolnetis Theoloniis Custumis Franchesiis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis, cumque sint Generis Naturæ vel Speciei, dictis Burgo de Taunton, ac Dominiis sive Maneriis de Taunton Hollowaye Hull Naylisborne Staplegrave Pounsford & Otterford in dicto Comitatu *Somerseſiæ*, & Manerio sive Dominio de Rumpton in dicto Comitatu *Wiltesiæ*, ac Manerio sive Dominio de Esphere in dicto Comitatu *Surriæ* quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Partes Membra sive Pacellas dictorum Maneriorum sive Dominiorum habitis acceptis reputatis usitatis seu cognitis existentibus, necnon omnibus Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis jacentibus & existentibus

A. D. 1561.

A. D. 1561.  tibus in Villis Parochiis seu Hamielettis de Taunton Holowaye Hull Naylifborne Staplegrave Punsford Rumpton & Esphere in dictis Comitatibus Somersf. Wiltesf. & Surr.) ei restituiumus per Præsentes,

Et ided tibi præcipimus quodd *eidem Electro*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujusslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Derbi

*Somersf.
Suffex.
Oxon.
Berk.
Buk.
Wiltesf.
Surr.*


A. D. 1561.  3 Eliz. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu Wintonien*: quodd *ei dem Electro*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Meneven.

A. D. 1561.  *Ibid. p. 33.*

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Præcentori & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Menevensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiâ nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, Domini *Thoma* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, aliunt vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitionem ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

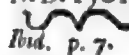
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

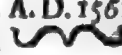
A. D. 1561. 

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Dunelmen.

A. D. 1561.  *Ibid. p. 7. m. 3.*

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Thoma* Archiepiscopo Eborum, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episc. Ecclesiæ Cathed. Dunelm. per legitimam Deprivationem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Dunelm. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pylkington* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccularium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ

elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, A. D. 1561.  prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet;

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Jacobum Pylkington* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Jacobum Pylkington* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunolmens. prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & ling-

A. D. 1551. & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum favore.

A. D. 1551.
3 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Februarii.

A. D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1561. Regina, &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.

Ibid. p. 9.
m. 34.

Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Eborum per Deprivationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Thomam Yonge* nuper *Menevensensem Episcopum*, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro prædicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus ei restituiimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd *eidem Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-

ribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; A. D. 1561. videlicet,

Majori Civitatis sue Eborum ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Ville sue de Kingeston super Hull ac Escaetori suo in eadem Villa.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Notingh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northumbr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Archiepiscopatus prædicti, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunelmens.

A. D. 1561. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.

Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 7. m. 3.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Dunelmensi, per Deprivationem *Cuthberti* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pylkington* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-

jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Manerio sive Dominio de Norham & Norhamshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro Northumbriæ, necnon Maneriis sive Dominiis de Allerton & Allertonshire, ac Dominio & Manerio de Creke, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu Eborum, ac Maneriis sive Dominiis de Sadbarghe Mydleham, Esington Ward, Esington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gatelhed in Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, ac etiam omnibus Mesuagiis Domibus Ædificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Comuniis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis

A. D. 1561.

A.D. 1561. *3 Eliz. Reg.* Piscariis Parcis Warrennis Chafeis Warrennis Redditibus Servitiis, Feodis Militum, Wardis Maritagiis Escaetis Advocationibus, Juribus Patronatum Ecclesiarum, Nundinis Tolnetis Mercatis Theoloniis Custumis Franchesis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque sint generis naturæ vel speciei, dictis Maneriis sive Dominiis de Norham & Northumbria in Comitatu nostro Northumbria, ac Maneriis sive Dominiis de Sadburgh Mydlehame, Elington Warde, Elington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gateshed in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes sive Parcelas dictorum Maneriorum sive Dominiorum habitis cognitis acceptis usitatis seu reputatis existentibus, necnon omnibus Maneriis Terris Tementis & Hæreditamentis, jacentibus & existentibus in Villis Parochiis sive Hamlettis de Norham Allerton Creke Sadbargh Mydlehame, Elington Ward, Elington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gateshed in Comitatus Northumbria & Eborum & in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm.

Ei restituimus per Præsentes;

A.D. 1561. *3 Eliz. Reg.* Et ideo tibi præcipimus quoddam *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Northumbr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tementibus Episcopatus prædicti, quoddam *Jacobo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Officio Registrarii Ordinis Garterii concessio.

A.D. 1561. *Pa. 3. Eliz. p. 10. m. 30.* Elizabeth, by the Grace of God &c. To all Men to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Where, by the Letters Patents of the late *King Phillip* and our derist Sister *Queene Marye*, beringe Date at Westminster the *xxi. Day of Julye* in the fiftie and sixe Yeres of their Reignes, they gave and graunted unto *John Boxoll* Clerke, by the Name of their trusty and right wellbeloved Counsaillour *Jhon Boxoll* Clerke Batchellour in Dyvynitie and one of their two Principall Secretories, the Office of *Regester and Regestershippe of our most Noble Order of the Garter*, to have hold use exercise and enjoye the said Office to the said *John Boxoll* by hymselfe or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, together with the Stipend and Fee of *Fiftie Poun-des* by Yere, payable at the Receipte of the Exchequier, for Terme of his naturall Lief, accordinge as by the said Letters Patents appeareth, the Gifte and Graunt of which said Office, and the Fee aforesaid, is nowe void

A.D. 1561. and in our Disposition, by meanes of the refusall of an Othe ministred to the said *John Boxoll* by the Auctoritie of an Acte of Parliament made enacted and established in the first Yere of our Reigne,

Knowe you therefore that We, of our especiall Grace certeyne Knowledge and mere Motion, have geven and graunted, and by these Presents, for Us our Heires and Successours, do geve and graunte, to, our trustie and wellbeloved Chapleyne, *George Carewe* now Deane of our Collegiat Church at Windfore and Deane of our Chappell, the Office of *Regester and Regestershippe of our moste Noble Order of the Garter*, and the same *George Carewe* by hymselfe, or by his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, in case of his Sicknes or other reasonable impediment, during the naturall Lief of the said *George Carewe*, the same Deputie or Deputies to be allowed by Us, or the Sovereigne of our said Order for the tyme being, and not otherwise to be by hym deputed or admytted to supplie such his said Absence,

7 Q

And,

A. D. 1561. And, of oure further Grace, we have
 3 Eliz. Reg. given and graunted, and by these Pre-
 sents, for Us our Heires and Succes-
 sours, do geve and Graunte unto the
 said *George Carewe*, for the Excercise
 of the said Office, the Stipend and
 yerely Fee of *Fiftie Poundes* of lausfull
 Money of England,

To have hold and yerely to per-
 ceive and receive the said Stipend and
 Fee of *Fiftie Poundes* by Yere, unto the
 said *George Carewe*, from the Feaste of
 the Annunciation of our Ladye laste
 paste before the Date hereof, duringe
 the naturall Liefte of the said *George Ca-
 rewe*, out of the Trefure of Us our
 Heires and Successours, at the Receipte
 of our Exchequier, by the handes of
 the Treasourer and Chamberlaynes of
 Us our Heires and Successours for the

tyme beyng, at two Termes in the A. D. 1561.
 Yere, that is to saye, at the Feaste of 3 Eliz. Reg.
 Sainte Michaelle the Archeangell and
 the Annunciation of oure Ladye by
 even Portions; with all other Fees
 Commodities Profittes Preeminences
 and Advantages, to the said Office in
 any wise incident apperteyninge or be-
 longinge, in as ample and large man-
 ner and fourme, as any *Register* having
 heretofore the said Office, enjoyed or
 ought to have and enjoye by reason of
 the same Office;

That expresse mencion &c.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our Selfe at *Westminster* the
 xvii. Daye of Aprill.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A. D. 1561. Regina, &c. Escaetori suo in Co-
 mitatu Northumbria, Salu-
 tem. Ibid. p. 9.
 m. 34.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carlio-
 lensi, per Deprivationem *Omni* ultimi
 Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
 Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolen. præ-
 dictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter &
 obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo,
Johannem Best Sacræ Theologiæ Bac-
 chalarium, in eorum Episcopum &
 Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
 jusdem Episcopatus ei restitimus per
 Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quod præ-
 fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
 pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum
 Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præ-
 terito hucusque provenientibus sive
 crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes;
 salvo Jure cujlibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1561.
 decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub data supradicta;
 videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Cumbr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Westmerl.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
 Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tesenti-
 bus de *Episcopatu Carliolen.* quod ei-
 dem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Do-
 mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episco-
 patum prædictum pertinent, intenden-
 tes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1561. Regina, Reverendissimo in
 Christo Patri, & prædilecto
 & fideli nostro, Domino *Thoma
 archiepiscopo Eborum*, ac aliis quibus-
 cumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte
 intererit, Salutem. Ibid. m. 33.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali A. D. 1561.
 Cestrie, per legitimam Deprivatio-
 nem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad hu-
 milem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli*
 Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Cestrie,
 per Literas nostras Patentes, Licen-
 tiam

A. D. 1561. ² Eliz. Reg. tiam concefferimus alium ſibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ noſtræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Chriſto, *Willielmo Downham* Artium Magiſtrum unum Capellanorum noſtrorum, ſibi & Eccleſiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas ſuas Sigillo eorum communi ſigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium noſtrum Aſſenſum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præſentium ſignificamus :

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eun-

dem *Willielmum Downham* in Episcopum & Pastorem Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Ceſtriæ prædictæ, ſic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Willielmum Downham* Episcopum & Pastorem Eccleſiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & ſingula peragere, quæ veſtro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Paſtorali, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & proviſorum, velitis cum favore & effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commiſſio ad Capiendum Sacramentum ab Eccleſiaſticis, in Provincia Eborum.

A. D. 1561.
² Eliz. Reg.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 5.
dor.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei Defenſor &c.

Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, *Thomæ Eborum Archiepiſcopo* Angliæ Primati Metropolitano,

Ac, Prædilecto Conſanguineo & Conſiliario ſuo,

Henrico Comiti Rutlandiæ Præſidenti Concilii ſui in Partibus Borialibus,

Ac, Reverendis in Chriſto Patribus, *Jacobo Dunelmensi Epifcopo*,
Et *Johanni Carliolenſi Epifcopo*,

Ac etiam, Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis ſuis,

Henrico Percy,
Thomæ Gargrave,
Et *Henrico Gates*,

Militibus,

Necnon,

Dilectis ſibi,

Johanni Vaughan,

Criſtofero Eſtoſte,

Thomæ Haynes,

Armigeris,

Johanni Rokeby Legum Doctori,

Waltero Jones Archidiacono Brech-

on,

Willielmo Days Archidiacono Not-

tinghamiæ,

Johanni Stokes Archidiacono Ebo-

rum,

Thomæ Layken Artium Magiſtro,

Roberto Perock,

Et *Willielmo Watſon*,
Aldermannis Civitatis noſtræ Ebo-

rum,

Salutem.

Quandoquidem Nos fideliter accepimus quod in poſtrema Viſitatione noſtra, nuper in diverſis Regni noſtri Partibus assignata, quædam Perſonæ Eccleſiaſticæ coram Commiſſionariis noſtris comparuerint, quædam Contumaces ſeſe abſentantes & animo obſtinato latitantes, quæ Ritus, Ceremonia ac Divinum Servitium, infra dictum Regnum noſtrum & alia Domina noſtra, per Leges Statuta & Mutationes noſtras, ordinata & proviſa, obſervare recuſabant, in Animarum ſuarum gravo Periculum, & Subditorum noſtrorum Fidelium periculolum Exemplum;

Nos igitur,

In animo habentes eorum Reformationem, ne divinus & verus Dei Cultus per tales perverſos Homines in aliquo impediatur vel moleſtetur, ac in approbata Pietate Sapientia Prudentiæ & Circumſpectione veſtra plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus vos Commiſſionarios noſtros, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus vobis ſeptemdecim ſexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tredecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo ſeptem ſex quinque & quatuor veſtrum (quorum vos præſatos *Thomam Archiepiſcopum Eborum*, *Henricum Comitem*

A. D. 1561.
² Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1561. *misam Rutl. Jacobum Episcopum Dunelm.*

3 Eliz. Reg.

Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walter. Jones unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem capiendi & recipiendi, de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis, infra Provinciam Eborum commorantibus degentibus sive itinerantibus, cujuscumque Statûs Dignitatis Præminentia seu Gradus fuerit, seu eorum aliquis fuerit, quoddam Sacramentum corporale super sacrosancta Dei Evangelia, coram vobis aut quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem Rutlandie, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus*) corporaliter per ipsos & eorum quemlibet præstandum, declaratum & specificatum in quodam Actu Parlamenti nostri apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo, habito tento edito, juxta viam formam & effectum ejusdem Actûs;

Et ideò vobis & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem Rutland, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus*) mandamus insuper quòd Sacramenta prædicta de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & aliis Personis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque superius specificatis, ac de

eorum quolibet, recipiatis, & cum ea A.D. 1561.

3 Eliz. Reg.

sic ceperitis nos inde in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem Rutlandie, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus*) sine dilatione certificetis, & si contingat prædictum Archiepiscopum Episcopos Personas Officiarios sive alios Ministros quoscumque superius specificatos aut eorum aliquem, Sacramentum prædictum peremptorie & obstinato Animo accipere recusare, tum & eorum Recusationem & Recusationes & eorum cujuslibet, vos in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (ut prædictum est) sine dilatione nos certiores faciatis;

Mandamus quoque universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Episcopis Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Ballivis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quòd vobis, in Executione Præmissorum, intendentes sint pariter & obedientes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto die Maii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1561.

*Ibid. p. 9.
m. 34.*

Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Com. Majori Civitatis suæ Cestriæ ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cestrensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Downham* Artium Magistrum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentem;

Et ideò tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Camerario suo Cestr. vel ejus Locumtenenti ibidem.

Cancellario

A.D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palantino
Lancastrie.
Esecutori suo in Comit. Eborum

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Ten-
entibus de Episcopatu Cestrie prædi-
cto, quod eidem *Elesso*, tanquam E-

piscopo & Domino suo; in omnibus A.D. 1561.
quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum per-
tinent, intendentes sint & responden-
tes, prout decet. 3 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1561.
Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 9. m. 37.

Regina &c; dilectis sibi in Cri-
sto Decano & Capitulo Ec-
clesiæ Cathedralis Winton.
Salutem:

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
dicta, per legitimam Deprivationem
ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet &
Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vo-
bis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem,
Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis
concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam A.D. 1561.
vobis duximus concedendam.

Regantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicelimo sexto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Jura Civilia Legendi in Academia Canta- brigie, concessio.

A.D. 1561.
Hid. p. 6.
m. 26.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Cum *Henricus Octavius*, Pater
noster, nuper Rex Angliæ æterna
memoria Princeps, inter cetera egro-
gia & illustria sua Beneficia quibus A-
cademiam Cantabrigia illustravit, Mu-
nere Prælegendi Jura Civilia eidem
ornavit, ac Prælectorem ejusdem an-
nuali Stipendio *Quadragesimæ Librarum*
de Thesauro suo ditavit, quod Viros
Ingenuos ad Studium hujus Disciplinæ
tractaret, *Gentium Mores & Leges*
cognoscendum & omne Scientiæ genus
promovendum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ
Decus & Ornamentum illustrandum &
applicandum,

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
speciali, ac ex certa Scientiæ & mero
Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præfentes damus & concedi-
mus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro,
Willielmo Spone Artium Magistro Mu-
nus prædictum Jura Civilia Legendi in
Academia nostram prædictam,
ac ipsum *Willielmum Lectorem Ju-
ris Civilis* prædicti facimus ordina-
mus & creamus per Præfentes,

Habendum occupandum & gauden-
dum Munus prædictum, eidem *Wil-*

lielmo Spone, a Festo Nativitatis San-
cti Johannis Baptiste proximo sequen-
te post Datam Præsentium, duran-
te Beneplacito nostro, quemadmodum
aliis aliquis eidem Officio Lectoris u-
sus est,

Et insuper Nos, de uberiori Gratia
nostra, damus & concedimus præfeto
Willielmo per Præfentes, pro Exerci-
tio Muneris prædicti, juxta primam In-
stitutionem Patris nostri, præfatam
Annuitatem sive annualem Feodum
& Pensionem *Quadragesimæ Librarum*,
subendam gaudendam & annuatim
percipiendam eidem *Willielmo* & As-
signatis suis, ad Receiptam Scaccarii
nostræ Westm. de Thesauro nostro,
per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Ca-
merariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, ad quatuor An-
ni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Na-
tivitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Mi-
chaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, &
Annunciationis beate Mariæ, per æ-
quales Portiones;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero
Valore annuo vel certitudine Præmis-
sorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis
Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos,
sive per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum

A.D. 1561. *rum prefato Willielmo Soone ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacum-*
3 Eliz. Reg.

que in aliquo non obstantibus.

A.D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1561.
*Ibid. p. 7.
 m. 3.*

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Brecon. Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Episcopatu Menevensi, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thoma*, Peramissione Divinâ, ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum Eborum, *Præcentor & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Richardum* nuper *Assavensem* Episcopum in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod *prefato Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a tempore Vacationis prædicti Episcopatus Meneven. hucusque, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

Commissio pro Norrey Rege Armorum, ad supervidendum Arma in Partibus Occidentalibus Orientalibus & Borialibus.

A.D. 1561.
*Ibid. p. 5.
 m. 29. d.*

E Leicester, by the Grace of God, *Queene of England Fraunce and Irelande* Defendour of the Faith &c. to, our trustie and Welbeloved Servante, *Laurence Dalton* Esquier Surnamed *Norrey Kinge of Armes* of the East West and Northe Parties of our Realme of England from the Ryver of Trent Northward, and to all other our lovinge Subjectes, Greetinge.

Forasmuche as God of greate Cle-

rium secundo Die Junii.

A.D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Dil. eto & fidei suo Willielmo Chester Militi Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Pembrochia.

Escaetori suo in Com. Cardigan.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Radnor.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

menty and Goodnes hath subjected A.D. 1561.
 to our Impere and Governauce the Nobilytie People and Commons of this our Realme of Englande,

We,

Myndinge of our Royall and absolute Power to Us commytted, to visit survey and viewe through out all our Realme of Englande and other oure Dominions, aswell for a due Order to be kepte and observed in all things touching the Office and Duties apper-

A. D. 1561. apperteyninge to Armes, as also for
 3 Eliz. Reg. Reformation of dyvers and sundry Abuses and Disorders daylie ryfing and growing for want of ordenary Vilitacions Surveyes and Views in tymes convenient, accordinge to the auncient fourme and laudable Custome of the Lawes of Armes, and that the Nobilitie of this oure Realme maye be preserved in every degree as apperteyneth, aswell in Honor as in Wurshipp, and that every Person and Persons Bodies Politique corporate and others, maye be the better knowen in his and their Eitate Degree and Mystery without confusion or disorder,

Have therefore constituted deputed ordeyned and appoynted, for Us and in oure Name, our said welbeloved Servaunte *Lawrence Dalton alias Norrey Kyng of Armes*, in the said Easte Weste and North Partes of our Realm of England, from the said Ryver of Trent Northward, to visitte all the said Provynce and the Parts and Membres thereof, apperteyninge to the Office and Chardge of the said *Norrey King of Armes*, from tyme to tyme as often and when as he shall thincke moste necessare and convenient for the same, and not only to enter into all Churches Castells Houses and other Places at his Discretion, to peruse and take knowledge survey and viewe of all maner of Armes Cognisaunces Crestes and other Devises of Armes of all and singuler our Subjectes, aswell Bodies politique as others within the saide Provynce, of what Dignitie or Degree Estate or Ministry soever they be lafully auctorysed to have use or beare any suche Armes Cognisaunces Crestes and other like Devises, with the Notes of their Descents Pedegrees and Marriages, and the same to enter of Recorde into a Register or Boke of Armes according to suche Order as is prescribed and sett fourth in the Office Chardge and Othe taken by our said Servant at his Creation and Coronation,

And also to correcte comptroll and resourme all manner of Armes Crestes Cognisances and Devises unlafulfull or unlafully usurped borne or taken by any Person or Persons within the same Provynce, contrary to the due Order of the Lawe of Armes, and the same to reverse pull downe or otherwise deface at his discrecion, aswell in Cote Armour Helme Standegds Pennons, and Hatchmentes of Tents and Pavilions, as also in Plate Jewells Paper

Parchement Wyndowes Gravelstones A. D. 1561.
 3 Eliz. Reg. and Monuments or elsewhere, where-soever they be sett or placed, whether they be in Shilde Schooccheon Lozenge Square Rondell or otherwise howsoever, contrary to the awtentique and auncient Lawes Customs Rules Pryviledges and Orders of Armes,

And further We, by these Presents, doo gyve and graunte to the said *Norrey* full Power and Auctorytie to reprove comptroll and make infamous, by Proclamacion to be made at the Assises or Generall Sessions, within the same his Province to be had and kepte, or at suche other Place or Places as he or they shall thincke moste mete and convenient, all and all manner of Person or Persons, that unlaufully and without juste Auctorytie Vocacion or due Callinge, doe or have done or shall usurpe or take uppon hym or them any manner Title of Honor or Dignitie, as Esquier Gentleman or other,

And likewise to resourme and comptroll all suche at any Funeralls or Interementes shall use or weare any Mourning Apparrells, as Gownes Hoodes Tippettes or such like, contrary to the Order lymytted and prescribed in the tyme of the moste noble Prince, of famous Memory, *Kinge Henry the Seventh* our Grandfather, otherwise or in any other sorte then to their Estates and Degrets doth or shall apperteyne,

And further more, by these Presents we prohibytt and forbydd that no Paynter Glasyer Goldsmith Graver or any other Artificer, whatsoever he or they be within the saide Province of the said *Norrey*, shall take upon them to paynte grave glase devise or sett fourth by any ways or meanes any manner of Armes Crests Coignoisaunces Pedegrees or other Devises perteyninge to the Office of Armes, otherwise or in any other fourme or maner then they may lafully doe and shal be allowed by the said *Norrey* his Deputy or Deputies accordinge to the auncient Lawes and Statutes of Armes,

And we forbydd and likewise straightly commaunde all our Sheriffs Commissaires Archdeacons Officialls Scryvenors Clerks Writers or other what soever they be, to call name or write, in any Assises Sessions Courte or other open place or places, or else to use in any Writinge the Addicion of Esquier or Gentleman unless they be

A.D. 1561. be hable to stande unto and justifie
2 Eliz. Reg. the same by the Lawe of Armes of
our Realme, or else be asserten ther-
of by advertisement in Writing fro
the said *Norrey* King of Armes or his
Deputie or Deputies Atturney or At-
turneys,

And further we straightlye com-
maund and chardge that no other
King of Armes Herald, Herald's Ser-
vant, or Officer of Armes, or any other
Person or Persons shall intromytt or
meddell in any thing or things touch-
ing and concernyng the Office of
Armes within the said Province, with-
out the speciall License and Auctory-
tie of the said *Norrey* in Writing under
the Seale of the said Office firste had
and opeyned from the said *Norrey*, all
the which said Power Prehemynence
Jurisdiction and Auctorytie above spe-
cified for Us our Heirs and Succes-
sours we doo geve and graunte by
these Presentes to the said *Lawrence*
Dalton alias *Norrey*, during the natu-
rall Liefe of the said *Norrey*, in as
lardge and ample manner and fourm
in every thing and things as any his
Predecessors, or any other bering the
Name or Title of *Norrey* have or had
did or might doe, by force of any
Letters Patents graunted by any of
our Predecessours or as of righte he or
they ought or might have used to doo
and exercise, by force of his saide Of-
fice, with all manner of Profittes Ad-
vantages and Emoluments therto be-
longing;

Wherefore we woll, and streightly
commaund and chardge all and sin-
gular our Justices Sheriffes Mayours
Baylieffs, and all other Officers My-
nisters and Conntables, and all and e-
very our loving Subjectes, that, in the
Execution of the Premisses, they ef-
fectually ymploy theire best Aide As-
sistance Furtheraunce and Councell

to our said Servant his Deputie and A.D. 1561.
Deputies, so often and when as he or 2 Eliz. Reg.
any of them shall require the same in
all that you conveniently may, as you
tender our Favour, and will aun-
fwere to the contrarye at your Pa-
rills;

And farther, by those Presentes,
we do auctorise our said Servante to
nominate and appoynt under the Seal
of his said Office, so many Deputeis
or Atturneys as shall be thought by
him expedient for the better Execu-
tion of all and singuler the Premisses,
and if there fortune to fall out in this
our Vilitation any maner of Scrupell
doubte Question, or any Misdemean-
our of any Person or Persons whatso-
ever that cannot be conveniently de-
cided or ended by our said Servante,
or such Deputie Deputies or Attur-
neis as he, under the Seale of his said
Office, shall name and appoynte;
then our Mynde and Pleasure is, that
our said Servante his Deputie Depu-
ties or Atturneis named as is afore-
said, shall commande such Person or
Persons, whom the said Question
Doute or Misdemeanour shall con-
cerne, under a certen Payne and at a
certen Daye to appear before the
Earle Marshall of Englands for the tyme,
before whom the said Scrupell Que-
stion or Misdemeanor shal be hard
and ordered according to the Lawes
and Customes of Armes in that case
provided and of auncient tyme used;
any Statute Lawe Proclamation Cu-
stome or Usage to the contrary in any
wise notwithstanding.

In witnesse whertof &c.

Witness our selfe at *Westminster* the
xxvii. Days of June.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Officio Praeceptoris in Facultate Medicinali, in Aca- *demia Oxon. concessio.*

A.D. 1561.
Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 35.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem. Cum Praecharissimus So-
ror nostra, *Maria nuper Angliae Regina*,
per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Da-
tam apud *Westm.* vicesimo primo Die
Maii Anno Regni sui primo, dederit
& concesserit cuidam *Thomae Francess*
Artium Magistro ac Artis Medicinalis
Praeceptoris Lectionem Officium & Lo-

rum Praeceptoris sui in Scientia & Facultate
Medicinali a Serenissimo Patre sub
nuper erectum & fundatum, in Usam
& Profectum Juventutis suae Anglica-
nae in *Alma Academia sua Oxon.* ac ip-
sum *Thomam Praeceptorem* seu In-
formatorem Scientiae & Facultatis
praedictae in eadem Universitate fecerit
& ordinaverit,

Habendum

A.D. 1561.

A.D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum prædictum præfato *Thoma Frauncis*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis tunc ultimo præterito, pro Termino & ad Terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti *Thome*,

Percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *Quadraginta Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii sui Hæredum & Successorum suorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum suorum Hæredum & Successorum suorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plenius liquet & apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes, dictus *Thomas Frauncis* nuper in Cancellariam nostram sursum reddidit cancellandas, & ibidem Cancellatæ sunt, prout certam inde habemus notitiam,

Prætextu cujus quidem sursum redditionis prædictum Officium sive Locus, & cætera Præmissa cum pertinentiis in Manibus & Dispositione nostris jacti simpliciter & absolute existunt,

Sciatis quod Nos de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito nostro, *Waltero Bailie* Artium Magistro, ac in Arte Medicinali Bacchalaureo, *Lectionem Officium & Locum Prælectoris nostri in Scientia & Facultate Medicinale*, a Serenissimo Patre nostro nuper erectum & fundatum in Usus & Profectum Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ, in *Alma Academia nostra Oxon.* ac ipsum *Walterum* Prælectorem seu Informatorem *Scientiæ & Facultatis prædictæ* in eadem

Universitate facimus ordinamus & A.D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.
constituimus per Præsentem,

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum prædictum præfato *Waltero Bailie* a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Terminum & pro Terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti *Walteri*,

Percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *Quadraginta Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos (videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli) per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* viii. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Vatet istud Irrotulamentum harum Literarum Patentium, pro eo quod vicesimo septimo Die Junii Anno Regni Domine Regine Elizabethæ vicesimo quarto, infraſcriptus Walterus Baylie venit coram eadem Domina Regina in Cancellaria sua personaliter, & sursum reddidit in Manus ejusdem Domine Regine has Literas Patentes, ac totum Jus Statum Titulum & interesse sua de Officio Vadiis & Stipendio infraſcriptis, purè spontè & absolute cancellandas; idè istud Irrotulamentum cancellatur & dampnatur.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1561.
Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 8. m. 25.

Willielmus Wylton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentem de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Flete*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Novembris.

Griffinus Gough, habet Literas Re-

gine Patentem de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Prendergaſt*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Richardo Meneven. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Graze Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentem de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Threkingham*;

7 S

Et

A. D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Novembris.

Gilbertus Alcock Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Fynbarowe magna Norwicen. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Episcopo Norwicen. prædict.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicesimo secundo Die Septembris.

Robertus Foster Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Depfords;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo Roffen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave decimo nono Die Augusti.

Johannes Hylton Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Guislunge;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave secundo Die Augusti.

Johannes Edwyn Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Wannesworth;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Roberto Winton. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicesimo octavo Die Julii.

Georgius Wyvell Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Laurack Exon. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Exon. prædict.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Maii.

Edwardus Barker Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Westbere Cantuar. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo die Maii.

Johannes Abbey Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Stawkesfylde;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Maii.

A. D. 1561.
3 Eliz. Reg.

Ricardus Harres Clericus, habet Literas Patentes Regiæ de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Stevington Lincoln. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Maii.

Willielmus Browne Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Horley Winton. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Roberto Episcopo Winton.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Maii.

Willielmus Greneway Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Kysted;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Maii.

Baptista Willoughbis Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam sive Copellam de Whytehall;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Maii.

Thomas Wright Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Totnes magna;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Ranulphus Phyllypes Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Walton.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo Petriburgens. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Robertus Cop Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Ausley;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Radulpho Coven. & Lich. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Johannes Barker Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Pottegrave;

Et

A. D. 1561. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Roberto
 3 Eliz. Reg. Winton. Episcopo.

Thomas Myll Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Cowley Glouc. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Robertus Kyng Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Blabye;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao A. D. 1561.
 Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Maii.

Johannes Twisleton Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Martin Worthye alias Worthey Mortymar;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Roberto Winton. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Pro Magno Eleemosinario de Concessione.

A. D. 1561.
 Pat. 4. Eliz.
 p. 5. m. 39.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Roffensi Episcopo* Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujuslibet Personæ Felonis de Se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliæ & Merchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra inventa sive invenienda forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quæ Nobis nunc pertinent vel unquam post quartum decimum Diem Julii ultimum ante Datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Edmundum Eleemosinarium* nostrum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemosinario* nostro quòd benè liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se ac Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterunt, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seiscire recuperare levare & colligere; assignantes præfatum *Eleemosinarium* nostrum & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos

suos, ad inquirendum de tempore in A. D. 1561.
 tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint; de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se & Deodandis, ac ad eadem seiscindum capiendum recuperandum & levandum per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Merchias ejusdem fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se ubi melius videbitur pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Compoto seu Ratiocinio inde Nobis reddendo seu faciendo;

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quòd præfato *Eleemosinario* nostro, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

Pro Subeleemosinario Reginæ de Præsentatione.

A. D. 1561.
 Ibid. m. 35.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Edwino Wigornensi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus

Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem sufficientem in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad

A. D. 1561. *4 Eliz. Reg.* Ad sextam Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Wigorn. per legitimam Deprivationem *Roberti Shawe* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Norley* Subelimosinarium nostrum vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes & Mandantes ut eundem *Thomam Norley*, ad dictam Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Præbendarium

ejusdem, ac in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis rite & legitime instituere & investire, cæteraque facere & peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1561. *Ibid. m. 32.* **R**egina, Reverendo, in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Londoniensi Episcopo*, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumq; in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Sheperton* vestræ *Londoniensis* Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem hac vice spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Robinson* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalareum, vobis harum serie præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Nicholaum*, ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituere, & legitime investire in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1561. *Ibid.* **R**egina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis Sanctæ *Elenæ* in *Abyngdon* cum Capella de *Radleye* & *Drayton* eidem annexa, vestræ *Sarum* Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem ultimi & immediati Vicarii & Incumbentis in eadem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Wolfe* Cleri-

cum Artium Magistrum, vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Edmundum Wolfe*, ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium perpetuum ejusdem, ac in & de eadem, instituere canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus & pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Heraldò Creato.

A. D. 1562. *Ibid. m. 27.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-

ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in A. D. 1562. consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Robertus Cook* alias *Ros* unus Pursevandum

A. D. 1562. rum nostrorum ad Arma; nobis ante
 4 Eliz. Reg. hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vi-
 tã suã impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
 ereximus & investivimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes facimus nominamus creamus e-
 rigimus & investimus eundem *Robertum*
unum Heraldorum nostrorum ad
Arma, eique Nomen illud CHESTER
imponimus, ac Stilum Titulum Liber-
tates & Præheminentias hujusmodi Of-
ficio convenientia & concordantia, ab
antiquo consueta, damus & concedi-
mus per Præsentes,

Habendum & excercendum Offici-
 um illud, ac cætera Præmissa, præfato
Roberto aliàs Chester durante Vitã suã,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus
 eidem *Roberto aliàs Chester* singulis An-
 nis, pro Excercitio Officii prædicti,
 quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
 Redditum *Viginti Mercarum Sterlingo-*
rum, habendam & annuatim percipi-
endam eidem Roberto aliàs Chester, &

Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ul-
 timò præterito, durante Vitã suã, de
 Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scacca-
 rii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii &
 Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
 tempore existentium, ad Festa Annun-
 ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales
 Portiones, unã cum omnibus aliis Com-
 moditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis Præ-
 eminentiis & Emolumentis eidem Of-
 ficio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis
 modo & formã prout *Willielmus Flower*
 nuper in Officio prædicto aut aliquis
 alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostro-
 rum habuit & percepit habuerunt &
 perceperunt pro Excercitio Officii præ-
 dicti;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Concessione Officii Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1562.
 4. Eliz. Reg.
 p. 3. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Sciatis quòd, cum non no-
 vum aut vacuum sit, sed necessarium
 & dignè antiquitus usitatum, quòd,
 inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros
 nostros, quos Principum Lateribus pro
 eorum Magnificentia atque Gloria ad-
 hære debeat, eorum præsertim quibus
 Officii Armorum Cura committitur
 Copiam habere, ut nec Tempus Bel-
 lorum neque Pacis absque convenien-
 tiis & aptis Ministris debeat præte-
 rire,

Idcirco vobis notum facimus quòd,
 non solum, ex plurimorum Fidelium
 nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem
 plenariam adhibemus, Relatu, verum
 etiam per Rerum gestarum Experien-
 tiam, quam Nosipse habemus de Fide-
 litate Circumspectione Industria atque
 bona Diligentia, dilecti Servientis no-
 stri, *Willielmi Flower aliàs Chester*, ob
 Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo fa-
 tis reperimus exploratas, consideran-
 tesque ejusdem *Willielmi* continuatum
 Servitium, Munere meritò id po-
 scente,

Ipsam in Regem Armorum & Princi-
 palem Heraldum Partium Borialium Reg-
 ni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra spe-
 ciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Mo-
 tu nostris, ereximus fecimus constitui-

mus ordinavimus creavimus, ac per
 Præsentes erigimus facimus constitui-
 mus ordinamus, & creamus, & No-
 men ei imposuimus ac per Præsentes
 imponimus NORREY, quod; cum Sti-
 lo Titulo Libertate & Præeminetis hu-
 jusmodi Officio convenientibus & con-
 cordantibus & ab antiquo consuetis, ei-
 dem *Willielmo* damus & concedimus, ac
 ipsum in eisdem realiter coronamus &
 investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-
 dum & excercendum Officium illud, ac
 Nomen Stilum Titulum & Præeminen-
 tias prædicta, eidem *Willielmo* pro Ter-
 mino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus
 Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolu-
 mentis quibuscumque eidem Officio
 qualitercumq; spectantibus debitis per-
 tinentibus, in tam amplis modo & for-
 mã prout *Laurentius Dalton* defunctus;
 aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Reges
 ad Arma Partium Borialium habuit &
 percepit habuerunt & perceperunt,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem
 Præsentium concedentes eidem NOR-
 REY Auctoritatem Potestatem & Li-
 centiam, tam cum consensu & assensu
 Comitum *Marescalli Angliæ* pro tempore
 existentis, sub Sigillo & Subscriptione
 manuali suis Literis Patentibus, Armo-
 rum Claris Viris donandi & conceden-
 di Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraq;

A.D. 1562. *Eliz. Reg.* alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa, & alia Dilecta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine Temporibus retroactis, nomine nostro faciendi excercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Norrey* ad hunc Statum, Præsentibus omnibus aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quampluribus Proceribus Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fidelibus Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc coram nobis assistantibus & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis (adhibitis solempniter requisitis & concordantibus) supra sancta Dei Evangelia solempne nobis præstitit Sacramentum,

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, datum & concedimus eidem *Willielmo Flower*, in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalis Heraldici Partium Borialium, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo Flower*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum, seu aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, ad Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangelis quibus Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura & Vestura quali & in eisdem modo & formâ prout aliquis a-

lius *Rex Armorum* sive *Heraldus*, tempore *Edwardi Tertii* nuper Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri, nuper ex Regno prædicto habuit & percepit, A.D. 1562. *Eliz. Reg.*

Habendas & percipiendas Liberaturam & Vesturam hujusmodi, eidem *Willielmo Flower* annuatim pro termino Vitæ suæ, ad Magnam Garderobam nostram Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiam quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxix. Die Januarii.

WILLIAM CORALL.

By me

WILLIAM FLOWER aliàs NORREY
King of Armes.

Vacat istud Irrotulamentum harum Literarum Patentium pro eo quod, viii. Die Martis, Anno Regni Domine Regine Elizabethæ vicefimo secundo, infra scriptus *Willielmus Flower* aliàs *Norrey*, venit totam eadem Domina Regina in Cancellaria sua, personaliter, & sursum reddidit in Manus ejusdem Domine Regine has Literas Patentes, ac totum Jus Statum Stylum Titulum & Interesse sua de Officio Vadis & Feodis infra scriptis purè spontè & absolute cancellandas; igitur istud Irrotulamentum cancellatur & dampnatur.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1562.
Ibid. p. 8.
m. 21.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Gloucesterensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiâ prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundator. vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinatz, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, A.D. 1562.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1562.

4 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1562.

4 Eliz. Reg.

Ad Officium Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam Præsentatio.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 2.

m. 32.

Regina, omnibus &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edmundo*, misericordie Divinæ, *London. Episcopo*, vestro *Visario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Officium *Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam Sancti Pancrasii* in Ecclesia vestra divi Pauli *London.* per Promotionem & Ingressionem, Reverendi Patris, *Willielmi Alley* in Episcopatum *Exon.* ultimi & immediate Incumbentis & Possessoris eorumdem, jam vacantia, & ad nostram Præsentationem hac vice spectantia, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Jacobum Calshille* Sactæ Theo-

logiæ Baccalaureum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Jacobum* ad dictum Officium *Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam* admittere, ipsumque *Pœnitentiarium & Præbendarium* eorumdem, ac in & de eisdem canonicè instituere & investire, cæteraque facere peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis gratiosè dignemini, intuitu Charitatis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Martii.

Per Privatam Sigillum.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Assaphen.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 10.

m. 45.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Denbigh*, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu *Assaphensi*, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi*, Permissione Divinâ, ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad Episcopatum *Menevensen*, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Assaphensis* prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Davies* Legum Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quodd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus,

sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis sub data subscripta; videlicet,

Escaetori R. in Com. Salopie ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori R. in Com. Flynt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu* prædicto, quodd eidem *Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestræ.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuarisiensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum

A.D. 1562.

4 Eliz. Reg.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Gloucestrensi, per Mortem naturalis ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Gloucestr. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Richardum Cheynye* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaureum, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis indedirectas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione A.D. 1562.
quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præci- 4 Eliz. Reg.
piendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Richardum Cheynye*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Gloucestren. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Richardum Cheynye* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xv. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Gloucestr.

A.D. 1562.

Ibid.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Gloucestræ & Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Gloucestr. per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Gloucestr. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Richardum Cheynye* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaureum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus Gloucestr. ei restitimus per Præsentem ;

Habenda & percipienda Exitus & Proficua prædicti Episcopatus, præfato *Electo*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque provenientia sive crescentia ;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod *eidem Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1562.

Ibid.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus & Civitate subscriptis ; videlicet,

Escaetori Regina in Com. Wigorn.

Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis suæ Gloucestr. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori Regina in Com. Hereford. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Escaetori Regina in Com. Monmouth.

Escaetori Regina in Com. Breknok.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenantibus de Episcopatu Gloucestr. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Gloucestr. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1562.

4 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1562.

4 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1562.

Par. 4. Eliz.
7. 5. m. 12.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino Gilberto, Permissione Divinâ, Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Hospitale Sancti Johannis Baptistæ Pauperum Civitatis nostræ Bathon. unâ cum Capella Sancti Michaelis eidem annexa, vestræ Bathon. & Wellen. Diocesis, de jure vacantiâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Johannem Louthe in Legibus Bacularium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Johannem ad dictum Hospitale, unâ cum Capella prædicta, admittere, eumque Magistrum ejusdem instituere & legitime investire in eodem, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxix. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Exercitu in Auxilium Regis Francorum ducendo, de Commissionem pro Principali Capitaneo.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 2.
m. 20.
dar.

Regina &c. Charissimo Consanguineo nostro, Ambrosio Comiti Warwici, Salutem,

Sciatis quod quum,

Per multas graves justas & necessarias Causas, & de avisamento totius Concilii nostri, propter Regni nostri Præservationem a Periculis, Nobis Regnôq; nostro manifestè imminentibus, ex quorundam jam Vestutorum nostrorum Inimicorum in Ducatu Normandiæ reliquâque Galliâ Armatorum, Rebus illic violenter & crudeliter gestis, & ex illorum manifestis & apertis Intentionibus contra Nos Regnumque nostrum, & contra omnes Status nostræ Professionis, & consequenter propter, Regis Christianissimi Fratris nostri, Francorum Regis suorumque Subditorum Defensionem, contra dictos Inimicos nostros, dictum Regem detinentes veluti Captivum cum Regina Matre sua, Populumque suum & Subditos crudeliter devastantes & destruentes,

Adductæ & commotæ sumus, Numerum quendam nostrorum Subditorum defensibiliter armari & muniri facere, eumque Numerum transmittere in Portus Ducatus Normandiæ nostro hoc Regno propinquiores;

Necessarium etiam visum nobis est, nobilem aliquem strenuumque & fidelem Virum eo mittere cum dicto Numero nostrorum Subditorum, ut Ducem Primarium & Capitan. Principalem omnium dictorum nostrorum Subditorum,

Itaque Nos, de vestra Fidelitate A. D. 1562.
Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria plurimum confidentes, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus ordinamus & constituimus vos nostrum Locumtenentem & Capitaneum Principalem & Generalem Ducemque Primarium ac Gubernatorem omnium nostrorum Subditorum, cujuscumque Gradus vel Conditionis, in Normania qui jam sunt aut posthac futuri sunt,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem per Præsentes damus & committimus, omnes & singulos Subditos nostros in aliquo Oppido Castro vel Loco in dicto Ducatu Normandiæ, vel alibi in Regno Franciæ, convocandi & congregandi;

Ac ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Ac eos omnes & singulos, ac alios quoscumque vobis commissos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Homines armatos, quam alios Equites & Pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, sive cum Deputato vel Deputatis vestris, pro Regimine & Conservatione omnium & singulorum dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, & omnium Oppidorum Castrorum & Locorum ubicumque dicti nostri Subditi pro Servitio nostro, per vos fuerint locati aut immissi, ac ad Expulsionem & Profligationem Inimicorum nostrorum dictos nostros Subditos invadere vel deprædare volentium, de tempore

A. D. 1562. in tempus prout opus fuerit ducendi & duci faciendi, & cum dictis Inimicis nostris pugnandi & eos debellandi & profligandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Conductione illa regendi,

4 Eliz. Reg.

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris Ducisque Primarii tangunt,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sana & bono Regimine Subditorum nostrorum, per vos ex Causis prædictis levandorum & congregandorum, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque Subditos nostros, sic, ut prædicitur, per vos congregandos, Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi atque incarcerandi, atque incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas criminales per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Viræ quam Membrorum mutilatione, & de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum Subditorum nostrorum sub Regimine & Conductione vestra retentorum & retinendorum, audiendi & terminandi,

Pœnasque Mortis & Membrorum quotiens opus fuerit infligendi, ac etiam Milites bene & strenue Merentes & Generosis Parentibus ortos, Insigniis & Honore Militari, si ita visum fuerit, donandi, ac Gradu & Titulo Ordinis Equestris condecorandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & excerpandi, quæ ad Gubernationem dictorum Subditorum nostrorum fuerint oportuna,

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis & ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu;

Damus etiam universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Dominis Nobilibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Equitibus Peditibus Sagittariis, & aliis Subditis nostris quibuscumque vobiscum retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint auxiliantes & obediētes in omnibus prout decet,

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Hampton Courte primo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Super memorati Exercitus Transfretatione.

A. D. 1562.
Ibid.

Regina &c. Prædicto & Fideli nostro, *Adriano Poynings* Militi Capiteano Insulæ & Villæ nostræ de Portesmouth, Salutem.

Sciatis quod cum assignavimus, charissimum Consanguineum nostrum, *Ambrosium Dudley* Comitem *Warwicke* Locumtenentem & Gubernatorem omnium nostrorum Subditorum qui transfretaturi sunt in Normaniam, aut qui ibidem jam existunt, & propter quasdam justas Causas, dictus Consanguineus noster non potest præsens esse in Transfretatione prædicta,

Itaque Nos, de vestra Fidelitate & Strenuitate plurimum confidentes, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus & constituimus vos nostrum Capiteanum Principalem ac Gubernatorem, tam omnium dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, qui jam parati sunt transfretare in Normania, quam eorum qui posthac in Normania erunt & existent, donec dictus Consanguineus noster *Comes Warrewici* in Normania venerit,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctorita-

tem damus omnes dictos Subditos nostros convocandi & congregandi, ac Monstrationes eorundem capiendi & supervidendi, ac eos omnes, ac alios quoscumque vobis commissos, pro Regimine dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, & Conservationem omnium Oppidorum & Locorum ubicumque dicti nostri Subditi fuerint collocati, ac ad Profligationem eorum omnium qui dictos nostros Subditos invadere volent, prout opus erit ducendi & duci faciendi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Conductione illa regendi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium Principalis Capitanei pertinent, necnon Ordinationes pro bono Regimine Subditorum nostrorum statuendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, ac quoscumque Subditos nostros Delinquentes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & exercendi quæ ad Gubernationem dictorum Subditorum nostrorum fuerint oportuna;

Et

A. D. 1562.

A. D. 1562. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa
4 Eliz. Reg. Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea
exploatis cum effectu,

Damus universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Militibus Homini-
bus ad Arma, & aliis Subditis nostris
quibuscumque vobiscum retentis, Te-
nore Præsentium, firmiter in manda-
tis, quod vobis in Executione Præmis-

forum sint auxiliantes & obedientes in A. D. 1562.
omnibus prout decet. 4 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hampton Courte*
tertio Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Regnam.

De Officio concesso.

A. D. 1562.
Pat. 5. Eliz.
P. 4. m. 37.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu nostris, ac in considera-
tione boni fidelis & diutini Servitii No-
bis, per, dilectum Servientem nostrum,
Richardum Ferris unum Chirurgorum
nostrorum antehac impeni & impo-
sterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concedimus, ac per Præ-
sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
cessoribus nostris, damus & concedimus
præfato *Richardo Ferris* Officium *Servi-*
entis Chirurgorum nostrorum, constitui-
mus ordinavimus nominavimus & fe-
cimus, ac per Præsentes constituimus
ordinamus & facimus,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum
& occupandum dictum Officium *Ser-*
vientis Chirurgorum nostrorum Hæredum
& Successorum nostrorum, præfato *Richardo Ferris*, a Festo Annunciationis
Beate Mariæ Virginis ultimò præteri-
to durante Vitâ suâ naturali, cum om-
nibus & omnimodis Vadiis Feodis Re-
gardis Allocationibus, tam le Bouge de
Courte Hospitii nostri, quam Vini Ce-
ræ & aliorum Requisitorum pro Curis,
& aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Præ-
eminentiis Auctoritatibus & Advanta-
giis dicto Officio antehac habens oc-
cupans sive exercens habuit vel per-
cepit,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia no-
stra prædicta, dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredi-
bus & Successoribus nostris, damus &
concedimus, præfato *Richardo Ferris*
durante Vitâ suâ, pro Exercitio dicti
Officii *Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum*
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Quadragesima Marcarum Ster-*
lingorum, solvendam eidem *Richardo* ad
Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus
Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostro-
rum Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
rum ibidem pro tempore existentium,
a dicto Festo Annunciationis beate

Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, ad A. D. 1562.
quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad
Festa Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti
Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domi-
ni, & Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Vir-
ginis, per æquales Portiones, absque
Compoto, vel aliquo alio inde Nobis
Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris
reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

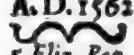
Cumque, Præcharissimus Pater no-
ster, *Henricus Octavus nuper Rex An-*
glie per Warrantum suum datum apud
Manerium suum de Okinge *vicesimo*
octavo Die Julii, Anno Regni sui tri-
cesimo quinto, directum Thesaurario
Camerae suæ, dederit & concesserit præ-
dicto *Richardo Ferris* quoddam Vadium
Viginti Librarum Sterlingorum per An-
num, ac, Præcharissimus Frater noster
nuper Rex Angliæ, *Edwardus Sextus*,
per Warrantum suum, datum apud
Palatium suum de Westm. *vicesimo quar-*
to Die Octobris, Anno Regni sui tertio,
Thesaurario Camerae suo directo, de-
derit & concesserit præfato *Richardo Fer-*
riss Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima*
Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum,

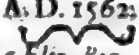
Sciatis quod Nos,

In consideratione Sursumredditionis
prædictorum duorum sepecialium War-
rantorum, per dictum *Richardum* in ma-
nus nostras factæ, ac quod Solutio præ-
dictorum duorum sepecialium Vadio-
rum & Feodorum *Viginti & Quadragesima*
Librarum per Annum, per Manus
Thesaurarii Camerae prædictæ, deinceps
cesset,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedi-
mus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes
damus & concedimus præfato *Richardo*
Ferris nunc *Servienti Chirurgorum nostro-*
rum quandam Annuitatem sive annua-
lem Redditum *Quadragesima Librarum*
Sterlingorum,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam dictam Annuitatem sive annua-
lem Redditum *Quadragesima Librarum*
præfato *Richardo Ferris*, de Thesauro
nostro

A.D. 1562.  nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
rum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
5 Eliz. Reg. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
rum nostrorum Hæredum & Successo-
rum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
existentium, a dicto Festo Annuncia-
tionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos;
videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti
Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Anun-
ciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æ-

A.D. 1562.  quales Portiones, solvendam durante
Vitâ dicti *Richardi*, absque Compoto
5 Eliz. Reg. seu aliquo alio inde Nobis Hæredibus
vel Successoribus nostris reddendo seu
faciendo;

Eo quodd &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xxiii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.



De Re Literaria.

A.D. 1563.
*Ibid. p. 3.
m. 11.*

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
Quene of England Fraunce and
Ireland Defender of the Faythe
&c. To all and singuler Printers of
Bookes, Booke Sellers, Statyoners, as-
well within this our Realme of Eng-
land as in other our Dominions, and
all other our Officers Ministers and
Subjectes, Greeting.

We let you to wit that,

In consideration that our Loving
Subjecte *Thomas Cooper* of Oxford, hath
diverse and sundrye tymes heretofore
traveled in the Correcting and Aug-
menting of the *Englishe Dictionarye*
(commonly called *Bibliotheca Eliota*)
and nowe of late, aswell to his further
Paynes and Studye, as also to his great
Costes and Charges, of a zeale to fur-
ther good Letters and the knowledge
of the Laten Tong in these our Realmes
and Dominions, hath altered and
broughte the same to a more perfecte
Forme in following the notable worke
called *Thesaurus Lingua Latina* then at
any tyme heretofore it hath byn used
or set farthe,

We therefore, of our Grace especiall
and mere Mocion, have licenced and
privileged, and, by these Presentes,
do graunte and gyve Lycence and
Priviledge, unto the said *Thomas Co-
oper* and his Assignes onelye, to prynte,
and set fourthe to Sale the said *Englyshe*
Dictionarye (before tyme named *Bib-
liotheca Eliota*) and nowe in this last
Edicion entituled *Thesaurus utriusque*
Lingua Latina & Britannica,

Comaunding and straytely prohy-
biting that, neyther you nor any of you,
nor any other Person or Persons what-
soever, other then the said *Thomas Co-*

per and his only Assignes shall, duryng
the space of *twelve Yeres* next entuyng
the printing of the said Booke or Work,
printe, or cause to be printed or put to
Sale the said Worke or Booke above
named, eyther by the Coppye hereto-
fore ymprinted or hereafter to be print-
ed by the said *Thomas Cooper* or his As-
signes, or by any other Coppye Tran-
slation Alteration Addicion or Abridge-
ment, or by other whatsoever tolera-
ble Waye Name or Title the said Book
or Worke shall or maye after be called
printed or set fourthe, uppon Payne
and Forfeiture and Confiscacion of all
and every the same Booke and Bookes
Worke and Workes, so by you or any
of you imprinted or set fourthe to Sale,
contrary to the Tenor of these Presents,
and further incurring our highe Dis-
pleasure and Indignation for your at-
tempting of the contrary at your ex-
treme Parill,

Willyng therfore and strayghtly
charging and commaunding all our
Officers Ministers and Subjects, as
they tender our Favor, and will a-
voyde our highe Indignacion and Dis-
pleasure, that they and every of them
do ayde and assiste the said *Thomas*
Cooper and his Assignes, in the due ac-
complishment and execucion of these
our Licence and Priviledge; any Sta-
tute Lawe or Ordenaunce heretofore
to the contrary notwithstanding.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Westminster* the
xii. Daye of Marche.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1563.

5 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1563.

5 Eliz. Reg.

De Prælectore, in Jure Civili, creato.

A.D. 1563.

Pat. 5. Eliz.

p. 3. m. 34.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Henricus Octavus*, Pater noster, nuper *Rex Anglia* æternæ memoriæ Princeps, inter cætera egregia & illustria sua Beneficia quibus *Academiæ Cantabrigia* illustravit, Munere *Prælegendi Jura Civilia* eandem ornavit, ac *Prælectorem* ejusdem annuali Stipendio *Quadraginta Librarum* de Thesauro suo ditavit, quo Viros ingenuos ad Studium hujus Disciplinæ excitaret, Gentium Mores & Leges cognoscendum & omne Scientiarum genus promovendum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ Decus & Ornamentum illustrandum & amplificandum,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Clerke* Artium Magistro Munus prædictum *Jura Civilia Legendi* infra *Academiæ* nostram prædictam, ac ipsum *Willielmum* LECTOREM IN JURE CIVILI prædicto facimus ordinamus & creamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Munus prædictum, eidem *Willielmo Clerke*, a Festo Annunciationis

Beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximò futuro post Datam Præsentium, durante Beneplacito nostro, quemadmodum alius aliquis eodem Officio Lectoris usus est,

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo* per Præsentes, pro Exercitio Muneris prædicti, juxta primum Institutum Patris nostri; præfatam Annuitatem sive annualem Feodum & Pensionem *Quadraginta Librarum*, habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. de Thesauro nostro, per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, per æquales Portiones;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo:

De Potestatibus concessis.

A.D. 1563.

Ibid. p. 9.
m. 33. d.

E*Lizabeth* &c. to all Men to whome these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Knowe ye, that, of our especial Grace certeyne Knowledge and mere Motion, and by the advice of our Counsaile, we have given and graunted full Auctoritie Power and Licence, and by these Presents, du geve and graunte unto, the moste Reverend Father in God, *Mathue Archebushoppe of Canterbury* full Auctoritie Pouer and Libertie that he, duringe his Lyfe at his Pleasure, may lausfully, and without Offence Losse Damage Forfeytur or other Penaltie, retayne and kepe in his Service from tyme to tyme by way of Retayner, over and besyds all suche Personnes as daylye attende uppon hym in his Housholde, and to whome he geveth Meate Drinke Lyverye Fee or Wages, and also over and besides

all suche Persons as be or shall be under hym in any Office or Offices of any Stewardshipp, Understewardshipp, Baillifwyke, Keeper of Parks Houses Waranes or other Games of Venerye, Phefauntes Patriches and other Fowles of what kynde soever they be, as well of suche Office or Offices whiche he hathe or shall have of us or any of oure Subjectes for terme of Lyfe or at pleasure or otherwise, as of other his owne proper Hereditaments or Possessions, the Number of fortie Persons Gentlemen or Yeomen whatsoever, albeit the same Person or Persons, so reteyned or to be reteyned, be the Tenaunts of us or of any other our Subjects, or dwelling or reciaunt withinoure Honnors Mannors Dömynyons Letes Townes or Hundreds, and to the same to geve at his pleasure his *Lyvery Badge or Cognisaunce*, or to as many of the said Nombre of

A. D. 1563. *5 Eliz. Reg.* fortie Persons as will receyve the said Lyverye Badge or Cognisaunce, and graunte to do unto hym their Service when he shall appoynte and requyre the same, for our better Service and Suertie alwayes to be employed, the said Persones to be reputed taken and receyved, by vertue of this our Graunte and Lycence, to all Instructions Constructions and Ententes as they were daileye Attendaunte on the said *Archebushoppe* in his Householde, and as though they had Meate and Drinke Liverye Wages and Lodging in his House as his Householde Servaunts daillie attending uppon hym have or shall have;

Provided always that this our Graunt and Lience unto the said *Archebushoppe*, shall nor extende to auctorise hym to take or retayne into his Service any of our Servaunts, beinge named in our Checker Rolle, nor any other beinge sworne or reteyned to serve us as our Servaunt or Servaunts, and this our Lience shall be a sufficient Warrant and Discharge, as well to the said *Archebushoppe* for the reteininge of the said *Nombre of fortie Persones*, as also to the said *Persons* so to be reteined by way of Reteyder, and to every of theym, for the takinge of his said Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, and the Promyse and doinge of their Service in forme expressed (in any Acte Statute Provision Article or Clause heretofore made, or hereafter to be made or provided to the contrary, in any wise notwithstanding)

A. D. 1563. *4 Eliz. Reg.* and that the said *Nombre of fortie Persones* so reteined or to be reteined, and every of theym, shall be discharged and exonerated of all Forfaitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wise maye or shall rise or growe to Us our Heires or Successours, by force or vertue of any Statutes Lawes or Customes made or to be made for Reteiners to the contrary notwithstandinge,

And furthermore, of our especial Grace, and by the Advice aforesaid, we have pardoned remised and released, and by these Presentes do pardon remitte and release to the said *Archebushoppe*, all and every Trespas Offence Contempte Violation or Forfeiture Losses Penalties, Somme or Sommes of Money by him committed done or perpetrated, sithen the *firste daye of January* laste paste, contrary to any Acte or Actes of Reteyder or Reteyners heretofore had made or stablISHED;

That expresse mention of the certintie of the Premisses, or of any other Gifte or Graunte, by Us or any oure Progenitours, to the said *Archebushoppe* before this time made, and in these Presentes not made, or any Statute Act Ordinaunce Provision or Restreint thereof to the contrary had made ordeyned, or any other Thing Cause or Matter whatsoever notwithstandinge.

In witnes whereof We have caused these our Letters to be made Patent.

Witnes our selves at *Westm.* the xxvi. Daye of Maye, in the fiftie Yere of our Reigne.

Proteccio Regalis.

A. D. 1563. *Pat. 4. Eliz. p. 5. m. 28.* **R**egina &c. omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, suscepimus in Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem nostras speciales, *Christoferum Caruanum* in Civitate Mediolanensi oriundum, seu quocumq; alio Nomine Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, censeatur seu nuncupetur, ac Homines Factores Servientes Terras Res Redditus Bona Catalla Marchandisas ac omnes Possessiones ipsius *Cristoferi*,

Et ideo vobis & cujuslibet vestrum mandamus, quodd ipsum *Cristoferum Caruanum*, omnes Factores Servientes Terras Res Redditus Bona & Catalla Merces Mercandisas, ac omnes Possessiones ipsius *Cristoferi Caruani* manute-

A. D. 1563. *nearis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes eis aut eorum alicui vel aliquibus, vel inferri permittentes Injuriam Molestiam Damnum Arrestationem vel Gravamen, & si quid eis seu eorum alicui forisfactum live injuriatum fuerit, id eis & eorum cuilibet, sine dilatione, emendari faciatis,*

Volumus etiam quodd idem *Cristoferus Caruanus* sit Quietus de omnibus Placitis Sectis Querelis & Executionibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentis per duos Annos integros duraturas.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1563.

5 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1563.

3 Eliz. Reg.

De Salvo Conductu.

A. D. 1563.

Pat. 5. Eliz.
p. 2. m. 47.

E *Lysabeth*, by the Grace of God
 &c. to our Highe Admyrall
 of England, to all and singu-
 lar our Vizadmyralls and Capitaines
 as well on Sea as on Land, and to all
 Mayours Shereffs Baylyffs Constables
 Customers Comptrollers Serchers, and
 all other our Officers Ministers and
 Subjectes, to whom it shall apper-
 teyne and to every of them, Greeting.

Knowe ye that we, of our Grace
 especiall, certaine Knowledge and mere
 Mocion, and for certaine Considera-
 tions Us specially moving, have ly-
 cencid, and by these Presents do ly-
 cence unto *Bernard and George Hamyl-
 ton* his Brother Scottishmen to repayre
 into any Haven Porte Towne Creke
 or other Place of this our Realme of
 England by Sea or by Land, on Hors-
 backe or on Fote, with one Shippe of
 the Burden of one hundred Tonnes or
 under Marchantlike and not Warlike,
 and in the said Shipp to bring or car-
 rye oute of this our Realme all such
 Wares and Marchandises as by the
 Laws and Customs of this our Realm
 be not nor hereafter shall be prohibi-
 ted to be brought in or caryed oute
 of the same, and with the same Mar-
 chandies to passe into Scotland or
 Fraunce as they or eyther of them
 shall thinke good by Sea or by Land
 at their libertie during the tyme of
 this our Saveconduct, withoute any
 Arreste Stopp Trouble or Ympedy-
 ment, by us or our Officers, to be
 made or done to the said *Bernard and
 George Hamylton* their Factours Attor-
 neys Skippers or Maryners, in any

Portes Townes or Places as afore-
 said, A. D. 1563.

Wherefore we will and commaund
 youe and every of you, to suffer the
 said *Bernard and George Hamylton* their
 Factors or Attornes, with their Shipp
 of the Forme and burden aforesaid or
 under, and Maryners, quyetly to re-
 payre into any our Portes Haven
 Towne or other Place of this our
 Realme, laden with such kinde of
 Wares as before is expresse, and with
 the like Wares and Marchandies to
 departe again into Scotland or France,
 according to this our Grante, quyet-
 ly without any your Arrest Stopp
 Trouble or Ympedymment whatsoever,
 paieng such Customes Subsidies and
 other Droits, for the said Shipp Wares
 and Marchandies, as all manner Per-
 sons being Strangers and borne out
 of our Lygeance customablie doe or
 ought to pay;

Provided allways that the said *Ber-
 nard and George Hamylton* their Factors
 Attorneys Skippers and Mariners and
 every of them, doe honestlye behave
 themselves towards Us and our Sub-
 jectts, without doing or attempting a-
 ny thing to our Prejudice or Con-
 tempte, and that this our Saveconduct
 shall endure and be good during the
 space of Twelve Monethes next en-
 suyng the Date hereof and no lon-
 ger.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Teste Regina apud *Grenewiche* deci-
 mo octavo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Conventiones inter Reginam Scotiæ Doageriam Franciæ,
 & Reginam Elizabeth. appunctuata & conclusæ.*

A. D. 1563.

Ex Anogr.

TO All Christiane Peoople, to
 quhame this present Wrytting
 indentit shall cum, *Schir Jhonne
 Maxwell* of Terreglie Knycht Wardane
 of the West Mercheis of Scotland, and
Schir Thomas Bellenden Justice Clerk of
 the said Realme, Commissionaris O-
 ratouris Ambassiadouris and speciall
 Messingeris of, the moift Excellent

Princesse, *Marie*, by the Grace of God, A. D. 1563.
Queene of Scotland Dowreare of France,
 &c. and *Henrie Scroope* Knycht Lord
Scroope of Bolton Wardane and Ke-
 pare of the West Mercheis of England
 anentis Scotlande, *Jhonne Forrester*
 Knycht Wardane of the Midle Mer-
 cheis of England anentis Scotland,
Schir Thomas Gargraif Knycht Vice-
 President

A. D. 1563. President of the Queenis Majesteis Counsell in the North, and *Jhonne Rookbie* Doctor of Law and one of the said Counsell Commissioneris Oratouris Embassadouris and speciale Messingeris of, the most Excellent Princeſe, *Elizabeth*, by the Grace of God, *Queene of France England and Ireland &c.* being sufficiently authorisid by the severall Commissions of the said Princeſſes, wisheth Greeting in God Everlasting.

5 Eliz. Reg.

Forſamekle as both the saidis Princeſſes, knowing the greit Diſordours of thair Subjectis of all the Mercheis and Fronteris of both the Realmis, the quhilk presentlie, quhat by Negligence of some Officiaris, and lak of due Executionn of the Lawis and Ordouris of the said Mercheis of both Realmis, and by want of some more Strate Ordours then heirtofoir hathe bene provided, be come almoste to ane Confusionn by Multitude of Offenses and Injurious Attemptatis, not redressable without greit & extreme Suppressionn of verie many Subjectis of both Realmis, to the weakning of thair Frontearis. The quhilk thairfor for this tyme is by the mutuale Assent of both Princeſſes qualesied and born with of thair Princelie Goodnes Zeale and Favour towardis thair Subjectis, to the end to reduce the Evell by Clemency and Mercy to Goodnes and dew Obedience, and to admonische thame and all utherris that from hencefurth fall attempt to vyolett the good Peace and Amitie of the said Princeſſes and Realmes, and the Lawis Orderis and Agreementis devyied for Preservation thair of, that thair sal be most rigorully punished according to thair deserveing.

For Redrese quhairof it has pleased Ye the forſaid moste godly Princeſſes to caus Ws presentlie convene, commanding Ws to proceed not as Pairties for the one Realme, bot all to joyne indifferently as Persones equalie chosin for both the Realmes fearing God and haveing thes Scope to reduce thair Bordoris to some good Ordore, and to consent and agre to all suche thingis as apertenith for the suir Establischement and Continuance of the mutuale Looove Amity and perpetual Peace, heretofore begun and contracted betuix the saidis Princeſſes and thair Realmes, quhilk we pray God the Father Almychtye of his infinite Goodnes and Mercy, and for his Dearly Beloved Son Chryſt Jesus

our Saviour saik, for ever to confirm and preserve.

A. D. 1563.

5 Eliz. Reg.

We tharfore the forſaidis Commissioneris, according to our bounden Dewteis haveing met and cummit togithir at *Carlisle* in the Realme of England, the Elevinct of this Instant September, and from thence have and repared to *Drumfreshe* in Scotland, and so continued unto this present Day, first calling to our Remembrance that God is the Fontane of all Goodnes, and that we can bring no good thing to effect, without his mere Grace and Assistance, have called upon his Holy Name maist humbly requiring him according to his moste Loving Kyndnes so to assist Ws wyth his Holy Spirit, that thairby We may always perform our Interpryse to his Eternal Glory and to the Honoris Pleſour and commen Welth of boithe the saidis Princeſſes and thair Realmes: Estir long Reasoning and mutuale Conference upon all and every one of the Articles following, We have condescended agreit and finally concluded in maner forme and effect as after followeth.

IN THE FIRSTE, it is concluded and agreit that Redrese sal be maid upon all the Fronteris of both the Realmes, by the Officiaris thair of respective every one within the Boundis of his Office, for all suche Murderis Schlauchteris Offensis and Attemptatis heirtofore committit, as be conteyned in the Rollis Wryttingis and Byllis, signed and subſcryved with our Handis and delivered interchangeably be athir of Ws Commissionerris to the uthir, in maner and forme as at mair lenth is expresseid thairintill to the effect that by lauthfull Deliverie of Offenderris, Punishment of Attemptatis bypast, the trew Subjectis of both the Realmes fall have just occasion to prayse God for the maintenance of Peace and Justice, and the Wicked through Fear and Terroure thair of be moved to cease and desist from farder offending in tymes cumming.

ITEM, as concerning all uthir Offensis and Attemptatis committed be any of the Inhabitantis of the Mercheis of both the Realmes, contrary to the said Treatie of Peace and Amity of the Princeſſes, befor the tent Day of this Instant, and not conteyned nor mentioned in the forſaid Rollis Writtingis and Billis, subſcryved and mutually

A. D. 1563. mutually amongis Ws interchanged, the same to be put under perpetuale Silence and Oblivion, and never to be resuscitated, nor compleaned upon heiraftir.

5 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, for all Attemptatis that hes bene committed sence the said Tent day of this Instant, or schall happin heiraftir to be committit be any of the Subjectis of athir Realm agais the uthir; it is ordanit that the samyn sal be redressit by the Officiare of the Offender, according to the Laws Treatis and Ordinances thereupon of befoir and presently institutid and that with all convenient Speed and but delay. For Performance quhair of the Wardanes of the Merches most kepe thair Dayis of Merche often; and in proper Persone so far as may be, and not by thair Deputteis, without greit and just Ocasionn, nor fall not slipe or disapoynt any Day of Trew apoynted, so that at the leist every Moneth one Day of Trew to be kept at every Merche by the Officiaris thair of, and oftener yf neid requyre. And that every sic Meting to kepe thair Sitting day by day untill all former Attemptatis complened upon be orderit and fully ansuerit according to the Treaty, so that the saidis Wardans fall not have respect to make Redrese of Valeu for Valeu, or Bill for Bill; bot for all Offenssis compleyned upon unto thame for the Zeal of Justice, and as thai will ansuir to thair Princesses, and in the presence of God at the latter Day quhen al schall gif an Accompt of thair Ministratioun.

ITEM, that every Wardane at the first Day of Trewis heiraftir to be haldin by him, schall in the presence of the opposite Wardane and the Inhabitantis of boith the Merches mak ane solempnid Othe, and sweare by the Hich God that reigneth above all Kyngis and Realmis, and to quhome all Christiane aucht Obedience, that he schall in the name of God do exerce and persue his Office without respect of Persones sead favour or affection diligently and undelayedly, according to his Vocationn and Charge that he bereth under God and his Prince. And shall do Justice upon all Complaintis presented unto him, upon every Person complened upon under his Reull. And that quhen ony Complaint is referred unto him to speir fyill and deliver upone his Honour, he shall serche and enquire and redrese the samyn at his uttirmost

Power. And yf it shall happin him in so doing to acquyte and absolve the Persons complained upon, as clean and innocent; zit yf he shall be ony wise gate suir knowlege of the verie Offendor, he shall declair him foull of the Offence, and mak lauthfull Redrese and delivery thirof, albeit the very Offenderris be not nominat in the Complaynt. And this Othe of the Wardanes not only to be maid at this first Meting heiraftir to ensue; bot als to be maid every Zeir onis solempnedlie, as said is, at the first Meting estir Midsomer, to put thame in the bettir Remembrance of thair Dewty, and to place the Feir of God in thair Hertis.

A. D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, all sic persons as sal be adjoyned to the Wardens or be chosin upon the Inqueist or an Assyse for the Trying of Complaynttis, shall mak on lyke maner one solempned Othe for the dew Executionn of thair Dewteis.

ITEM, albeit We, for a moir spedie Redrese and fortherance of Justice, do heir statute and ordane the Wardans to proceed upon all Complainttis or Attemptatis by spering syling and delivering upon his Honour, together with six uthir honest and famous Men of that Wardenry adjoyned to him for the Tryal thair of, to be nominat by the opposit Wardane; zit heirby intend We not thairby to mak derogationn nor abolischeing of the Lawes and Customes of Merches of awld ordanit and observit, bot als weill permitting to Pairties greved to follow thair lauthfull Trode with Hund and Horne, wyth How and Cry and all uthir accustomed manner of fresche Persute for Recoverie of thair Goodes spoilzeit, as uthirways to use the Ordour and Tryall be ane lauthfull Assyse and in Quest leading of lauthfull Prose to be used at the Electionn and chose of the Complener.

ITEM, becaus it haith bene perceaved of lait sen the Ordour was begun by the Wardanis to speir fyle and deliver upon thair Honour, that some ungodly Persones have made Complaint and billed for Goodes lost quhair none was takin from thame, and so trubled the Wardanis, causing thame to speir and serche for the thing that nevir was done; it is thairfore statute and ordeyned in tymes to cum, that all Persones so trubling the Wardans by Billing and Complemand without caus, shall be ponesched as estir fol-

A.D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg.

lowis; that is to say, he shall be delivered to the opposit Wardane, to be imprisoned and fyne for his Offence at the Discretioun of the same Wardane quhome he so trubled.

ITEM, it is thocht necessary and expedient for the Conservatioun of the Subjectis in good Ordour and Obedience, that every of the Princesses Officiaris of both the Realmes shall tak Security and sic Ordour within the Boundis of thair Office, that everilk Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie of the Ground quhair ony Offendar duellith eftir that the Offendor be arrestit, and Warning and Knowlege be gevin of the Offence to the Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie &c. foirsaid, shall endeavour himself at the uttermost of his Power to mak his Tennand and Inhabitant of the Ground to compeir and be answerable befor his Warden for ony Complaint, swa that the Warden therby may be able to do Justice, and mak laithfull Answir to redrese to the Complenis according to the Treatise of Peace; and gif it shall happin the said Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie to be fund negligent and culpable heirintill, it shall be lesull to his awin Wardane to charge him with the Redrese of the Tennentis Offence: always except he shall not suffer Deith for the said Offence committed by his Tennand.

ITEM, it is thocht expedient and agreit upon, that every Wardane within his awin Jurisdiction shall tak Cair and Reull upon the Induellaris under him, for to kepe thame under dew Obedience, geving thame so strait Commandiments and Charge as apertenith therunto, and if it shall happin any Person or Persons to be disobedient, eschape, ryn away, and be fugitive from ony of the saidis Wardanis, the Wardane so disobeyed shall certifie the Wardane fornentis him, requyring him to take apprehend and deliver the Offender with all possible speed; quhilk Wardane so requyred shall be bund nocht onlie at the uttermost of his Power to serche for apprehend and deliver the Offender being within his Jurisdiction; bot als shall make Proclamatioun throuch his Wardeny within the space of sex Days thaireftir of the said Fugitive, and shall also certifie the uthir tuo Wardanes of that Realme, to proclame the foirsaid Fugitive throuhout all the Bounds of thair Wardenriis within the space of sex Days after thair Certificatioun

in manner foirsaid, to the effect that A.D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg. none may pretend Ignorance thair of, and excus thame selfis thairby quhen thair shall be charged for their wilfull Resett of the foirsaid Fugitive so proclaimed; and gif the said Fugitive shall hereftir be kept recept aided or comforted by ony Subject of that Realme, the same Subject shall be delivered to the Wardane complenand, and underly the same Punishment that was dew unto the Fugitive, in cais he do not present and deliver the Fugitive to suffer for his owne Offence.

ITEM, yf it shall happin the foirsaid Fugitive to fle with his Goodes and carie thame away within the opposit Realme, the Wardane thair of deliverand the Fugitive to be punished for his Offence, shall retene the Goodes to his awin Use for his Labouris. And gif the Fugitive can not be apprehended, than the Goodes to be restored to the Wardane of the Realme thair come fra, and to be redressit as Goods unlawfully resett aganis the Treatie of Peace.

ITEM, it is agreit that gif the Fugitives of bothe the Realmes shall joyn or keip togithir, or gif ony Warden of ather Realme shall request the uthir Wardanis of the opposite Realme, or ony of thame, to tak or ryde upon the Rebellis of both the Realmes, or of ather Realme; that than the Warden or Wardennis so requested, shall with reasonable and convenient Power be aiding and assisting to the said purposis with suche convenient Numberie, and at sic Dayes and Places, as by the said Wardennis shall be agreit upon.

ITEM, yf ony Person shall gif knowlege or Warning to ony Fugitive of the cuming or purpose of the said Warden for thair Apprehensioun, quhairby ony suche Rebell or Fugitive escaped; that then every suche Offender to be delivered to the Warden complenand, thair to be imprisoned for the space of ane Zeir, and to pay Fyne to the Value of all his Goodes: And forther to be punished to the Deith, gif the same be fund expedient to the Wardennis of bothe the Realmes, for his Offence.

ITEM, gif any Person of ather Realm shall cum within the uthir Realme to make Schout, and raise Frey, beir Armure, or with Force mak ony Impediment to the Wardane of that Realme in the Execution of his Office, the Person so doing shall be repute as ane publick Offender aganis the Tretie of Peace;

A.D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg.

Peace; so that gif he shall happin to be slane hurt or apprehended by the Warden of that Realme, he may be disponed upone as ane Subject of that Realme quhair he committis the Offence, without any Challenge or Clame of the Prince or Officiar of the Cuntrey quhair he com fra: And gif it shall happin the said Offender to retorne within his awin Cuntrey eftir the committing of the said Offence; it shal be lesfull to the Warden offended to Bill for him, and he being fund full of the Crime, to be delivered to the Warden he offended to be punished be him at his Discretionn, and as ane Subject of that Realme quhair he offended.

ITEM, if it shal happin the Warden of ather Realme for the apprehending of Fugitives, or Punitionn of Offenderis in the Executionn of Justice to persew ony Fugitive or Offender throughout the Realme quhair he beris Reull unto the Merche, and the Fugitive or Offender fle within the opposit Realme; it shall be lesfull to the said Warden to persew the Chace in *Hote trods*, unto sic tyme and place as the Fugitive or Offender be apprehendit, and to bring thame agane within thair awin Jurisdiction, to be punished for thair Offensis as efferris; and that without ony lett truble or impediment to be maid or done to him be ony of the Inhabitantis of that Realme quhair he persewed: And if ony Persone or Persones shall mak Resistance Let or Impediment to the said Warden in the soirsaid Persoote, he shall be *Billet* for and delivered to the Wardane quhome he offended, to be punished for his Offence at the Discretionn of the said Warden: And in the following of the Chace in maner soirsaid, it is thocht expedient and ordeyned, that the Persewer fall at the first Toun he cummis by of the opposite Realme, or to the first Persones that he metis with gif knowlege of the occasionn of his Chace, and require thame to go with him, and assist him in the said Persute.

ITEM, If it fall happin the said Warden Persewer, or ony of his Company, to do Injurie or unlauffull Harme within the opposit Realme the tyme of thair being therintill, the Offender shal be delivered to the opposit Warden to be tryed of the Offence, and punished therfor at the Discretionn of the said Warden, and uthir Tuelff honorable Persones of that Realme, to be nominat by the opposite Warden.

A.D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, For avoiding of Perjurie heirtofore committed in the valeuing of Cattell, and for ane gretar Terroure unto the Wicked; it is agreit and ordeyned that the single Value, uthirwise callit the Principall for Attemptatis committit, sence the Tent Day of this instant, and heirefter shal be esteemed and adjudged as efter followeth;

That is,

Every Ox above foure Zerisold, *fourty Schillingis Sterling*;

Everylk Kow above four Zeris old, *thretty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every uthir Ox above tua Zuaris old, *thretty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every zong Kow above twa Zeris old, *twenty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every uthir Beist under tua Zeris old, *ten Schillingis Sterling*;

Everilk old Sheip, *six Schillingis Sterling*;

And every Hog, *thre Schillingis Sterling*;

Every old Swyne above ane Zeir old, *six Schilling*;

Every zyoung Swyne, *tua Schilling*;

Every Gate above ane Zeir old, *fyve Schillingis Sterling*;

Every Gait zyoung *tua Schillingis Sterling*;

And every double to be valued efter the same rate of the single.

ITEM, If ony Subject of ather Realme fall manure occupy or saw with Corne ony Ground within the opposite Realm; it shal be lesfull to the Awner of the Ground or Warden to destroy the same gif he thinkis convenient, or ellis to mak Bill and Complaint therupone to the opposite Warden; And gif the Pairty be Fylit, he fall forfalt his Corne to the Complener, and fall pay four times the Value of the Cornis lawin, and ferther suffre Impressionment be the Space of thre Monethis.

ITEM, for samekle as it hes apperit by the Experience of the Times past, that Theves and evill Doeris hes nocht ceisfit nor forborne frome committing of Attemptatis and Offensis aganis the Treaties of Peace, albeit thairwar compellit to mak Redrese by Payment of the Principall with the tua Doublis; it is by this present Treatie specialie agreit and contracted, that from this forwart, yf it shall happin ony of the Subjectis of ather Realme to be Fyled upone Billis for thre severale Offensis or Attemptatis, to be committit heirefter aganis the Peace and Amytie; that for the thrid Falt he shall incur the pane of Deith as ane common Offender aganis

A. D. 1563. *5 Eliz. Reg.* aganist the Lawes of Merchese: So that alwayse above the Satisfactionn and Redressing of thair Attemptatis with Payment of the single and tua Doubles to the Pairty Complener; the Wardane of the foirsaid commone Offender shall at the uttermost of his Power serche seek tak and apprehend the said Offender, and bring him to the nixt Daye of Merche, and deliver him to the opposite Warden for to be executed unto the Deith; so that by this Exemple all utherris shall tak feir till offend or violet the Amitie betuix the tua Realmes.

Providid alwayes that the intent of this Article is to be takin, that the secund of the foirsaidis thre Offenssis sal be understand tu be committit esfir the Offendore be anis fund foull of the first Offence; and the thrid Offence lykwise to be takin one Offence to be committed esfir the Offender be found foull of the secund Offence.

ITEM, for ane spediar furtherance of the Trew-mantorecover his Goodis from the Robber Spoilzeor or Refetter thairof, it is agreit that yf shall happin the Inhabitant of one of the Merchese to commit any Attemptate within the Limites of ony uther Merch and so fyle the uthir Merche; It fall be lesull to the Pairty greved for to bill for the Offence, athir before the Warden of the Merche quhair the Offender duellith, or quhair the Goods remaneth, or before the Warden of the Merche fyled at his plesore and chose, and both the Wardans sal be bound to mak him lauthfull Redrese upon his Complaint.

ITEM, albeit in ane Treatie and Endentor maid at *Berwik upon the Ferd day of December*, in the Zeir of God one thousand five hundred fifty three Zeris betuix the Commissioneris of both the Realmes, it was convened and established that the Inhabitantis of both the Realmes suld seid and pastor thair Cattellis within the Limitis and Bounds of thair awin Realmes with Pane imputed to the Offenderis therof willinglie or customably depastoring and feeding his Cattell or Shepe within the Boundes of the uthir Realme, by Payment of *ane Penny Sterling* for every Cattell or Nolt at the first Falt; and for every Schepe ane *Scottis Penny*, and by iterating the Offence to double the Pane of the Parcage or Poundage, unto sic tyme as the Poundage for every Nolt suld extend to *tua Schilling Sterling*, and for every Scheip *six Penneis*

Sterling &c. as at more lenth is expres- A. D. 1563. *5 Eliz. Reg.* sed in the said Treatie; Zit, now upon one diverse respectis it is furthermore agreit and concludit by Us, that this Addition sal be added therunto, that yf sal happin the Cattell or Scheip of the one Realme to be stasfirdit or to remane depastoring upon the Ground of the opposite Realme by the space of Sex Houres in one day; it sal be lesull to the Owner of the Ground so depastored, or to the Wardane or Depute of that Merches, for to tak and apprehend the said Cattell and Scheip as forsalted and lost to his awin use without ony Redrese to be maid therfor: And for avoyding of all Controversie, it is agreit and thocht convenient, that the Lord or Owner of the Ground so depastored, or the Warden quhen ony of thame will proceed to the apprehending and escheting of ony Goodes so depastoring, he fall tak with him of his awin Cuntre four or ma honest and credible Persones unsuspect for to be present with him, to se that the Executionn be deulie maid, all Fraud and mal Engyn removed and set apart; And for Cattell and Scheip remaning be shorter space than the foirsaid sex Houres, We agre and think meit that the foirsaid Ordore established at *Berwik* sal be used and observit, with this Addition also, that in cais the Kepairis of the Cattell so depastoring the Ground of the opposite Realme, or ony uther for or with thame will not permitt the Owner of the Ground or Wardane to use the Ordore of Parcage and Poundage established in the said Endentore, he will mak Lett Trouble or Impediment aganis the poynding or keping of the Cattell quilk thai be redeemed by paying of the Poundage; in that cais the Cattell and Scheip sal bethairby lauthfullie forsaltit and takin to the use of the Owner of the Ground or Warden, for the Contempt and Resistance maid aganis the Ordore of Justice: And as for the Proove of this Apprehension or Poynding, or for the Number and Quantitie of the Goodes apprehended and poynded, and for the tyme of the remaning of the Cattell on the Grund, We will that the same be referred and tryed by the Othe of the Warden or his Depute, or by the Apprehender therof, together with Sex uther honest Men of that Realme, to be declared upone thair Faith and Honore; and thir Sex to be nominat be the opposit Wardane.

ITEM,

A. D. 1563.

5 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, becaus it has oftentymis happinnit that the Offenderis fylit in Billis, and being deliverit to the opposit Wardane for Redrese of the Attemptate committit be him, wald mak Resistance to tham that led or suld leid him away, and sodenlie eschape and returne to his awin Cuntrey, qherby in so doing both the Party greved lackith Redrese, and Truble arise betuix the Cumpaneis being together of both the Realmes at Dayes of Trewis, for avoyding quhairof, it is now agreit and ordeyned that the Offenderis so delivered sal quietlie pas and remane with the Pairtie thai ar delivered unto, during all the time of thair said Assemblic, and tua Houres efter thair departing: And gif the said Offender shall do in contrare heirof, he or thai shal be punished by Deith, or uthirwise at the Discretion of the Warden, as ane Brekar of the Assurance, and this to have plect for Offenderis that ar not delivered to be put to Deith; for in sic Persones as suld be executed unto the Deith, We will that strait holde and keping sal be used unto thame till Justice be executed.

ITEM, albeit it haith bene verie prudentlie provyded in the foirsaid Endentore maid at *Bermk*, that no bachling or reproving at the Assembleis for Justice betuix Realme and Realme suld be used under the Pane contained thairintill, and that silence thairby is put to the Complentar, and no Remeid provided to do Justice upone his Complaint; it is now agreit, that quhen ony Persone of athir Realme shall complene upon the Subject of the uthir Realme, duelling within ony of the Wardenriis thairof, that he will not according to his Band or Promise rentir as lauthfull Prisoner, outhir for himself or ony uthir that he standeth bound for, or will not pay his Ranson promitted, and uther semblable Materris and Caussis, that the Persone complenand shall gif in his Bill unto the Wardane of the Merche quhair the Persone complened upone duelleth, and the Warden shall caus him to be lauthfullie arreistit, to ansuer the nixt Day of Trew, and to do Justice upon the Complaint, be geving of Sentence according to the Lawes of Merches Equitie and Resonn.

ITEM, albeit it mae cleirly apear by the Treatie of Peace last maid and contracted at our *Lady Kirk* in Scotland, upone the day of the Zeir of our Lord one thousand five hundred

and Zeris, and all uthir Treatis maid be Commissionerris of both the Realmes thairefter, that the Princesses hes willeth that Mentlayeris, Murderaris, cruell gevaris of Woundis and Hurtis to ony Persone, Thevis, Reberris, Raserris of Fyre by Birning of Cornis or Houssis, Committerris of wilfull Perjurie Refettaris and Confortaris of Rebellis and Fugitivis, and all uthir Offenderris and Transgressors of the Tretis of Peace and Lawes of Merches, to be moste rigorously Punished, and have ordeyned worthy Pane and Punishment to be executed aganis the Offenderris: Zit, having Experience that the negligent Omissionn of Officiaris nether executand nor performand thair Dewtie in that behalf, nor zit geveand knowlege to the Subjectis be continuall Exercise of Justice, how thai suld behave thamefells in obeying God and thair Prince, hes bene the occasion of suche great Enormiteis and Misfordors as heirtofore haith bene committed upone the Bordors, quhairby God hes bene provoked to powre furth his Wraith and iuste Punishment upon the Inhabitantis of bothe the Realmes; it is now thoct convenient and agreyd, that all and every of the Wardennis of bayth the Realmes, shall incorporate and joyne together in one Book the foresaid Tretie of Peace maid at our *Lady Kirk*, and this present Indentore and all utherres Treatis and Indentors maid betuex the Commissionerris of bothe the Realmes during this last Amitie and perpetuale Peace: And efter that he haith, in presence of the uthir Wardane and Inhabitantis of bothe the Merches solemnly sworne and maid his Othe for the using of his Office in forme before mentionat; then thai fall caus the foirsaidis hoill Treteis and Booke, or at the lest sa mony Articlis and Hedis thairof as tendis to the Conservation of the Amitie, the gude Ordore of the Subjectis, and Punishment of the Offendors be oppinlie and publiclie onis in the Zeir red and published in oppin Audience, at the nixt meeting of the Wardennes eftir Midsummer zerlie, quhairby the Wardane and Subjectis of athir Realme may be put in Remembrance of their Dewtie, and tak the mor seare to offend in ony wise.

ITEM, for avoiding of all Controversie Debate and Stryit that may heireftir arise betuix the Subjectis of baith the Realmes concerning certane Grunds lying upone the Fronteris of the Midle

7 Z

and

A.D. 1563. *5 Eliz. Reg.* and Est Merches of the saidis Realmtes, acclamed by the Nythbors thair of bathe the Realmtes to apertene to thame; And so as zit remaneth debatable, not fullie nor perfytlie declared or knowen to quham the same justlie aucht to apertene; we the forsaidis Commissionerris of both the Realmtes, foirfeing the Dangeris that may happen to the breache of Amitie and Peace, hes thocht goode to mak foote ather of ws at our owin Princeffe, and to requyre tham most humble to appoynt Commissionerris for to joyne together, and to consider the Differences and Controversiis presentlie thairby apering, and amiable to compone and end the samyn by Division of the Ground Debatable, and setting of perpetuale Merches Boundes and Methis betuix Realme and Realme, inviolablie heireftir to be observit; and that we shall certifie ather of ws till utheris, quhat anfuere we obtene from our Princeffe, nocht douting bot that thai shall mutualie agre therunto, as a thing tending to the Quyet and common Welth of baith the Realmtes, and Preservationn of the Amitie.

FYNELLIE, becaus in tyme bypast the Lawes of Merches, making of Redrese, Punishment of Offenses, and Proceeding in Justice hes not (as said is) bene so diligetlie executed as apertened, bot rather be some abused, every Wardane haveand ane different forme and maner of Proceedingis from the uther; some redressing the Attemptatis with the single onlie; and one uther redressing with the single and tuo Doublis: Some redressand with ane law Pryce and Valuationn of Goodes, and uther with ane hier Price; some permitting the Pairty to valuat and esteime allweill his Cattell and Schepe, as all his uther Goodes spoyled, by his Othe, and some by the contrarie; and so haveand different Customes at findrie Merches, quhilk was altogether much inconvenient, to the Of-

fence of God and Dishonore of thair Princeffe, to have in one Realme, and undir the Obedience of one Prince different maner and forme of Jugement: Thairfore it is presentlie heir ordeyned and concluded in the name of booth our Princesses, that every of the forsaidis Wardennes shall heirefter kepe observe and execute his Office according to the Treatise of Peace, and of these Articlese, and utheris heirtofore past amangis Commissionaris of both Realmtes, not contrariande heirunto; and shall use one Forme of Jugment and Executionn of Justice, according to the said loveable Lawes, and to the Customes of the Merches heirtofore usit, quhairby Thevis and evill Doeris may be punished, trew and obedient Subjectis manteyned to leve in Quyetnes under the Protectionn of thair Prince and Wardane, and so God may be glorified over all.

In witness and for the goode Performance heirof, the Commissioneris of bothe Realmtes herthe intercheangeablie sett to thair Handis and Seales to thir Presentes; that is to wit, to the one parte therof remaning with the saidis Commissioneris of Scotland, the above saidis Commissioneris of England hes subscrivit thair Names, and sett to thair Seales: And to the uthir parte thair of remaning with the Commissioneris of England, the said Commissioneris of Scotland haith subscribed thair Names, and set to thair Seales, the xxiii. day of September, in the Zeir of the Incarnationn of our Lord Jesus Chryst ane thousand fyve hundreth thre score and three.

JHONE MAXWELL.
J. BELLENDEN.

*Sub Sigillis predictorum Commissario-
rum de Cera rubea pendentibus a
Filiis sericis intertextis cerulei co-
coris.*

De Officio Lectoris, in Arte Medica, concessio.

¶ ¶

A.D. 1564. *Pau. 6. Eliz. p. 8. m. 9.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito

nostro, *Thomæ Lorkin* Medicinæ Doctori, Officium sive Locum *Lectoris nostri in Medicina sive Arte Medica* nuper, a præcharissimo Patre nostro, *Henrico Octavo*, piæ Memoriz, nuper *Rege Angliæ* fundatum & erectum in usum & profectum Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ in Alma Academia nostra Cantabrigiæ,

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* brigiæ, quoddam quidem Officium sive Locum *Henricus Walker* Defunctus nuper habuit, ac ipsum *Thomam Lorkin*

LECTOREM INSTITUTOREM SIVE INFORMATOREM MEDICINÆ SIVE ARTIS MEDICÆ, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium sive Locum prædictum præfato *Thomæ Lorkin*, per se (vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos per Cancellarium sive Vicecancellarium dictæ Academiæ nostræ approbandos) durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Thomæ Lorkin*,

Et insuper, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii sive Loci prædicti, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Lorkin*, Vadium Fædum & Stipendium *Quadraginta Librarum Sterlingo-*

rum per Annum, percipiendum & annuatim solvendum eidem *Thomæ Lorkin* & Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ ipsius *Thomæ Lorkin*, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ; Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum; de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerarium nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore remanentium.

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad audiendum & terminandum Causas inter Subditos Philippi Hispan. Regis & Subditos hujus Regni.

A. D. 1564. *Pat. 6. Eliz. p. 8. m. 4.* **E** *Lizabetha*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regini Fidei Defensor &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Davidi Leves* Legum Doctori Curie Principalis Admirallitatis Angliæ Judici & Præsidenti, *Roberto Weston* Legum Doctori Decano & Officiali Principali Curie nostræ de Arcubus, *Thomæ Hewick* & *Willielmo Monse* Legum Doctores, Salutem.

Crebræ Querimoniæ per Subditos, Serenissimi & Potentissimi Principis, *Philippi Hispaniarum Regis* Fratris nostri Præcharissimi, ad Nos sunt delatæ, quibus Se, Naves, Mercimonia & Bona sua, dum Mare, Commerci exercendi Gratiâ, ultrò citroque navigant, a Subditis nostris invadi capi diripi spoliari malèque & contra Fœdera tractari constanter affirmant: nobis verò, quibus nihil unquam majori Curæ fuit quàm ut antiqua illa Amicitia Pax Fœdus & Concordia, quæ Nobis Majoribusque nostris cum Serenissimo Rege *Philippo* ejusque Progenitoribus intercedunt & inveterarunt, integra illæsa & inviolata conserventur, ne quæ fortè ex hujusmodi Querelis Simultas suborta vetustam Amicitiam & arctissimam Conjunctionem inturbare queat magnoperè expedire videbitur, ut Querimoniæ hujusmodi primo quoque tempore discutiantur & examinentur,

& si quæ earum veræ esse comperiantur, ut, mox illis de Remedio congruo prospiciatur, & si quæ Dampna per Subditos nostros illius Subditis injustè illata fuisse constabit, uti ea debite & integrè refarciantur,

Sciatis ergo quodd Nos,

De vestrum cujusque Juris & Aequi Peritia Fidelitate Induitria provida Circumspectione, ac in Causis Examinandis & Decidendis Aequitate & Integritate plurimum confidentes,

Vos Commissionarios nostros Judices Delegatos Substitutos & Deputatos nostros, Præsentium Tenore, facimus & constituimus, Vicésque nostras ad infra scripta committimus, Dantes & Concedentes vobis quatuor, tribus vel duobus vestrum, Potestatem & Auctoritatem quascumque ejus generis Querelas & Causas a Subditis, dicti Serenissimi Principis, *Philippi* Fratris nostri præcharissimi, adversus quoscumque Subditos nostros, sive jam exhibitas & propositas nec dum tamen Decisas & Diffunctas, sive imposterum Porrigendas & Intentandas, cum suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, cum omni diligentia & congrua expeditione summarie & de plano sine Strepitu & figura Judicii, audiendi cognoscendi examinandi discutiendi & Fine debito termi-

A. D. 1564. terminandi, cum cujuscumque etiam
 6 Eliz. Reg. congruæ Coertionis Potestate pro Præ-
 missorum commoda & oportuna execu-
 tione faciendæ, Inhibentes expresse nè
 quisque alius Notionem aut Jurisdictionem
 habens in Causis prædictis aut earum aliqua,
 sub quovis colore, durante hac Commissionem
 & Auctoritate vestrà, cognoscat, seu se intromittat,

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus
 Ballivis & Officiariis nostris, ac aliis quibuscumque
 quorum in hac parte interest, Tenore Præsen-

tium, quòd vobis in Executione Præmissorum
 A. D. 1564. intendentes sint auxiliantes
 6 Eliz. Reg. & obedientes in omnibus prout decet:
 hanc Commissionem & Delegationem nostram
 ad nostrum Beneplacitum tantummodò durare volumus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmchesterium*
 vicesimo quinto Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Traclatus Trecensis de Data undecimo Die Aprilis Ratificatio.

A. D. 1564. *Carolus*, Dei Gratiâ, *Francorum*
 Rex, omnibus præsentis Literas inspecturis &c.

Notum facimus quòd Nos Traclatum perpetuæ
 Pacis firmæ Reconciliationis & inviolabilis Amicitie, inter
 Nos & Serenissimam *Angliæ Reginam* charissimam &
 dilectissimam Sororem nostram, & omnia & singula
 Capitula in eodem Traclatu contenta, intelleximus,
 prout per nostros Dilectos & Fideles, *Johannem de Morviller*
Episcopum Aurelianensem, *Jacobum Bourdin* Dominum
de Vilaines in nostro Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium
 & Statûs nostri Secretarium, ex una parte, &
Nicolaum Throckmorton Equitem unum Generosorum
 Private Camere dictæ Serenissimæ Regine ac suum
 Consiliarium Legatum & Ambassiatores, apud Nos
 in Francia residentem, ex altera, virtute Mandatorum
 & Commissionum suarum (quarum Copiæ inferius
 inferentur) traclata conventa conclusa & concordata
 sunt: quorum Capitulorum & Traclatûs Tenor
 sequitur de verbo ad verbum;

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS, ad quorum
 notitiam Præsentis pervenerint, Salutem.

Cùm Serenissima *Angliæ Regina Elizabetha*
 & Christianissimus *Francorum Rex Carolus* ejus
 nominis nonus, pro sua Christiana Pietate &
 Charitate Regia Animi magnitudine & sinceritate,
 pristinam Amicitiam Pacem & Concordiam Bello
 interruptam reconciliare & refarcire cuperent,
 ad Dei Optimi Maximi Honorem & Gloriam,
 totius Reipublicæ Christianæ Beneficium, necnon
 & suorum Regnorum ac Subdito-

rum communem Salutem Commodum A. D. 1564.
 & Utilitatem, præfati Rex & Regina
 commiserunt & delegarunt; videlicet, Serenissima
Angliæ Regina pro Se suoq; Nomine, Generosos
 Insignesq; Viros *Nicolaum Throckmorton* Equitem
 unum Generosorum Private Camere suæ ac
 Consiliarium suum, & *Thomam Smith* etiam
 Equitem Consiliarium Legatum & Oratorem suum
 in Francia residentem; & Christianissimus Rex
 pro sua parte, Reverendum in Christo Patrem,
Joannem de Morviller Episcopum Aurelianensem
 in suo Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium, &
 Nobilem & Egregium Virum, *Jacobum Bourdin*
 Equitem Dominum *de Villaines* etiam in suo
 Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium & Statûs Regis
 Regnique Secretarium,

Qui quidem Procuratores & Legati, virtute
 Mandatorum & Commissionum suarum (quæ
 inferius inferentur) simul convenerunt, deque
 componendis Controversiis & earum Pace conciliandâ
 & constituendâ, multis ac diversis habitis
 Colloquiis, egerunt & traclarunt, tandemque,
 Deo Optimo Maximo Authore, Pacem Concordiam
 Amicitiam perpetuam & inviolabilem inter
 Serenissimam *Reginam* & Christianissimum
Regem construerunt & concordarunt Legibus
 Conditionibus Pactis & formâ quæ sequuntur.

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quòd inter prædictam
Angliæ Reginam & Christianissimum
Francorum Regem eorumq; Hæredes &
 Successores, in Regnis & Regiæ Dignitati
 succedentes, *Angliæ* videlicet & *Francos*
 Reges, & eorum Subditos

A. D. 1564. Subditos & Vassallos quoscunque Successivis futuris temporibus quandocunque existentes, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Loca Villas & Oppida ipsorum, necnon Subditos Vassallos & Confederatos eorundem, sit vera firma stabilis solida sincera perpetua & inviolabilis Pax Amicitia Unio Confederatio Liga, mutua Intelligentia, & vera Concordia, per Terram Mare & omnia Loca perpetuis futuris temporibus duratura.

6 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter Principum prædictorum eorumve Hæredum aut Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Insulas Dominia aut Loca alia quacunque, in præsentem per eorum alterum possessa, hostiliter invadet, aut a suis invadi aut expugnari permittet, sed expresse & cum effectu prohibebit.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter Principum prædictorum Hæredum aut Successorum suorum, subsidia Auxilia Gentes Armorum aut aliquam assistentiam Re Verbo Consilio aut Assensu præstabit aut dabit directe aut indirecte, secreta aut aperte, aut quocunque Colore quæsito, cuicunque alii Principi cujuscunque Gradus Status aut Conditionis existat, seu quocunque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectatur, aut quacunque Dignitate præfulgeat, vel cuicunque Genti Populo aut Nationi alterum prædictorum Principum, ejusve Regnum Terras Insulas Patrias & Dominia nunc ab eorum alterum possessa, invadenti aut invadere volenti aut molienti &c.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod, si aliquid contra vires & effectus præsentis Tractatus Pacis aut Amicitie Terra Marive aut in Aquis dulcibus, per aliquem Subditum Vassallum aut Alligatum alterius dictorum Principum fuerit attentatum actum aut gestum, nihilominus hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis viribus permanebit, & pro ipsis attentatis solummodo punientur Attentantes & Damnificantes & non alii,

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, quamdiu hæc Pax & Amicitia integra inviolataque permanebit, omnes & singuli utriusque præfatorum Regnorum, omniumque Terrarum & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet prædictorum Regum possidentur aut in posterum possidebuntur,

Incolæ, quacunque Dignitate, quocunque Statu aut Conditione extiterint, poterunt sese mutuis Officiis Amicitie prosequi & accipere libere tuto secure, ultrò citroque, Terrâ Marique ac Fluminibus commeari navigare, inter se contrahere emere vendere, illicque quamdiu velint morari, vel hinc inde cum visum fuerit recedere & abire, & quæ comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ Industria Labore, aut quocunque alio justo modo quænaverint, ad suos vel Exteros cuicunque Loco libuerint, sine ullo Impedimento offensa arrestatione seu prohibitione Salvo Conductu Licentia aut speciali Permissione, invehere & transportare possint.

A. D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quod neuter dictorum Principum quovismodo custodiet & retinebit, nec a Subditis suis receptari custodiri vel retinere permittet, aliquos Rebelles sive Proditores Principum prædictorum seu alterius eorum, vel quoquo modo dabit seu præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed intra viginti Dies, postquam per Literas ipsius Principum prædictorum cujus hujusmodi Rebelles seu Proditores extiterint, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi qui requisitus fuerit, eos omnes & singulos Literarum hujusmodi Requirentis Latori, aut alii ad hoc in hujusmodi Literis nominato sive deputato, bonâ fide tradet restituet & deliberabit tradi restitui aut deliberari faciet.

Conventum est etiam pro libero Intercursu Mercium & Mercatorum utriusque Principis, quod, durante Pace prædictâ, nulla Navis armata & ad Bellum seu ad Guerram parata & instructa, egredietur seu egredi permittetur Portus Maritimos Regnorum Angliæ & Franciæ, nisi prius satisfecerit, Cautionem qualem poterit præstiterit in Manibus Admiralli Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, aut Custumariarum prædictorum Portuum, quoad Naves Angliæ, aut in Manibus Admiralli Franciæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, vel alterius Judicis Ordinarii illius loci, quoad Naves Franciæ, de non invadendo molestando deprædando vel Offendendo Subditos utriusque Principis aut eorum alterius, nec eorum Alligatos, aut eis Injuriam aliquam inferendo, sub Pœna Publicationis Navium, Punitionis Corporum, cum Restitutione omnium Bonorum & Damnorum quibuscunque illatorum.

A.D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod ex neutrius prædictorum Principum Cancellaria seu alia Curia in posterum concedentur aliqua Literæ Represalium Marcæ aut Contramarcæ, nisi supra & contra Principales Delinquentes aut eorum Bona eorumve Factores, & hoc, in casu manifestæ Denegationis Iustitiæ tantum, de qua, per Literas Summonitionis aut Requisitionis, & prout de jure requiritur, sufficienter constabit.

ITEM, cum certa & firma sit Mens & Intentio Partis utriusque, ut hæc Pax & Amicitia in præsens contracta stabilis integra & inconcussa maneat, tam inter dictos Principes quam inter eorum Subditos, conventum conclusum & ordinatum est, ad tollendas omnes & omnimodas Controversiarum Occasiones quæ hinc inde, ex captura seu comprehensione Navium Armorum Machinarum Bellicarum Victualium Mercium seu aliorum Bonorum mobilium antehac perpetrata per Subditos alterius Principum, nasci aut oriri possunt, quod non licebit alicui prædictorum Principum adversus invicem, neque alicui Subditorum alterius eorum contra alterum, petere aliquid, seu exigere Legem, agere Litem, seu Actionem movere aut intentare, nomine ratione occasione sive præensione Capturæ Præhensionis Direptionis Detentionis sive Spoliationis Navium Armorum, Machinarum bellicarum, Mercium Annonæ Victualium & aliorum Bonorum Mobilium quorumcumque, a primo Die Mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1562. usque ad Diem Publicationis præsentis Pacis, sed quod omnes hujusmodi Querelæ Petitiones Lites & Actiones cessent sopiantur, oblivioni mandantur, & pro extinctis censeantur & habeantur:

Et quantum attinet ad Anglos & Francos hinc inde Captivos & Detentos, conventum & concordatum est, quod operâ & Ministerio Oratorum & Ambassiatorum respectivè residentium, tam in Aula Christianissimi Regis quam Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, de Liberatione prædictorum Captivorum cum supradictis Principibus tractabitur amicè benevolè &, ut æquum & dignum est, Magnitudine & Excellentia prædictorum Principum quo magis eorum Amicitia corroboretur, idque fiet intra duos Menses a Data præsentis Tractatus.

ITEM, concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnia & singula Jura Actiones Petitiones Præensiones & Deman-

dæ, quas tam Serenissima Angliæ Regina & Christianissimus Rex Francia, aut eorum Hæredes & Successores, quacunque de Causâ sive Occasione invicem contra ipsorum aliquem respectivè habent aut habere prætendunt, remanebunt eis salvæ & integræ, & pari modo Exceptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eis reservabuntur.

ITEM, comprehenduntur in hoc Tractatu Pacis, ex parte Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ,

Ferdinandus Romanorum Imperator semper Augustus, & Philippus Hispaniarum Rex Catholicus, juxta effectum & vim Tractatum inter eisdem Reginam & Regem, & eorum Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia antehac factorum,

Necnon Serenissima Domina Maria Regina, & Regnum Scotia,

Maximilianus Romanorum Rex,

Et,

Philippus Dux Sabaudie,

Et ex parte Christianissimi Regis,

Ferdinandus Romanorum Imperator &

Sacrum Romanum Imperium,

Philippus Catholicus Hispaniarum Rex,

Necnon,

Regina & Regnum Scotia secundum antiquas Confœderationes & perpetuæ Amicitie Jura quæ sunt inter Reges Franciæ & Scotiæ eorum Regna & Subditos,

Comprehendantur etiam Reges Dacie & Suetiæ.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod uterque Principum prædictorum publicari & notificari respectivè faciet dictam Pacem Confœderationem & Concordiam Londini & Lutetiæ, intra duodecim Dies a Data præsentis Tractatus, & in Portibus & aliis Locis insignioribus Regnorum Angliæ & Franciæ quacumque fieri poterit: & ne quid ab illo duodecimo Die hostiliter committatur Terræ Marive quod Damnum afferat dictis Principibus aut eorum Subditis, concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes capturæ Personarum quarumcumque, Bonorum & Navium quæ post illum duodecimum Diem fient hinc inde, nullæ sint & invalidæ, & Deprædationes quæcumque ab illo tempore factæ damnaque illata a Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum, restituentur & ad ipsam Restitutionem condemnentur & cogantur, Raptores & Deprædatores eorumque Complices, per Detentionem Personarum & Bonorum donec satisfecerint.

ITEM,

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Serenissima *Anglia Regina* & Christianissimus *Francorum Rex*, omnia & singula Capitula in præfenti Tractatu conventa per Literas Patentes, Manibus suis subscriptas & magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, ratificabunt authorisabunt & confirmabunt, ipsasque Literas Ratificationis & Confirmationis in sufficienti valida & efficaci forma conceptas & confectas, intra vigintidies post Datam Præsentium, tradent tradive facient bonâ fide realiter & cum effectu; videlicet, *Regina Anglia* in Manus Oratoris dicti Christianissimi *Francorum Regis* in Anglia apud suam Majestatem Serenissimam residentis, & *Christianissimus Francorum Rex* in Manus Oratoris prædictæ *Serenissimæ Regine* in Gallia apud suam Majestatem Christianissimam residentis, & etiam omnia & singula Promissa uterque eorum fideliter observabit; seque sic ea observaturum, cum per Oratorem vel Oratores utriusque respectivè missum vel missos, sufficiens ad id Mandatum habentem vel habentes, fuerit requisitus, tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis in ejus vel eorum Præsentia jurabit.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

Elizabetha, Dei gratiâ, *Anglia Franciæ & Hibernia Regina* Fide Defensor &c. omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint Salutem.

Cum nos per alias &c.

Datum *Windefforii*, xxvii. Octobris 1563.

Signatum,

ELISABETH.

Et in Plica,

CECIL.

Sigillatum Magno Sigillo Angliæ in cera viridi.

Charles, par la grace de Dieu, *Roy de France* &c. a tous ceux qui ces présentes Lettres verront, Salut.

La chose du Monde que Nous avons toujours desirée & desirons &c.

Donne a *Troyes*, le Premier Jour d'Avril 1563. avant Pasques, & de nostre Regne le iv.

Signe,

CHARLES.

A. D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

Et sur le reply,

Par le Roy estont en son Conseil.

ROBERT.

Et sceles sur double queue de Cire Jaune.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Promissorum Fide & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Negotiorum Gestores supranominati, hunc Tractatum, Manu nostra subscriptum, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Actum *Trecis*, Die xi. Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini 1564. post Pascha.

R. THROKMORTON;

T. SMITH.

JOANN.

E. AURELIANEN;

J. BOURDIN.

Et quia præfati nostri Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, Nos dictum Tractatum intra 20 Dies ab ipsius proximò Data Ratificationes promiserunt,

Nos bonâ fide utentes, & dictorum Procuratorum nostrorum Promissiones satisfacere cupientes, qui de supradictis Capitulis & Tractatu Pacis, nostro Jussu Voluntate & Mandato, conveniunt, eaque omnia rata grataque habentes, præfatum Tractatum ut supra inferi fecimus, in omnibus & singulis Capitulis suis confirmavimus ratificavimus & comprobavimus, & per Præfentes confirmamus ratificamus & comprobamus,

Promittentes in Fide Dignitate & Verbo Regio, sub Hypotheca & Obligatione omnium & singulorum Bonorum nostrorum præsentium & futurorum quorumcunque, necnon Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, id omne futurum stabile habituros observaturos, & ut in perpetuum inviolabiliter observetur facturos & curaturos, ita ut neque directè neque indirectè contra quicquam eorum quoquomodo impofterum veniamus;

Renunciantes omnibus Exceptionibus Deceptionibus jurisjurandi, Dispensationibus & cæteris omnibus quæ aliqua-

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* **W**tenus Tenore Præsentium præjudicium afferre possint.

In cujus rei Testimonium hisce Præsentibus, Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* **W**Datum in Oppido Barri Ducis, Die primâ Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, & Regi nostri quarto.

Traclatus, de Data duodecimo Die Aprilis, Ratificatio.

A. D. 1564. **W***Carolus, Dei Gratiâ, &c. ut in præcedenti Traclatu.*

UNIVERSIS & SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, undecima Die Mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1564. post Pascha, Nos *Johannes de Morviller Episcopus Aurelianensis* Consiliarius Christianissimi *Francorum* Regis *Caroli* ejus Nominis noni, in suo Sanctiore Concilio, & *Jacobus Bourdin* Eques *Dominus de Vilaines* ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius in suo Sanctiore Concilio & Statûs Regis Regnique Secretarius, Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, ac, generosi insignesque Viri, *Nicholaus Throckmorton* Eques unus Generosorum Privatæ Cameræ Serenissimæ *Regine Angliæ Elizabethæ* ac Consiliarius suus, & *Thomas Smith* etiam Eques Consiliarius Legatus & Orator suus in Francia residens, Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, ejusdem Serenissimæ Regiæ Majestatis, ab eaque Commissi & Deputati, ex altera Parte, convenimus & consenserimus in Conditiones & Pacta perpetuæ Pacis veræ sinceræ & inviolabilis Amicitie & Confederationis, inter prædictum Christianissimum *Francorum Regem Carolum* ejus Nominis nonum, ex una Parte, & Serenissimam *Angliæ Reginam Eliz.* prout in Traclatu facto super eadem Pace plenissime continetur, ut prædicti Principes mutuam suam Benevolentiam & Animum Amoris erga se invicem plenam testificentur & ostendant, Nos, virtute Commissionum & Mandatorum nostrorum (quæ etiam inferius inferentur) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus ea quæ sequuntur.

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Nobiles Viri, *Domini de Palesean, de Moye de la Ferte, Fresnoy, de Nantoillet*, qui in Anglia detinentur, a Die Publicationis præ-

A. D. 1564. **W**sentis Traclatûs, liberabuntur ab omni Custodia, ita ut possint liberè Rebus suis operam dare in Anglia, a qua tamen se non exituros nec decessuros Fidem suam dabunt & obligabunt, dictæ Serenissimæ *Regine* sine permissione & licentia expressa, sicuti inferius declarabitur, idque ne facient *Rex Christianissimus* illis vetabit per suum Oratorem in Anglia residentem, idem ipse Orator declarabit & promittet dictæ Serenissimæ *Regine* nomine prædicti Regis, & si eorum aliquis datam Fidem violarit, & contra Promissa quicquam fecerit, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* Infractorem seu Infractores restituet dictæ Serenissimæ *Regine*.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quodd, intra Sex Septimanas a Data præsentis Traclatûs, *Rex Christianissimus* faciet transferre in Urbem & Portum de Dover, & tradere in Manus Commissarii seu Commissariorum & Deputatorum prædictæ Serenissimæ *Regine*, bonum & sufficiens Mandatum recipiendi & Quietantiam dandi habentium, summam *Sexaginta Milium Coronatorum Auri de Sole*, Ponderis *Duorum Denariorum & 14 Granorum* dependentium plusquam æquilibrium, & leguæ *viginti duorum & Dimidii Carrettorum* ad minus, & prout nunc in Francia Cursum habent, aut, in locum & defectum dictorum Coronatorum, Valorem in æstimatione *51 Solidorum Turonensium* Monetæ Gallicæ, in specibus Angelotorum in Anglia fabricatorum, Ponderis *trium Denariorum & viginti duorum Granorum* ad minus, dependentium plusquam æquilibrium æstimationis *quatuor Librarum & quinque Solidorum Turonensium* pro quolibet in speciebus Coronatorum Flandriæ justî etiam Ponderis & Valoris æstimationis *quingenta Solidorum*, idque Monetæ Gallicæ pro quolibet, & eo ipso tempore Solutionis & Numerationis dictæ Summæ in dicto Loco de Dover, Serenissima *Regina Angliæ*, duos prædictorum Nobilium plenè & integrè Liberatos restituet, illique per Literas

A. D. 1564. Literas autenticas permittet ut, liberè
 6 Eliz. Reg. & sine ullo impedimento molestia vel

arrestatione possint in Galliam ad suos reverti cum illis qui prædictam Summam ex parte *Christianissimi Regis* in dictum Locum transfretarunt & transtulerunt, aut quoquomocunque ipsis pro suo Commodo libuerit & visum fuerit, dummodo suis Creditoribus, si quos habent in Anglia, prius satisfecerint.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est quodd, intra Sex Septimanas post Numerationem prædictæ Summæ & Liberationem duorum prædictorum Nobilium, *Rex Christianissimus* curabit alteram Summam *sexaginta Millium Coronatorum Auri* Ponderis & Liguæ, aut Valorem in speciebus & æstimatione prædictis, *Caleti* deferendam, quo cum pervenerint, Commissarii *Regis Christianissimi* notificabunt Commissariis *Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ apud Dover*, qui, cum resciverint, venient cum Navibus ejusdem *Reginæ* usque ad Oram & Stationem *Caleti*, ac secum adducent alios duos Nobiles qui ex quatuor supradictis supererunt in Anglia, dummodo suis Creditoribus, si quos habent in Anglia, satisfecerint, & cum prædictam Oram appulerint, sinificabunt *Regis Christianissimi* Commissariis qui *Caleti* erunt, qui quidem Commissarii curabunt & facient deferre in unam prædictarum Navium *Serenissimæ Regine* dictam Summam *sexaginta Millium Coronatorum*; & eodem instanti, dictæ *Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ* Commissarii, qui Mandatum bonum & sufficiens habebunt dictam Summam recipiendi & Quietantiam dandi, & duos præfatos Nobiles plenè & integrè liberandi, & eos integrè liberati restituent, & permittent liberè redire in Galliam cum *Christianissimi Regis* Commissariis qui prædictam Summam in Naves dictæ *Reginæ* detulerint :

Et ut omnia quæ superioribus Articulis conventa & concordata sunt, pro transferendis & expectandis summis supradictis hinc & inde, adimpleri possint, & omnia Pericula vitari, prædicta *Serenissima Regina* mittet obviam Navibus *Regis Christianissimi* quæ primam summam *sexaginta Millium Coronatorum* deportabunt in Angliam, usque ad Oram & Stationem *Bolonie aut Caleti*, prout antea eis significabitur, duas ex suis Navibus armatas & ad Pugnam instructas, quæ, prædictæ Naves *Regis Christianissimi* supradictam

Summam Portantes, pro Securitate & Defensione fideliter concomitabuntur
 A. D. 1564.
 6 Eliz. Reg.

usque dum tutò pervenerint ad Portum *Dover*, & similiter quando præfata *Serenissima Regina* mittet suas Naves ad Oram *Caleti* pro recipienda altera Summa *sexaginta Millium Coronatorum*, ut supra dictum est, *Rex Christianissimus* faciet eas concomitari in Reditu cum pari Numero duarum videlicet Navium suarum Armatarum & ad Pugnam instructarum, donec pervenerint ad Portum de *Dover*.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quodd omnia & singula supradicta ne præjudicient neve præjudiciare intelligantur Juri aut Præensioni Defensionibus aut Exceptionibus utriusvis prædictorum Principum, sed ut ea intelligantur salva & integra, prout in præcedenti Tractatu de Data undecima Præsentis Mensis Aprilis concordatum est.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd nobilis & *Dominus de Throgmorton* Eques, a Die datæ præsentis tractatûs ab omnia Custodia liberabitur, ita tamen ut suam Fidemi obliget Regi se non abiturum & discessurum a Regno hoc Franciæ sine Licentia & Permissione suæ Christianissimæ Majestatis, qui quidem *Christianissimus Rex*, cumprimùm Ratificatio præcedentis & hujus Tractatûs à dicta *Serenissima Regina* facta, in Manus suas pervenerit, præfatum *Dominum de Throgmorton* integrè liberatum restituet, & liberè abire & redire in Angliam permittet, & Literas ad id necessarias tradi faciet.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quodd uterque Principum prædictorum, omnia & singula Capitula in præsentis Tractatu conventa, per Literas Patentes, manibus suis subscriptas & Magno Sigillo suo sigillatas, ratificabunt autorisabunt & confirmabunt, ipsasque Literas Ratificationis & Confirmationis in sufficienti validâ & efficaci forma conceptas & confectas, intra 20 Dies post Datam Præsentium tradent tradive facient bonâ fide reater & cum effectu; videlicet, *Rex Christianissimus* in Manus Oratoris dictæ *Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ* in Gallia apud suam Majestatem Christianissimam Residentis, & *Serenissima Regina Angliæ* in Manus Oratoris *Christianissimi Regis* in Anglia apud suam Majestatem *Serenissimam* Residentis, atque etiam omnia & singula Præmissa uterque ipsorum fideliter observabit.

A. D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

Sequantur Tenores Commissionum,

Elisabetha, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fides Defensor, omnibus ad quos præsentēs Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Nos, per alias quasdam Literas nostras Patentes Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ sigillatas, ac gerentes datam decimo Die Julii ultimo præterito, dilectos ac fideles Consiliarios nostros *Nicolaum Throgmorton* Equitem unum Generosorum Privatæ Cameræ nostræ & *Thomam Smith* Equitem Ambassiato-rem & Legatum nostrum Residentem in Francia, conjunctim & divisim nostros veros & indubitatos Deputatos & Commissarios constituerimus, ad tractandum conveniendum & concordandum cum, Illustrissimo ac Serenissimo Principe, *Carolo Francorum Rege*, ejusve Oratoribus sive Commissariis sufficientem ad id Authoritatem seu Commissionem habentibus, tam de & super Confœderatione, Bellorum Abstinētiis, Unione & Amicitiiis, quam aliis Articulis nonnullis inter Nos & Fratrem nostrum Regna Subditos Dominia nostra concernentibus, prout per easdem Literas Patentes, per dictum Consiliarium nostrum *Nicolaum Throgmorton* ad tunc missas, plenius apparet; Quarum Literarum Vigore, Notis quibusdam Impedimentis interim emergentibus, nihil est actum,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Eandem erga mutuam Pacem Confœderationem & Amicitiam, cum dicto Illustrissimo Rege stabiliendam, Voluntatem gerentes, & de Probate Legalitate Circumspectione Fidelitate & Industria prædictorum Consiliario- rum nostrorum ad plenum confidentes,

Eisdem, & eorundum utrumque seu quemlibet, conjunctim & divisim fecimus creavimus constituimus & ordinavimus, facimus creamus constitui- mus & ordinamus nostros Oratores Pro- curatores Commissarios Deputatos & Nuncios speciales & generales per Præ- sentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem con- junctim, & eorum cuilibet seperatim & divisim, Facultatem Potestatem Au- thoritatem & Mandatum generale & speciale, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc- cessoribus nostris, cum Oratoribus Pro- curatoribus Deputatis & Nunciis qui- buscumque Illustrissimi & Serenissimi *Caroli Francorum Regis*, ad hoc Potesta- tem Auctoritatem & Commissionem

sufficientem habentibus, inter Nos ex A. D. 1564.
una parte, & prænominatum *Carolum Francorum Regem* ex altera, Regna Ter-
9 Eliz. Reg.

ras Dominia Patrias & Subditos nostros ac suos quoscunque, nostros ac suos Hæredes & Successores, & de & super Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Absti- nentiis Confœderatione Unione Ami- citia, sive aliis quibuscunque Tracta- tibus, conveniendi tractandi concor- dandi paciscendi & finaliter concluden- di, seu etiam Pacis & Concordiæ Tra- ctatus & Fœdera quæcunque, prius in- ter Nos & dicti Serenissimi *Regis Ca- roli* in dicto Franciæ Regno Prædeces- sores seu Prædecessorem quemcunque, inita ac facta, comprobandi ratifican- di renovandi & redintegrandi, non obstantibus quibuscunque quæ per nos aut alterutrum nostrorum prætendi aut alligari possint, per quæ dicti Tracta- tus & Fœdera prius inita ex utraque, aut aliter utrâ parte antehac violata rupta aut fracta fuerint aut videri pos- sint,

Nosque Terras Patrias Regna & Dominia nostra quæcunque, ad Con- ventorum & conclusorum per eos invi- olabilem Obiervantiam aditringendi & obligandi,

Et super hujusmodi conventis concordatis & conclusis, cum præfati Illu- strissimi *Caroli Francorum Regis* Orato- ribus ad id Potestatem habentibus, Li- teras efficaces & validas pro parte no- stra tradendi, aliasque consimilis effe- ctus & vigoris ab ipsis petendi & exi- gendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem & Juramentum in Animam nostram fa- ciendi & præstandi, quod tenebimus & perimplebimus, tenerique & perimple- ri curabimus realiter & cum effectu omnia & singula quæ in prædictis & cir- ca ea Nomine nostro concordabunt & concludent, atque illa ratificabimus, nec ullo tempore revocabimus, nec contra ea aut eorum aliquod quidquam faciemus vel quovismodo veniemus, Simileque Juramentum, a dicti Illu- strissimi *Francorum Regis* Oratoribus & Commissariis sufficientem ad id Au- thoritatem habentibus, præstari viden- di petendi & exigendi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula no- mine nostro faciendi gerendi excercen- di & confirmandi, cujuscunque naturæ aut importantiæ fuerint, in prædictis & circa ea necessaria & opportuna, & quæ tanti Negotii qualitas cum ejus- dem circumstantiis dependentibus & annexis exigit & requirit, etiamsi ex- pressis longe majora sint, aut talia fo-
rent

A.D. 1564. rent quæ de sua natura ad ea perficienda Mandatum exigant magis speciale quam præsentibus sit expressum :
 5 Eliz. Reg.

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros id totum & quicquid, per dictos Oratores Commissarios Procuratores Nuncios & Deputatos nostros seu eorum quemcunque, actum gestum conventum & factum fuerit in Præmissis, neque contra ipsorum aliquid vel aliquo ullo modo Nos esse facturâs, immo ipsa tenebimus & inviolabiliter observabimus.

In cujus rei Testimonium his nostris Patentibus Manu nostrâ signatis Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Castellum nostrum Windsorie, xxvi. Die Octobris, Anno Domini 1563.

Signatum,

ELISABETH.

Et in Plica,

CECILL.

Sigillatum Magno Sigillo Angliæ, in Cera viridi.

Charles, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceux qui ses presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

La Chose du Monde, que Nous avons tousjours plus desirée & desirons, est de pouvoir vivre in bonne Paix Amitie & douce Intelligence avec les Princes nos Voisins, & que celle, avec la quelle il avoit pleu a Dieu Nous faire entier au Gouvernement de ce Royaume, fust entretenue & continuee au bien Repos & Tranquillite de nos Peuples & Subjects reciproquement, pour le quel effect Nos avons de nostre part tout debuoir & fait tous Offices convenables, pour non seulement entretenir la dite Paix & Amitie, mais la fortifier & corroborer par tous Moyens, neantmoins les acuns qui se sont puisna Guerres presentes ont ameue entre, nostre Treschere & Tresamee Soeur & Cousine, la Roynie d'Angleterre & Nous, la Rupture de celle que Nous avions ensemble telle que chacun a veu & cognu a nôtre tresgrand Regret, pour la quelle reestabli recueillir & remettre les Choses en paisible Intelligence, avons advise Deputez d'une part & d'autre certains bons Personages, & iceux faire trouver pour en Traicter Convenir & Accorder estant a ceste Cause, besoing faire de nostre

part Election de Gens dignes & capables d'une telle Charge, A.D. 1564.
 6 Eliz. Reg.

Sachans la prudente Affection de Gens au Bien de nostre Couronne & de nostre Service, de, nos ametz & feaux Conseillers en nostre Conseil Privie, Messieurs Jean de Morvillier Evêque d'Orléans, & Jacques Bourdin Sire de Villaines l'un de nos Secretairs d'Estat, a plein confians de leurs Sens Preudhommie, grand Experience, & bonne Dilligence, iceux pour ces Causes & autres bonnes Consideracions a ce Nous mouvans,

Avons commis ordonnes & deputez, mettons ordonnons & deputons par ces Presents, leur donant plein Pouvoir Puissance Commission & Mandement special d'eux trouver & assembler de par Nous avec les Deputez d'icelle nostre ditte Soeur aians Pouvoir d'Elle suffisant a ceste effect, & la Adviser par ensemble, Traicter Convenir Concluire & Accorder avec eux, de toutes Choses qui purront remettre & reestabli, entre icelle nostre ditte Soeur & Nous, nos Royaumes Pais & Subjects, la bonne Paix Amitie Union Concorde & mutuel Intelligence que Nous desirons purveoir, avec les Pactes Accords Couvenances & Conditions qu'ils verront bon estre pour faire cesser les Armes & toutes Occasions de Guerre & Querelle, en maniere que la Tranquillite & paisible Intelligence pur soit & demeure perpetuelement comme il est requis entre Princes & Voisins, a l'Honneur de Dieu, Repos & Soulagement des Peuples & Subjects qu'il luy a pleu mettre sous nos Puissances & Commendemens, & a ceste fin, promettre tout ce que par nos dittes Deputez verront & cognoistront estre Utile & Necessaire,

Et generalement faire en la presente Charge & Commission tout au tant & ainsi que Nous mesme ferions & faire pourrions si presens in Personne y estions qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus special,

Promettanz, en bon Foy & Parolle de Roy, & sous Hypotheque & Obligation de tous & chascun nos Biens presens & a venir, avoir agreable firme & stable ratifier entretenir garder & observer tout ce que par iceux nos Deputez aura este in ce Negotie faicte promis & accorde de nostre part, sans jamais aller ne venir au contraire.

En Tesmoingnance de ce, Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donné

A.D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* Donne a Troyes le premier Jour d'Avril, Mille cinque cens soixante trois avant Pasques, & de nostre Regne le quatriesme.

Signe,

CHARLES.

Et sur le Reply,
Par le Roy estant en son Conseil.

ROBERTET.

Et scele sur double Queue de Cire jaune.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Negotiorum Gestores supranominati, hunc Tractatum Manu nostra subscriptum, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Actum Trecis Die duodecimo Aprilis, Anno 1564. post Pascha.

Sic signatum,

JOHAN DE MORVILIER.
E. AURELIANEN.
BOURDIN.
THROGMORTON.
SMITH.

Forundem Sigillis sigillatum.

Et quia præfati nostri Procuratores

& Negotiorum Gestores Nos dictum A.D. 1564. Tractatum intra 20. Dies &c. ut in *6 Eliz. Reg.* præcedenti Tractatu.

Promesse sur les deux Traictez susdittes fait par l'Ambassadeur de la Roynne d'Angleterre.

Nous Thomas Smith Chivalier, Conseiller de, Tresbault & Puissance Princesse, Elisabeth Roynne d'Angleterre, & son Ambassadeur Resident en France, certifions a tous qu'il appartiendra, que le Roy de France Treschrestien Charles Neuf de ce Nom, a ce jourd'uy Datte de ces Presentes, fait mettre & delivrer en nos Mains les Lettres de Ratification des deux Traictez faits passes & accordees a Troyes, entre ses Deputez & ceux de dite Roynne d'Angleterre les xi. & xii. du Mois d'Avril dernier passez, selon que les dites Deputez l'avoient Promis par les dites faites, les quelles Ratifications qui sont signees DE ROBERTET l'un de ses Secretaires d'Estat, & seles de son Grand Seel en Laes de Soye de Cire verte, Nous Promettons envoyer a la dite Roynne d'Angleterre le plus tost que bonnement faire le pourrons, & ce pendant pour faire Foy & Tesmoignage de la Delivreance qui Nous a este faite d'icelles Ratifications, avons ces Presentes signees de nostre Main, & faite seeler de nos Armes.

A Baleduc le premier Jour de May, Mille cinque cens soixante quatre.

De Rouge Dragon, in York Heraldum nominato.

A.D. 1565. *Pat. 7. Eliz. p. 5. m. 37.* Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de & in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Willielmus Colbarne* alias dictus *Rouge Dragon* unius Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ nobis impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus creavimus investivimus & nominavimus, ac per Præsentem erigimus facimus creamus investimus & nominamus, eundem *Willielmum* unum *Heraldorum* nostrorum ad Arma, eique illud Nomen vulgariter nuncupatum *YORKE* imponimus, ac Stilum Titulum Libertatem & Præ-

minentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consueta, damus & per Præsentem concedimus, A.D. 1565.

Habendum tenendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædicta, ac cætera Præmissa, eidem *Willielmo Colbarne* alias *Torke*, durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius dedimus concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, eidem *Willielmo Colbarne* alias *Torke*, pro Feodo Officii sui prædicti, singulis Annis, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Tresdecim Librarum sex Solidorum & ceto Denariorum Sterlingorum*, habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem *Willielmo Colbarne*

A. D. 1565. *Colbarne* aliàs dicto *Torke*, a Festo An-
 7 Eliz. Reg. ciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
 præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de The-
 sauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii no-
 stri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii &
 Camerariorum aut aliorum Officiario-
 rum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
 existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michae-
 lis Archangeli & Anunciationis Beatæ
 Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones;
 unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Com-
 moditatibus Libertatibus Advantagiis
 Præminentis & Emolumentis quibus-
 cumque, eidem Officio debitis & con-
 suetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ

proût *Martinus Marroff* nupèr *Torke* de- A. D. 1565.
 7 Eliz. Reg. functus, sive aliqui alii Heraldorum
 nostrorum antehac habuerunt & per-
 ceperunt, aut aliquis unus habet & per-
 cepit sive habere & percipere debuit in
 & pro Exercitio ejusdem vel similis
 Officii;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Blewmantle in Heraldum Windesfor erecto.

A. D. 1565. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c.
 7 Eliz. Reg. Salutem.
 5. m. 32. Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consi-
 deratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod,
 dilectus Serviens noster, *Richardus Tur-
 pin* aliàs *Blewmantle* unus Pursivando-
 rum nostrorum, circa ea quæ ad Offi-
 cium illud requiruntur agenda, nobis
 diversimodè impendit, & durante Vi-
 tâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus facimus constituimus or-
 dinavimus creavimus, ac per Præsentes
 erigimus facimus constituimus ordina-
 mus & creamus, eundem *Richardum* in
 Officium *Heraldi*, ac ei Officium illud,
 necnon illud Nomen vulgare *WIND-
 ESFOR*, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates
 Præminentias hujusmodi Officio con-
 venientia & concordantia, ab antiquo
 consueta, damus & concedimus per
 Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Li-
 bertates & Præminentias prædictas,

præfato *Richardo* aliàs *Windfour*, duran- A. D. 1565.
 te Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes concedimus eidem *Richardo* aliàs
Windfour, singulis Annis, durante Vitâ
 suâ prædictâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Offi-
 cii prædicti, *Viginti Marcas* bonæ & le-
 galis Monetæ Angliæ, percipiendas sibi
 de Thesauro nostro, pro Terminò Vi-
 tæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptam Scacca-
 rii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesau-
 rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibi-
 dem pro tempore existentium, a Fe-
 sto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno
 Regni nostri tertio, ad Festa Paschæ
 & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per
 æquales Portiones durante Vitâ ipsius
Richardi aliàs *Windfour*;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pursivando Blewmantle creato.

A. D. 1565. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Ibid. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in
 consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii
 quod, dilectus Subditus noster, *Nicho-
 laus Dethicke* ante hæc tempora impen-
 dit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere in-
 tendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus or-
 dinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes

tes erigimus facimus constituimus ordi- A. D. 1565.
 namus & creamus eundem *Nicholaum*
 in Officium unius *Pursivandorum* nostro-
 rum ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud,
 necnon Nomen vulgare *Blewmantle*, ac
 Stilum Titulum Libertates Præminen-
 tias hujusmodi Officio convenientia &
 concordantia ab antiquo consueta, da-
 mus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Li-
 bertates & Præminentias prædictas,
 præfato

A. D. 1565. præfato *Nicholao* alias *Blewmanile*, durante Vita sua naturali,

7 Eliz. Reg.

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, *eidem Nicholao* alias *Blewmanile*, singulis Annis, durante Vita sua prædicta, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Decem Librarum Sterlingorum* percipiendam sibi de Thesaurio nostro pro Termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

Damus etiam & per Præsentes con-

cedimus *eidem Nicholao* alias *Blewmanile* A. D. 1565. tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quanta prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditem *Decem Librarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque se extendit & attingit juxta Ratam prædictam, habendas *eidem Nicholao* alias *Blewmanile* ex dono nostro speciali, abique Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciundo;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Sulphur & Oleum conficiendum de Concessione.

A. D. 1565.

Ibid. p. 4.
no. 22.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum, fideles & dilecti Subditi nostri, *Armigillus Wade* Armiger, & *Willielmus Herlle* Generosus, suâ magnâ Industriâ, & non parvo Sumptu, excogitaverunt modum & formam conficiendi Sulphuris, in Regno nostro Angliæ, & aliis Regionibus nostris quibuscumque, ac etiam Herbas quasdam Radicesve vel Semina, locis idoneis, plantandi vel seminandi, ex quibus Oleum exprimi possit, pro Pannis Lanisque ejusdem Regni nostri valde necessarium, Nobisque humiliter supplicaverint ut Licentiam illis concedere dignaremur, tam ad eorum Commodum quam dicti Regni nostri & Subditorum nostrorum Emolumentum, Scientias eorum in Præmissis experiri,

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concessimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quantum in Nobis est, per Præsentes concedimus & damus plenam Potestatem Licentiam & Auctoritatem præfatis *Armigillo Wade* & *Willielmo Herlle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis suis, ac Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis eorum cujuscumque, prædicta Sulphur & Oleum in forma prædicta, intra Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Dominia, conficere, ubicumque convenienter expetire vide-

bitur *eidem Armigillo Wade* & *Willielmo Herlle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis vel Assignatis suis, sive Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis vel Assignatis eorum cujuscumque, pro & durante spatio & termino triginta Annorum incipiendo a Festum Pentecostes jam proximo sequens Datam Præsentium & plenarie complendo & firmando,

Et ut prædicti *Armigillus Wade* & *Willielmus Herlle* Executors Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati sui, ac Executors Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati eorum cujuscumque, pro Consideratione prædicta solummodo possint gaudere & habere tam plenum & integrum Beneficium & Commoditatem istius Doni & Concessionis nostrorum durante prædicto Termino triginta Annorum, quam proprium & solum Usus & Opus conficiendi Sulphuris & Olei in forma prædicta, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Dominia:

Volumus, & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, firmiter injungimus & mandamus omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris & aliis Personis quibuscumque, quod nullo modo præiument aut conentur directe sive indirecte, infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Dominia seu aliquam inde partem, uti & exercere prædictam Artem conficiendi Sulphuris & Olei, jam ab illis

A. D. 1565. illis vel inventam, vel de novo in
 7 Eliz. Reg. Regnum nostrum introductam, duran-
 te prædicto Termino, sine Licentia præ-
 dictorum *Armigilli Wade & Willselmi Herlle* Executorum Administratorum
 Factorum Attornatorum Deputatorum
 & Assignatorum suorum, vel Executo-
 rum Administratorum Factorum At-
 tornatorum Deputatorum vel Assigna-
 torum eorum cujuslibet, sub Pœna Im-
 prisonamenti per spatium unius Anni
 sine Bull. & Manucaptione, & Forisfa-
 ctura *Viginti Librarum* quolibet tempe-
 re quod hujusmodi Attemptum factum
 fuerit, & contra Tenorem Præsentium
 aliquo modo suscipietur, & una Me-
 dietas ejusdem Forisfacturæ Nobis Hæ-
 redibus & Successoribus nostris perti-
 nere debet, & altera Medietas prædictis
Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herlle &
Assignatis suis remanebit,

Volumus etiam, ac per Præsentem,
 pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus
 nostris, concedimus præfato *Armigillo*
Wade & Willielmo Herle Executoribus
 Administratoribus Factoribus Attorna-
 tis Deputatis & Assignatis suis, ac Ex-
 ecutoribus Administratoribus Factori-
 bus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis
 eorum cujuslibet, plenam Potestatem,
 ac de tempore in tempus Auctoritatem,
 durante Termino prædicto, ad eorum
 quandocumque libitum, quascumque Ter-
 ras & Solum, infra hoc Regnum no-
 strum Angliæ & alia nostra Dominia,
 feodandi scrutandi plantandi sive semi-
 nandi pro Sulphure & Oleo prædictis,
 in forma prædicta conficiendis, tam
 ad Nos, tanquam Dominam proprie-
 tariam, pertinentia, quam ad alios
 quoscumque, tanquam Dominos sive
 Proprietarios, pertinentia, ea tamen
 Lege uti dicti *Armigillus Wade & Williel-
 mus Herle* Executores Administratores
 Factores Attornati Deputati & Assign-
 ati sui, ac Executores Administrato-
 res Factores Attornati Deputati & As-
 signati eorum cujuslibet, propriis suis
 Sumptibus & Expensis, prius compo-
 nant concordant & conveniant cum
 omnibus & singulis nostris Subditis Fir-
 mariis & Tenentibus, & aliis hujusmo-
 di dictorum Terrarum & Fundorum
 Occupatoribus, qualecumque Jus In-
 teresse aut Titulum legitimum haben-
 tibus in dictis Terris & Fundis, sic per
 eos scrutandis fodiendis plantandis &
 seminandis, & si id rationabiliter ab
 illis impetrare non possint, quod arbi-

tretur, secundum Consuetudinem Pa-
 triæ vel Leges Regni nostri, per tres
 7 Eliz. Reg. Juticiarios sive Custodes Pacis nostræ
 in Comitatus nostris & Limitibus ubi
 hujusmodi Ambiguitas & Controversiæ
 orientur, & si Controversiæ per eos de-
 terminari non possint, tunc Causa Con-
 tentionis inde Concilio nostro Hære-
 dum & Successorum nostrorum remo-
 veatur & deferatur per eos finienda ut
 æquum videbitur,

Volentes & mandantes omnibus &
 singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Bal-
 livis Constabulariis, & omnibus aliis
 Officiariis Subditis & Ministris nostris,
 fore auxiliantes & assistentes prædictis
Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herlle Ex-
 ecutoribus Administratoribus Factori-
 bus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis
 suis, ac Executoribus Administratori-
 bus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis &
 Assignatis eorum cujuslibet, non solum
 pro Usu & Exercitio prædictæ Artis &
 Scientiæ conficiendi Sulphuris & Olei,
 contra omnes hujusmodi Subditos no-
 stros, & alias Personas quascumque,
 conantes seu præsumentes uti prædictâ
 Arte vel Scientiâ conficiendi Sulphuris
 & Olei, contra hanc nostram Licentiam
 sive aliquam inde Partem, & contra
 Voluntatem nostram prædictam, ac eos
 & eorum quemlibet sic conantes & of-
 fendentes, ut præfertur, immediate
 apprehendere & arrestare per Corpora
 eorum, & eos committere proximæ
 Gaolæ nostræ in hujusmodi Comitatu
 vel Comitatus ubi hujusmodi Deli-
 ctum sive Offensum perpetratum sive
 commissum fuerit, ibidem mansuri per
 spatium unius Anni sine Balliva & Ma-
 nucaptione pro quolibet Offenso, ut
 præfertur, & quod Gardiani sive Custo-
 des hujusmodi Gaolarum vel Prisonum
 recipiant & salvo eis custodiant sicut
 ipsi, & quemlibet eorum contrarium
 facientes, respondere voluerint; aliqua
 Lege Statuto Ordinatione Provisione
 Proclamatione vel Restrictu, sive aliâ
 Re Materiâ vel Causâ antehac habitis
 factis sive actis, aut impofterum ha-
 bendis vel fiendis, in contrarium in ali-
 quo non obstantibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 xxix, Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

De Protectione Regali ex Regia Prærogativa.

A. D. 1566.
Ibid. p. 6.
m. 29.

Regina, omnibus Justiciariis suis ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda assignatis, ac Justiciariis suis de communi Banco, necnon quibuscumque aliis Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus suis, ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint & eorum cuilibet, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ex Regiâ nostrâ Prærogativâ providentes Securitati, Dilecti Subditi nostri, *Thoma Ragland* de Carnclowid Militis, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Officii seu Loci censetur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon pro diversis aliis Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, ne illi aliqua Violentia Arrestatio Restrictio vel Imprisonamentum, seu aliquod Detrimentum, occasione alicujus Actionis Debiti Transgressionis Compoti, vel alicujus alterius Actionis, Placiti realis aut personalis, Condemnationis seu Executionis Judicii cujuscumque, per quemcumque Subditum nostrum ante hæc tempora habitorum seu motorum, vel impolterum, durantibus præsentis Protectione & salva Gardia nostris, habendorum movendorum seu fiendorum, inferatur, suscepimus ipsum *Thomam* Terras Tenementa Res Redditus Bona & Catalla, ac omnes alias Possessiones ipsius *Thome* in Protectionem Tutonem Defensionem & salvam Gardiam nostras speciales,

Nolentes quod ipse præfatus *Thomas Ragland*, aut Factores sui seu eorum aliquis, ad Sectam seu Prosecutionem alicujus seu aliquorum nostrorum Subditorum quorumcumque, de quacumque Actione reali seu personali, Transgressionem Debito Compoto, seu ratione aliquarum Sectarum Querelarum seu Sententiarum, aut alicujus Executionis Judicii seu Condemnationis versus ipsum *Thomam* redditorem vel reddendum, durantibus præsentis Protectione

& salva Gardia nostra prædictis, per præfatos Justiciarios nostros, Majores Vicecomites Ballivos Constabularios Officiarios seu alios Ministros nostros quoscumque vel eorum aliquem, in quibuscumque Curis nostris seu earum aliqua aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, durante præsentis Protectione nostrâ, implacitetur arrestetur inquietetur perturbetur, seu in Prisona detineatur; aut Bona Catalla Terras Tenementa Res Redditus seu Possessiones ejusdem *Thoma Ragland*, ratione alicujus Judicii seu Condemnationis aut Executionis Judicii superinde habitorum vel habendorum, distringantur vel extendantur; aliquo Statuto Actu Legge Ordinatione Consuetudine, seu Mandato nostro seu Progenitorum nostrorum, in contrarium factis non obstantibus:

Et idem vobis & cuilibet vestrum, sub Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter injungendo mandamus, quod ipsum *Thomam Ragland*, ab omni Actione Condemnatione & Executione, durantibus præsentis Protectione & salva Gardia nostris, sine Impedimento Perturbatione Arrestatione vel Attachamento ipsius *Thome*, aut dictorum Bonorum Catallorum Terrarum Tenementorum, aut aliarum Possessionum suarum quorumcumque, Quietum esse, ac salvo & secure ire redire & permanere faciatis & permittatis, ac faciat & permittat vestrum quilibet, Ipsum contra Tenorem Præsentium non molestantes in aliquo seu gravantes; Provisio semper quod durante tempore hujus Protectionis & salvæ Tutitionis nostræ prædictæ, præfatus *Thomas Ragland* se honestè gerat erga Nos Regnum & Subditos nostros.

In cujus rei Testimonium, has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, usque ultimum Diem Novembris proximo duraturas & non ultra.

Teste Regina apud *Grenewich*. xxv. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1566.

8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.

8 Eliz. Reg.

De Scrutinio faciendo & Instrumentis authenticandis.

A. D. 1566.

Pat. 8. Eliz.
p. 8. m. 40.
dar.

E *Lizabetha*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia*
Francia & Hibernia Regina Fi-
dei Defensor &c. prædilectis
& natis Confiliariis nostris, *Nicho-*
lao Bacon Militi Magni Sigilli nostri
Custodi, & *Gulielmo Petre* Equiti au-
rato Cancellario Ordinis nostri Gar-
terii, Salutem.

Cum, in Tractatu & Colloquio in-
ter, Illustrissimum in Christo Princi-
pem & Fratrem nostrum Præcharissi-
mum, *Philippum Hispaniarum Regem*
Catholicum & Nos, jamdudum in *Op-*
pido Burgenfi in Flandria in dicto & cele-
brato, aliquot Difficultates & Dubita-
tiones in hiis emerferint, quæ ad Nos
Subditosque nostros spectant, cumque
ad Nos fidedignâ relatione delatum
sit, complurima Statuta Ratiocinia
Privilegia Concessionem Largitiones,
aliaque Munimenta & Instrumenta
antiqua in Archivis & Registris nostris
publicis Turris nostræ Londoniæ, ac
Curie Scaccarii nostri, necnon in Scri-
niis Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ, aliis-
que publicis Regni nostri Archivis,
sub fideli Custodia Officialium nostro-
rum ad id ab antiquissimo tempore
Deputatorum, extare & remanere,
quæ ad prædictarum Dubitationum &
Difficultatum Declarationem & Elu-
cidationem plurimum conferre & fa-
cere existimantur,

Idcirco Nos,

Quibus nihil magis cordi est quàm
ut, omnis Quæstionis & Ambiguitatis
materia amputata, Veritas elucescat,
ac ne quicquam ex parte nostra de-
esse videatur quod hujusmodi Collo-
quii optatum Finem promoveat, Scruti-
nium & Indaginem in Archivis &
Registris nostris, tam infra Turrim
nostram Londoniæ quàm in Curiis
nostris Cancellariæ & Scaccarii, Sum-
mâ fide & industriâ peragi cupien-
tes,

Vobis, de quorum Prudentia, & in
Rebus gerendis Dexteritate & Integri-
tate plurimum confidimus, hujusmo-
di Scrutini & Indagenis peragendi &
exequendi Curam & Munus, ex cer-
ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in
forma sequente duximus committen-
dum, atque per Præsentium Tenorem
sic committimus, Potestatemque Au-
thoritatem, omnimodasque Vices no-
stras in hac parte damus & concedi-
mus, ad scrutandum indagandum,

ac modis omnibus quibus melius & A. D. 1566.
efficacius poteritis, investigandum om-
nia & singula Statuta Ratiocinia, Prin-
cipum Indulta, Concessionem Largitiones
Privilegia Instrumenta & Munimenta
quæcumque, tam in Archivis
infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ, quàm
in Curiis Cancellariæ & Scaccarii aliis-
que publicis Regni nostri Archivis,
conservata quæ ad Præmissa quomo-
dolibet facere videbuntur, Ministros-
que & Officiales nostros quoscumque,
sub quorum speciali Custodia Cura &
Regimine hujusmodi Statuta Ratiocinia
Indulta Largitiones Concessionem
Privilegia Instrumenta & Munimenta
conservantur, ad eadem, vobis in for-
mis eorum Originalibus ad effectum
Scrutini hujusmodi peragendi, profe-
rendum præsentandum & exhibendum,
Mandandum, eademque sic prolata
præsentata & exhibita, postquam per
Vos perlecta intellecta & considerata
fuerint, in toto vel in Parte fideliter
transcribi & exemplificari, ac demùm
cum ipsis Originalibus conferri & col-
lationari, atque exinde in publici In-
strumenti sive Transumpti pluriumve
Instrumentorum sive Transumptorum
Formam redigi debitæque authentica-
ri, eidemque sic in Formam publicam
& autenticam concepta & redacta, Si-
gilloque nostro Magno Angliæ muni-
ta, Commissariis nostris ad Colloquium
Burgenfe Deputatis, destinari referri &
præsentari faciendum & curandum,

Et quod Præmissa efficacius geran-
tur, atque omnibus quorum interest
innotescat, ad citandum seu citari fa-
ciendum & mandandum publicæ Ci-
tationis dicto *Privato* Sigillo nostro
munitæ, omnes & singulos Jus & In-
teresse in hac parte habentes, vel se
habere prætendentes, quod intersint
& compareant, Diebus Horis & Locis
per vos in hac parte limitandis, si
sua sic interesse putaverint, Scrutinium
Collationem, Transcriptionem debi-
tam authenticationem, & cætera Præ-
missa per vos in Præmissis gerenda, sic
fieri visura & auditura, cum Conti-
nuatione in hac parte necessaria & o-
portuna, atque in ipsorum sic Citato-
rum, si comparuerint, Præsentia, sin
unius in ipsorum sic Citatorum, & non
comparentium, Absentia, sive Contu-
macia, ad prædictum Scrutinium &
Indaginem procedendum, illaque cum

8 D

effectu

A. D. 1566. effectum perficiendum & absolvendum,
 8 Eliz. Reg. Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendum exercendum exequendum & expediendum quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna, assumptis vobis, ad Præmissorum Executionem, *Gulielmo Say & Johanne Leives* Notariis Publicis in Actotum nostrorum in hac parte Scribis,

Vosque ad Præmissorum Executionem Commissarios & Delegatos nostros speciales nominamus facimus &

constituimus per Præsentes, cum cuiuslibet congruæ Cohertionis, exequendi ea quæ in Præmissis decreveritis, Potestate.

In cuius rei testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Dat. apud *Manerium nostrum de Greenwich*, ultimo Die Mensis Februarii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quinto, & Regni nostri Octavo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1566. Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Præsidenti & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landavensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solario destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinata, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exiit.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vii. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Cosmo Medices, Reipublicæ Florentinæ Duce secundo, de speciali Acquietantia.

A. D. 1566. Regina &c. omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Magnifici Domini, Domini *Priores Libertatis & Vexilliferi Justitiæ Populi Florentini* tractarint, & ex iustâ causâ pacti sint, solvere, serenissimo & bonæ memoriæ Principi, *Henrico Octavo* nuper *Angliæ Regi* Patri nostro, summam undecim Millium Ducenorum quinquaginta Librarum Sterlingorum, solvendam viginti quinque Annorum spatium; videlicet, annuatim, a primo Die Augusti, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo tricesimo secundo, per viginti quinque Annos tunc proximo sequentes, summam quadringentarum quinquaginta Librarum Sterlingorum, prout latius apparere potest ex Publico quodam eorum Instrumento, Dato die ultimâ Augusti Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo vicesimo sexto,

Cumque etiam postea, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo quinto, illustrissimus & excel-

lentissimus Dominus, Dominus *Cosmus Medices* Reipublicæ Florentinæ Dux Secundus, & pro sua Excellentia, Magnifici Domini *Locumtenens & Consiliarii*, una cum Collegio quadraginta octo Virorum, penes quos omnimoda Auctoritas totius Reipublicæ & Status Florentini residebat, Rationem habentes grandis Aeris alieni, quo *Antonius Guidotto* Eques Auratus & ejus Socii Cives Florentini præmebantur, & dicto serenissimo Regi, clarissimæ memoriæ, debebant, receptâ quoque Summâ & quantitate Septemdecim millium sexcentorum sexaginta sex Ducenorum & duarum tertiarum partium unius Ducati Auri, in Auro latorum, a dicto illustrissimo Rege Patre nostro *Henrico Octavo*, ad Usam Rem & Utilitatem dicti Ducis & Reipublicæ Florentini, mediante *Bartholomeo Cherubin de Fortunis* Procuratori, seu aliis, pacti sint & promiserunt solvere eidem nuper Regi *Henrico* Patri nostro, ejusque Hæredibus Successoribus & Assignatis suis, Summam

A.D. 1566. *8 Eliz. Reg.* mam *sexaginta millium Ducatorum Auri* in Auro latorum, perpendendam & persolvendam spatio seu curriculo triginta Annorum; videlicet quotannis, a primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, & sic successive annuatim usque ad integram Solutionem dictorum *sexaginta millium Ducatorum*, Summam *duorum millium Ducatorum similium*, quæ Annua solutio efficit Summam *quingentarum Librarum Anglicanarum*, & pro hujus posterioris Conventionis præstatione & observantia, & dictæ Summæ *sexaginta millium Ducatorum*, juxta vim & formam ejusdem posterioris Conventionis, præstatione & observantia & fidei persolutione, dictus Illustrissimus Dux, & pro sua Excellentia, iidem magnifici Domini *Locumtenens & Consilarii*, unâ cum prædicto Collegio *quadringenta octo Virorum*, Sese, præfatam Rempublicam Civitatem Statum, & quolibet particulares Homines ejusdem Status, tam præsentis quàm futuros, eorumque & cujuslibet ipsorum Bona præsentia & futura, obligaverint astrinxerint & hypothecaverint, de quo quidem posterioris Conventionis & Obligationis negotio extant Literæ privatæ, Tractatus, Decreta Procuratoria, Pacta & Instrumenta publica quam plurima, mutuo consensu & auctoritate dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum Regis & Ducis & Status *Florentini*, scripta habita firmata roborata signata & sigillata, sub dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quinto, quæ quidem Summa *sexaginta millium Ducatorum seu Florentinorum*, dictorum Instrumentorum confectio tempore, efficiebat Summam *quindecim millium Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Cumq; Nos, per Indenturam nostram Datam primo Junii, Anno Regni nostri sexto, inter Nos ex una, & Prænobilem *Johannem Lumley* Militem *Dominum Lumley* ex alia parte, confectam, & Magno Sigillo nostro sigillatam, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex mero Motu & certa Scientia nostris, pro certis Considerationibus in eadem Indentura declaratis, ac ex justis Causis Nos moventibus, inter alia pacti fuerimus & Concesserimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, *Johanni Lumley* Militi *Domino Lumley* Executoribus & Assignatis suis; quod iidem *Johannes Lumley* Miles *Dominus Lumley* Executores Administratores &

A.D. 1566. *8 Eliz. Reg.* Assignati sui, Nomine nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, haberent perciperent, ac in Usus proprios converterent, ac habere percipere & in Usus suos convertere possint & valeant, Summam *duodecim millium trecentarum & quinquaginta Librarum*, eo tempore Nobis ex duabus Obligationibus prædictis debitam, Reliquam & Residuam, eandemq; Summam habitam & receptam, ad proprium Opus & Usus ejusdem *Johannis Domini Lumley* Executorum Administratorum & Assignatorum suorum convertere atque exponere possent & valerent, absque Compoto Ratiocinio aut alia Re Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris ea propter reddendo sive faciendo, quodque præfatus *Dominus Lumley* Executores Administratores & Assignati sui & eorum quilibet, Nomine nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum sive eorum alicujus, omnia & omnimoda Beneficia Privilegia & Commoda, tam Nobis competentia quinimò quàm Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ex Legibus Statutis Consuetudinibus Prærogativis infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, quàm ex omnibus aliis Legibus sive Modis aliorum Locorum quorumcumque, pro Expeditione & legitima Recuperatione & Exactione prædicti Debiti & Summæ *duodecim millium trecentarum & quinquaginta Librarum* ac cujuslibet ejus Partis, haberent uterentur ac habere & uti possent & valerent, hujusmodi modo & formâ, ac in tam amplo modo ad omnes effectus, prout Nos, pro Recuperatione ejusdem ab Usus nostrum facere aut uti possemus, si eadem Indentura, & Concessionem in eadem specificatam habitam sive factam non fuissent, prout per prædictam Indenturam, inter alia, plenius apparet,

Cumque postea, ac virtute Indenturæ prædictæ, & Concessionum nostrarum in eadem specificatarum, præfatus Prænobilis *Dominus Lumley*, coram *Rogero Parker* Registratore Curie Principalis Admiralitatis Angliæ, & Notario Publico acceptante & recipiente, pro omnibus Absentibus quorum interest aut imposterum interesse poterint, non Vi Dolo Metu seu Fraude deceptus, aut ullâ sinistra Machinatione circumventus, sed Juris & Facti certus, omni meliori modo & formâ quibus potuit & potest, tam Nomine suo proprio, & Nomine Procuratoris in Rem suam, quàm Nomine nostro, publice

A. D. 1566. publicè confessus fuerit & recognoverit sibi, per dictum Illustrissimum
 8 Eliz. Reg.

Ducem Cosmum Secundum, satisfactum esse de Summa mille trecentarum quinquaginta Librarum in plenam Solutionem & Liberationem totius prædictæ Summæ undecim millium Ducentarum quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ex dicta prima Obligatione Conventione debitum,

Cumque præterea, præfatus Præpotens Dominus Lumley, Nominibus Formæ & Præsentis quibus supra, dicto Notario pro omnibus quorum interest aut interesse poterit acceptanti & recipienti, confessus fuerit, se recepisse habuisse a dictis magnificis Viris *Ducato Prestion* tunc Consule, *Dannano Doffi*, *Johanne Baptista Fortini*, tunc Consiliariis Nationis Florentini, Londini degentibus, & *Roberto Redolphe* Florentino, Commissariis Procuratoribus Mandatariis, seu in ea parte Negotiorum Gestoribus dicti Domini Ducis, per Manus *Roberti Redolphe* in Pecunia numerata, Summam quinque millium & quingentarum Librarum ejusdem Monetæ Angliæ, in Partem Solutionis undecim millium Librarum Reliquarum ac Residuarum ex prædicta Summa sexaginta millium Ducatorum efficientium dictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum, & in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem undecim annuarum Solutionum prædictarum, primo Die Mensis Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debitum decursarum seu præteritarum, pro quarum quidem Summarum prædictarum, simul efficientium Summam sex millium octingentarum quingentarum Librarum Anglicanarum Solutione & Receptione, ut prædicitur, fatebatur quod Dominus Lumley, Nominibus & Præsentis quibus supra, sibi integrè satisfactum & persolutum, tam pro omnibus Pecuniis & Denariorum Summis & Pactis in primo Conventionis Instrumento seu Obligatione, quod pro Casso irritum & nullo habere voluit ad omnes & singulos effectus, per realem Traditionem supradictis magnificis Dominis Procuratoribus seu Negotiorum Gestoribus Originalis Instrumenti prædicti, in Præsentia Notarii Publici prædicti, quam pro omnibus Pecuniarum Solutionibus & Denariorum Summis annuatim, usque ad dictum primum Diem Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quar-

tò inclusive, ex secunda Conventione A. D. 1566. prædicta debitis,
 8 Eliz. Reg.

Cumque de dicta Summa sex millium octingentarum quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ac de prædicta prima Obligatione Conventione, & Pactis quibus supra in eadem contentis, nec non de omnibus & singulis Solutionibus & Denariorum Summis, ex dicta secunda Obligatione sive conventione, usque ad dictum primum Diem Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, debitis ac præteritis, idem Præpotens Dominus Lumley, nominibus quibus supra, præfatos excellentissimum Dominum Cosmum Medices, Locumtenentem, Consiliarios, Collegium quadraginta octo Virorum, Rempublicam Florentinam, Civitatem, Statum, & quolibet particulares Homines ejusdem Status, tam præsentis quam futuros, cujullibet eorum Bona præsentia & futura, per

Stipulationem & Acceptilationem subsequutem, necnon omni meliori modo quo potuit aut possit, liberaverit absolverit & acquietaverit, prout ex ejus certa Scientia & Animo deliberato liberavit remisit & absolvit imperpetuum :

Virtute ejusdem Instrumenti dicti Domini Lumley Dati decimo octavo Die Octobris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, & Anno Regni nostri sexto, per quod quidem Instrumentum clarè apparet, quod remanet insolutum de dictis quindecim mille Libris, dicto tempore confectionis ejusdem Instrumenti, tantum Summa quinque millium quingentarum Librarum, prout ex eodem Instrumento magis clarè constare poterit, quæ quidem Summa quinque millium quingentarum Librarum solvi debet Diebus in prædicta secunda Obligatione & Conventione contentis & recitatis :

Sciatis quod Nos, præmissa per præfatum Dominum Lumley intelligentes, ac ad humilem Petitionem ejusdem Domini Lumley, Liberationem ampliorum prædictarum separatarum Solutionum, modo & formâ prædictâ prærecitatarum, factarum, & earundem cujullibet, præfato Illustrissimo Duci facere volentes, diversisque aliis ex Causis & Considerationibus nos præcipue moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ratificavimus corroboravimus acceptò tulimus & confirmavimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hære-

A. D. 1566. Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ratificamus corroboramus confirmamus & acceptè fecimus præfato illustrissimo *Duci* Liberationem & Acceptilationem prædictas, dicti *Dominus Lumley*, pro prædicto Debito ac Summa mille trecentarum quinquaginta Librarum, de quibus præfatus *Dominus Lumley*, post prædictas Concessionem nostras ei per Nos, per Indenturam nostram prædictam, ut supradictum est, factas; & virtute ejusdem Indenturæ nostræ confessus est & recognovit, per eundem Dominum *Ducem*, sibi esse satisfactum in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Residui totius prædictæ Summæ undecim millium Ducenarum & quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ex prædicta prima Obligatione & Conventione debiti, modo & formâ prærecitatis, facti & soluti,

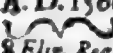
Ac ulterius Nos, ad consimilem Petitionem dicti *Dominus Lumley*, & ex considerationibus prædictis, ratificavimus corroboravimus confirmavimus & accepto tulimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quantum in nobis est, ratificamus corroboramus confirmamus & accepto ferimus, præfato *Duci* in Partem Solutionis prædictorum sexaginta millium Ducenarum prædictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum efficientium, & in plenam Solutionem prædictarum undecim annuarum Solutionum prædictarum, prædicto primo Die Mensis Julii prædicto, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debitarum, prædictam Solutionem prædictarum quinque millium quingentarum Librarum Moneta Anglicana, præfato *Johanni Domino Lumley*, post prædictas Concessionem nostras ei per Nos, per prædictam Indenturam nostram, factas, & virtute ejusdem Indenturæ & Concessionum nostrarum in eadem contentarum & specificatarum, per dictos Procuratores seu Negotiorum Gestores dicti *Ducis*, per Manus prædicti *Roberti Redolphe*, in partem Solutionis prædictæ Summæ sexaginta millium Ducenarum dictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum efficientium, & in prædictam plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem prædictarum undecim annuarum Solutionum, prædicto primo Die Mensis Julii, prædicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debitarum & debendarum seu præteritarum, modo & forma præcitatis,

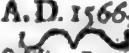
factarum & solutarum;

Et ulterius nos, Securitatem ampliore præfato illustrissimo *Duci* in Præmissis adhibere volentes, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus eidem *Duci*, quod ipse illustrissimus Dominus *Cosmus Medicus Reipublicæ Florentina Dux Secundus*, aut ejus Locumtenens seu Consularii, sive Collegium quadraginta octo Virorum, sive Vexilliferi Justitiæ Populi Florentini, aut Respublica & Communitas sive Communitates, aut Populi Florentini Status, aut eorum sive eorum alicujus Successores, seu particulares Cives seu Homines Florentini, in aliquibus Bonis Catallis sive Terris suis quibuscumque ubicumque fuerint, sive aliter quoquomodo, pro aliquibus Denariorum Summis sive Summa, modo & formâ prædictis præfato *Domino Lumley* præantea solutis, sive pro earum aliqua, seu pro aliqua earum parte, per Nos, per Præsentes in forma prædicta ratificatis corroboratis acceptis latis & confirmatis per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros, aut per aliquos seu aliquem Officiariorum Ministrorum seu Subditorum nostrorum Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, sive pro Nobis seu Nomine nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, non molestantur perturbentur vexentur seu in aliquo graventur, nec eorum aliquis in aliquo molestetur perturbetur vexetur seu gravetur in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Quare volumus, ac per Præsentes firmiter injungendo præcipimus, tam Thesaurario Cancellario & Baronibus Scaccarii, quam omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ac omnibus Subditis nostris quibuscumque ad quos pertinet aut pertinebit, quod præfatum *Ducem*, aut ejus Locumtenentem seu Consiliarios, sive Collegium quadraginta octo Virorum, sive Vexilliferos Justitiæ Populi Florentini, aut eorum seu alicujus eorum Successores seu Cives & particulares Homines prædictos, in aliquibus Bonis suis quibuscumque ubicumque fuerint, sive aliter quoquomodo, in aut pro Solutionibus prædictis, aut pro aliquibus seu pro earum aliqua seu pro aliqua earum parte, per Nos per Præsentes in forma prædicta confirmatis & acceptis, latis & solutis, contra Tenorem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium

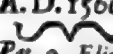
A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.  tium non molestant seu aliquo modo
 8 Eliz. Reg. perturbent, neque aliquis eorum mole-
 letet seu aliquo modo perturbet; etiam
 aliquo Errore Calculi non obstante.
 In cujus rei Testimonium &c.


A. D. 1566.  Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 8 Eliz. Reg. decimo septimo Die Martii.

Per ipsam Regnam.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1566.  Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo
 Pat. 9. Eliz. 9. m. 39. Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli no-
 stro, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Can-
 tuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Epi-
 scopis quorum in hac parte intererit,
 Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-
 pali Landavenfi, per Mortem natura-
 lem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humi-
 lem Petitionem *Præsidentis & Capituli*
Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Divorum
Petri & Pauli Landaven. per Literas
 nostras Patentes, Licentiam concess-
 rimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum
 & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Præ-*
sident & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu
 Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum no-
 bis in Christo, Magistrum *Hugonem*
Johnes in Legibus Baccularium, sibi
 & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Epi-
 scopum & Pastorem, prout per Lite-
 ras suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas,
 nobis inde directas, plenius liquet &
 apparet,


Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1566. 
 eidem Electioni Regium Assensum ad-
 libuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc
 vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significa-
 mus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præ-
 ciendo mandantes, quatenus vos,
 eundem Magistrum *Hugonem Jones* in
 Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Landaven. prædictæ, sic ut
 præfertur electum, Electionemq; præ-
 dictam confirmare, & eundem Magi-
 strum *Hugonem Jones* Episcopum & Pa-
 storem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare,
 cæteraquæ omnia & singula peragere
 quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-
 ficio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statuto-
 rum in ea parte editorum & proviso-
 rum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.


Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 secundo Die Maii.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1566.  Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
 tatu Monmouth. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu
 Landavenfi, per Mortem naturalem
 ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præsident &*
Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Divo-
 rum Petri & Pauli Landaven. prædi-
 ctæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter &
 obtentâ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo,
Hugonem Jones in Legibus Baccula-
 rium, in eorum Episcopum & Pasto-
 rem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia
 ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-
 bus Maneriis Terris Tenementis &
 Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis præ-
 dicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus
 & pertinentibus, modò in Manus no-

stras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno A. D. 1566. 
 Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi &
 provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scacca-
 rio nostro de Recordo residentibus (ei
 restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato
 Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum per-
 tinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balli-
 va tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
 angeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione
 liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonaste-*
rium sexto Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta;
 videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.
Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc.

A.D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

De Intendendo.

A.D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1566.
Ibid.

Regina, Militibus, Liberis Homini-
bus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus de Episcopatu Landaven.
Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Landaven-
si, per Mortem naturalem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, *Præsides & Capitulum*
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Divorum Pe-
tri & Pauli Landaven. prædictæ (Li-
centiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ)
dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Hugonem*
Jones in Legibus Baccalaurium in eo-
rum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
litatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus

Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hære-
ditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto
Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & per-
tinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vi-
gore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni no-
stri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi,
electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro
de Recordo residentibus) ei restitui-
mus per Præsentes;

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quodd ei-
dem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Epi-
scopatum prædictum pertinent, inten-
dentes sitis & respondentes prout de-
cet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
sexto Die Maii.

De Officio, Servientis Chirurgorum, concessio.

A.D. 1566.
Ibid. p. 8.
m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia
nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
mero Motu nostris, dedimus & con-
cessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis
Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, da-
mus & concedimus, dilecto Servienti
nostro, *Roberto Balthorp* Principali Chi-
rurgo nostro, *Officium Servientis Chirurgorum*
nostrorum constituimus ordinavi-
mus & fecimus, ac per Præsentes con-
stituimus ordinamus & facimus ipsum
Robertum Balthorp Servientem Chirur-
gorum nostrorum Hæredum & Succes-
sorum nostrorum,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum
& occupandum dictum Officium Ser-
vientis Chirurgorum nostrorum Hære-
dum & Successorum nostrorum, præ-
fato *Roberto Balthorp* a Festo Annuncia-
tionis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò
præterito durante Vitâ suâ naturali,
cum omnibus & omnimodis Vadiis Fe-
odis Regardis Allocationibus, tam le
Bouge le Courte Hospitii nostri, quàm
Vini Ceræ & aliorum requisitorum pro
Curis, & aliis Proficuis Commoditati-
bus Præeminentiis Auctoritatibus &
Advantagiis dicti Officii antehac ha-
bens occupans sive excercens habuit
seu percepit,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia no-
stra prædicta, dedimus & concessimus,

ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
cedimus præfato *Roberto Balthorp* du-
rante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Excerci-
tio dicti Officii Servientis Chirurgor-
um nostrorum, quandam Annuitatem
sive annualem Redditum *Quadragenta*
Marcarum bonæ & legalis Monetæ An-
gliæ, solvendam eidem *Roberto* ad Re-
ceptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hære-
dum & Successorum nostrorum, de
Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Succes-
sorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesau-
rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæ-
redum & Successorum nostrorum ibi-
dem pro tempore existentium, a dicto
Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Vir-
ginis ultimò præterito, ad quatuor An-
ni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Na-
tivitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, San-
cti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Do-
mini & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ
Virginis per æquales Partiones, absque
Compoto seu aliquo alio inde Nobis Hæ-
redibus vel Successoribus nostris red-
dendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.
Pat. 8. Eliz.
p. 8. m. 25.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Willielmo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cicestrensi* Episcopo, ejusve *Visario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem ac Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam de Brighthelweston* vestræ *Cicestren.* Diœcesis, legitimo modo jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Franciscum Cox* Artium Baccalarium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus

eundem *Franciscum Cox* ad dictam *Vicariam de Brighthelweston* admittere, ipsumque *Vicarium* ejusdem, ac de & in eadem instituere canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, dignemini Charitatis intuitu cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio specialis ad audiendum & terminandum Offensas quascumque, infra Virgam Hospitii.

A. D. 1566.
Ibid. m. 21.

Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris, *Willielmo Marchioni Northamptoniæ*, *Willielmo Comiti Pembroke*, *Roberto Comiti Leicestriæ*, *Edwardo Rogers* Militi Contrarotulæ Hospitii nostri, *Francisco Knollys* Militi Vicecamerario Camerae nostræ, *Willielmo Cecil* Militi Principali Secretario nostro, Et Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Johanni Southcote* uno Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda,

Gilberto Gerarde Armigero Attornato nostro Generali,

Thomæ Sekford Armigero Magistro Curiae Requestarum nostrarum,

Thomæ Weldon Armigero Cofferario nostro Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Roswell Armigero Solicitario nostro Generali,

Roberto Nowell Armigero Attornato Curiae nostræ Wardorum & Liberationum,

Ricardo Onslow Armigero Recordatori Civitatis Londoniæ,

Ricardo Warde,

Johanni Skinner,

Thomæ Bromley,

Et *Roberto Chidley*,

Armigeris,

Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus

Industriis Providentiis & Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos septemdecim, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor vel tres vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Willielmum Marchionem Northamptoniæ*, *Willielmum Comitem Pembroke*, *Robertum Comitem Leicestr.* *Edwardum Rogers*, *Franciscum Knollys*, *Willielmum Cecil*, *Johannem Southcote*, *Gilbertum Gerarde*, *Thomam Sekford*, *Ricardum Onslow*, *Ricardum Warde*, *Johannem Skynner*, *Thomam Bromley*, & *Robertum Chidley* unum omnino esse volumus) Justiciarios nostros, ad inquirendum de omnibus & omnimodis Proditionibus Feloniis Murdredis Riotis Routis, & aliis Malefactis & Offensis quibuscumque, tam infra Hospitium nostrum quam alibi infra Virgam, factis, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam prædictam, per quos Rei veritas melius scire poterit,

Ac etiam Justiciarios nostros, ad audiendum & terminandum omnia & singula prædicta Proditiones Felonias Murdreda Riotas, ac cætera Præmissa, necnon omnia & omnimoda Indictamenta Appellationes & Placita Coronæ, infra Hospitium nostrum prædictum, ac extra infra Virgam, seu in eorum aliquo emergentia contentia tangentia facta facienda perpetrata seu

A. D. 1566. *perpetranda, secundum Legem & Con-*
8 Eliz. Reg. *suetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ, ac*
Consuetudinem Gaolæ nostræ Mare-
falcæ Hospitii nostri prædicti Delibe-
randum.

Et ideo vobis Mandamus, quod
 ad certos Dies & Loca, quos vos,
 quindecim quatuordecim trefdecim
 duodecim undecim decem novem o-
 cto septem sex quinque quatuor vel
 tres vestrum (quorum vos præfatos
Marchionem Northt. Willielmum Comi-
tem Penbroke, Robertum Comitem Leic.
Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Knollis,
Willielmum Cecill, Johannem Southcote,
Gilbertum Gerrarde, Thomam Seckford,
Ricardum Onslowe, Ricardum Warde, Jo-
hannem Skynner, Thomam Bromley & Ro-
bertum Chidley unum omnino esse vo-
 lumus) quando & ubi ad hoc provi-
 deritis sive duxeritis, diligenter faci-
 atis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia
 & singula audietis & terminatis, ac
 ea faciatis & expleatis in forma præ-
 dicta, facturos quod ad Iusticiarios
 pertinet, tam secundum Legem &
 Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ
 quam Consuetudinem Gaolæ Mariscal-
 ciæ Hospitii nostri,

Mandantes autem Tenore Præsen-
 tium, tam Marefcallo Mariscalciæ Ho-
 spitii nostri prædicti, quam omnibus
 Vicecomitibus Ballivis & aliis Mini-
 stris nostris, tam infra Virgam quam
 extra, & eorum cuilibet, quod veni-

re faciant coram vobis vel Tribus ve-
 strum (quorum vos præfatos *Marchionem*
Northt. Willielmum Comitem Penbroke,
Robertum Comitem Leic. Edwardum Ro-
gers, Franciscum Knollis, Willielmum Ce-
cill, Johannem Southcote, Gilbertum
Gerarde, Thomam Seckford, Ricardum
Onslowe, Ricardum Warde, Johannem
Skynner, Thomam Bromley, & Robertum
Chidley, unum omnino esse volumus)
 tot & tales probos & legales Homines
 de Ballivis suis, tam infra Libertates
 quam extra, infra Virgam, per quos
 Rerum veritas melius scire poterit &
 inquiri;

Mandamus insuper universis & sin-
 gulis Proceribus Dominis Militibus
 Majoribus Iusticiariis Vicecomitibus
 Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis, cæ-
 terisque Officiariis Ministris ac Fide-
 libus Subditis nostris quibuscumque,
 quod vobis & cuilibet vestrum in E-
 xecutione Præmissorum Intendentes
 Faventes & Auxiliantes sint pariter
 & Obedientes in omnibus prout de-
 cet.

In cuius rei testimonium has Lite-
 ras nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 duodecimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunolm.

A. D. 1566. *Regina, Bæcatori suo in Comita-*
tu Eborum, Salutem.
Pat. 8. Eliz.
P. 9. m. 38.

Regina, Bæcatori suo in Comita-
 tu Eborum, Salutem.
 Cum vacante nuper Episco-
 patu Dunolmensi, per Depriva-
 tionem *Cuthberti ultimi Episcopi ibidem,*
Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathed-
ralis Dunolm. prædictæ (Licentiâ no-
 strâ petita pariter & obtentâ) dile-
 ctum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pyl-*
kyngton Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaurium
 in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem ele-
 gerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ
 sic electæ, regium nostrum Assensum
 adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fi-
 delitatem, Nobis debitam pro dicto
 Episcopatu, recepimus, ac Tempora-
 lia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Ma-
 nerio sive Dominio de Norham &
 Norhamshire cum suis Juribus Mem-
 bris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu Pa-
 lantino Dunolm. ac etiam Maneris sive
 Dominiis de Sadbargh Middleham,

Essington Warde, Essington Coronator,
Cotten Monvile & Gatteshed in
 eodem Comitatu Palantino Dunolm.
 cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertin-
 entiis, ac etiam Maneris sive Do-
 miniis de Allerton & Allertonshire cum
 suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis,
 & Manerio sive Dominio de Creke
 cum suis Juribus Membris & Per-
 tinentiis in Comitatu nostro Ebo-
 rum, ac etiam omnibus Mesua-
 giis Domibus Aedificiis Molendinis
 Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Comu-
 niis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis
 Partis Warrennis Chaccis Redditibus
 Servitiis, Feodis Militum, Wardis Ma-
 ritagiis Bæactis Advocationibus, Juri-
 bus Patronatum Ecclesiarum, Num-
 dinis Tolnetis Mercatis Theoloniis Cu-
 stumis Franchisiis Libertatibus Privi-
 legiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emo-
 lumentis & Hæreditamentis quibus-
 cumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscum-

8 P

que

A. D. 1566. ^{8 Eliz. Reg.} que sint generis naturæ vel speciei, dictis Maneriis five Dominiis de Norham & Norhamshire in dicto Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. Maneriis five Dominiis de Sadbargh Mydleham, Essington Warde, Essington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gateshed in eodem Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. ac dictis Maneriis five Dominiis de Allerton & Allertonshire & Creke in dicto Comitatu nostro Eborum, quovismodò spectantibus five pertinentibus, aut ut Partes Membra five Parcelas dictorum Dominiorum five Maneriorum habitis cognitis acceptis usitatis seu reputatis existentibus, necnon omnibus Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis jacentibus & existentibus in Villis Parochiis five Hamellettis de Norham Sadbarghe Mydleham, Essington Warde, Essington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle, Gateshed, Allerton & Creke in prædicto Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. & in Comitatu nostro Eborum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Regni nostri secundo, usque quintumdecimum Diem Martii, Anno Regni nostri tertio, provenientibus five crescentibus) ei restituerimus per Literas nostras Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. prædicto quintodecimo Die Martii, dicto Anno Regni nostri tertio, prout per easdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet;

Quibusdam tamen arduis & urgentibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad hoc specialiter moventibus, cupientes ut præfatus, Reverendus in Christo Pater *Jacobus Dunolm. Episcopus* Tenentibus suis & cæteris Inhabitantibus quibuscumque, tam infra Episcopatum prædictum quam alibi commorantibus & residentibus, id quod Æquitati & Rationi consonum fuerit melius facere exequi & perimplere possit & valeat,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, omnia prædicta & præexcepta Maneria five Dominia de Allerton & Allertonshire in dicto Comitatu nostro Eborum, ac prædictum Dominium & Manerium de Creke cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu nostro Eborum, ac etiam omnia prædicta Maneria five Dominia de Sadburgh Mydleham, Essington

Warde, Essington Coronator, Cotton Monvile & Gateshed in prædicto Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, ac etiam omnia Mesuagia Domos Aedificia Molendina Terras Prata Pascuas Pasturas Comunias Boscos Subboscos Aquas Piscarias Parcos Warrenna Chaceas Redditus Servitia, Feoda Militum, Warda Maritagia Escaetas Advocaciones, Jura Patronatûs Ecclesiarum, Nundinas Tolneta Mercata Theolonia Custumas Franchefias Libertates Privilegia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta quæcumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque sint generis naturæ vel speciei, dictis Maneriis five Dominiis de Allerton & Allertonshire Creke Sadbargh Mydleham, Essington Warde, Essington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gateshed quoquomodò spectantia five pertinentia, aut ut Partes Membra five Parcelas dictorum Maneriorum five Dominiorum habita cognita accepta usitata seu reputata existentia, necnon omnia Terras Tenementa & Hæreditamenta jacentia & existentia in Villis Parochiis seu Hamellettis de Allerton Creke Sadbargh Mydleham, Essington Warde, & Essington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gateshed in dicto Comitatu Eborum & in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. prædictis, (exceptis præexceptis Maneriis five Dominiis de Norham & Norhamshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis,) ei damus concedimus & restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Jacobo Dunolm. Episcopo* omnia prædicta Maneria five Dominia de Allerton & Allertonshire, ac Dominium & Manerium de Creke prædictum, ac cætera Præmissa cum suis Pertinentiis in Balliva tua per Præsentes præconcessa & restituta (exceptis prædictis Dominiis five Maneriis de Norham & Norhamshire) cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes;

Salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Junii.

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

De Richmond Heraldō creato.

A. D. 1566.
8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.
Par. 8. Eliz.
p. 8. m. 24.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Hugo Cowthgrave* alias *Rudgecrosse* unus Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ nobis impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, *eundem Hugonem* in Officium *Heraldi*, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare *RICHEMOND*, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædicta, præfato *Hugoni* alias *Richemond* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-

cessoribus nostris concedimus, eidem *Hugoni* alias *Richemond*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Vadiis & Feodis Officii prædicti, *viginti Marcas* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, habendas & percipiendas annuatim præfato *Hugoni* alias *Richemond*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Anno Regni nostri Octavo, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, durante Vitâ ipsius *Hugonis* alias *Richemond*, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis & Præminentis eidem Officio quoquo modo debitis & consuetis;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1566.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 34.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Bangorensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinatæ, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, *A. D. 1566.*

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Villam Cantebri-*
giæ tricesimo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus.

A. D. 1566.
Ibid.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Domino Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscum-

que Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali *Bangorensi*, per Mortem naturalem *Rolandi*

A. D. 1566.

A. D. 1566. *Rolandi Mevrike nuper Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Bangoren.* per Literas nostras Patentes, Licenciam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo *Nicholaum Robynson* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum Comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;

A. D. 1566. Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Nicholaum Robynson* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangor. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Nicholaum Robynson* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Villam Sancti Albani xv. Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1566.
Ibid.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem. Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bangorensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangorien. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta) dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Robynson* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam prædicto Episcopatu accepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restitui- mus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato Electo, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Ma-

A. D. 1566. riæ Virginis ultimo præterito, sine Dilatione Liberes;

Salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vi. Die Novembris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Carnarvan.

Escaetori suo in Com. Merioneth.

Escaetori suo in Com. Denbigh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Montgomery.

Dilecto & fidei suo, Cristofero, Draper Majori Civitatis sue London: ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Bangoren. quod eidem Electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De


A.D. 1566.

 8 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1566.

 8 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1566.

 Pat. 8. Eliz.
 p. 8. m. 1.

Thomas Wethered Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā de Bybrook Lincoln. Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Ricardus Boston Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Purley Sarum Diœc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Sarum Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Willielmus Penfon in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Poughill Exon. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Morganus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Gynon Meneven. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Meneven. Episcopo.*


In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Octobris.

Philippus Tylney Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Pryston Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium A.D. 1566.

 decimo Die Octobris.

Arthurus Saule in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Bynton, cum Libera Capella, Glouc. Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium undecimo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Hunt Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariā de Tamerton. Exon. Diœc. per liberam Resignationem *Simonis Downe* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Simon Downe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Ayshebury Exon. Diœc. per liberam Resignationem *Willielmi Hunte* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xvi. Die Novembris.

David Vaughan Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de Marijn Sancti Petri Lincoln. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Regatt Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā de Balcombe Cicestr. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Cicestr. Episcopo.*

B G

In

A.D. 1566. In cuius Rei &c.
 8 Eliz. Reg. Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

Ambrosius Lantester in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Swinecombe* Cantuar. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium viii. Die Novembris.

Thomas Hernan Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Rowner* Winton. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Roberto Winton. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xvi. Die Martii.

Willielmus Bowen Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Thaxsted* London. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Martii.

Hector Walkenton Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Heyton* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Villam Sancti Albani vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Robertus Loughe Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Tynenhull* Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Villam Sancti Albani vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Johannes Hopkins Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione,

ad *Rectoriam de Poughill* Exon. A.D. 1566. Diœc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Villam Sancti Albani tricesimo Die Augusti.

Johannes Hawes Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Rylyngton* Eborum Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*;

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto Die Octobris.

Willielmus Hynckersfeld Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Hoton Pannell* Eborum Diœc. per liberam Resignationem *Willielmi Sheperd* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quinto Die Septembris.

Matheus Robertson Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Petri de Carleton* Norwicen. Diœc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Norwicum tertio Die Augusti.

Johannes Moyer Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Wotton* Glouc. Diœc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Richardo Glouc. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Redgrave decimo Die Augusti.

Martinus Harrison Clericus, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Brydgetham* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et

A.D. 1566. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicensi Episcopo.*
8 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Septembris.

Johannes Collins in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā de *Doddescomblegh Exon.* Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Octobris.

Edwardus Robynson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā de *Bygrave Lincoln.* Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Octobris.

Antonius Seintper Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā *Beatae Mariæ de Staynyge London.* Diœc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Octobris.

Jacobus Johnson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariā de *Upbaven Sarum* Diœc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Sarum Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Villam Sancti Albani* xviii. Die Septembris.

Jeffrey Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriā de *Tolland Bathon.* &

Wellen. Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Novembris.

Johannes Browne Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariā *Sanctæ Clere Exon.* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vi. Die Novembris.

Birkby Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de *Moremonckton Eborum* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Lloide, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriā de *Colli Weston Petriburgens.* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Petri Burgens. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Novembris.

cott, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes ad Vicariā de *Cabert Exon.* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Novembris.

A.D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1567.
8 Eliz. Reg.

De significavit pro Episcopo Notinghamiæ.

A.D. 1567.
Pat. 9. Eliz.
p. 11. m. 33.

E *Lizabetha*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei Defensor &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & prædilecto nostro, *Thomæ Eborum Archiepiscopo*, Salutem,

Significavit nobis vestra Paternitas, per Literas vestras Sigillo vestro Magno munitas, quod Diœcesis vestra Eborum *Episcopi Suffraganei* solatio, qui vestræ Sollicitudinis partem sustinere consuevit, destituta existit, & ideo Religiosos Viros *Richardum Barnes* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, & *Anthonium Blake* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ identidem Professore Præbendarium Præbendæ de Tockerington in dicta Ecclesia Metropolitana Eborum, de Ordine Sacerdotali rite insignitos, & legitimo Matrimonio natos, ac Ætate legitimâ constitutos, Literarum Scientiâ præditos, providos discretos & circumspectos, ac ad Episcopalem Suffraganei Dignitatem idoneos, Nobis præsentavit, humiliter & devotè supplicans, quatenus Nos alterum ipsorum sic præsentatorum, ad aliquam Sedem Episcopi Suffraganei infra Provinciam & Diœcesim Eborum existentem, nominaremus, ipsique sic nominato, Stylum Titulum & Dignitatem hujusmodi Sedis donare dignaremur, unde Nos,

ex Gratia speciali & mero Motu nostro, dictum Religiosum Virum, *Richardum Barnes* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Professore & Ecclesiæ Metropolitana Eborum Cancellarium, alterum ex dictis præsentatis, in *Episcopum Suffraganeum Sedis Notinghamiæ* Eborum Diœcesis antedictæ nominamus, eique Stylum Titulum & Dignitatem ejusdem Sedis *Episcopi Suffraganei*, damus & confirmamus; atque hæc, Tenore Præsentium, vobis significamus:

Requirentes vos, quatenus eundem Religiosum Patrem, sic per Nos nominatum in *Episcopum Suffraganeum* ejusdem Sedis Notinghamiæ, consecretis, eique Benedictione, ac omnia Episcopalia insignia conferatis, cæteraq; omnia & singula quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Prætorali, juxta modum & formam Statuti Parliamenti, in Anno vicesimo sexto Regni Præcharissimi Patris nostri nuper *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Henrici Octavi*, apud Westm. nuper editi, peragere velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Rege Armorum Clarencieux.

A.D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 7.

R *Egina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd cum non novum sit aut vacuum, sed necessarium & digne antiquitus ulitatum, quodd, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros nostros Principum Lateribus pro eorum Magnificentia atq; Gloria adhærere deceat, eorum præsertim quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere liceat, ut, nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire debeat,

Idecirco vobis notum facimus, quodd, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem plenariè adhibimus, relatu, verum etiam, per Rerum Gestarum Experimentiam, quàm nos habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria at-

que bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servientis nostri, *Roberti Cooke* alias *Chester*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo satis reperimus exploratas, intendentes ejusdem *Roberti* continuatum Servitium munerare Re merito id poscente,

Ipsam in Regem Armorum ac Principalem Herauldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium Regni nostri Angliæ, ex habundanti Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, erigimus facimus constituimus ordinavimus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præsentem imponimus *CLARENCIEULX*, quodd, cum Stilo Titulo Libertate & Præminentis hujusmodi

A.D. 1567.

A. D. 1567. modi Officiis convenientibus & concordantibus, & ab antiquo consuetis, eidem *Roberto* damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus investivimus, coronamusque & investimus per Præsentes;

9 Eliz. Reg.

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stylum & Præminentias prædicta eidem *Roberto*, a tempore mortis *Willielmi Harvy* alias *Clarenciulæ* nuper Præmissa habentis & gaudentis modò defuncti, ad Terminum & pro Terminum Vitæ ipsius *Roberti*, cum omnibus Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Willielmus Harvy* alias *Clarenciulæ* Defunctus, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alij Reges ad Arma Partium Australium habuit aut percepit habuerunt aut perceperunt, aut habere vel percipere debuerunt aut debuit,

Dantes ulterius, ac ex uberiori Gratia & certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, per Tenorem Præsentium concedentes eidem *Clarenciulæ* (cum Consensu & Assensu Comitum Mariscalli Angliæ pro tempore existentis, sub Sigillo & Subscriptione manuali suis) Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam tam Literas Patentes Armorum Claris Viris donandi & concedendi, Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraque alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quàm visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, Nomine nostro, ac Nomine Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum faciendi exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Clarenciulæ* ad hunc Statum, nobis præsentibus, omnibusque aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quampluribus Proceribus Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram nobis præsentibus & specialiter per nos ad hoc vocatis (adhibitis solemniter requisitis & consuetis) super sancta Dei

Evangelii solempne præstitit Sacramentum:

A. D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

Dedimus insuper, & de ulteriori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto*, a Nobis in Regem Armorum ac Principalem Heraldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras* Sterlingorum per Annum, ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Roberto*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito annuatim & singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum seu aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura & Vestura quali, & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum sive Heraldus tempore *Edwardi Tertii* nuper Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri existens in Regno nostro prædicto, habuit & percepit,

Habendas & percipiendas Liberaturam & Vesturam hujusmodi eidem *Roberto* annuatim pro Terminum Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium habitis factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

De Chestre, Herauldo creato.

A. D. 1567.
Pat. 9. Eliz.
p. 7. m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Johannes Hart alias *Newhaven* unus
Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma,
nobis ante hæc tempora impendit,
& durante Vitâ suâ impendere in-
tendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
ereximus constituimus & investivimus,
ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
creamus erigimus constituimus & inve-
stimus eundem *Johannem* unum *He-
raldorum nostrorum ad Arma*, eique No-
men illud vulgariter *CHESTRE* im-
ponimus, ac Stilum Titulum Liberta-
tes & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio
convenientia & concordantia ab anti-
quo consueta, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Offi-
cium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titu-
lum Libertates & Præminentias præ-
dicta, præfato *Johanni Hart* alias *Che-
stre* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
dem *Johanni Hart* alias *Chestre*, sin-

gulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædi-
ctâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem *Johanni Hart* alias *Che-
stre*, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis ultimò præteritò, du-
rante Vitâ suâ, de Thesaurò nostro,
ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per
Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum
nostrorum ibidem pro tempore exi-
stentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli & Annunciationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portio-
nes solvendam, unâ cum omnibus
aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advan-
tagiis Præminentis & Emolumentis
eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tâ amplis modo & forma prout *Ro-
bertus Cooke* nuper habuit, aut aliquis
alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum no-
strorum habuit & percepit habue-
runt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Offi-
cii prædicti;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo octavo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 13.
m. 31.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
sto, *Decano & Capitulo Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis Christi Oxon.*
Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
dicta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi
eiusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit
solatio destituta, alium vobis eligen-
di in Episcopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam nostram fundatoriam vobis con-
cedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* pri-
mo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro A. de Ferrabosco.

A.D. 1567.
9 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 27.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,
In consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii Nobis, per, Dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Alphonsum de Ferrabosco* antehac impenli & imposterum, durante Vitâ suâ, impendendi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Alphonso de Ferrabosco*, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendam & gaudendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* præfato *Alphonso de Ferrabosco* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Vitâ suâ (si tamdiu in hoc Regno permanferit, nili cum Licentia nostra Hæredum

& Successorum nostrorum ad aliquas Partes exteras interea ad aliquod tempus transire permissus fuerit) percipiendam verò eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* præfato *Alphonso Ferrabosco* & Assignatis suis, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Paschæ, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In ejus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorambury vi.
Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1567.

Regius Assensus pro Episcopo Oxon.

A.D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 2.
m. 1.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Divinâ Permissione, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*, ac totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis Christi Oxoniensis, per Mortem, bonæ Memoræ, Domini *Roberti King* ejusdem Ecclesiæ dudum Episcopi, jam per aliquod tempus vacaverit, *Decanus* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ (prius Licentiâ a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem petita pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Hugonem Curen* in ipsorum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonicè eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas (quas vobis mittimus præsentibus inclusas) plenius liquet,

Vobis igitur significamus quodd dictæ quidem Electioni & Perionæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Electum* apud vos recomendatum habemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus, quodd cætera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ hac in parte edita & provisâ, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In ejus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium octavo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1567.

De

A. D. 1567.
10 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1567.
10 Eliz. Reg.

De York Herald Creato.

A. D. 1567.
Pat. 10. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 37.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
necnon in consideratione boni veri
& fidelis Servitii quod, Dilectus Ser-
viens noster *Radulphus Langman* alias
Porticullis unius Purvivandorum nostro-
rum ad Arma, Nobis ante hæc tem-
pora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ
impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus nominavimus cre-
avimus constituimus & investivimus, ac
per Præsentes erigimus facimus nomi-
namus creamus & investimus eun-
dem *Radulphum unum Heraldorum no-
strorum ad Arma*, eique Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum *YORKE* impo-
nimus, ac Stylum Titulum Liberta-
tem & Præminentias hujusmodi Offi-
cio convenientia & concordantia ab an-
tiquo consueta, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum & exercen-
dum Officium illud, ac Nomen Sti-
lum Titulum Libertatem & Præhe-
minentias prædicta, præfato *Radul-
pho Langman* alias *Torke* durante Vi-
tâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes; pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
dem *Radulpho Langman* alias *Torke*,

singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ præ-
dictâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcaram* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem *Radulpho Langman* alias
Torke, a Festo Anunciationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, du-
rante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro
ad Receptam Saccarii nostri, per
Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum
nostrorum ibidem pro tempore exi-
stentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, & Anunciationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portio-
nes, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commo-
ditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis Præ-
hementiis & Emolumentis eidem
Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam am-
plis modo & forma prout *Willielmus
Coleborne* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius
sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum
nuper habuit & percepit, habuerunt
& perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii
prædicti;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xxv. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon.

A. D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 10.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
tatu Oxoniensi, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu
Oxon. *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Christi in Oxon. prædi-
cta (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter &
obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Pa-
trem, *Hugonem Curren* in eorum Epi-
scopum & Pastorem eligerunt,
Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Ho-
magium & Fidelitatem nobis in ea par-
te debita pro prædicto Episcopatu, re-
spectuavimus, & nihilominus Tem-
poralia ejusdem Episcopatus ei resti-
tuimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato
Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum per-

inentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exi-
tibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Annun-
ciationis Beatæ Mariæ ultimò præteri-
to hucusque provenientibus sive cre-
scentibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo
Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonaste-
rium* tertio Die Decembris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub Data supradi-
cta; videlicet,

*Escaetori suo in Com. Buck.
Escaetori suo in Com. Northt.
Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Leic.*

Regina

A. D. 1567.

10 Eliz. Reg.

Regina &c. Militibus, Liberis Homi-
nibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Episcopatu Oxon. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Oxon.
prædicto, *Decanus & Capitulum Ec-*
clesiæ Cathedralis Christi in Oxon. præ-
dictæ &c. usque & ideo tunc sic, &

ided vobis mandamus quòd eidem E. A. D. 1567.
lecto, tanquam Episcopo & Domino
vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopa-
tum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
sitis & respondentes prout decet.

10 Eliz. Reg.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Pursivando, Portcullis, Creato.



A. D. 1568.

Pat. 10. Eliz.

p. 6. m. 7.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
necnon in consideratione boni veri &
fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus
noster, *Robertus Glover* nobis durante
Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Fecimus ordinavimus nominavimus
creavimus & erexivimus, ac per Præ-
sentes facimus ordinamus nominamus
creamus & erigimus eundem *Robe-*
rtum Glover unum *Pursivandorum no-*
strorum ad Arma, & ei Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum PORTCULLIS
imponimus, Stilumque Titulum Li-
bertates & Præminentias huiusmodi
Officio convenientia & concordantia
ab antiquo consueta, damus etiam &
concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum
exercendum & gaudendum prædictum
Officium, ac cætera omnia & singula
Præmissa, præfato *Roberto Glover* du-
rante Vitâ suâ naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præsentes damus & concedimus
præfato *Roberto Glover*, pro Officio
prædicto exercendo, quandam Annui-
tatem sive annualem Redditem *De-*
cem Librarum Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam prædictam Annuitatem sive an-

nualet Redditem *Decem Librarum*, ut A. D. 1568.
præfertur, dicto *Roberto Glover* & Af-
signatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimò præterito, pro Ter-
mino Vitæ ipsius *Roberti Glover*, sol-
vendam annuatim ad duos Anni Ter-
minos; videlicet, ad Festa Annuncia-
tionis Beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Micha-
elis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,
per manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
rum sive Receptorum Scaccarii no-
stri, sive aliorum Officiariorum nostro-
rum ibidem pro tempore existentium,
una cum omnibus aliis Commoditati-
bus Proficuis Advantagiis Præeminen-
tiis Emolumentis & Libertatibus ei-
dem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tâ amplis modo & forma prout ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii Pursivando-
rum habuit & percepit, habuerunt &
perceperunt vel debuerunt percipere,
de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem,
habendis eidem *Roberto Glover* aliàs
Portcullis ex Dono nostro speciali, abs-
que Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde
Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus no-
stris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo
vel faciendo:

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
vicefimo tertio Die Martii

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione pro Clarencyeux.

A. D. 1568.

Ibid. m. 8.
der.

E*Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
Queene of England Fraunce and
Ireland Defendor of the Fayth
&c. to our trustie and welbeloved Ser-
vaunt, *Robert Cooke* Esquier surna-
med *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes* of the
East West and South Partes of our
Realme of England frome the Ry-
ver of Trent Southward, and to all

other our Lovynge Subjectes, Gree- A. D. 1568.
tynge.

Forasmuche as God, of hys greate
Clemencie and Goodnes, hathe subje-
cted to our Impere and Governace
the Nobilitye People and Comons of
this Realme of England,

We,

A.D. 1568. Myndynge, of our Royall and Absolute Powere to Us committed, to Visit Survey and Vewe throughout all our Realme of Englande and other our Domynions, atwell for a due Order to be kepte and observed, in all thinges touchinge the Office and Dutyes apperteyninge to Armes, as also for Reformation of dyverse and sondrye Abuses and Disorders, daylye rysinge and growinge for wante of ordinarie Visitacions Serveyes and Vewes in tymes convenyent, according to the auncient Forme and laudable Custome of the Lawes of Armes, and that the Nobilitye of this Realme maye be preserved in every Degree as apperteyneth aswell in Honor as in Worshipp, and that everye Person and Persons, Bodyes politique corporate and others, maye be the better knowne in his and their Estate Degree and Mysterye without Confusion or Disorder,

Have therfore constituted deputed ordeyned and appointed, for Us and in our Name, our said Welbeloved Servaunt *Roberte Cooke* Esquier alias *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes* in the said East West and South Partes of our Realme of England frome the sayd Ryver of Trent Southward, to visite all the sayd Province, and the Partes and Members therof apperteyninge to the Office and Charge of the sayd *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes*, frome tyme to tyme as often and when as he shall thinke mooste necessarye and convenyent for the same, and not onlye to enter into all Churches Castelles Houses and other Places at his Dyscrecion, to peruse and take Knowledge survey and vewe of all maner of Armes Cognifances Crestes and other Divyses of Armes of all and singuler our Subjectes, aswell Bodyes politique as others within the sayd Province, of what Dignitye or Degree Estate or Mystery soever they be, lawfullye auethorysed to have use or beare any suche Armes Conyfaunces Crestes and other lyke Devyses, with the Notes of their Discentes Pedegrees and Mariages, and the same to enter of Recorde in a Register Booke of Armes, accordinge to suche Order as ys prescribed and sett fourth in the Office Chardge and Othe taken by our Servaunt at his Creation and Coronation, and also to correcte comptrole and reforme all manner of Armes Crestes Cogni-

faunces and Devyses unlawfull, or unlawfullye usurped borne or taken by any maner Person or Persons within the same Provynce, contrarye to the due order of the Lawe of Armes, and the same to reverse, pull downe, or otherwyse deface at hys Dyscretion, aswell in Cote Armors, Helme, Standers, Pennons and Hatchementes of Tents and Pavilions, as also in Plate Jewels Paper Parchement Wyndowes Gravestones and Monumentes, or elswheare whersoever they be set or placed, whether they be in Shylde Schocheon Lozenge Square Rondell or otherwyse howsoever, contrarye to the Antiquitie and auncient Lawes Customes Rules Privylegies and Orders of Armes;

And furder We, by these Presents, do gyve and graunte the sayd *Clarencieux*, full Power and Aucthoritye to reprove controlle and make intamous, by Proclamacion to be made at the Assyses or Generall Sessions within the same his Provynce to be had and kepte, or at suche other Place or Places as he or they shall thinke most mete and convenient, all and all maner of Person or Persons, that unlawfullye and withoute iuste Auctoritie Vocacion or due Callynge, do or have don, or shall usurpe or take upon hym or them any manner of Tytle of Honor or Dignitie, as Esquier Gentleman or other, and lykewyse to reforme and controll all suche as at any Funerall or Interementes shall use or were any mourning Apparell, as Gownes Hoodes Tippetts or such lyke, contrarie to the Order limited and prescribed in the tyme of the mooste Noble Prince *Kyng Henrye*, of famous memorye, the *Seaventh* our Grandfather, otherwyse, or in any other sorte then to their Estates and Degrees doth or shall appertayne,

And furdermore, by these Presents, We prohibit and forbyd that no Paynter Glasier Goldefmyth Graver, or any other Artificer, whatsoever he or they be within the sayd Provynce of the sayd *Clarencieux*, shall take upon them to paynte grave glase devyle or set fourth, by any wayes or meanes, any manner of Armes Crestes Cognifances Pedegrees or other Devyses pertayninge to the Office of Armes, otherwyse, or in any other forme or manner then they maye lawfullye do and shall be allowed by

A. D. 1568. by the sayd *Clarencieux* his Deputie or Deputies, according to the auncient
10 Eliz. Reg. Lawes and Statutes of Armes,

And we forbyd and strayghtly commaund all our Sheryffes Commiffioners Archdeacons Officialles Scrivenors Clerks Wryters, or other whatsoever they be, to call name or write in any Assyse Sessions Courte or other open Place or Places, or els to use in any Wrytinge the addition of Esquier or Gentleman, unleffe they be able to stande unto and iustifie the same by the Lawe of Armes of our Realme, or els be asserted therof by advertemente in Wrytinge frome the sayd *Clarencieux* Kyng of Armes or his Deputie or Deputies Attorney or Attorneys,

And furder we straightly commaund and chardge that no other Person or Persons shall intromytt or medle in any thing or things touching and concerning the Office of Arms within the sayd Provynce without speciall Lycence and Auethorytie of the sayd *Clarencieux*, in wryting under the Seale of the said Office, first had and obteyned frome the said *Clarencieux*,

All the whiche sayd Power Preliminence Jurisdiction and auethority above specified, for Us our Heires and Successors, we do gyve and graunte by these Presents to the sayd *Roberte Cooke* alias *Clarencieux* during the naturall Lyef of the said *Clarencieux*, in as large and ample manner and forme in every thing and things as any his Predecessors, or any other beringe the Name or Tytle of *Clarencieux* have or had, dyd or myght do, by force of any Letters Patents graunted by any of our Predecessors, or as of right he or they ought or myght have used to do and exercise by force of his sayd Office, with all manner of Profits Advantages and Emoluments therunto belongynge,

Wherefore we will and straightly commaund and charge all and singular our Justices Sheryffes Mayors Bay-

lyffs, and all other our Officers Mynisters and Constables, and all and every our lovyng Subjectes that, in th'Execution of the Premisses, they effectuallye ymploye their best Ayde Assyltance Furderaunce and Counsayle to our sayd *Servant* hys Deputy or Deputies, so often and when as he or any of them shall requyer the same, in all that you conveniently may as you tender our Favor, and will answer to the contrarye at their Parrilles;

And furder by thes Presentes we do auethorise our sayd *Servant* to nominate and appoynte, under the Seal of hys sayd Office, so many Deputies or Attorneys as shall be thought to hym expedient for the better Execution of all and singuler the Premisses; and yf there fortune to fall out in this Visitation any manner of Scruple Doubte Question, or any Mysdemenor of any Person or Persons whatsoever, that cannot be conveniently decyfed or ended by our sayd *Servant*, or Deputie or Deputies or Attorneys as he under the Seale of his sayd Office shall name and appoynte, then our Minde and Pleasuer is, that our sayd *Servant*, his Deputie Deputies or Attorneys named as is aforesayd, shall commaund suche Person or Persons whome the sayd Question Scruple or Mysdemenor shall concerne under a certayne Payne, and at a certayn Day, to appeare before the *Earl Marshall of England* for the tyme, before whome the said Scruple Question or Mysdemeanor shall be herd and ordered according to the Lawes and Custome of Armes in that case provided and of auncient tyme used; any Statute Law Proclamacion Custome or Usage to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding.

In witness whereof &c.

Witness the Quene at *Westminster* the xxiv. Daye of Marche.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Archiepiscopo Armachanen. de Concessionibus in Commendam.

A. D. 1568. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Pat. 10. Eliz. p. 5. m. 12.

Sciatis quodd Nos, Volentes, dilectum & fidelem Castellatum nostrum, *Thomam Lancaster* Clericum, in *Archiepiscopum Armacha-*

nensem, infra Regnum nostrum Hibernie, jam electum, Statum suum, juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam, decentius tenere posse, considerantesque exilitatem dicti *Archiepiscopatus*,

De

A. D. 1568. De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes Licentiam damus *præfato Thomæ*, quod ipse idem *Thomas*, unâ cum Archiepiscopatu prædicto, Dignitatem Thesaurarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum, Rectoriam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Southill Exon. Dioc. de Sherfelde Wintoniensis Diocesis, ac Archidiaconatum de Kells unâ cum Rectoria de Nobbre & Præbenda de Stragony in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sancti Patricii infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, ac eorum quamlibet & quemlibet, unâ cum omnibus & singulis eorum cujuslibet ac alterius Corporum Partibus Proficuis Dividentiis & Pertinentiis, quas quidem Dignitates Rectorias Archidiaconatum & Præbendam idem *Thomas* canonicè & legitime modò possidet, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Archiepiscopatus Armachanen. in *Commendam*, unâ cum dicto Archiepiscopatu, quamdiu fuerit Archiepiscopus in Sede Armachan. retinere possit & valeat, illorumque ac eorum alterius Fructus & Proventus omnimodos in Usus & Utilitatem suam propriam recipere percipere ac convertere & applicare, durante tempore prædicto, absq; impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut eorum quorumcumque,

Habendas gaudendas recipiendas & percipiendas dictas Dignitates Rectorias Archidiaconatum & Præbendam, ac earum quamlibet, ac altera cum Fructibus Redditibus Proventibus Emolumentis Dividentiis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Thomæ* tam absente quàm præsentem, durante tempore prædicto, absque ali-

quo Gravamine Interruptione Restrictione Calumnia seu Denegatione aliquarum Personarum quarumcumque, seu alicujus Personæ cujuscumque;

Volentes & firmiter Injungentes omnes & singulas Personas prædictas, quod illi & earum quælibet, ac altera respectivè permittant & permittat præfatum *Thomam*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad percipiendum recipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, quamdiu permanserit in Sede dicti Archiepiscopatus Armachan. omnes & singulos ac omnimodos Fructus Redditus Dividentias Commoditates & Proventus Dignitatum Archidiaconatum Rectoriarum & Præbendarum prædictarum ac eorum cujuslibet, ac alter. in simul cum Archiepiscopatu prædicto Armachan. durante tempore prædicto, ut præmittitur, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Archiepiscopatus Armachan. continuo numerando, in *Commendam* retinere libere & licite valeat & possit; aliquo Jure Constitutione Statuto Lege Ordinatione aut Statuto Capituli in contrarium editis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Provisò semper quod dictæ Ecclesiæ Parochiales interim debitis non fraudentur Obsequiis, sed juxta Leges ac Constitutiones Regni nostri, aliasque regales nostras Ordinationes, Statum Ecclesiæ concernentes, suppleantur per Provisionem Vicariorum vel Substitutorum sufficientium, ac aliarum Rerum dictis Ecclesiis Parochialibus de Jure vel Consuetudine pertinentium vel quovismodo spectantium.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Actibus, in Parlamento Hybernici, inactitandis.

A. D. 1568.
*Ibid. p. 9.
m. 27.*

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, &c. to our right trustie and right welbeloved Counsaillor Sir *Nicholas Bacon* Knight Lord Keper of our Great Seale of England, Greeting.

Forasmuch as now of late we have receaved, from, our right trustie and right welbeloved, Sir *Henry Sidney* Knighte of our Order Lorde Deputie of our Realme of Irelande, certaine Billes very necessary and profitabill for the Common Weale of our said Realme of Ireland, the severall Titles

whereof are mencyned in these Pre-sentes as followeth,

FIRSTE, *An Acte for Repration of Parochial Churches and Chauncells of the same.*

An Acte for the Errction of Free-Scholes.

An Acte for taking awaie of Captenships, and all Exaactions belonging thereto, from the Lords and Great Men of this Realm.

The Acte of Subsidie graunted to the Quenes Majestie.

An

A.D. 1569. *An Acte of the Attaynder of Shane O Neyle, and the Extinguishment of the Name of O Neyle, and th'entiteling of the Quenes Majestie her Heyres and Successors to the Countrey of Tyrone, and to other Countreys and Territories in Ulster.*

10 Eliz. Reg.

An Acte for turning of Countreys that be not yet Shire Grounds into Shire Grounds,

An Acte for intiteling the Quenes Majestie her Heyres and Successors to Thomas Knighte of the Valley his Lands in Monnster.

An Acte, confirming the Quenes Title in Abbaye attaynted Lands, and the Title of Patenties of the same Lands.

An Acte for confirming the Quenes Title and the Interest of Patenties in the Lands of late belonginge to Cristopher Eustace and others.

An Acte prohibitinge any Irishe Lorde or Capten of this Realme to foster to any of the Lords of the same Realme.

An Acte gyving order for bringing in of Wynes into this Realme where they shal be dischardged, and whoe shall rate the Prices of them, and also for graunte of a Custome out of the same Wynes.

An Acte for revyvinge the Statute against Graye Marchants, the Statute for Servants Wages, and the Statute of Jeofayles.

An Acte that th' Acte of Retayninge of Scotts shall not extende to the Governours of this Realme.

An Acte that fyve Parsons of the best and eldest of every Nation amonge the Irisherie shall bringe in all the idell Parsons of theyr Surname to be justified by Lawe.

An Acte for the Limitacion of Places for Tannynge of Leather.

A.D. 1569.

An Acte authorisinge the Governor for tenne Yeares to come to present to the Dignities of Monnster and Canaghe.

An Acte making the ladinge of Wolle and other Wares Felonye, with certen other Provisions.

An Acte prohibiting the Sale of Cattell out of Marketts and Fayers.

An Acte for Confirmation of certen Actes passed in the Realme of England.

An Acte authorisinge Statutes Ordinances and Provisions to be made in this present Parliament concerning the Government of the Commen Weale, and th' Augmentation of her Majesties Revenewe, notwithstanding Ponyngs Acte.

The which Billes or Actes we have thought good to be retorned to our said Deputie, annexed with our Commission, to be in our Parliament there to be holden further considered as apperteyneth,

And therefore our Pleasure is and we requier you, that, fourthe withe upon the receipt of these Presents, ye cause our Great Seal of England beinge in your Custodie, to be putt unto the said Commission, and the said Billes or Actes affiled to the same accordingly, and these Presentes shall be your Warrant and Dischardge for the same.

Witnes our self at Westminster the twelfth of July.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Obligatio Comitiss de Murray Regni Scotiæ Regentis pro Quinque Millia Librarum.

A.D. 1570. *WE James Erle of Murray &c. Regent of the Realme of Scotland, do graunte and confesse by these Presentis, to haif resaived, by the Handis of our loving Friend, John Thomworth Esquyeir on of the Pryvie Chamber to, the ryght excellent and myghtie Princesse, Elizabeth Quene of England Fraunce and Irland &c. for and in the Nayme of the said excellent Princes, the Summ of Fyve Thousand Pundis Sterling currant Money of the Realme of England, lent to Ws in our grytt Necessite, and maist necessair Service for the Meynteynance*

A.D. 1570.

A. 11. Eliz. R.

Ex Autogr.

of Peaice betuix the Realmes of England and Scotland, and to appease and withstand the Attemptis and Interpretys of the Comonn Ennymis and Disturberis of the Comen Quiett of boyth the saide Realmes; for the quhilk Causes we bynd and oblige Ws be the Fayth and Treuth in our Body, thankfully to content and pay to the said maist excellent and myghtie Princesse, the forsaide Sowme of Fyve Thousand Pundis in this maner Following; that is to saye, twoo thousand fyve hundreth Pundis Money abuisf specifeyt, being the on half of the

A.D. 1570.

8 K

Somme

A.D. 1570. *Somme forsaïd, at or befor the twen-
11 Eliz. Reg. tyre fourt Day of Junii next and imme-
diatly following the Day and Date
heïrof; and utheris tuo thousand fyve
hundreyth Pundis Money forsaïd, at or
befor the first Day of November nixt
and immediatly following, in compleit
Payment of the forsaïd Sowme of fyve
thousand Pundis Money abuis specifeyt,
or to hir Majestyes Factouris and Of-
fyciaris in hir Hienes Name, having
speciall Commission frome hir Hienes*

to that effect, all Fraude secludit.

A.D. 1570.
11 Eliz. Reg.

In Wytnes heïrof, to this our Ob-
ligation subscryvit with our Hand
our Signett is affixit, at *Westminster* the
authtene Day of Januar, in the Zeur
of God ane thousand fyve hundreyth
threskoyr and aught Zeris.

JAMES REGENT.

Locus Sigilli.

Warrantum and Solvendum Pecuniam supradictam.

ELIZABETH. R.

By the Quene.

A.D. 1570.
Ex Autogr.

WE will and command, and,
by Authority herof, do au-
thorise yow to make Pay-
ment unto the *Erle of Murray* of Scot-
land, out of such Treasure and Mo-
ney as yow have in your Custody to
our behoofe, the Some of *five thou-
sand Pundis*, and upon the Delivery
therof to receive a Band obligatory
of the said *Erle of Murray*, by which
he shall bind himself in sufficient man-
ner to make Repayment unto us, be-
fore the first Day of November next;
and this our Warrant shall be yowr

Discharg in that behalf.

A.D. 1570.

Yiven under our Signet at *our Pal-
lace of Westminster*, the last of Februa-
ry, in the eleventh Yere of our
Reigne.

To our Servant Jhon Tomworth Es-
quyre on of our Prive Chambre,
and having the Chardg and Custodye
of certen our Trejore for our Pryvate
Affayres.

Locus Sigilli.

De Prælectore in Lingua Hebraica Oxon.

A.D. 1570.
Pat. 11. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 16.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de-
dimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes,
pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
soribus nostris, damus & concedimus,
dilecto Subdito nostro *Thoma Kynges-
myll* Artium Magistro, Locum *Prælec-
toris nostri in Lingua Hebraica* in Alma
Academia nostra Oxoniensi, nu-
per Fundatum a Serenissimo Patre
nostro, felicissimæ Memoræ, *Henrico
Octavo* in Usum & Profectum Juven-
tutis Anglicanæ, ac modò per Resig-
nationem *Thoma Nelo* vacantem, ac
ipsum *Thomam Kyngesmyll* *Prælectorem seu
Informatorem nostrum in dicta Lingua
Hebraica* ibidem facimus ordinamus &
constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum excercendum & occu-
pandum Lectionem Officium & Lo-
cum prædictum, præfato *Thoma Kynges-*

myll, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli ultimò præterito, ad Terminum
& pro Termino Vitæ naturalis dicti
Thoma Kyngesmyll, modò idem legendi
Munus, temporibus a dicta Academia
constitutis, in Persona sua exercuerit,
percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo
& Stipendio suo *Quadragenta Libras* lega-
lis Monetæ Angliæ, per Manus Thetaur-
arii Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Christi Ox-
on. pro tempore existentis, ad quatuor
Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa
Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Bea-
tæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti
Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, per æquales Portiones
annuatim solvendas.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Windsor* secun-
do Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1570.

A. D. 1570.

12 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1570.

12 Eliz. Reg.

De York Herald Creato.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1570.

Pat. 12. Eliz.

p. 5. m. 13.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Willielmus Dethicke* alias *Rougecroffe* unus Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, nobis ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus constituimus & investivimus, ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & investimus eundem *Willielmum* unum *Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma*, eique Nomen illud vulgariter nuncupatum *YORKE* imponimus, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præeminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præeminentias prædicta, præfato *Willielmo Dethicke* alias *Torke*, durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-

dem *Willielmo Dethicke* alias *Tork*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo Dethicke* alias *Tork*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Præeminentiis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Radulphus Langman* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum, nuper habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxiv. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigill.

De Rougecros Pursivando constituto.

A. D. 1570.

Ibid.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, Dilectus Serviens noster, *Thomas Dawse* Nobis ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus constituimus & investivimus, ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & investimus eundem *Thomam* unum *Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma*, eique Nomen illud vulgariter nuncupatum *Rougecroffe* imponimus, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præeminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,


Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Libertatem & Præeminentias prædicta, præfato *Thoma Dawse* alias *Rougecroffe*, durante Vitâ suâ,

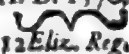
Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus eidem *Thoma Dawse* alias *Rougecroffe*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Decem Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Thoma Dawse*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis

A. D. 1570.

Ibid.


A. D. 1570.  **12 Eliz. Reg.** Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Præheminentiis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Wilhelmus Dethicke* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Purvivandorum nostrorum habuit & percepit, ha-

buerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio A. D. 1570.  **12 Eliz. Reg.** Officii prædicti;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxiv. Die Martii.


Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570.  **Pat. 12. Eliz. p. 7. m. 18.** **R**egina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Ciceſtrenſis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte fa-


vorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam,  **A. D. 1570.**
Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis exiſtat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* tricesimo Die Martii.


Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570.  **Ibid.** **R**egina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam,  **A. D. 1570.**


Rogantes, quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis exiſtat.

In cujus rei &c.


Teste Regina apud *Castrum suum de Windesore* primo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1570.  **Ibid.** **R**egina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Mathæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Ciceſtrenſi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi *Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Ciceſtren. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Epi-

scopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ,  **A. D. 1570.**
iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Richardum Curteys* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum Comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem;

A. D. 1570. rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;
 12 Eliz. Reg.

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Richardum Curteys*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Richardum Curteis* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia

& singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.
 A. D. 1570.
 12 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus.

A. D. 1570.
 Pat. 12. Eliz.
 p. 7. m. 18.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac *Roberto Wintoniensi*, & *Edmundo Roffensi*, Episcopis, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitana Eborum, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* prædictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Metropolitanæ Eborum, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam nostram concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem prædictæ Sedis, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum London. Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;
 A. D. 1570.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipientes & Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Edmundum* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edmundum* Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ Eborum prædictæ, per Translationem confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* xvii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570.
 Ibid. m. 28.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Londoniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad Archiepiscopatum Eborum, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam;
 A. D. 1570.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1570.
12 Eliz. Reg.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570.
12 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1570.
Ibid. m. 18.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Eborum, per Mortem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Edmundum nuper London. Episcopum, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus ei restituiimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd præfato Electo Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia directâ Escaetori-
bus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ;
videlicet,

Majori Civitatis sue Eborum at Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Villa de Kyngston super Hull ac Escaetori suo in eadem Villa.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchus Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Notingh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northumbr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu Eborum, quòd præfato Electo, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570.
Ibid.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cice-
strensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cice-
strensis prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ) dilectum Nobis in Christo, Richardum Curteys Sacræ Theologie Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vi-

gore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provili, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restitui-
mus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd præfato Electo, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine Dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vi. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimile Breve dirigitur Escaetori sub-

A. D. 1570.

A. D. 1576.
12 Eliz. Reg.

Subscripto sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopa-

tu Cicestren. quodd præfato *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

A. D. 1576.
12 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570.
Ibid.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam,

A. D. 1570.

Rogantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1570.
Ibid. m. 28.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fidei nostro, Domino *Matheo Cantuarien. Archiepiscopo*, ac aliis quibuscumq; Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Londoniensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Divi Pauli London. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam eis concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iudem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edwinum Wigorniensem Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni figillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenorè Præsentium, significamus;

A. D. 1570.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Edwinum* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis London. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edwinum* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis London. prædictæ, per Translationem confirmare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1570.
12 Eliz. Reg.

Regius Assensus.

A.D. 1570.
12 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1570.
Ibid. m. 18. **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, Eborum Archiepiscopo, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Carliolensi, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, Domini *Johannis Bestæ*, Permissione Divinâ, nuper ejusdem Sedis Episcopi, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Carliolen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Richardum Barnes nuper Sedis Nottinghamiæ Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Carliolen. eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

A.D. 1570.
eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Richardum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. prædictæ sicut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, auctorificare & investire, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorembury* xiii. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A.D. 1570.
Ibid. m. 17.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu London. per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis London. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Edwinum Sandes*, nuper Episcopum Ecclesiæ Cathedr. Wigorn. in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu London. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisî, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta exsistunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentem;

A.D. 1570.
Et idè tibi præcipimus, quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Anunciationis Beate Mariæ ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorembury* decimo tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia directâ Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Hertf.

Escaetori suo in Com. Sur. & Suffex.


Escaetori suo in Com. Wigorn.


Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Dilecto & fidei suo Alexandro Avenon Majori Civitatis sue London. &c

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis

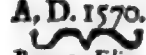
A. D. 1570.  12 Eliz. Reg. **R**egina, libris Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu London*, quod præfato *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum per-

manent, intendentes sitis & respondent- A. D. 1570.  12 Eliz. Reg. tes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570.  12 Eliz. Reg. p. 7. m. 17.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Northumbriæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carliolensi, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Barnes* nuper Sedis *Notinghamensis Episcopum* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Carliolen. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Parlamenti Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, præfato *Electo*, a tempore

Mortis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo sexto Die Julii.

A. D. 1570. 

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia directa Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data supradicta; videlicet,


Escaetori suo in Com. Cumbr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Westmerl.
Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.
Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.
Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Carliolen. quod præfato *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Carliolensi, de tenendo in Commendam.

A. D. 1570.  Ibid. p. 1. m. 28.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Considerantes Exilitatem Fructuum Proventuum Reventionum & Emolumentorum Episcopatus Carliolensis, ac Onera nonnulla eidem incumbencia, per, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Ricardum Barnes Episcopum Carliolen. modernum*, in Administratione Officii, & Dignitatis suæ episcopalis, sustinenda & supportanda, cupientesque, ut dictus *Episcopus* Statum suum, juxta

Pontificalem Dignitatem prout eadem exigit, decentius tenere, & Onera prædicta subire & sustinere valeat ac possit,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam & Potestatem dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam ac Potestatem damus, præfato *Ricardo Episcopo Carliolen.* ut ipse, una cum Episcopatu Carliolen. Officium seu Dignitatem Cancellarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitica Sancti Petri Eborum, quod

8 M

idem

A. D. 1570. 

A. D. 1590. idem *Ricardus* nuper obtinuit & possidebat, in Commendam modo recipere & retinere, dictiq; Officii sive Dignitatis Cancellariatus Eborum Fructus Redditus & Emolumenta quæcumque eidem spectantia sive quovismodo pertinentia, a Die datæ Præsentium, usque ad Festum Sancti Petri ad Vincula, quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo septuagesimo primo, percipere, atq; in Usus suos & Utilitatem, ac si illud Officium seu Dignitatem Intitulus obtineret seu retineret, convertere disponere & applicare libere & licite possit & valeat,

Necnon ulterius, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Licentiam & Potestatem damus & concedimus, eidem *Ricardo Episcopo Carliolen.* antedicto, ut ipse *Ricardus*, una cum *Episcopatu Carliolen.* prædicto, Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochiales de Stokesley & de Stangriff alias Seangrave in Diocesi Eborum, quas idem *Ricardus* nuper obtinuit & possidebat legitimo Titulo, modo in Commendam recipere, & durante Vita sua naturali, sub modo limitatione & proviso inferius expressis & specificatis, retinere, ac eorumdem Ecclesiarum & earum cujlibet Decimas Redditus Fructus Proventus & Emolumenta, eisdem Ecclesiis & earum cuilibet spectantibus sive pertinentibus, percipere, ac in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si Intitulus eisdem & earum quamlibet obtineret seu retineret, convertere disponere & applicare possit & valeat,

Ac insuper, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus, eidem *Ricardo Episcopo Carliolen.* antedicto, ut ipse, Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Rumboldkirk alias Rumilkirk in Diocesi Cestren. quam *Johannes Rudd* Sacre Theologie Bacchalarium in præfenti obtinuit, & in eadem Intitulus existit, quamprimum per Mortem Cessionem Privationem, seu aliquo quocumq; modo vacante contigerit, una cum *Episcopatu Carliolen.* prædicto, in Commendam recipere, & durante Vita sua naturali retinere, ejusq; Fructus Decimas Proventus & Emolumenta quæcumque eidem Rectoriæ sive Ecclesiæ Parochiali spectantia sive pertinentia percipere, ac in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si Intitulus eandem Ecclesiam obtineret & retineret, convertere possit & valeat;

Provisotamen & semper salvo quod, postquam Rectoriæ sive Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Rumboldkirk alias Rumil-

A. D. 1590. kirk prædicta proximo vacare contigerit, & eadem, per eundem *Episcopum Carliolen.* in Commendam, autoritate præfentis Concessionis & Licentie nostræ recepta adepta & obtenta fuerit, quod tunc dicta Rectoriæ sive Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Stokesley, una cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis, per ipsam *Episcopum* diutius in Commendam retineri non possit, sed itatim exinde eadem Ecclesiæ de Stokesley vacabit, dictusq; *Episcopus Carliolen.* ab eadem Ecclesiæ de Stokesley Juribusq; & Pertinentiis suis universis, ipso facto, amovebitur & amovetur censebitur, præfentis Donatione & Concessione nostrâ, aut aliquâ in eadem contentâ, non obstantem,

Habendum gaudendum & percipiendum, tam dictum Officium Cancellarii Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Eborum prædictæ, una cum dicto *Episcopatu Carliolen.* eidem *Episcopo Carliolen.* in Commendam, a Die datæ Præsentium, usq; ad Festum Sancti Petri ad Vincula quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo septuagesimo primo,

Necnon habendas gaudendas & percipiendas dictas Rectorias sive Ecclesias Paroch. de Stokesley & de Stangriff alias Seangrave Eborum Diocesis, & earum utramque, & dictam Rectoriæ sive Ecclesiæ Parochialem de Rumboldkirk alias Rumylkirk Cestrensis Diocesis, quamprimum, ut præfetur, primo & proximo vacare contigerit, una cum dicto *Episcopatu Carliolen.* cæteraq; omnia & singula Præmissa cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, eidem *Episcopo Carliolen.* in Commendam, sub modo & forma ac proviso superius expressis & præmemoratis, durante Vita naturali ipsius *Episcopi Carliolen.* ita quod ipse *Episcopus*, eadem Præmissa omnia & singula cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, sub modo forma & proviso prædictis, una cum dicto *Episcopatu Carliolen.* habere & retinere, eorumq; Fructus Decimas Obventiones & Emolumenta quæcumq; eorumdem percipere, & in Usus suos proprios convertere disponere & applicare libere & licite possit & valeat, Juribus Ecclesiasticis contrariis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu & Consuetudine in contrarium, in aliquo non obstantibus, quibus etiam, ad effectum Præsentium consequendarum, quamvis obstituerint, derogamus & derogari volumus,

Provisio semper quod dictum Officium Cancellariatus Eborum prædicti, & Rectoriæ sive Ecclesiæ Parochialis de

A. D. 1570. *12 Eliz. Reg.* de Stokesley & de Stangriff alias Stangrave Eborum Diœcesis, ac de Rumboldkirk alias Rumylkirk Cestrensis Diœcesis, seu earum aliqua, debitis propterea interim non fraudentur Obsequiis, & Cura Animarum earumdem nullatenus negligatur, sed earum & cujuslibet earumdem supportentur O-

nera debita & consueta;
Eo quodd expressa mentio &c;
In cujus rei &c.

A. D. 1570.
12 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* tricesimo Die Julii.

*Commissio ad Auxilium præstandum Mariæ Reginae
Scotorum.*

A. D. 1570. *Ex Amogr.* **J**acobus Dux Castellî Heraldî Comes Arvania Dominus Hammlton &c. Georgius Comes Huntleus Dominus Gordoun & Badzenoth &c. Archibaldus Comes Argadia Dominus Campell & Lorn &c. Serenissimæ Principis Domine Mariæ Scotorum &c. Regina Locumtenentes, omnibus & singulis ad quorum Manus hæ Literæ perventuræ sunt Salutem.

Cum gravissimis Reipublicæ Calamitatibus & publicorum Hostium Injuriis laceffiti, ad Reginam nunc in Angliā asservatam, in Regnum restituendum Arma ceperimus, eoq; Illustrem ac Nobilem Virum Georgium Baronem de Setoun, ad excellentissimum Principem, Ferdinandum Ducem Albanum &c. apud Populos ac Provincias Inferioris Germaniæ quæ ad Ditionem Regis Catholici pertinent Proregem, miserimus.

Scitote Nos eidem Domino Georgio Mandata dedisse, plenamq; Potestatem fecisse, cum memorato excellentissimo Principe, de omnibus rebus quæ ad

Auxilia nobis summittenda pertinent, qualq; nostro Nomine exponere, & de quibus agere mandavimus, agendi tractandi transigendi; sancteq; pollicemur quæcunq; a nobis præstanda sunt, quæ ille Nos præstituros receperit, quibus Conditionibus assensus fuerit, a Nobis sine dolo malo contestas illi & probatas, & quæ illi in transigendo probabuntur, Nos omnia rata & grata habituros.

Cujus Rei ut quamecertissimam Fidem faceremus, Literas hæc Chirographo nostro subscriptas & Sigillis impressas, Fidei nostræ tanquam Obsides & Spondiores tradidimus, in *Edibus nostris*, decimo Augusti 1570.

JACOBUS DUX CASTELLI HERALDI.
GEORGIUS COMES HUNTLEUS.
ARCHIBALDVS COMES ARGADIE.

Sub Sigillis prædictorum de Cera rubea albo infixa pendentibus a duplicibus caudis Pergamenæ.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Insulæ de Mann.

A. D. 1570. *Pat. 12. Eliz. p. 7. m. 17.* **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino Edmundo, Permissione Divinâ, Eboracensi Archiepiscopo Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Quum Jus Patronatûs Nominatio Præsentatio & Dispositio Episcopatus Insulæ Sodor sive de Man vestræ Eboracen. Provinciæ, ad, Prædilectum & Fidelem Consanguineum nostrum, Edwardum Comitem Derbiæ præclari Ordinis Garterii Militem, ex Indultis & Largitionibus Progenitorum nostrorum Regum & Principum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, Antecessoribus suis Comitibus Derbiæ ab antiquo factis & elargitis, eique & Hæredibus suis ri-

tè & legitimè confirmatis, ac longo A. D. 1570. *Uso stabilitis, in qualibet ejusdem Vacatione notoriè spectet & pertineat,*

Quumque eodem Episcopatu, per Mortem naturalem Domini Thomæ Stanley ultimi ejusdem Dignitatis episcopalis Præfulis, jampridem notoriè vacante, ac Episcopi solatio destituta, dictus, prædilectus & fidelis Consanguineus noster, Edwardus Comes Derbiæ Patronus antedictus, dilectum sibi in Christo, Venerabilem Virum Dominum Johannem Salesburie nuper Suffraganeum Thesford Decanum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, alias in Episcopum ritè & legitimè ordinatum & consecratum, ad prædictum Episcopatum Insulæ

A. D. 1570. Insulæ Sodor sive de Man, modo præ-
 12 Eliz. Reg. misso vacantem, nobis, per Literas
 suas, prout hæctenus in ea parte fieri
 solebat, legitime nominaverit & præ-
 sentaverit,

Humiliter supplicans quatenus, ex
 Regia nostra Clementia Benignitate &
 Gratia, eandem suam Præsentationem
 & Nominationem acceptare & admit-
 tere, necnon Literas nostras mandato-
 rias vobis Archiepiscopo antedicto, pro
 Confirmatione ejusdem Domini *Johan-
 nis Salesbury* in Episcopum dicti Episco-
 patûs Insulæ Sodor sive de Man, proq;
 ipsius sic confirmati reali & effectuali
 Inductione ad & in eandem Dignita-
 tem episcopalem, cum suis Privilegiis
 Immunitatibus Juribus & cæteris Per-
 tinentiis prædictis, inter alia scribere
 & mandare dignaremur; prout in ip-
 sius *Comitis* Literis desuper confectis, &
 per eum subscriptis ac Sigillo suo sigil-
 latis, inter alia plenius liquet & ap-
 paret,

Vestra igitur reverendissimæ Pater-
 nitati, harum serie significamus & in-
 notescimus quod Nominationem &
 Præsentationem ipsius Domini *Johannis
 Salesbury* ad dictum Episcopatum In-
 sulæ Sodor sive de Man sic, ut præfer-
 tur, per eundem *Comitem Derbyæ* nobis
 factas, ex Gratia nostra speciali acce-

ptavimus admisisimus & approbavimus; A. D. 1570.

Et ideo vobis Reverendissimo Do-
 mino *Archiepiscopo antedicto*; Tenore
 Præsentium, committimus & manda-
 mus, quatenus eundem Dominum *Jo-
 hannem Salesbury* sic, ut præfertur, no-
 minatum & præsentatum, ac per Nos
 admissum & approbatum, atque alias
 munere episcopalis Consecrationis insig-
 nitum, in Episcopum dicti Episcopatûs
 Sodor sive Insulæ de Man rite & legit-
 time confirmare seu confirmari facere,
 ac consequenter, pro ejusdem sic con-
 firmato, ad & in realem & effectualem
 Possessionem ejusdem Episcopatûs &
 Dignitatis episcopalis, cum suis Privi-
 legiis, Præhementiis Immunitatibus
 Juribus, & cæteris Pertinentiis suis quib-
 uscumque, juxta Jûris exigentiam,
 atq; præteriti temporis & dicti Episco-
 patûs Morem & Consuetudinem, hæ-
 ctenus in similibus fieri & observari so-
 litis & consuetis, scribere curetis atque
 mandetis, cæteraque faciatis & exe-
 quamini quæ vestro in hac parte in-
 cumbunt Officio Pastoralis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbamby* xxix.
 Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Investitura, Somerset Herald.

A. D. 1570.
 Pat. 13. Eliz.
 p. 4. m. 26.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
 Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Robertus Glover alias *Portcullis* unus
 Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma,
 nobis ante hæc tempora impendit,
 & durante Vitâ suâ impendere in-
 tendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
 creximus constituimus & investivimus,
 ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
 creamus erigimus & investimus eun-
 dem *Robertum* unum *Heraldorum no-
 strorum ad Arma*, eiq; Nomen illud vul-
 gariter nuncupatum SOMERSET impo-
 nimus, ac Stilum Titulum Liberta-
 tes & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio
 convenientia & concordantia ab anti-
 quo consueta, damus & concedimus
 per Præsentes,

Habendum & tenendum occupan-
 dum exercendum & gaudendum Offi-
 cium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titu-

lum Libertates & Præminentias præ-
 dicta, præfato *Roberto Glover* alias *Som-
 erset* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
 Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
 dem *Roberto Glover* alias *Somersett*, sin-
 gulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædi-
 ctâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
 quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
 Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
 legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
 dam prædictam Annuitatem sive annu-
 alem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum*, ut
 præfertur, eidem *Roberto Glover* alias *Som-
 erset*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
 angeli ultimo præterito durante Vitâ
 suâ, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam
 Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii
 & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem
 pro tempore existentium, ad Festa
 Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virgi-
 nis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per
 æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus
 aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Ad-
 vantagiis Præhementiis & Emolu-
 mentis

A.D. 1570. *13 Eliz. Reg.* mentis eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Edmundus Askinson* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum, nuper habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1570.
13 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxix. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1571.
Par. 13. Eliz.
p. 5. m. 44.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano seu Præsidi & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Lincolniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, ac Prædicti & Fidelis nostri, *Nicholai* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad Sedem episcopalem Wigornensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quodd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1571.
Id. m. 5.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wigornensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorn. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Nicholaum Bullyngham* nuper Sedis Lincolniensis Episcopum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Wigorn. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Parliamenti Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ tales Terræ Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in

Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Profitis inde, a tempore Translationis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Dilecto & Fideli suo Roulando Hayward Majori Civitatis London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu Wigorn.* prædicto, quodd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

8 N

Littera

A. D. 1571.
13 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1571.
13 Eliz. Reg.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1571.
Ibid. m. 28.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano &c. Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lincolniensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Lincol. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Cowper* nuper Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Christi Oxon. & Claudiocestr. Decanum, Episcopum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Lincol. elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus: A. D. 1571.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Cowper* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincol. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, & Electionem illam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ auctorizare & investire, ceteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1571.
Ibid. m. 44.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Exon. per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Exon. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bradbrige* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum Decanum Episcopum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Exon. elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-

sensum adhibuimus & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus: A. D. 1571.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bradbrige* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, & Electionem illam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, auctorizare & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1571.
19 Eliz. Reg.A.D. 1571.
19 Eliz. Reg.*De Restitutione Temporalium.*A.D. 1571.
Ibid. m. 5.**R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolniz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincoln. per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta) Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Cowper* Ecclesiæ nostræ Christi Oxoniæ & *Claudione* nuper Decanum in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Lincoln. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actûs Parliamenti, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ tales Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-

ficuis inde, a tempore Translationis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetibus subscripis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Natingh.

Escaetori suo in Com. Leic.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincoln. prædicto quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout deest.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

*De Restitutione Temporalium.*A.D. 1571.
Ibid. m. 44.**R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Devoniz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Exoniensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta) Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bradbridge* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum nuper Decanum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Exon. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis

omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Parliamenti, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a tempore Mortis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine Dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste

A.D. 1571.
13 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xiv. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Escaetori suo in Com. Cornubia.
Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis
Exon. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Ci-
vitate.

A.D. 1571.
13 Eliz. Reg.

De Intendendo.

A.D. 1571.
Id.

Regina, universis & singulis Mi-
lilibus, Liberis Hominibus, &
omnibus aliis Tenentibus de E-
piscopatu Exon. Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Episcopatu
Exon. per Mortem naturalem ulti-
mi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Ca-
pitulum Ecclesie Cathedralis Exonien-
sis* prædictæ (Licentiâ petita pariter &
obtentâ) dilectum Nobis in Christo,
Willielmum Bradbridge Sacræ Theologiæ
Professorem *Ecclesie Cathedralis Sarum*
nuper *Decanum*, in eorum Episcopum
& Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ
sic electæ, regium Assensum nostrum
adhibuerimus & Favorem, ipsiusq; Fide-
litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episco-
pato Exon. recepimus, ac Temporalia
ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-

bus Maneriis Terris Tenementis &
Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis, mo-
do in Manus nostras, vigore cujus-
dam Actûs Parliamenti, Anno Regni
nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, ele-
ctis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro
de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ ta-
lia Terræ Tenementa vel Hæredi-
tamenta existunt sic electa vel capta)
ei restituerimus per Literas nostras Pa-
tentes;

Vobis mandamus, quod eidem *Ele-
cto* tanquam Episcopo & Domino ve-
stro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
prædictum pertinent, intendentes sitis
& respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud
mo quarto Die Martii.

dec-

De Officio Pursivandi dato.

A.D. 1571.
Pat. 13. Eliz.
P. 9. m. 37.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
necnon in consideratione boni veri &
fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus
noster, *Richardus Lee* nobis durante
Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Fecimus ordinavimus creavimus &
ereximus, ac per Præsentes facimus
ordinamus creamus & erigimus eun-
dem *Richardum Lee* unum *Pursivando-
rum nostrorum ad Arma*, & ei Nomen il-
lud vulgariter nuncupatum *PORTCUL-
LIS* imponimus, Stilumq; Titulum Li-
bertates & Præminentias hujusmodi
Officio convenientes & concordantes
ab antiquo consuetas, damus etiam &
concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum
exercendum & gaudendum præfatum
Officium, ac cætera omnia & singula
Præmissa, præfato *Richardo Lee* duran-
te Vitâ suâ naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præsentes damus & concedimus
præfato *Richardo Lee*, pro Officio præ-

dicto exercendo, quandam Annuita-
tem sive annualem Redditum *Decem*
Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam prædictam Annuitatem sive an-
nualem Redditum *Decem Librarum*, ut
præfertur, dicto *Richardo Lee* & Af-
signatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimò præterito, pro Ter-
mino Vitæ ipsius *Richardi Lee*, solven-
dâ annuatim ad duos Anni Termi-
nos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis
Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michæ-
elis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,
per manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
rum sive Receptorum Scaccarii no-
stri, sive aliorum Officiariorum nostro-
rum ibidem pro tempore existentium,
unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditati-
bus Proficuis Advantagiis Præminen-
tiis Emolumentis & Libertatibus ei-
dem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tâ amplis modo & forma prout ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii Pursivando-
rum habuit & percepit, habuerunt &
perceperunt vel debuerunt percipere,
de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem,
habendis eidem *Richardo Lee* alias
Portcullis

A.D. 1571.

A.D. 1571. *Portcullis* ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde
 13 Eliz. Reg. Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo:

Eò quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Grenewich* vicesimo secundo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1571.
 13 Eliz. Reg.

De tenendo Cancellariatum & Præbendam in Commendam.

A.D. 1571. *Regina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 13 Eliz. Reg. P. 5. m. 44. Ut, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, *Willielmus Bradbridge* jam *Episcopus Exoniensis Electus*, Statum suum, juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam, decentius Tenere possit, considerantes Exilitatem dicti *Episcopatus*,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus *præfato Willielmo Bradbridge*, quòd ipse, unà cum *Episcopatu prædicto*, Cancellariatum *Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestr.* & Præbendam de *Sutton* in eadem *Ecclesia Cathedrali*, quædem *Willielmus Bradbridge* canonicè & legitime adeptus est, & sic inde possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet, & earum utramque, per quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti *Episcopatus* continuò numerando, in *Commendam*, unà cum dicto *Episcopatu*, retinere, illorumque Fructus & Proventus percipere, atque in Usum suum & Utilitatem ac si illis intitulatus obtineret, convertere & applicare durante quinquennio prædicto liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Habendos gaudendos & percipiendos dictum Cancellariatum *Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren.* & Præbendam

de *Sutton*, cum Fructibus Redditibus Proventibus & Emolumentis ac Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Willielmo Bradbridge*, *Episcopo Exon.* prædictæ *Electo*, tam absenti quàm præsentì, per quinquennium prædictum, absque aliquo Gravamine Interruptione seu Calumpnia Patronum Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus;

Volentes & firmiter Injungentes Patronis Præmissorum, quòd illi respectivè permittant, & earum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Willielmum* jam *Exon. Episcopum Electum*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad percipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, durante Terminò Quinquennii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus & Proventus Præmissorum prædictorum insimul cum *Episcopatu* prædicto *Exon.* usque quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædictæ continuò numerandum, in *Commendam* retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Jure sive Consuetudine Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, aut aliquo Actu Statuto vel Causâ in contrarium non obstantibus;

Provisò semper quòd dictus Cancellariatus & Præbenda interim debitis non fraudentur Obsequiis,

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1571.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1571. *Regina* &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* totius *Angliæ* Primati & Metropolitano, ad quem omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica, Sede *Episcopali Oxoniensi* vacante, pertinet, aut aliis

quibuscumque Potestatem sufficientem in hac parte habentibus, Salutem.

Vicariam de Bursford cum *Capella de Fulbroke Oxon.* Diœc. jam per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum

8 O

Nobis

A.D. 1571.

A.D. 1571. Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Master*
 13 Eliz. Reg. Clericum vobis Tenore Præsentium
 præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Willielmum* ad prædictam Vicariam admit-
 tere, ipsumque Vicarium in & de ea-
 dem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis
 universis instituere & investire, eaque
 facere peragere & perimplere quæ ve-

stro in hac parte incumbunt Officio A.D. 1571.
 13 Eliz. Reg. pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xvii.
 Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo



De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1571. Regina dilectis sibi in Christo,
 A. 14. Eliz. R. Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
 Cathedralis Sarum, Salu-
 tem.

Pat. 14. Eliz.
 P. 5. m. 10.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter
 supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ,
 per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episco-
 pi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit
 solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi
 in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam
 nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere
 dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte fa- A.D. 1571.
 vorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
 duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
 in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
 Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
 Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 quinto Die Decembris.

De Officio concesso.

A.D. 1571. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Ibid. p. 9. Salutem.

m. 30.

Cum Nos, per Literas no-
 stras Patentes gerentes Datam apud
 Westm. decimo octavo Die Julii, An-
 no Regni nostri sexto, dederimus &
 concesserimus *Johanni Johnson* Officium
 sive Locum *Capitalis Vibrellatoris* nostri,
 Anglice vocatum de *le Master Gonner*,
 infra Castrum nostrum de Carlisle,
 quod quidam *Robertus Sutton* adtunc,
 nuper defunctus, habuerat & occupa-
 verat, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum
Duodecim Denariorum per Diem legalis
 Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum
 & exercendum Officium prædictum
 durante Vitâ suâ naturali, necnon
 percipiendum dictum Vadium & Feo-
 dum de Thesauro nostro ad Recep-
 tam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Ma-
 nus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum no-
 strorum Hæredum & Successorum no-
 strorum ibidem pro tempore existen-
 tium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per
 æquales Portiones, prout per easdem
 Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet
 & apparet,

Quas Literas Patentes idem *Johan-
 nes Johnson* in voluntate existit nobis
 sursumreddere, jamque, prout inde
 certam habemus notitiam, in Cancel-

lariam nostram cancellandas sursum- A.D. 1571.
 reddidit, ibique cancellatæ sunt, ad
 intentionem ut Nos alias Literas nostras
 Patentes cuidam *Jacobo Spence* uni Vi-
 brellatorum nostrorum infra Castrum
 nostrum de Carlisle, de prædicto Of-
 ficio concedere dignaremur, quam
 quidem Sursumreditionem Nos acce-
 ptamus per Præsentes;

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, in conside-
 ratione boni veri & fidelis Serviitii an-
 tehac impensæ & imposterum Nobis
 impendendi, per dilectum Subditum
 nostrum *Jacobum Spence*, dedimus &
 concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro
 Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus no-
 stris, damus & concedimus eidem *Jac-
 obo Spence* dictum Officium sive Lo-
 cum *Capitalis Vibrellatoris* nostri, an-
 gllice vocatum Officium de *le Master
 Gonner*, infra Castrum nostrum de Car-
 lisle, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum
Duodecim Denariorum per Diem legalis
 Monetæ nostræ Angliæ pro Exercitio
 & Occupatione ejusdem Officii,

Habendum gaudendum exercen-
 dum & occupandum Officium sive Lo-
 cum prædictum, unâ cum prædicto
 Vadio & Feodo *Duodecim Denariorum
 per Diem*, præfato *Jacobo Spence* duran-
 te Vitâ suâ naturali, de Thesauro no-
 stro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
 Westm.

A.D. 1570. Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones solvendum, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio sive Loco quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout prædictus *Johannes Johnson*, aut aliquis alius

sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum A.D. 1571. præantea occupans sive occupantes, habuit seu percepit, habuerunt seu perceperunt, aut habere debuerunt pro Exercitio ejusdem;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Decembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1571. Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ad quem omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio spiritualis & ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopum Sarum, Sede plena, pertinet, ipsâ Sede jam vacante, notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, sive alii cuicumque in hac parte auctoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Præbendam de *Cherdestoke* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum vestræ Dioc. & Jurisdictionis, de jure ibidem jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Sarum pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edwardum Deringe* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccularium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Edwardum* ad Præbendam prædictam admistore, ipsumque Præbendarium ibidem, ac in & de eadem cum omnibus & omnimodis suis Juribus Membris Commoditatibus Emolumentis Proficuis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentiis Exerescentiis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, canonicè instituere & investire, cæteraque facere & peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Decembris.

Per Dominum Custodem Magni Sigilli Angliæ &c.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Normicen. Episcopo*, ejusve

in Absentia *Vicario* suo in Spritualibus A.D. 1571. Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem de *Swanton Morley*, cum *Worthing* annexa, de Jure vacantem & ad nostram Donationem & Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Rogero Matheo* Clericum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Rogero* ad dictam Rectorem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem Rectoriæ, ac in & de eadem canonicè instituere & investire, cætera quoque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Januarii.

Willielmus Smyth Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de *Thorpebasset* Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Decembris.

Robertus Nyxon Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de *Wyngrave* Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste

1. D. 1571. Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
quarto die Januarii.
14 Eliz. Reg.

Jacobus Kaye, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Gayson* Lincoln. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Januarii.

Willielmus Underne Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam Sanctæ Mariæ* infra Villam Nottingham, de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Januarii.

Fulco Jones Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de parva Barington* Glouc. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo primo Die Januarii.

Robertus Wood in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Byngley* Eborum Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Februarii.

Henricus Boyffe in Artibus Bachularius, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Thorpe* Norwicen. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Februarii.

Johannes Fysber Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Lenton* Eborum Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo

diffimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo*. A. D. 1571.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Februarii.
14 Eliz. Reg.

Walterus Harte Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Talant* Exon. Diœc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Hattersley in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de West Walton* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Februarii.

Edmundus Marmyon Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Brixton Deverell* Sarum Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Sarum Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Februarii.

Johannes Pryce in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Westwinche* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xviii. Die Februarii.

Thomas Boilston Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Longe Whatton* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Februarii.

Willielmus Hattersley Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Westmalton*

A.D. 1571. *Westwalton* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;
14 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Georgius Hardren Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Overton subius Arderne* Lincoln. Diœc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thomæ Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Decembris.

Williclmus Crowth Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Saret* London. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edvino London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Maii.

Ricardus Adamson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Barston* cum *Plouger* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thomæ Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Martinus Clippsham Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Chaldcott* Norwicen. Diœc. post Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Symons Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Chilton Bathon. & Wellen.* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Januarii.

Georgius Slater Clericus, habet con-

similes Literas Regiæ Patentes de A.D. 1571. Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Bulmer* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;
14 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo;*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* x. Die Decembris.

Ricardus Curtys Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Riall* cum Membris, *Petriburgen.* Diœc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Petriburgen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* undecimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Fyrychylde Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Ramysbam* Cantuar. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xix. Die Maii.

Edwardus Bowne Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Newbold Coven. & Lich.* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thomæ Coven. & Lich. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xiv. Die Martii.

Walterus Herbert Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Esthenrythe* Cantuar. Diœc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Decembris.

Evan Williams Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam beate Mariæ in austro Villa Glouc.* aliàs *Ecclesiæ Christi,* Glouc. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

8 P

Teste

A. D. 1571. Teste Regina apud Gorhambury decimo nono Die Martii.
14 Eliz. Reg.

Lancelotus Thex'on Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalaurius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Thrunche* Norwicen. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Ricardus Jones in Artibus Bacchalauius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Felsbam* Norwicen. Diœc. per Deprivationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Johannes Dable in Artibus Bacchalaureus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Stedyans Exon* Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Junii.

Christoferus Style Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Nicholai Acon* London. Diœc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edwino London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Junii.

Thomas Bancks Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Deebingham* Norwicen. Diœc. per Lapsum;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Maii.

Ricardus Larke in Artibus Bacchalauius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vi-

cariam de Chalgrove Cantuar. Diœc. per A. D. 1571. Lapsum, Sede Episcopali Oxon. vacante;
14 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Mattheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Willielmus Tailor in Artibus Bacchalauius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Huton Busbell* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Junii.

Willielmus Gladon Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Whyntberghe* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Junii.

Willielmus Tayler in Artibus Bacchalauius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Clebery Mortimer* Heref. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Heref. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Maii.

Thomas Home Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Olde Cleve* cum *Ligh Capella* annexa, Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Maii.

Edwardus Edgeworth Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Kirby Grens* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et

A.D. 1571. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-
do in Christo Patri *Thomæ Lincoln. E-*
14 Eliz. Reg. piscopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Maii.

Johannes Sharlock Clericus, habet
consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de
Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Shalfeld*
Winton. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi In-
cumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-
do in Christo Patri, *Robertoo Winton.*
Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xiv.
Die Martii.

Willielmus Gyles Clericus, habet
consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de

Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Stalsfeld* A.D. 1571.
Cantuar. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi In-
cumbentis ibidem; 14 Eliz. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-
dissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Can-*
tuor. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vi-
cesimo primo Die Martii.

Thomas Pyrry Artium Magister, ha-
bet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis
de Præsentatione ad *Primam Præbendam*
in Ecclesia Cathedrali Glouc. Glouc. Diœc.
per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-
do in Christo Patri, *Richardo Glouc. E-*
piscopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
tricesimo Die Januarii.

Literæ de Significavit.

A.D. 1571.
Pat. 14. Eliz.
p. 5. m. 10.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fi-
deli nostro, *Matheo Cantuariensi*
Archiepiscopo, ac aliis quibus-
cumque Episcopis quorum in hac par-
te intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-
pali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Epi-
scopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem
Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ
Cathedralis Sarum, per Literas no-
stras Patentis, Licentiam eis concesserimus
aliū sibi eligendi in Episcopum
& Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *De-*
canus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu
Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reveren-
dum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum
& Fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum Rossen-*
sem Episcopum, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ
elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem,
prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum
communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas,
pleniùs liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-
sensum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-
rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium
significamus: A.D. 1571.

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilecti-
one quibus Nobis tenemini, præci-
piendo mandantes, quatenus vos,
eundem *Edmundum*, in Episcopum &
Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum
prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Ele-
ctionemque prædictam confirmare, &
eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ec-
clesiæ Sarum prædictæ, auctorizare &
investire per Translationem, cæte-
raque omnia & singula peragere,
quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt
Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Sta-
tutorum in ea parte editorum & pro-
visorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonaste-*
rium vicesimo secundo Die Decembris.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1571.
Ibid.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
tatibus Southamptoniæ & Wil-
tesæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episco-
pali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Epi-
scopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ
(Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & ob-
tentâ) Reverendum in Christo Pa-

trem, *Edmundum Gest nuper Episcopum* A.D. 1571.
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis, in eorum
Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
litatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
scopatu Sarum recipimus, ac Tem-
poralia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis
omnibus

A. D. 1572. supportantes sint intendentes auxilian-
tes & defendentes, sub Periculo quod
14. Eliz. Reg. incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium A. D. 1572.
undecimo Die Januarii.

12. Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1572. Regina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
sto, Decano & Capitulo Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis Rossensis, &
absente Decano, ipsi Capitu-
lo, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
dicta, per Translationem ultimi Epi-
scopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pasto-
ris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eli-
gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam nostram fundatoriam vobis con-
cedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte A. D. 1572.
favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
undecimo Die Februarii.

Commissio specialis ad examinandum de Interceptionibus Mercatorum.

A. D. 1572. Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus
nostris,
Iohanni White & Rolando
Heywarde,

Militibus & Aldermannis Civitatis
nostræ London.

Thomæ Wilson utriusque Juris Docto-
ri uni Magistrorum Curie Requesta-
rum nostrarum,

Davidi Lewys Curie Admiralitatis
nostræ Supremo Judici, & Willielmo
Awbry,

Utriusque Juris Doctoribus,
Petro Osbourne Armigero uni Reme-
morum Scaccarii nostri Westm,

Thomæ Edgerton,

Thomæ Eton,

Johanni Bodeleigh,

Metheo Felde,

Et Willielmo Wignall,

Civibus & Mercatoribus dictæ Civi-
tatis nostræ London.

Salutem.

Quemadmodum in publicum Com-
modum Subditorum, tam nostrorum
quàm Charissimi Fratris nostri Regis
Catholici, quorum ultrò citròque in ea
parte interesse possit, rationem inivi-
mus, ut Merces, Naves, Pecuniarum
Summæ, Debita, omniaq; alia ad quos-
cumque dicti Regis Subditos spectan-
tia, & in quibuscumque Regnis & Di-
tionibus nostris, a tertio Die Januarii
Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesi-
mo sexagesimo octavo, Auctoritate no-

strâ arrestata seu detenta, ad maxi-
mam Proprietariorum Utilitatem ven-
dantur, ut inde aliisque rationibus
Subditis nostris quorum interest satis-
fiat, eique Negotio sincerè perficien-
do, Mercatores aliquot, tam nostros
quàm diversarum Gentium Exteros, ob
singularem Fidem, in Mercatura Pe-
ritiam, & in Rebus agendis Usus &
Dexteritatem, nobis notos, per Lite-
ras nostras delegatorias sub Magno
Sigillo nostro præposuimus, ita etiam
nunc consideramus Difficultates Que-
stiones & Controversias, circa Condi-
tionem Quantitates Valores & Domi-
nia Rerum Navium Pecuniarum &
Debitorum, ad Subditos nostros, qui-
bus satisfactio fieri debet, spectantium,
& in Regnis ac Dominiis dicti Regis, a
vicesimo octavo Die Decembris Anno mil-
lesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo octa-
vo, arrestatorum seu detentorum, ve-
risimiliter orituras;

Idcirco vobis vel quatuor vestrum
(quorum vos Johannem White & Rolan-
dum Heyward vel Davidem Lewes duos
esse volumus) de quorum Doctrina
Integritate Judicio Experientia, & in
Jure Peritia plurimum confidimus, pro
ea Animi nostri Propensione qua du-
cimur, ut nihil amplius Subditorum
nostrorum quisquam in hoc Satisfactio-
nis Negotio recipiat, quàm quod Æ-
quitatis & Justitiæ ratio postulaverit,
committimus, ut, omnibus commodif-
simis

A. D. 1572. rem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

14 Eliz. Reg.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & adhibemus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Edmundum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffen-

sis prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, A. D. 1572. Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edmundum* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum diligentia favore & effectu.

14 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Februarii.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1572.
Pat. 14. Eliz.
p. 12. m. 39.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Johanni Tonge* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctore, Præbendam illam in Collegio sive Ecclesia nostra Collegiata Westm. jam vacantem, & ad nostram Collationem & liberam Dispositionem, per Resignationem *Edmundi Freeke* electi in Episcopatum Roffensem, pleno jure spectantem, unâ cum Aedibus Hortis ac omnibus & singulis Juribus Præminentis Dividentis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis quibuscumq; eidem Præbendæ debitis accidentibus annexis sive spectantibus, ac ipsum *Johannem Tonge* Præbendarium ejusdem Præbendæ in Collegio sive Ecclesia nostra Collegiata prædicta, cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus

Membris & Pertinentiis universis, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentem, A. D. 1572.

Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Præbendam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa superius expressa & specificata præfato *Johanni Tonge* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, aded plenè liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & forma, prout dictus *Edmundus Freeke*, aut aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum dictam Præbendam habens seu occupans, habuit tenuit sive gavissus fuit, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuit;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Prælectore Linguae Hebraicæ in Academia Cantabrigiæ, de Concessione.

A. D. 1572.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 4.

Regina &c. Dilectis nobis Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Cantuariensis, necnon omnibus aliis ad quos hæc Literæ nostræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii, tam tempore Præcharissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sex-*

ti nuper Regis Angliæ, quàm nostri, A. D. 1572. per Dilectum Nobis *Radulphum Chevalerium* Natione Gallicum Canonicum & Præbendarium dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ, in Prælectione Linguae Hebraicæ in Academia nostra Cantabrigiæ impensi, ac pro aliis Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

Dedimus & Concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto Chevalerio*, omnes

A.D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Ionum de se & Deodandis, ac ad eadem seisiendum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam prædictam ac Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa, sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Compoto sive Ratiocinio inde nobis reddendo vel faciendo per Præsentes:

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabula-

riis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quòd præfato Eleemosinario nostro ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in executione Præmissorum supportantes sint intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1572. *Pat. 14. Eliz. p. 5. m. 10.* **R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rosseni, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta) Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Freke* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Rossen. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Parliamenti Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provis, electis & captis, si

quæ hujusmodi sint, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et idè tibi præcipimus, quòd præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unà cum Exitibus & Proficuis Episcopatus prædicti, a vicesimo tertio Die Decembris ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste meipsa apud *Gorhambury* decimo Die Aprilis Anno R

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff. & Norff.
Escaetori suo in Com. Norths.

De Officio Magistri Operatoris Monetarum concessio.

A.D. 1572. *Ibid. p. 12. m. 43.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilectum Nobis *Johannem Lowyson* Civi & Aurifabro Londoniæ, Officium *Magistri Operatoris Monetarum nostrarum* infra Turrin nostram Londoniæ, ac alibi ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum

Angliæ faciendarum, unà cum omnibus Mansionibus Aedificiis & Locis ædificatis infra Turrin prædictam seu alibi, per Magistrum Monetariæ vel ejus Deputatos, ad dictum Officium ante hæc tempora habitis occupatis & usitatis, ac ipsum *Johannem Lowyson* nostrum Operatorem Monetarum nostrarum infra Turrin nostram Londoniæ & Regnum nostrum Angliæ faciendarum, deputamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

8 R

Haben-

A.D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium eidem *Johanni Louyson* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes (pro quo vel pro quibus respondere voluerit) pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, secundum formam & effectum quarundam Indenturarum inter Nos & præfatum *Johannem* de Officio prædicto conficiendarum, solvendo Nobis Debitis, Nobis de Monetis prædictis debite pertinentibus;

Concessimus etiam eidem *Johanni Louyson* in & pro Officium illum exercendo omnia Vadia Feoda & Regarda Annuitates Libertates & Proficua Advantagia Jurisdictiones Amerciamenta & Præheminentias eidem Of-

ficio quoquo modo debita & consueta A.D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* sive spectantia, unâ cum omnibus Domibus Mansionibus Ædificiis & Locis, ut prædictum est, absque aliquo inde Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo seu faciendo, & absque Molestatione Perturbatione vel Interruptione alicujus alterius Officiarii nostri seu Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Greenewiche* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Cambii & Monetæ concessa.

A.D. 1572. *Ibid.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Nobis *Ricardo Martyn* Civi & Aurifabro Londoniæ, tam Officium Custodis Cambii & Monetæ infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ, quam Custodis Cunagiorum Auri & Argenti infra Turrim prædictam, & alibi infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, ac ipsum *Ricardum Martyn*, tam Custodem Cambii & Monetæ infra Turrim nostram quam Custodem Cunagiorum nostrorum Auri & Argenti infra Turrim prædictam & alibi infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium & Custodiam illa per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes (pro quo vel pro quibus respondere voluerit) ad Terminum Vitæ ipsius *Ricardi Martyn*, percipiendo in & pro dictis Officio & Custodia Vadia, ulti-

mo *Edwardi Tertii* & primo *Ricardi Secundi* nuper Regum Angliæ Annis, A.D. 1572. *Ibid.* eidem Officio & Custodiæ debita & consueta, de Exitibus & Proficuis Cambii & Monetæ ac Cunagiorum prædictorum provenientia, per Manus suas proprias & in Manibus suis propriis retinenda, unâ cum omnibus Feodis Proficuis Regardis Commoditatibus Domibus Mansionibus Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus & aliis Emolumentis eidem Officio & Custodiæ sive eorum alteri qualitercumque pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Johannes Browne*, & *Thomas Pope* Armiger, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium & Custodiam prædicta, tempore præfati Domini *Edwardi Tertii*, aut aliquo alio tempore melius habuit aut occupavit, habuerunt & occupaverunt, aut in eisdem percepit aut perceperunt;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Greenewiche* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Cancellario Ordinis Garterii constituto.

A.D. 1572. *Par. 14. Eliz. p. 9. m. 34.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac tam

pro bono & fidei Servizio quod, Dilectus & Fidelis Consiliarius noster, A.D. 1572. *Ibid.* *Thomas Smythe* Miles antehac impendit & indies impendere non desistit, quam

A.D. 1572. quàm Morum suorum probitate, Re-
rumque variarum Scientiâ, quibus
14 Eliz. Reg. pollet,

Dedimus & concessimus in pleno
Capitulo Ordinis nostri Garterii, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, damus & conce-
dimus eidem *Thoma Smythe* Officium
ac Munus Cancellarii dicti Ordinis no-
stri Garterii infra Castrum nostrum
de Wyndsour in Comitatu Barks, seu
alibi, unâ cum Custodia Sigillorum
eiusdem Ordinis nostri, quod quidem
Officium jam vacat, & in Manibus
& Possessione nostra existit, ratione
Mortis *Willielmi Petre* Militis,

Habendum & occupandum Offi-
cium prædictum, unâ cum Custodia
Sigillorum prædictorum, præfato *Thoma Smythe* per se in propria Persona
sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum
suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem
Thoma Smythe;

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris, damus &
concedimus eidem *Thoma Smythe*, pro
Officio prædicto exercendo, Feodum
sive Stipendium *Centum Librarum per
Annum*, ac omnia alia Vadia Feoda
Munera, honorariæ Dignitates Im-
munitates, eidem Officio pertinentia
sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo
& formâ prout prædictus *Willielmus
Petre*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii
Officium prædictum exercendo ha-
buit sive percepit, habuerunt sive per-
ceperunt in eodem, ac prout ex Sta-
tutis jam editis sive edendis pro di-
cto Ordine celebrando, quivis dictum
Officium exercens jam possit aut im-
posterum poterit habere sive percipere
pro eodem,

Habendum & annuatim percipien-
dum prædictum Feodum *Centum Li-
brarum* per Annum, eidem *Thoma
Smythe* durante Vitâ naturali, ad qua-
tuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad
Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ
Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archan-
geli & Natalis Domini, per aqua-
les Portiones, ad Receptam Scacca-
rii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Suc-
cessorum nostrorum, per Manus The-
saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum
Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium, an-
nuatim, de Thesauro nostro Hære-
dum vel Successorum nostrorum, ad
dictam Receptam solvendum: Ali-
quo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provi-
sione Proclamatione sive Restrictione
in contrarium inde antehac ha-
bitis factis editis ordinatis sive pro-
visis, aut aliquâ aliâ Causâ vel Ma-
teriâ quacumque in aliquo non obstan-
tibus:

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia no-
stra, damus & per Præsentes conce-
dimus præfato *Thoma Smythe* tot &
tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot
& quantas dictum Feodum sive Sti-
pendium *Centum Librarum*, a Festo
Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, huc-
usque attingit, habendas eidem *Thoma
Smythe*, ex Done nostro, absque
Compoto, seu aliquo alio pro eo-
dem nobis quoquomodo reddendo sol-
vendo vel faciendo;

Ho quodd expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo quinto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione in Commendam.

A.D. 1572.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 5.

Regina &c. dilecto nobis in
Christo, *Adamo Lofthouse* Ar-
chiepiscopo Dublinensi in Re-
gno nostro Hiberniæ & in eodem e-
tiam Regno Consiliario nostro, Salu-
tem.

Cum Archiepiscopatus tui Dublin.
Fructus Reditus & Proventus usq; adeo
tenuis & exiles esse intelligamur, ut
Sumptibus & Oneribus eidem Archi-
episcopatu tuo incumbendis mini-
mè sufficiant;

Noseam Proventuum & Reddituum
exilitatem & tenuitatem considerantes,
Ut decentius in eo Regno Statum

tuum juxta Archiepiscopalis Officii A.D. 1572.
Dignitatem tenere & tueri possis, &
etiam ne, propter rei familiaris ino-
piam, tuæ Archiepiscopalis Dignitatis
vilescat obnubiletur Auctoritas,

Tecum,

Ut, unâ cum prædicto Archiepisco-
patu tuo, unum aut plura Beneficia
ecclesiastica compatibilia simplicia &
Curam animarum adnexam nullatenus
habentia, vel unam aut plures Pre-
bendas in Ecclesiis quibuscumque Ca-
thedralibus seu Collegiatis annui va-
loris *Centum Librarum* Monetæ nostræ
Angliæ & non majoris, ubicumque
infra

A. D. 1572. *infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ in Commendam recipere & habere, & non solum quoad dicto Archiepiscopatu præfueris retinere, verumetiam Fructus Redditus Proventus Commoda & Emolumenta Beneficii seu Beneficiorum, Præbendæ seu Præbendarum hujusmodi percipere, & in rem ac utilitatem tuam convertere & accomodare perinde liberè & licitè possis, ac si hujusmodi Beneficium vel Beneficia, Præbendam vel Præbendas valoris superscripti, in Titulum obtineres,*

14 Eliz. Reg.

Ex certa Scientia & mero Motu no-

stris, Tenore Præsentium, concedimus, A. D. 1572. Gratiam facimus, dispensamus & indulgemus; Legibus Constitutionibus Canonibus Ordinationibus aut Statutis in contrarium non obstantibus quibuscumque.

14 Eliz. Reg.

In quorum omnium fidem & testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Protectione Regali.

A. D. 1572. *R*egina &c. omnibus Ministris Fidelibus & Subditis suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ibid. m. 3.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ex Regia nostra Prærogativa, quam nolumus esse arguendam, providentes Securitati, dilecti Subditi nostri, *Roberti Hitchcocke* Generosi, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine, sive additione Nominis vel Cognominis, censeatur vel nuncupetur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ne illi aliqua Violentia Arrestatio Districtio sive Imprisonamentum vel aliquod Detrimentum, occasione alicujus Debiti Transgressionis Compoti, vel alicujus alterius Actionis placiti realis vel personalis, seu cujuscumque Condemnationis ipsius *Roberti Hitchcocke* occasione Præmissorum, vel alicujus alterius rei versus eundem *Robertum* ad Sectam alicujus cujuscumque ante hæc tempora initorum haborum vel imposterum, durante præsentis Protectione & Salva Guardia nostris, habendorum sive movendorum, inferatur, suscepimus ipsum *Robertum Hitchcocke*, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegios Factores Terras Res Redditus Bona & Catalla Mercandisas & omnes Possessiones suas, in Protectionem Tutio-

nem Defensionem & Salvam Gardiam A. D. 1572. nostras speciales,

14 Eliz. Reg.

Volentes & mandantes Vobis & cuilibet vestrum quod, dictum *Robertum Hitchcocke*, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegios Factores Terras Res Redditus Bona Catalla & Possessiones suas prædicta, manuteneatis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes eis nec eorum alicui vel aliquibus inferri permittentes Injuriam Molestiam Damnum Arrestationem aut Gravamen, & si quid eis vel eorum alicui forisfactum sive injuriatum fuerit contra tenorem supradictum, id eis & eorum alicui sine dilatione emendari & reformari faciatis;

Volumus etiam quod idem *Robertus Hitchcocke*, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegii Factores Terræ Res Redditus Bona Catalla & Possessiones ipsius *Roberti* sint quieti de omnibus & omnimodis Placitis Sectis Querelis & Executionibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, per unum Annum integrum duraturas.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium* vicesimo quarto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione super Resignatione.

A. D. 1572. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ibid. m. 2.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro No-

bis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo *Willielmo Dye* Sacræ Theologie Professori & Præposito Collegii nostri *Etoniensis* Decanatum Collegii nostri, sive libera Capella nostra Re-

A. D. 1572.

giæ

A. D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* **g**ia Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Windesor. jam, per liberam Resignationem *Georgii Carew* nuper Decani ejusdem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem, ac ipsum *Willielmum Doye* Decanum Collegii *sive liberae Capellae nostrae Regiae praedictae*, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Praesentes,

Habendum tenendum Decanatum praedictum praefato *Willielmo Doye* durante Vita sua naturali, cum omnibus Juribus Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Excrefcentibus Refectionibus Mansionibus Domibus Aedificiis Terris Tenementis

A. D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Hortis Pomariis Gardinis Clausuris Boscis Subboscis Redditibus Reventionibus sive Comuniis, Aquis Stagnis Piscariis Piscationibus, ac omnibus & omnimodis aliis Proficuis Allocationibus Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumentis & Haereditamentis quibuscumque, eidem Decanatui pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Indigenis faciendis.

A. D. 1572. *Pat. 14. Eliz. P. 8. m. 34.* **H**enrick Lodwich, sub Obedientia Ducis *Cleviae* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine, habet Literas Reginae Patentes de Indigena.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

Consimiles Literas Patentes de Indigenis fiendis habent Personae subscriptae de Data & pro Fine etiam subscriptis; videlicet,

Johannes Shutt, sub Obedientia Ducis *Gelderland* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

Garret Barting, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

Jarvacius Bowlyn, sub Obedientia *Francorum Regis* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

A. D. 1572. **Blanshett Dupree**, sub Obedientia *Francorum Regis* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

Robertus Tyndall, sub Obedientia *Scotiae Reginae* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Pro Tresdecim Solidis & Quatuor Denariis solutis &c.

Johannes Vanhove, sub Obedientia *Philippi Hispaniarum Regis* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis in Hanaperio.

Franciscus Paper, sub Obedientia *Hispaniarum Regis* oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* octavo Die Augusti.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis &c.

Johannes Smythe, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Octobris.

Pro Decem Solidis solutis &c.

Johannes Reyne, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus &c.

A.D. 1572. Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 14 Eliz. Reg. xiv. Die Octobris.
Pro Decem Solidis solutis &c.

*Thomas Chamberlein, sub Obedientia
 Hispaniarum Regis oriundus &c.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo octavo Die Octobris.
*Pro Sex Solidis & Octo Denariis so-
 lutis &c.*

*Willielmus Herefaute, sub Obedientia
 Regis Francorum oriundus &c.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.
Pro Decem Solidis solutis &c.

*Harmon Hackhouse, sub Obedientia
 Episcopi Munster oriundus &c.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium A.D. 1572.
 secundo Die Novembris.
 14 Eliz. Reg.
Pro Dimidio Marca soluto &c.

*Deryk Lynsson, sub Obedientia Ducis
 Clevia oriundus &c.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 secundo Die Novembris.
Pro Dimidio Marca soluto &c.

*Nicholaus Merycar Clericus, sub Obe-
 dientia Francorum Regis oriundus, seu
 quocumque alio Nomine &c.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 xiii. Die Novembris.
*Pro Dimidio Marca soluto in Hana-
 perio.*

De Præsentatione post Deprivationem.

A.D. 1572. **R**egina &c. Reverendo in Chri-
 14 Eliz. Reg. sto Patri, Johanni, Permis-
 sione Divinâ, Norwicen. Episco-
 po, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in
 Spritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de
 Aldburgh cum Hasylwood in Comitatu
 nostro Suffolciæ vestræ Diœcesis, mo-
 do, per Deprivationem legitimam Jo-
 hannis Willoughbye ultimi Incumbentis
 ejusdem, vacantem & ad nostram Præ-
 sentationem pleno Jure spectantem,
 dilectum Nobis Robertum Norton Cleri-
 cum vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Robertum A.D. 1572.
 tum, ad dictam Rectoriam de Ald-
 burgh cum Hasylwood prædicta admit-
 tere, ipsumque Rectorem in eadem
 instituere cum suis Juribus & Pertin-
 entiis universis, cæteraque peragere,
 quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-
 ficio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Garhembury viii.
 Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Wintoniensi, de Licentia speciali.

A.D. 1572. **E**lizabeth, by the Grace of God,
 14 Eliz. Reg. &c. to all &c.

Knowe ye that we, of our
 special Grace and mere Motion, have
 given and graunted, and by these Pre-
 sents do give and graunte full Autho-
 ritie Lyeence and Power and Liber-
 ty unto the, ryght Reverend Father
 in God our right trusty and welbe-
 lovid, the Bysshoppe of Wynchester Pre-
 late of our Order of the Garter, that
 he, duryng our Pleasure, may lau-
 fully, and without Offence Forfeiture
 Losse or Penalty, receive and kepe in
 in his Service from tyme to tyme by
 way of Retayner, over and besydes
 all such Persons as dayly attend up-
 pon hym in his Houlhold, and to
 whom he giveth Meate Drinke Ly-
 very Fee or Wages, and also over and

besids all suche Persons as he or shall A.D. 1572.
 be under hym in any Office or Offices
 of any Stewardshipp Understeward-
 shipp Baylyweke, Keeper of Parks
 Houses or Warrens, or other Games
 of Venery Pheasants Partriches and
 other Fouls of what kind soever they
 be, aswell of such Office or Offices
 which he hath or shall have of his
 oune, or by Graunt from any other,
 the Number of Forty Persons Gentil-
 men or Yomen whatsoever, albeyt
 the same Person or Persons so retayn-
 id or to be retaynid be the Tenaunts
 of us or of any other of our Subgeets,
 or Dwelling or Resiant within our
 Honour's Mannors Domynions Leets
 Townes or Hundreds, and to the same
 to give at his Will and Pleasure his
 Livery, or to as many of the sayd
 Number

A. D. 1571. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Number of Persons as will receive the sayd Lyverys and graunte to do unto hym there Servyce when he shall ap-
 poynt and requier the same, the sayd Persons to be always reputyd and taken, by vertue of this our Graunt, to all intents and purposes as yf they were dayly attendant uppon hym the sayd *Reverend Father* in his Household, and as though they had Meat and Drink Lyvery Wages and Lodging in his Houle as his Household Servants dayly attendant uppon hym have or shall have;

Provyded always that this oure Graunt or Lycence, shall not extend to auctorise the sayd *Bishoppe of Wyndchester*, to take or retayne into his Service any of our Servaunts beyng namyd in our Chekker Rool, nor any other beyng sworn or retaynid to serve us as our Servaunt or Servaunts: and theis our Letters Patents shall be sufficient Warrant and Discharge, aswell to the sayd *Bysshoppe* for

the Reteyning of the sayd Number of A. D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Persons, as also to the sayd Persons so to be reteynid by way of Reteyder and to every of them, for the takyng of his Livery; any Act Statute Provision Article or Ordinance heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding, and that the sayd Number of Persons reteynid or be reteynid, and every of them, shall be discharged and exoneratyd of all Forfeitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wise shall or may arise or grow to Us our Heirs or Successors, by force or vertue of any Statute Law or Customs made or to be made for Reteyners to the contrary:

Notwithstanding that expresse mention &c.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our self at *Gorhambyrge* the nyynth Day of July:

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1572. *Ibid.* Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino *Johanni*, Miseratione Divinâ, *Norwicensi Episcopo*, ejulve in Absentia *Vicario* suo in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem adinittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Rendelsham* vestrarum *Norwicensis Diocesis* & Jurisdictionis, tam de Jure quam de facto, vacantem, ac ad nostram Donationem & Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Cristoferum Holmes* Clericum vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus A. D. 1572. *eundem Cristoferum* ad dictam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem Ecclesiæ Parochialis ac in & de eadem canonicè instituere & investire, cætera quoque facere peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyrge* decimo Die Julii

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Servientis Pictorum concessio.

A. D. 1572. *Ibid. m. 47.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Herne*, Officium Servientis Pictorum nostrorum, ac ipsum *Willielmum Herne* SERVIENTEM PICTORUM NOSTRORUM facimus ordinamus &

constituimus per Præsentes, quod qui A. D. 1572. *eundem Officium Nicholaus Lyzard* modo Defunctus nuper habuit & occupavit,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, præfato *Willielmo Herne* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ad Terminum & pro Terminis Vitæ ejusdem *Willielmi*,

Conce:

A.D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* Concedimus insuper &, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus per Præsentes, *præsato Willielmo Herne*, pro Excercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum, habendum & percipiendum prædictum Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum, *præsato Willielmo Herne* pro termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Thesaurio nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, Solvendum a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, a Festa San-

A.D. 1572. *14 Eliz. Reg.* cti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout præfatus *Nicholaus Lizard* aut *Johannes Broune*, *Andreas Wrighte*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, Officium prædictum habens seu habentes, habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt, in & pro Excercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii.

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* duodecimo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Retinendum.

A.D. 1572. *Pat. 14. Eliz. p. 9. m. 16.* **E** *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, &c. to all whom &c. Whear, our ryght trusty and welbeloved Counsaillor, Syr *Wylliam Cecill* Knight of our noble Order of the Garter *Lord Burghley*, hath by Graunt of, our late Dere Brother, *King Edward the Sixte* under his Great Seal of England, Lycence to retayn in his Servyce the Nombre of *Threescore Persons*, notwithstanding any Statute, which Lycence the said *Lord of Burleigh* desireth to be confirmed by us,

We lett you witt, that in respecte of the sayd Graunt, and also of the good Service done to Us, and of furdor Grace and mere Motion, We have gyven and granted, and by these Presents, for Us our Heirs and Successors, do gyve and graunt unto the sayd *Lord of Burleigh*, full Auethority Licence Power and Liberty, that he, during his Lyfe, may lawfully, and without any maner of Offence Forfayture Loss or Penalty, retayn and kepe in his Service from tyme to tyme by way of retayner, over and besydes all such Persons as dayly attend or hereafter shall attend upon hym in his Houshold, and to whom he giveth or shall gyve Meat Drink Lyvery Fee or Wages, and also over and besids all such Persons as be or shall be under hym in any Office or Offices of any Stewardshipp Understewardshipp, Keeper of Parks Houses Woods Warrens, or other Games

A.D. 1572. of Venerly Phefants Partriches and other Fowls of what kind soever they be, aswell of suche Office or Offices which he hath or shall have of his own or by graunt from any other, the Number of *Threescore Persons* Gentlemen or Yomen whatsoever, albeyt the same Person or Persons be the Tenants or Farmers of Us our Heyres and Successours, or of any other our Subjects, or dwelling or resiant wythin any our Honnors Mannors Domynyons Leets Towns or Hundreds, and to the same Persons to gyve at his Wyll and Pleasure his Lyvery Badge or Cognifance, or to as many of the said Number of Persons as wyll receive the said Lyverys Badge or Cognifaunce and grant to do unto hym their Service, when he shall appoint and requyre the same for our better Service and Suerty always to be imployed, the sayd Persons always to be reputed and taken by Virtue of this our Graunt to all intents and purposes as yf they were dayly attendant upon him the sayd *Lord of Burghley* in his Houshold, and as though they had Meat Drynk Lyvery Wages and Lodging in his House, as his Houshold Servaunts dayly attendant upon hym, have or shall have, or as though every of them had a specyall graunt for themselves for licence to be reteyned with the said *Lord of Burleigh*, and these our Letters Patents or the Duplicate of them, shall be sufficient Warrant and Dyscharge, aswel to the said *Lord of Burghley* for retaynyng

A. D. 1572. yng of the sayd Number of Persons, as also the sayd Persons and every of them for the takyng of his Lyvery and Cognifaunce and for the Ulage of the same; any Act Statute Provision Proclamation Artycle or Ordynance made to the contrary notwithstanding:

14 Eliz. Reg.

And furthermore, of our speciall Grace and mere Motion, we have pardonid remitted and releesed, and by these Presents, do pardon remytt and release, aswell to the said *Lord of Burghley*, as to any Person that heretofore hath bene retayned wyth hym, all and every Trespasses Offences Contempts Violations Forfaytures Losses Penalties, Somme or Sommes of Monney, by hym or any of theym commytted don perpetrated or forfayted at any tyme heretofore, contrary to any Act or Acts heretofore made or established,

And our further Pleasure is, and by vertue hereof, we will and graunt that yt shall be lafull to the sayd Number of Persons and to every of them, aswell for any tyme heretofore passed that they or any of them were

retayned by the said *Lord of Burghley*, A. D. 1572. as for the tyme in this our Licence conteynid, to plead in their and his Discharge these our present Letters Patents or the duplecate of theym; or the Testimonyall in Wrytyng, under the Hand and Seal of Armes of the said *Lord of Burghley*, testyfing that such Person or Persons be or have bene retayned in Service with hym the said *Lord of Burghley* by way of Retayner, and that the sayd Number of Persons heretofore retaynid or hereafter so to be retaynid and every of them, shall be discharged and exonerated of all Forfaytures Losses and Penalties, that in any wyse have shall or may arise or grow to Us our Heirs or Successours, by force or vertue of any Statutes Laws or Customs made or to be made for Reteyners to the contrary hereof:

14 Eliz. Reg.

That expresse mention &c.

In wytnes whereof &c.

Wytnes our self at *Gorhambyr* the xxvi. Day of July.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1572.
Pa. 14. Eliz.
P. 7. m. 33.

Willielmus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Winriche* Glouc. Diœc. de Jure vacante;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyr* primo Die Augusti.

Per Dominum Custodem Magni Sigilli Angliæ &c.

Franciscus Parson Clericus, habet con- similes Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Rowell* Petriburgensi. Diœc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Petriburgensi. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyr* octavo Die Augusti.

Edwardus Holte Clericus, habet con- similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præ-

sentatione, ad Vicariam de *Hucknall* Eborum Diœc. per Deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyr* xii. Die Augusti.

Robertus Howett Clericus, habet con- similes Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de *Copford* London. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edvino London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyr* vicesimo secundo Die Augusti.

Johannes Watson Clericus, habet con- similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de *Huton* *Bussell* Eborum Diœc. de jure vacante;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste ut supra.

8 T

Georgius

A. D. 1572.

14 Eliz. Reg.

Georgius Hardren Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Overton subius Arden* Lincoln. Diœc. per Deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxiii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Tompson Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bewers Sancta Maria* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo octavo Die Augusti.

Robertus Peverill Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Dunton* Lincoln. Diœc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* octavo Die Septembris.

Georgius Key in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Hagett* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Thomas Bratchgirdle Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Asbeby Parva* Lincoln. Diœc. per Resignationem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Willielmus Greves Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Ilington* Norwic. Diœc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-

do in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.* A. D. 1572.

14 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* primo Die Octobris.

Johannes Dormer Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Lychelade* Glouc. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Rihardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Octobris.

Thomas Richardson Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Mytton* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo;*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Octobris.

Johannes Sylbey Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Martein Sancti Petri* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Jeffes Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Loxley* Wigorn. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholao Wigorn. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Octobris.

Emerus Bedford Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Cuthberti Beddefordie* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Octobris.

Nicholaus Grue Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsen-

A. D. 1572. *Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Wisson.*
14 Eliz. Reg. Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Novembris.

Georgius Kytchyn Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Outhorne* Eborum Diœc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Novembris.

Dionisius Hurst Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Aisfrist* Cicestr. Diœc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Cicestr. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Underwoode Clericus, ha-

bet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Busshoppe Castell.* Heref. Diœc. per Depri-

vationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem; Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Heref. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Johannes Baxster Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Offham* Rossen. Diœc. per Resignationem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Rossen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Willielmus Ruffebroke Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Hoxne* Norwic. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Novembris.

De Manumissione.

A. D. 1572. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. p. 9. m. 15.

Cùm ab initio omnes Homines naturâ Liberos creavit Deus, & postea Jus Gentium quosdam sub jugo Servitutis constituit, pium fore credimus & penes Deum meritorium certos in Villanagio nobis subjectos de tali Servitute Liberos penitus facere,

Sciatis Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, manumississe, & ab omni jugo Servitutis liberaſſe, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Willielmum Senacke* in Comitatu nostro Somerſetiz, ut de Manerio & Signor. nostro de Tanton Deane alias Taundeane, cum tota Sequela sua, tam procreata quam pro-

creanda, ac cum omnibus Bonis Catallis Terris & Tenementis suis perquisitis & impoſterum perquirendis, ita quòd dictus *Willielmus Senacke* cum tota Sequela sua procreata & procreanda, in forma prædicta sit & ſint de cætero Liber & Liberi & Liberæ Conditionis erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros in futurum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione in ea parte non obſtante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Thesaurariatu concessio.

A. D. 1572. *R*egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. m. 14.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Quibusdam certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, necnon de Fidelitate & provida Circum-

A.D. 1572. Circumspeditione, Prædilecti & Fidelis
14 Eliz. Reg. nostri, *Willielmi Cecyll* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militis Domini de Burghley quamplurimum confidentes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, eidem *Willielmo Cecyll Domino de Burghley*, Officium Thesaurarii Scaccarii nostri, ac ipsum *Willielmum Cecyll Dominum de Burghley* THESAURARIUM SCACCARII nostri prædicti, constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum exercendum & exequendum Officium illud, eidem *Willielmo Cecyll Domino de Burghley*, a primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno Regni nostri decimo quarto, quamdiu nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis Vadiis Regardis & Proficiis, necnon aliis omnibus Libertatibus Commoditatibus Privilegiis Præminentibus & Emolumentis eidem Officio quoquomodo pertinentibus siue spectantibus, adeo plenè liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis modo &

forma, prout *Johannes Dynham* Miles A.D. 1572. *Dominus Dynham*, aut *Thomas Dux Norfolkie*, aut *Edwardus nuper Dux Somersette*, aut *Willielmus nuper Marchio Wyntonie*, vel eorum aliquis, aut aliquis alius Officium illud antehac habentes siue occupantes, habens vel occupans, habuerunt & perceperunt, habuit vel percepit;

Eo quodd expressa mentio de verò Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum siue eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis siue Concessionibus, per Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato *Willielmo Cecyll Domino de Burghley*, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit; aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione siue Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis siue provis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Woodstock* decimo quinto Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Officio unius Medicorum Ordinariorum concessio.

A.D. 1572. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c.
Ibid. p. 7. Salutem.
m. 49

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis *Thoma Fraunces* in Medicinis Doctore, Officium & Locum unius Medicorum nostrorum Ordinariorum, ac dictum *Thomam Fraunces* unum MEDICORUM NOSTRORUM ORDINARIORUM facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Et insuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, dicto *Thoma Fraunces*, quandam Annuitatem siue annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendum gaudendum & exercendum præfato *Thoma Fraunces* dictum Officium & Locum unius Medicorum nostrorum Ordinariorum durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumentis, Proficiis & Privilegiis dicto Officio pertinentibus siue spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma, prout ali-

quis alius siue aliqui alii, aut aliqua A.D. 1572. alia Persona, siue aliqua aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium antehac occupans, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, ac habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem siue annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, dicto *Thoma Fraunces*, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum de tempore in tempus existentium, a Feste Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ dicti *Thoma Fraunces*, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Feste Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendam;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Georgio Comite Salopie.

A. D. 1573.
Pat. 15. Eliz.
p. 6.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
Bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Servitia & Obsequia, quæ, præcharissimus Consanguineus & Consiliarius noster, *Georgius Comes Salopia*, nobis ante hæc tempora multipliciter & diversimodè impendit indesque impendere non desistit, intimè & meritò contemplantibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Comiti Salopia*, OFFICIUM COMITIS MARESCALLI ANGLIÆ, ac ipsum *Comitem Salopia* COMITEM MARESCALLI ANGLIÆ creatum ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes, & ei Nomen Stilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem & Honorem *Comitis Marescalli Angliæ*, unà cum omnibus & singulis suis Officiis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Præminentiis Nominationibus Officiariorum & aliis suis Pertinentiis quibuscunque, tam in Curia nostris quàm alibi, eidem Officio *Comitis Marescalli Angliæ* qualitercumque spectantibus seu de Jure ab antiquo pertinentibus, per Præsentes damus & concedimus, ac in eodem Officio, ac cæteris Præmissis eidem Officio ut præmittitur pertinentibus, ipsum *Comitem Salopia* investimus & corroboramus, in tam amplis modo potestate & auctoritate, prout *Thomas Dux Norffolciæ* nuper de alta Proditione atinctus, per quam Atincturam prædictum Officiū & Dispositio ejusdem ad Manus nostras devenit & in Manibus nostris jam existit, ac in tam amplis modo potestate & auctoritate, prout *Thomas Dux Norffolciæ* dum vixit Avus dicti nuper Ducis, aut *Edwardus nuper Dux Somersetiæ*, aut *Johannes Mowbraye* quondam *Dux Norffolciæ*, vel aliquis alius *Comes Marescallus Angliæ* ante hæc tempora, Officiū illud habens sive exercens, habuit sive exercuit,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & occupandum prædictum Officiū, ac omnia & singula Authoritates Jurisdictiones Commoditates, & cætera Præmissa quæcumque eidem Officio qualitercumque pertinentia sive de Jure spectantia, eidem *Comiti Salopia* pro

Termino Vitæ suæ, per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum aut per sufficientes Deputatos suos, absque Compoto, vel aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, pro Officio prædicto & cætera Præmissa seu eorum aliquo, quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Damus etiam, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus præfato *Comiti Salopia* quòd ipse, & quilibet Deputatus suus, ratione dicti Officii, habeat gerat & deferat, tam in præsentia nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, quàm in absentia nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, quendam Baculum aureum ad utrumque finem de nigro amulatum, & cum Signo Armorum nostrorum & Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in superiori fine dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum dicti *Comitis Salopia* in inferiori fine ejusdem Baculi, sculptum & ornatum licitè & impunè, absque impetitione nostra Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, vel Justiciariorum aut Officiariorum seu aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum,

Et quòd idem *Comes Salopia*, ut *Comes Marescallus Angliæ*, juxta nominis sui decentiam, possit honorificentius se habere, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, ac hac præsentia Carta nostra confirmavimus præfato *Comiti Salopia*, pro Statu *Comitis Marescalli Angliæ* manutenendo, quendam annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum*, habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum* præfato *Comiti Salopia* pro *Termino Vitæ suæ* prædictæ, de Exitibus Proficuis & Reventionibus Hanaperii Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum provenientibus sive crescentibus, per Manus Custodis sive Clerici ejusdem Hanaperii, aut aliorum Occupatorum Receptorum sive Perceptorum Proficuum & Exitum ejusdem Hanaperii pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones solvendum, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis Hæredibus

A.D. 1573. redibus vel Successoribus nostris pro
 15 Eliz. Reg. Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faci-
 ciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cuius rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium*
 secundo Die Januarii.

A.D. 1573.
 15 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Commissione speciali ad Goalæ Deliberandum pro
 Marefcalcia.*

A.D. 1573.
 15 Eliz. R.
 m. 31. d.

Regina, Prædilecto & Fideli Con-
 siliario suo,
Willielmo Domino Burghley
 Thesaurario Angliæ,
 Charissimisq; Consanguineis & Con-
 siliariis suis,
Thomæ Comiti Suffexiæ Domino Ca-
 merario suo,
Roberto Comiti Leicestriæ Magistro
 Equorum suorum,
 Ac Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis
 suis,
Francisco Knolles Militi Thesaurario
 Hospitii sui,
Jacobo Crofte Militi Contrarotulatori
 Hospitii sui,
Thomæ Smythe Militi Principali Se-
 cretario suo,
 Ac etiam,
 Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Johanni Southcote uni Justiciariorum
 suorum ad Placita coram Nobis tenen-
 da assignatorum,
Rogero Manwood uni Justiciariorum
 suorum de Banco,
Georgio Howarde Militi,
Christofero Hatton Capiteo Vale-
 tæ Gardæ suæ,
Thomæ Seckforde uni Magistrorum
 Curie suæ Requisitionum ac Senescal-
 lo Curie Marefcalciæ Hospitii sui,
Nicholao Barham uni Servientium
 suorum ad Legem,
Willielmo Lovelace Servienti ad Le-
 gem,
Gilberto Gerrarde Attornato suo Ge-
 nerali,
Thomæ Bromley Sollicitario suo Ge-
 nerali,
Ricardo Warde Cofferario Hospitii
 sui,
Thomæ Wilbraham Attornato Curie
 Wardorum & Liberationum,
Willielmo Fletewood Armigero Recor-
 datori Civitatis suæ London.
Georgio Stonehousse,
Antonio Weldon,
Antonio Crane,
Thomæ Smythe,
Willielmæ Moore,

Gregorio Lovell,
Et Roberto Gynes,
 Armigeris,
 Salutem.

A.D. 1573.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus
 Industriis Providentiis & Circumspe-
 ctionibus vestris quamplurimum con-
 fidentes, assignavimus vos, viginti &
 quatuor, viginti & tres, viginti &
 duos, viginti & unum, viginti, de-
 cem & novem, decem & octo, de-
 cem & septem, sexdecim, quindecim,
 quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim,
 undecim, decem, novem, octo, se-
 ptem, sex, quinque, quatuor, & tres
 vestrum (quorum vos præfati Domi-
 num *Burghley*, Comitem *Suffex*, Comi-
 tem *Leicestr.* *Franciscum Knolles*, *Jaco-
 bum Crofte*, *Thomam Smythe*, *Johannem*
Southcote, *Rogero Manwood*, *Thomam*
Seckford, *Nicholaum Barham*, *Williel-
 mum Lovelace*, *Gilbertum Gerrard*, *Tho-
 mam Bromley*, *Ricardum Warde*, *Tho-
 mam Wilbraham*, *Willielmum Fletewood*,
 & *Robertum Gynes* unum omnino esse
 volumus) Justiciarios nostros, ad Gao-
 lam Marefcalciæ Hospitii nostri, de
 Prisonibus in eadem quibuscumque
 ex Causis existentibus, deliberandum,
 sive infra Hospitium nostrum, sive
 extra infra Virgam Hospitii nostri li-
 mitatis ac Hospitio nostro consuetis,
 in quibuscumque Comitatus & Lo-
 cis infra Virgam Hospitii nostri ubi
 nunc sumus, vel ubicumque aliquo
 tempore vel temporibus imposterum
 erimus, venerimus, transibimus, vel
 remanebimus infra Regnum nostrum
 Angliæ vel Dominiones nostras per-
 petratis vel perpetrandis, ac etiam
 Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad inqui-
 rendum de omnibus & singulis Præ-
 missis, ac de omnibus & omnimodis
 Proditionibus Feloniis Murdris Rio-
 tis Routis Transgressionibus, & aliis
 Malefactis & Offensis quibuscumque,
 sive infra Hospitium nostrum, sive
 extra infra Virgam Hospitii nostri
 ubi nunc sumus aut imposterum eri-
 mus, venerimus transibimus, vel re-
 mane-

A. D. 1573. *15 Eliz. Reg.* manebimus, perpetratis sive perpetrandis, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam Hospitii nostri, per quos Rei Veritas melius sciri poterit & inquiri, necnon Justiciarios nostros ad audiendum & terminandum omnia & singula Præmissa, ac omnia & omnimoda Indictamenta Querelas Appellationes & Placita Coronæ nostræ in Curia Marefcalciæ nostræ infra Virgam Hospitii nostri habita sive affirmata, seu deinceps habenda manenda seu affirmanda, tam secundum Legem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam juxta Jura Leges Statuta & Consuetudines in dicta Curia Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ habitenus usitata & approbata:

Et idè vobis mandamus quòd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos, viginti & quatuor, viginti & tres, viginti & duo, viginti & unum, viginti, decem & novem, decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, undecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, vel tres vestrum (quorum vos præfati Dominum Burghley, Comitem Suffexie, Comitem Leicestria, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Crofte, Thomam Smythe, Johannem Southcote, Rogerum Mamwood, Thomam Seckford, Nicholaum Barham, Willielmum Lovelace, Gilbertum Gerrard, Thomam Bromley, Ricardum Warde, Thomam Wilbraham, Willielmum Fletewood, & Robertum Gynes unum omninò esse volumus) totiens quotiens quando & ubi ad hoc provideritis seu duxeritis, de tempore in tempus diligenter faciatis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia & singula audiat & terminetis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis in forma prædicta, facturos inde quod ad Justitiam pertinet, tam secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam secundum Consuetudinem Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ,

Mandantes autem, Tenore Præsentium, tam Marefcallo nostro Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ, quam omnibus Vicecomitibus Ballivis & aliis

A. D. 1573. *15 Eliz. Reg.* Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra infra Virgam, & eorum cuilibet, de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam Hospitii nostri ubi nunc sumus, aut ubicumque impofterum infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ erimus, venerimus, transibimus, vel remanebimus, quòd venire faciant coram vobis, viginti & quatuor, viginti & tribus, viginti & duobus, viginti & uno, viginti, decem & novem, decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, undecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, vel tribus vestrum (quorum vos præfati Dominum Burghley, Comitem Suffexie, Comitem Leicestria, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Crofte, Thomam Smythe, Johannem Southcote, Rogerum Mamwood, Thomam Seckford, Nicholaum Barham, Willielmum Lovelace, Gilbertum Gerrard, Thomam Bromley, Ricardum Warde, Thomam Wilbraham, Willielmum Fletewood, & Robertum Gynes, unum omninò esse volumus) tot & tales probos & legales Homines de Ballivis suis, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, infra Virgam Hospitii nostri prædicti, per quos Rei Veritas in Præmissis melius sciri poterit & inquiri,

Mandantes insuper, Tenore Præsentium, universis & singulis Proceribus, Dominis, Militibus, Majoribus, Justiciariis, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Senescallis, Constabulariis, cæterisque Officiariis & Ministris ac Fidelibus & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quòd vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in Executione Præmissorum intendentes & auxiliantes sint pariter & obediens in omnibus prout decet, & ut sint de contrario non sine summo Periculo responsuri.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Aprilis, Anno Regni sui decimo quinto.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Commissio ad inquirendum pro Navibus Bonis Mercibus &c. pertinentibus Subditis Regis Hispaniarum.

A. D. 1573. *Pat. 15. Eliz. p. 3. m. 26. der.* Regina, Fidelibus & Dilectis Consiliariis nostris, Radulpho Sadler,

Ac Waltero Myldmay, Militibus, Ducatùs nostri Lancastrie & Scaccarii

A. D. 1573.

A.D. 1573. *35 Eliz. Reg.* carii nostri respectivè Cancellariis,
 Necnon Dilectis Subditis nostris,
Willielmo Cordell Militi Magistro Rotulorum Curie nostræ Cancellariæ,
Thoma Wilson Supplitorum Libellorum nostrorum Magistro,
Gilberto Gerrarde Attornato nostro Generali,
David Lewes Curie nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ Judici,
Thoma Bromley Sollicitatori nostro Generali,
Thoma Offley Militi Majori Stapulæ,
Willielmo Ambrey Legum Doctori,
Thoma Heton Gubernatori Societatis Mercatorum Adventurariorum,
Jacobo Hawes,
 Et *Willielmo Bonde*,
 Civitatis London Aldermannis,
Roberto Offley,
Willielmo Wrothe,
 Mercatoribus Stapulæ,
Thoma Egerton,
Thoma Aldersey,
Willielmo Towerfon,
 Mercatoribus Societatis Adventurariorum,
Johanni Barnes,
Edwardo Osborne,
 Londinensibus,
Dominico Cestre Bristolensi,
Thoma Dalton de Villa Regis super Hull,
Johanni Barker Ipswicensi,
Simoni Knight Exoniensi,
Johanni Waldron Barstablensi,
Johanni Crooke Southamptonensi,
 Mercatoribus in Hispania negotiantibus,
 Salutem.

Quemadmodum, tam Nostrorum quam Charissimi Fratris nostri Regis Catholici Subditorum, quorum generalium Arrestorum utrinque factorum occasione interfint, Comodis & Rationibus consulentes, necessariò Viris aliquot, tam nostris quam aliis variarum Gentium exteris, quorum Fidem in Rebus gerendis exploratam habebamus, per Literas nostras Delegatorias, Sigillo Regni nostri Magno munitas Potestatem fecimus, non solum ut Navis Res & Merces quascumque ad dicti Fratris nostri Subditos spectantes, & in ullis Ditionibus nostris, a Tertio Die Januarii Anno Domini 1568. arrestatas, ad maximam Proprietariorum Utilitatem venderent, ac etiam ut Pecunias & Debita quæcumque ad eosdem Fratris nostri Subditos spectantia, & ab eo Die Jussu nostro arrestata, exigerent & reciperent, verumetiam, ut diligenter, quibuscumque possent Rationibus,

inquirerent & examinarent quanti verè cujusque Subditorum nostrorum interfuit, occasione & intuitu Arrestorum quæ in Regnis & Ditionibus ejusdem Fratris nostri quibuscumque in eorum Navibus Bonis Mercibus Pecuniarum Summis Nominibus seu Debitis fuerunt, a vicesimo octavo Die Decembris Anno Domini 1568. facta, ita nunc quoque intelligentes suprascriptis Mandatis nostris in omnibus esse ab hiis quos deligimus satisfactum, & quotidianis Querelis & Interpellationibus eorum fatigatæ quorum in hac parte interest, qui Arrestorum occasione Bonis suis caruerunt, & in tanto temporistranscursu quo Negotium hoc Restitutionis protractum fuit, magnis Incommodis & Detrimentis affecti sunt quamprimùm rationem aliquam ineundam duximus, quâ iidem Subditi nostri aliquem inde Fructum jam tandem recipiant,

Vobis igitur, quibus ob Fidem Peritiam & eum quem habetis in Rebus gravioribus gerendis & explicandis usum plurimum confidimus, aut quinque vestrùm (quorum vos prædictos Radulphum Sadler, Walterum Mildmay, Willielmum Cordell, Thomam Wilson, Gilbertum Gerrard, Davidem Lewes, Thomam Bromley, & Willielmum Ambrey semper unum esse volumus) harum Literarum nostrarum vigore committimus & Auctoritatem concedimus, ut omnibus & singulis nostris Subditis, quorum respectu generalium Arrestorum in Ditionibus Fratris nostri, a dicto Die vicesimo octavo Decembris Anno Domini 1568. factis, justè & verè interesse comperietis, ex dictarum Navium & Mercium venditarum Pretiis, & ex Debitis & Pecuniis Subditorum dicti Fratris nostri quibuscumque, quoad saltem ea Quantitas quæ ex dictis Navibus & Mercibus venditis, & ex Pecuniis ac Debitis contrahi poterit, pacietur & feret cum effectu, quantâ poteritis celeritate satisfaciatis juxta tamen earum Cautiorum & Commotionum Tenores & effectus, quas unâ cum hiis Literis nostris Patentibus recipietis, subscriptas Manibus dilectorum Consiliariorum & Consanguineorum respectivè nostrorum, Nicholai Bacon Militis Magni Sigilli nostri Angliæ Custodis, Willielmi Baranis de Burghley Summi Regni nostri Thesaurarii, Edwardi Comitum Lincolnie Admiralli nostri, Thomæ Comitum Suffexie Camerarii nostri, Roberti Comitum Leicestrie, & Thomæ Smythe Militis Principis Secretarii nostri,

Conce-

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg. Concedimus etiam vobis & quinque vestrum (quorum vos prædictos Radulphum Sadler, Walterum Mildmay, Willielmum Cordell, Thomam Wilson, Gilbertum Gerrarde, Davidem Lewes, Thomam Bromley, & Willielmum Ambrey semper unum esse volumus) Potestatem, omnes & singulos qui vel Literis huius nostris Patentibus aut Communionibus seu Cautionibus superscriptis minus fuerint morigeri aut Parentes, aut qui eas vel aliquam earum Partem contempnere aut impugnare fuerint ausi, incarcerationi, cum qualibet alia Coertione pro Præmissorum vel circa ea necessariorum commoda & oportuna expeditione,

Mandantes, Tenore Præsentium, A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg. omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Viceadmirallis Majoribus Ballivis, & cæteris Officiariis nostris, ac aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, quod vobis & quinque vestrum in Executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes, & Auxilium in omnibus prout decet præbentes.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Commissio inter Angliæ Mercatores & Portugaliæ.

A. D. 1573.
Pat. 15. Eliz.
p. 5. m. 30. **E** Lizabethe, Dei Gratiâ, &c. Prædilectis & perquam Fidelibus Consanguineis & Consiliariis nostris,
Edwardo Comiti Lincolnia Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,
Et Thoma Comiti Suffexia Camerario Hospitii nostri,
Prædilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,
Francisco Knolles,
Jacobus Croftes,
Militibus, Thesaurario & Controrotatori dicti Hospitii nostri,
Thoma Smythe Militi nostro præcipuo Secretario & Ordinis nostri Garterii Cancellario,
Et Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris,
Roulando Hayward Militi Civitatis nostræ London Aldermanno,
Thoma Wylson Legum Doctore Supplum Libellorum Magistro,
Henrico Cobham Armigero,
Davidi Lewes Legum Doctore Curie nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ Judici,
Willielmo Ambrey Legum Doctore,
Petro Osborne,
Et Henrico Knowles,
Armigeris,
Blasio Sanders,
Et Willielmo Wydnoll,
Mercatoribus,
Salutem.

Cum longo jam tempore, variis Subditorum nostrorum Querelis, ad Nos & Consiliarios nostros sit dilatum & quotidie deferatur, eorum Navis Res Merces Pecunias & debita, in gravissimum eorum Dampnum & Detrimentum, in Ditionibus Charissimi Fratris nostri Regis Portugaliæ, non

solum per Subditos dicti Regis ejus Authoritate & Mandatis esse arrestata & detenta, & verum etiam pleraque in Mari per ejus Classem Regio Nominis fuisse invasa & occupata, longe aliter quam tam arctæ & diuturnæ Amicitie & necessitudinis ratio postulat, quæ diu inter Angliæ & Portugaliæ Regna intercessit,

Nos,

Magnoperè cupientes, tam nostrorum Subditorum Commodis & justis Querelis in hac parte adesse & consulere, quam etiam sollicitè prospicere, ne dicti Regis Portugaliæ Subditi ullum Dampnum aut Incommodum infra Districtus aut Ditiones nostras in suis Rebus contra æquum & bonum patiantur & ferant,

Vobis, aut quatuor aut tribus vestrum, quibus ob Fidem Peritiam & in Rebus gerendis Dexteritatem plurimum confidimus (quorum vos Comitum Lincolnia, Comitum Suffexia, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Croftes, Thomam Smyth, Thomam Wylson, Davidem Lewes, Willielmum Ambrey aut Petrum Osbourne unum semper esse volumus) committimus, & vigore Præsentium Authoritatem præstamus, non solum quascumque Subditorum nostrorum Querelas ob Bona seu Debita eorum quascumque in dictis Regis Ditionibus, a vicesimo sexto Die Martii Anno 1565 arrestata, vel quomodolibet, ut supra, detenta seu occupata, summarie de plano audiendi cognoscendi, ac tam de Querelarum veritate quam de Bonorum & Debitorum hujusmodi Quantitatibus & Valoribus, Probationes quascumque recipiendi, & in Scripta

8 X ad

A.D. 1573. ad rei gestæ memoriam redigendi, verum etiam omnibus commodissimis quibus poteritis Rationibus & Modis, per vos ipsos, aut alias idoneas Personas per vos deputatas, disquirendi & examinandi quæ Bona Merces Pecuniæ Debita Naves, aut alia quæcumque ad Subditos dicti Regis spectantia, infra Angliam Hiberniam vel Ditiones nostras quascumque, in quorumcumque Navibus Custodia vel Possessione quomodocumque detineantur, existant & remaneant, iuste æstimandi, Rationemque & Computum, tam eorum quæ infra prædictum tempus a Subditis nostris spoliata sunt, quam quæ ob Compensationem Rerum spoliatarum acceperunt exigendi, eaque omnia in Inventorio redigendi, ac sub tuto Sequestro ponendi & collocandi, & ut ea juxta vim & tenorem Præsentium cum effectu possitis expedire & perimplere, vobis aut quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum vos *Comitem Lincoln. Comitem Suffex. Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Croftes, Thomam Smyth, Thomam Wylson,*

David Lewes, Willielmum Ambrey, aut A.D. 1573. *Petrum Osbourne* unum semper esse volumus) plenam Potestatem facimus, quascumque Personas, a quibus Veritatem melius exquiri & cognosci possit comperietis, vocandi; & si opus quoque fuerit vigore Juramenti super quibuscumque per vos proponendi examinandi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendi & expediendi quæ ad commodam Præmissorum executionem vobis conferre videbuntur, cum Potestate quolibet Contumaces & minus morigeros & inobedientes incarcerandi & coercendi; inhibentes expressè ne quisque alius cujuscumque Jurisdictionis obtentu sese in Præmissis aut eorum aliquo imisceat:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Radulpho Bowes Armigero.

A.D. 1573. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, &c. to all whom &c. We lett you witt that we, or our especyall Grace certeyn Knowledge and mere Motyon, have geven and graunted, and by these Presents, do geve and graunt unto our welbeloved Servant *Rafe Bowes Esquier*, for and in consideration of his faithful Service heretofore done unto us, the Room or Office of *Chief Master Overseer and Ruler of all and singuler our Game Pastimes and Sportes*; that is to say, of all and every our *Bears Bulles and Mastive Doggs* mete for that purpose, and the same *Raffe Bowes Chiefe Master Ruler and Overseer of all and every our Games Sportes and Pastimes aforesaid*, we do make ordayn and constitute by these Presents,

To have and to holde the same Room or Office to the said *Rafe Bowes* by himself, or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, for and during his naturall Life, withall and all manner Rewards Preminences Liberties Proffits Commodities and Advantages whatsoever to the same Office or Rome in any wise belonging or apperteyning, in as large and ample manner and

forme as *Cuthbert Vaughan* or *Sir Richard Longe* Knighte deceased, or any other having and exercysing the same Office, at any tyme in his or their Life or Lyves ever had used perceyved or enjoyed in for and by reason of the same Rome or Office,

And of our further especyall Grace we do geve and graunte, by these Presents, unto the said *Rafe Bowes* and to his said Deputie or Deputies during his said Life, full Power Commission and Auctorite, not only to take up and kepe for our Service Pastime and Sporte, any *Mastive Dogg or Doggs and Mastive Bitches, Bears Bulls* and other lyke, mete and convenyent for our said Seryce and Pastime, or any of them, being within this our Realm or other our Domynions, at and for such reasonable Price and Prices as our said Servaunt can agree with the owner or owners for the same Bears and Bulls, but also to stay or cause to be stayed at his Discretion all and every or any such *Mastive Doggs or Bitches*, as the said *Raffe Bowes* or his Assignes shall fortune at any time hereafter to take and fynd, going passing or conveying or to be conveyed in any

A.D. 1573. any wife in any partes of beyond the Seas, without our specyall Lycence
 15 Eliz. Reg. Warrant and Commission for convey-
 ing of the same,

Willing and commanding by these Presents that, aswell all our Officers Ministers and Subjects and every of them, from hence furth from tyme to tyme, to ayd assist strengthen and help the said *Rafe Bones* in exercysing of his said Office and other the Premises, but also all and other Officers and Mynisters, in any wise apperteyning to our said Games, shall diligently obey be attending and do every thing and things reasonable that the said *Rafe*, as Master and chiefe Ruler of our said Games, shall command for our better Service therein,

And also of our further especiall Grace, for the consideration aforesaid, we do geve and graunt full Power and Auctority, by thesē Presents, to the said *Rafe Bones* to Bayte and cause to be Bayted our said Games, in all and every convenient Place and Places, and at any tymes meet at his Discre-

tion, and that no other Officer or under Officer belonging or in any manner of wise apperteyning to our said Bears and Games for the tyme being, ne any of them, shall from hence furth Bayt or cause to be Bayted any of our said Bears or others of our Games aforesaid, in any Yarde or other Place or Places, without the speciall Licence and Appoyntment of the said *Rafe*, nor that any of them shall from hencefurth take up any Bear or Bears, or any other apperteyning to our said Games, or for our Service and Commoditie, without the lyke Appoyntment of our said Servant as is aforesaid; any manner of Graunte or Licence, heretofore made or hereafter to be made to any of them for the same, to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our selves at *Westminster* the second Day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Rrgeoo Askam de Concesshione ad Vitami.

A.D. 1573.
 Ibid. p. 4.
 m. 11.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, &c. to all Men to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Know ye that, in consideration of the good Service heretofore done by our welbeloved Servant *Roger Askam* one of the ordinary Yomen of our Chamber, we of our especiall Grace certen Knowledge and mere Motion have ordeyned and appoynted, and by these Presents, for Us our Heyrs and Successors, do ordeyn and appoint the said *Roger Askam* to be *Teoman of our Beares*, which Room or Office *Simond Powlter* late deceased had and enjoyed,

To have and to hold the said Room or Office of *Teoman of our Beares* unto the said *Roger Askam* duryng his naturall Lief, and to have and receive, for th'exercysing of the said Room, the Wagies and Fee of *nynne Pence by the Day*, together with the yearly Allowaunces of *Twenty Two Shillings and Sex Pence* for his Lyvery coat heretofore due and accustomed to be payed unto hym of our Money,

by th'handes of our Treasourer of our Chamber of Us our Heyrs and Successors for the tyme being, from the tyme of the Death of the said *Simond Powlter* unto the Date of these Presents, and so from hensforth from tyme to tyme at fowr Termes of the Yeaere; that is to say, at the Feastes of th'Annuncyation of our blessed Lady the Virgin, the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, Saint Michael, and the Byrth of our Lord, by even Porcyons duryng his said naturall Lief, together with all other Commodities Profittes and Advantages to the said Room by any manner wyse apperteynyng, in as lardge and ample manner and fourm as the said *Simond Powlter* or any other heretofore hath had in and for th'exercysing of the same;

That expresse mention &c.

In wytne wherof &c.

Wytne our self at *Gorhambury* the xxiii. Day of June.

Per ipsum Regiam.

De

A.D. 1573.
 15 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1573.

De

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Julio Borgarntio.

A. D. 1573.
Ibid. p. 5.
m. 18.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione acceptabilis Servitii & Obsequii Nobis antehac facti & impensi, per dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Julium Burgarntium* Artis Medicinæ Doctorem,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Julio Burgarntio*, Officium sive Locum *Medici nostri & Hospitii* nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium sive Locum, dicto *Julio Borgarntio* durante vitâ suâ naturali,

Et insuper damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, dicto *Julio Borgarntio*, pro Exercitio dicti Officii, Vadium & Feodum *Quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum & percipiendum dicto *Julio* dictum Vadium & Feodum *Quinquaginta Librarum*, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium ad quatuor Anni Terminos ibidem usuales, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Comoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio debitis & consuetis, ac in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Bentley* Artis Medicinæ Doctor defunctus, olim dictum Officium habens & exercens tempore, præcharissimi Patris nostri, felicissimæ Memoriz, *Regis Henrici Octavi*, habuit & gavissus fuit vel habere & gaudere debuit.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo primo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione speciali ad Audiendum & Terminandum.

A. D. 1573.
Par. 15. Eliz.
m. 31. d.

Regina, prædilectis & Fidelibus suis A. B. C. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Prudentia & Circumspectione vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque & quatuor vestram Justiciarios nostros, ad inquirendum, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de Comitatu nostro S. & Civitate nostra de C. & eorum altero, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius sciveritis aut poteritis, per quos rei veritas melius sciri poterit, de quibuscumque Proditionibus Mesprisionibus, Proditionum Insurrectionibus Murdris Feloniis Burgulariis Homicidiis Interfectionibus Riotis Routis Escapiis, Contemptibus, illicitis Congregationibus & Conventiculis, falsis Allegantiis, Manutinentiis Oppressionibus Deceptionibus Falsitatibus, ac aliis Transgressionibus & Offensis quibuscumque, sed præcipue, de

omnibus & singulis Conspirationibus A. D. 1573.
Confederationibus Aggregationibus
Coadunationibus, Conventiculis illicitis, verborum Prolationibus, Contemptibus Concelamentis Ignorantiis Negligentiis Misprisionibus Transgressionibus & Offensis quibuscumque, contra formam cujusdam Actûs & Statuti in Parlamento nostro apud Westm. Anno Regni nostri primo, intitulati, *An Acte for the Uniformitie of Comon Praier and Service in the Church, and Administration of the Sacraments*, tento, editi & provisi, infra Comitatum & Civitatem prædictos & eorum quemlibet, per quoscumque vel quemcumque habitis factis perpetratis sive commissis, & per quos vel per quem, cui vel quibus, quando qualiter & quomodo, ac de aliis Articulis & Circumstantiis Præmissa, & eorum quodlibet sive eorum aliquod vel aliqua, qualitercumque concernentibus, plenius veritatem,

Et

A.D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.

Et ad easdem Proditiones Conspirationes Confederationes Aggregationes Coadunationes Conventicula, & omnia & singula alia Præmissa de tempore in tempus audiendum & terminandum secundum Legem & Consuetudinem ac Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quidd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos vel quatuor vestrum ad hoc provideritis, diligenter super Præmissis faciatis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia & singula audiat & terminetis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu, facturi inde quod ad Justiciam pertinet secundum Legem & Consuetudinem ac Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ,

Salvis nobis Amerciamentis & aliis ad Nos inde spectantibus;

Mandavimus enim Vicecomiti nostro Comitatus prædicti, ac Civitatis prædictæ, quidd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos vel quatuor vestrum ei scire feceritis, venire faciat, coram vobis vel quatuor vestrum, tot & tales probos & legales Homines de Ballivâ sua, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per quos rei veritas in Præmissis melius sciri poterit & inquiri:

Mandantes insuper & strictè Præcipientes omnibus & singulis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quidd ipsi, & eorum quilibet de tempore in tempus, vobis ut prædictum est in executione Præmissorum, intendentes sint pariter & obedientes in omnibus prout decet, sicut Nobis de contrario, non sine summo suo Periculo responsuri,

Et quod in Præmissis feceritis, nobis, vel Concilio nostro privato, semel infra spatium duorum Mensium, de tempore in tempus certificetis.

In cujus rei &c. usque Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximo futurum duraturas.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo octavo Die Octobris, Anno Regni suo decimo quinto.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Consimiles Commissiones diriguntur Personis subscriptis infra Comitatus subscriptis, sub Data supra dicta,

LONDON. & MIDD.

Majori Civitatis London.

Episcopo London.

Capitali Justiciario Angliæ.

Radulpho Sadler Militi.

Waltero Mildemay Militi.

Willielmo Cordell Militi Magistro Rotulorum.

Jacobo Dyer Militi.

Alexandro Nowell Decano &c.

Gabriels Goodman Decano Westm.

Thoma Seckforde } Magistri Requir.

Thoma Wilson }

Thoma Offley Militi.

Rolando Heyward Militi.

Lionello Duckert Militi.

Gilberto Gerrard Attornato nostro Generali.

Thoma Bromley Solicitatori Generali.

David Leves Legum Doctori.

Willielmo Fletewood Recordato.

NORFF.

Episcopo Norwic.

Cristofero Heydon Militi.

Willielmo Butts Militi.

Decano Norwic.

Georgio Gardner.

Roberto Bell Armigero.

Radulpho Shelton Armigero.

Drugoni Dreurie Armigero.

Henrico Woodhouse Armigero.

Francisco Windham Armigero.

Willielmo Heydon Armigero.

Edwardo Flowerdewe Armigero.

ESSEX.

Edvino Episcopo London.

Johanni Domino Darcie.

Thoma Smythe Militi Secretario.

Johanni Southcote uni Justiciariorum de Banco.

Antonio Cooke Militi.

Thoma Mildemay Militi.

Thoma Lucas Militi.

Thoma Barrington Militi.

Johanni Walker } Sacræ Theologiæ

Thoma Watts } Doctor.

Johanni Hamond Legum Doctori.

Georgio Nicolles Armigero.

NORTHTON.

Episcopo de Peterbourghe.

Domino Mordant.

Waltero Mildemay Militi.

Thoma Cecill Armigero.

Johanni Spencer Militi.

Edwardo Mountagu Militi.

Edmundo Brudenell Militi.

8 Y

Ricardo

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg.

Ricardo Knightley Militi.
Decano de Peterbourghe.
Nicholao Shepard Doctori.
Roberto Wingfield Armigero.
Edwardo Onley.
Thoma Spencer.
Lewes.

OXON.

Henrico Domino Norrys.
Edmundo Asbefeild Militi.
Thoma Bromley Solicitori.
Doctori Pierce Decan. &c.
Doctori Humfrey.
Doctori White.
Georgio Danvers Armigero.
Roberto Doilie Juniori Armigero.
Ricardo Tavernor Armigero.
Johanni Cupper Armigero.

SUFF.

Episcopo Norwicen.

Domino Wentworth.
Roberto Wingfield Militi.
Ambrosio Gemyne Militi.
Jacobo Rivets Armigero.
Willielmo Waldegrave Armigero.
Nicholao Bacon Armigero.
Rogero Kelle Archidecano.
Roberto Gurdo Armigero.
Johanni Higham Armigero.
Roberto Asbefeild Armigero.
Thoma Pooley Armigero.

SALOP.

Domino Presidenti.
Episcopo Heref.
Episcopo Coven. & Lichfeld.
Andrea Corbett Militi.
Arthuro Maimwaring Militi.
Georgio Bromley Attorn. Duc.
Willielmo Gerrad Armigero.
Willielmo Leighton Armigero.
Roberto Nedeham Armigero.



De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1573.
Pat. 16. Eliz.
p. 7. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Assaphensi, Salutem.*

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis **A. D. 1573.**
duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Domestico Capellano Regine.

A. D. 1573.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni, Permissione, Divina Norwicensi Episcopo*, ejusve in absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alicui cuicumque in hac parte Potestatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam & Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Herst & Broxsted* in Comitatu nostro Suffolciæ vestræ Norwicensis Diocesis jam, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Welles Domesticum Capellanium nostrum*, vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus eundem *Willielmum Welles* ad dictam Rectoriam & Ecclesiam admittere, ipsamque Rectorem ejusdem ac in & de eadem, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, ritè & legitime instituere & investire, cæteraque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1573.
16 Eliz. Reg.A. D. 1573.
16 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione Decanatus.

A. D. 1573.
Ibid. m. 9.**R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Georgio Gardiner* in Theologia Doctori, Decanatum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Norwicensis & Dignitatem Decanalem ibidem, per Mortem *Johannis Salisburie* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno Jure spectantem, ac ipsum *Georgium Gardiner* Decanum Ecclesiæ prædictæ facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & tenendum Decanatum prædictum, præfato *Georgio Gardiner* durante vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Juribus, Præheminentiis, Libertatibus, Privilegiis, Titulis,

quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividendis, Excreſcentiis, Reſectionibus, Mansionibus, Domibus, Aedificiis, Hortis, Pomariis, Gardinis, ac omnibus & singulis aliis Juribus Proficuis Allocationibus Commoditatibus Advantagiis, & Emolumentis quibuscumque, eidem Decanatu spectantibus sive aliquo modo pertinentibus, sive imposterum spectantibus, adeo plene libere & integre, ac in tam amplis modo & forma, prout ultimus Incumbens nuper Decanus Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, aut aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum Decanatum prædictum habens seu occupans, habuit tenuit vel gavisus fuit, aut habere gaudere aut tenere debuit vel debuerit:

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De non Residentia pro Capellano Reginae.

A. D. 1573.
Ibid. m. 11.**R**egina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum dilectus Capellanus noster, *Nicholaus Locke* Artium Magister, ac Rector Ecclesiarum Parochialium de Trimley Sanctæ Mariæ, Trimley Sancti Martini, & Harkested, in Comitatu nostro Suffolciæ Norwicensis Diocesis, Nobis humiliter supplicaverit, ut libere, ac ad libitum suum, ab unaquaque dictarum Rectoriarum suarum abesse & sese absentare possit, modò semper apud unam earundem resideat, quod minimè illi liceret facere absq; Periculo quorundam Statutorum Actuum & Ordinationum nostrorum contra *Nonresidentes* antehac editorum & provisorum,

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & in consideratione gravis Artis suæ ac Morum probitate, & quod (ut Nobis relatum sit) dictæ Rectoriæ non excedant annum Valorem *Quadrageinta Duarum Librarum*, nec multum una ab altera distent sed fere contingua sint, ita ut dictus *Nicholaus* commodè possit alterius vicibus in unaquaque in-

servire, ac ea quæ ad debitam Functionem illarum pertinent providere,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Nicholao Locke* Licentiam nostram specialem, ita ut, durante Vitâ suâ, bene liceat ei ab unaquaque dictarum Rectoriarum abesse & sese absentare, ac omnes & singulos Fructus earum, ut si apud unamquamque personaliter residens esset, percipere & habere, ac in suos & dictorum Beneficiorum usus & utilitatem convertere libere & licite possit & valeat, & ad faciendam Residentiam apud præfatas Rectorias minimè teneatur, neque ad id invitus a quoquam compelli possit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Restrictione vel Provisione, antehac in Parliamentis nostris vel Progenitorum nostrorum vel alibi, editis factis seu provisus vel imposterum edendis faciendis vel providendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus:

Eâ conditione tamen, ut semper apud unam earum Rectoriarum semper resideat, & pro cæteris duabus, quoad Functionem

A.D. 1573. Functionem illarum in Absentia sua
16 Eliz. Reg. & Administrationem Verbi divini &
Sacramentorum ibidem pertinet, ut
debet, sedulo provideat.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
tricesimo Die Novembris.

A.D. 1573.
16 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1573.
Ibid. m. 9.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino Johanni, Permissione Divinâ, Norwicensi Episcopo, ejusve Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali & Officiali Principali, aut alii in hac parte Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriâ sive Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Denyngton vestrâ Norwicensis Diœcesis, jam per Resignationem Willielmi Henghes vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum & fidelem Subditum nostrum, Willielmum Fulke Theologiæ Professorem vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Willielmum, ad dictam Ecclesiâ & Rectoriâ admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire debito modo, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; omnia & singula facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
tertio Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent subscripti sub diversis Datibus; videlicet,

Ricardus Shipper alias Sheppard Clericus in Artibus Magister & Verbi Dei Concionator approbatus, ad secundum Canonicatum sive Præbendam infra Ecclesiâ Cathedralis Glouc. Glouc. Diœc.

A.D. 1573.
Willielmus Horne Clericus in Artibus Magister, ad Vicariâ perpetuâ Ecclesiâ Parochialis de Luton in Com. Bed. Lincoln. Diœc.

Daniel Nellam Clericus, ad Vicariâ perpetuâ Ecclesiâ Parochialis de Saynte Austell cum Capella de Blasie eidem annexa in Com. Cornub. Exon. Diœc.

Michael Masbarte Clericus, Legum Licenciatus, ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Derynber in Com. Devon. Exon. Diœc.

Thomas Stallar Artium Magister, ad Rectoriâ Beata Maria ad Montem infra Civitatem London. London. Diœc.

Thurston Shave Clericus, ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Mouncton alias Westmouncton Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Radulphus Calverley Artium Baccalarius, ad Rectoriâ de Harlaxton Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Dorsett, ad Rectoriâ de Eweline in Com. Oxon.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

Thomas Skotte Junior in Artibus Magister, ad Vicariâ perpetuâ Ecclesiâ Parochialis de Mildenhall Norwicen. Diœc.

Robertus Rolle Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Stoke Clymsland Exon. Diœc.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Assaphen.

A.D. 1573.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 30.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Mathæo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

A.D. 1573.
Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Assaphensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Assaphensis;

A. D. 1573. sis, per Literas nostras Patentes, Li-
 16 Eliz. Reg. centiam eis concesserimus alium sibi
 eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem
 Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Ca-
 pitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ no-
 stræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem
 nostrum, *Willielmum Hughes* Sacræ The-
 ologiæ Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ
 prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum &
 Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Si-
 gillo eorum communi sigillatas, no-
 bis inde directas, plenius liquet & ap-
 paret,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,
 eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-
 sensum adhibuimus & adhibemus pa-
 riter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Te-
 nore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus Nobis tenemini, præcipiendo

mandantes, quatinus vos eundem *Wil-*
 16 Eliz. Reg. *lielmum Hughes* in Episcopum & Pa-
 storem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Assaphen-
 sis prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum,
 Electionemque prædictam confirmare,
 & eundem *Willielmum* Episcopum &
 Pastorem Ecclesiæ Assaphensis prædi-
 ctæ auctoritare & inveltire, cætera-
 que omnia & singula, quæ vestro in
 hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis,
 juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte
 editorum & provisorum, velitis cum
 effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 undecimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1573.
 Pat. 16. Eliz.
 p. 15. m. 10.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
 tatu Denbigh, Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Episcopatu Af-
 saphensi, per Mortem natura-
 lem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus*
& Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Af-
 saphen prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ pe-
 titâ pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum &
 Fidelem nostrum, *Willielmum Hughes*
 Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eo-
 rum Episcopum & Pastorem elege-
 runt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu Assaphen. recepimus, ac Tem-
 poralia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis
 omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis
 & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis
 prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectanti-
 bus & pertinentibus, modò in Ma-
 nus nostras vigore cujusdam Actûs,
 Anno Regni nostri primo, inde edi-
 ti & provisi, electis & captis, ac in
 Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanen-
 tibus, si quæ talia Terræ & Tenementa
 vel Hæreditamenta existunt sic electa
 vel capta) ei restituimus per Præ-
 sentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd præ-
 fato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum
 Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis
 præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-

ficuis inde provenientiibus sive crescen-
 tibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
 angeli ultimò præterito pertinentibus
 sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Libe-
 res: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 tricesimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis in Comitatibus sub-
 scriptis; videlicet,

*Escaetori R. in Com. Salop. at Mar-
 chis Wallia eidem Comitatu adja-
 centibus.*

Escaetori R. in Com. Flint.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
 Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
 bus de Episcopatu prædicto, quòd ei-
 dem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Do-
 mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Epi-
 scopatum prædictum pertinent, in-
 tendentes sint & respondentes prout
 decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

De Pardonatione pro Arte Diabolica.



A. D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 25.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum *Thomas Heather*, nuper de Hoddesden in Comitatu Hertf. Yoman, indictatus existit de eo quod ipse, existens communis Conjurator & Invocator malorum Spiritum, Deum præ oculis suis non habens, sed Instigatione Diabolicâ seductus, primo Die Januarii Anno Regni nostri quintodecimo, apud Hoddesden prædictam, in quadam Silva ibidem, malitiosè diabolicè & felonice usus est quadam Conjuracione & Invocatione malorum Spiritum eâ intentione ad lucrandum di-

versas magnas Pecuniarum Summas, contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, & in malum Exemplum omnium aliorum in consimili casu Delinquentium, & contra Pacem nostram, Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per Indictamentum prædictum de Recordo remanens, plenius liquet & apparet,

Sciatis quòd Nos, Pietate moti, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali &c. ut in communibus de Pardonatione Literis.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Januarii.

Præsentatio ad Vicariam perpetuam.

A. D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 3.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edwardo*, Permissione Divinâ, de *Burgo Sancto Petri* alias *Petriburgen.* Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spritualibus Generali, aut alii Judici hanc Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Wellingborough* Petriburgen. Diocesi. modò tam de Jure quàm de Facto legitime vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edwardum Moseley* Clericum in Artibus

Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Mandantes quatenus eundem *Edwardum Moseley* ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam de *Wellingborough* prædicta, ipsumque Vicarium in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraque agere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Præsentatio ad Præbendam.

A. D. 1574.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Thoma Aldrich* Artium Magistro, illam Præbendam sive Canonicatum infra Ecclesiam nostram Collegiatam Sancti Petri Westmon. quæ *Ricardus Alvey* nuper ibidem habuit & occupavit, modò legitime vacantem, per liberam Resignationem dicti *Ricardi Alvey*, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendam tenendam & gaudendam dictam Præbendam sive Canoni-

catum, præfato *Thoma Aldrich* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Proficiis, Commoditatibus, Dividentibus ex crescentibus, Refectionibus, quotidianis Distributionibus, Domibus, Mansionibus, cæterisque Juribus & Præherementiis quibuscumque dictæ Præbendæ sive Canonicatui quovismodo pertinentibus sive imposterum spectantibus:

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1574.
Pat. 16 Eliz.
p. 11. m. 11.

Regina &c. Reverendo Patri
Rathon. & Wellen. Episcopo,
ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus
Generali & Officiali Principali,
aut alii in hac parte Potestatem habenti
cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Bogworth* vestræ Diocesis jam de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum & Fidelem Subditum nostrum, *Thomam Wetherbed* Clericum in Artibus Magistrum Capellanum Domini Custodis Magni Sigilli Angliæ, vobis præsentamus,

Mandando rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam Wetherbed*, ad dictam Ecclesiam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire canonicè, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univèrsis, cæteraque om-

nia alia & singula facere peragere & A.D. 1574.
perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte
incumbunt Officio, velitis cum fa-
vore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas habent subscripti
sub diversis Datibus; videlicet,

Robertus Rolle, ad Rectoriæ de Stoke
Clymstond Exon. Dioc.

Nicholaus Bonde, ad Rectoriæ suæ
Ecclesiæ Parochialem de Burtop super A-
quam Glouc. Dioc.

De Commissione ad Manumittendum.

A.D. 1574.
Pat. de di-
ver. s. Anni
Eliz. Reg.
m. 32, 31. d.

Elizabeth, by the Grace of God
&c. to our right trustie and
welbeloved Counsellor, Sir
William Cecill of the Garter Knighte
Lord Burghley and Highe Treasurer
of England, and to our trustie and
right welbeloved Counsellor, Sir *Walter*
Mildmay Knight Chauncellor and
Undertreasorer of our Exchequier,
Greetinge.

Whereas divers and fundrie of our
poore faithfull and loyall Subjects, be-
inge borne *Bonde in Blode* and Regar-
daunt to divers and fundre our Man-
nors and Possessions within our Realm
of England, have made humble Suyte
unto Us to be *Manumysed Enfranchised*
and *made Free* with their Children
and Sequells, by reason whereof they
their Children and Sequells may be-
come more apte and fitte Members
for the Service of Us and of our Com-
mon Wealthe,

We therefore,

Having tender consideration of their
saide Sute, and well consideringe the
same to be acceptable unto Almightye
God who in the begininge made all
Mankinde free, for the tender Love
and Zeale whiche We beare to our
saide Subjects, and for the speciall
trust and confidence whiche We have

in your approved Wisedomes and Fi-
delities,

Do name and appoynte you two our
Commissioners, and do by these Pre-
sents, for Us our Heires and Succes-
sors, give full Power and Auctoritie to
you two our said Commissioners, that
you, either by your Warrant in Wri-
ting subscribed with your own Hands
and Seales, or otherwise by Commis-
sion from Us and in our Name, un-
der the Seale of our Courte of Ex-
chequier, shall and may accordinge to
your Discretions nomynate and ap-
poynte any Person or Person, for Us
and in our Name, to enquire of all or
any our *Bondmen* and *Bondwomen* with
their Children and Sequells, and of all
their Goodes Chattells Landes Tene-
mentes and Hereditaments within the
severall Counties of Cornwall Devon
Somerfett and Gloucester and of what
Valewe the same be of, and that suche
Person and Persons, so by you named
and appoynted to enquire as afore-
saide by force or vertue of any suche
Warrant or Commission as aforesaid,
shall within convenient tyme make or
cause to be made Returne of every
suche Warrant and Commission, with
true Certificats in Writinge under their
Handes and Seales, of all their doings
concern-

A.D. 1574.

A.D. 1574. concerning the Premisses unto our said
 16 Eliz. Reg. Courte of Exchequier,

And do commytt and give unto you full Power and Auſthoritie by theſe Preſentes, to accepte admitte and Receive to be *Manumysed Enfranchesed and made Free*, ſuche and ſo many of our *Bondmen and Bondwomen* in Blood, with all and every their Children and Sequells, their Goodes Landes Tenements and Hereditaments as are nowe apperteynyng or regardaunte to all or any of our Mannors Landes Tenements Poſſeſſions or Hereditaments within the ſaid ſeverall Countries of Cornwall Devon. Somerſett and Glouc. as to you by your Diſcretions ſhall ſeme meete and convenient, compoundinge with them for ſuche reſonable Fines or Sommes of Money to be taken and received to our Uſe for the *Manumyſſion and Enfranchement*, and for the Poſſeſſions, and enjoying of all and ſingular their Landes Tenements Hereditaments Goodes and Chattells whatſoever as you and they can agree for the ſame after your Wiſdomes and Diſcretions, and our further Will and Pleaſure is, that thereupon you our ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall have full Power and Auſthoritie from tyme to tyme, untill ſuche tyme as we ſhall declare unto you our Pleaſure to the contrarye, to make Warraunt under your Handes in Writinge, to the Lord Chauncellor or Lord Keper of the Greate Seale of England for the tyme beyng, to paſſe and ſuffer to be paſſed under the ſaid Greate Seale of England, ſuche and ſo manye Graunts Manumyſſions and Enfraunchements to any ſuche Perſon or Perſons as you ſhall ſo compoſunde or agree withall, and as to you ſhall be thought mete and convenient, with full Power Auſthoritie and Libertie to poſſeſſe and enjoye all and ſingular their Mannors Meſuages Landes Tenements Hereditaments Goodes and Chattells whatſoever, the tenor or the like in effecte of which ſaid *Manumyſſions Graunts and Enfranchements* ſhall be in ſuch order and forme and of ſuche like effecte as is here in theſe Preſents conteyned and ſett forth, or els in ſuche other order manner and forme as you our ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall thinke meete and convenient to be paſſed from Us; that is to ſay,

Elizabetha, Dei Gratia, Anglia Fran-
cia & Hibernie Regina Fidei Defen-

for &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

A.D. 1574.

Cum ab initio omnes Homines naturā Liberos creavit Deus, ut poſtea Jus Gentium quodſam ſub jugo Servitutis conſtituit, pium fore credimus & Deo acceptabile, Chriſtianæque Charitati conſentaneum, certos, in Villenagio Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris Subjeſtos & Servitute devinctos, Liberos penitus facere:

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, Pietate moti gratioſe & in Libertate optimè affecti, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris *A. B. C. D. &c.* & omnes & ſingulas Sequelas tam procreatas & impoſterum procreandas & eorum quemlibet, *Manumyſimus & Liberos fecimus*, & ab omni Jugo Servitutis & Servilis Conditionis liberamus & exoneramus imperpetuū per Præſentes, ita; videlicet, quod nec Nos, nec Hæredes nec Succellores noſtri, nec aliquis alius pro Nobis ſeu Nomine noſtro, aliquod Juris ſeu Clamei in prædictis *A. B. C. D. &c.* nec in Progeniis aut Sequelis ſuis, nec in Progenia vel Sequela alicujus eorum jam procreata ſive impoſterum procreanda, nec in Catallis ſuis aut eorum alicujus, ad quaſcumque Mundi Partes diverterit exigere clamare ſeu vindicare poterimus nec debemus in futurum, ſed ab omni Actione Juris & Clamei inde ſimus excluſi imperpetuū per Præſentes, ac ab omni Jugo Servitutis eos & eorum quemlibet exoneramus acquietamus & dimittimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris imperpetuū,

Damus etiam, & uberiori Gratia noſtrā ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris prædictis per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, concedimus præſatis *A. B. C. D. &c.* & eorum cuilibet, Meſuagia Terra Tenementa & Hæreditamenta ſua quæcumque, necnon Bona Catalla & Debita ſua quæcumque, tam mobilia quàm immobilia, ac tam reales quàm perſonales, cum eorum Pertinentiis univerſis de quibus ſeiſiti ſeu poſſeſſionati jam exiſtunt, aut eorum aliquis jam exiſtit,

Habendum tenendum & gaudendum omnia & ſingula Meſuagia Terra Tenementa Bona Catalla Debita & cætera Hæreditamenta ſua cum Pertinentiis univerſis, præſatis *A. B. C. D. &c.* Hæredibus & Succelloribus ſuis, ac Hæredibus & Executoribus cujuſlibet eorum imperpetuū, ſecundum ſeparalis Status ſeu Interelle in Præmiſſis,

A. D. 1574. missis, absque Compoto seu aliquo
16 Eliz. Reg. alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, ratione Servitutis seu Servilis Conditionis, sive aliquâ Lege Statuto Actu Proclamatione Consuetudine seu Præscriptione, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, antehac editis ordinatis promulgatis factis seu provisus, in contrarium inde non obstantibus,

Salvis tamen Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, tam liberis Tenuris & Hæreditamentis nostris omnium Custumariarum Terrarum & Tenementorum, de quibus illi aut eorum aliquis seifiti existunt & de nobis tenent, aut eorum aliquis tenet per Copias sive per Copiam Curiz, & Servitiis Consuetudinibus Redditibus, & aliis Casualibus pro eisdem seu eorum aliqua reddendis solvendis vel faciendis, quam Redditibus & Servitiis Nobis tanquam Capitali Dominæ Feodi reddendis pro aliquibus Terris seu Tenementis liberæ Tenuræ, de quibus ipsi aut eorum aliquis seifiti existunt vel existit:

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

And so oure expresse Will and Pleasure is, that every suche Person, so compoundinge and agreeinge as is aforesaide, shall and may have a sufficient *Manumission Graunte* and *Enfranchisement* for suche Matters as in forme aforesaid shall be compounded and agreed for before you oure said Commissioners,

And our further Will and Pleasure

is, that every Bill or Warrant that hereafter shall be made for any suche *Manumission Graunte* and *Enfranchisement*, as yow shall thinke mete and convenient to be made and passed from us, for any suche Compositions and Agreements as is aforesaid, shall be subscribed by you as above is said, and our Will and Pleasure is, and by these Presents we do graunte, that every such Bill or Warrant so to be made, and so by you subscribed, shall be a sufficient and ymmediate Warraunt to the said *Lord Chancellor* or *Lord Keper of the Greate Seale of England* for the tyme beinge, for the makinge and passinge of every suche *Manumission Graunte* and *Enfranchisement*, in due order and forme, under our said Great Seale of England, accordinge to the tenor and effecte of the said Bill or Warrant, without any further Warraunt for the same to be had or pursued, payinge only for all manner of Fees at the Greate Seale *Twentie six Shillings eight Pence* and not above, and these our Letters signed with our Hande shall be to you sufficient Warrant and Discharge in this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, beinge pleased and contented that yow shall take this our Writing under our Great Seale of England at your owne Pleasures and Willes for the full Execution of the Premisses, to the Bénéfit of the Persons that shall receive this *Manumission*.

Wytnes our self at *Görhamburye* the third Day of Aprill in the sixteenth Yere of our Raigne.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1574. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Pat. 16. Eliz. p. 11. m. 5.

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro certis bonis Considerationibus Nos moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto nobis *Thomaso Safetti* Generoso Florentino, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quinquaginta Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum

Quinquaginta Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Thomaso* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thezauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per *Mamus Thesaurarii* & *Camerariorum* ejusdem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis annuatim solvendam per æquales Portiones durante Vitâ suâ,

A.D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

Mandantes & præcipientes dicto Thezaurario & Camerariis dictæ Curie Scaccarii pro tempore existentibus, quoddam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Thomaso Saletti* in forma prædicta solvant seu solvi faciant, ut prædictum est;

Eo quoddam expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 1.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*, ejusque *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii in hac parte Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de Tanton* dictæ *Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.* jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum & Fidelem Subditum nostrum, *Justinianum Lancaster* Clericum Archidiaconum Archidiaconatus de *Tanton*. vestræ Diocesis antedictæ, vobis præsentamus, Mandando rogantes, quatenus eun-

dem *Justinianum Lancaster*, ad dictam A.D. 1574. Vicariam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem instituere & investire canonicè, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque omnia alia & singula facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Concessio pro Hugone Mac Manns Odonell.

A.D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 9.
n. 33.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quoddam Nos, de vera Obedientia *Hugonis Mac Manns Odonell* deque ejusdem promptitudine ad deservendum nobis, atque ad Patriam illam & nostrorum Subditorum fidelium in eadem Patria degentium rectè ritè & fideliter gubernandum & tenendum; plurimum confidentes, eundem *Hugonem* Capitaneum Patriæ de *Terconell* cum pertinentiis nominamus ordinamus constituimus & confirmamus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & occupandum Capitaneatum prædictum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis Proficijs Commoditatibus Juribus & Advantagijs quomodolibet de antiquo debitis & usitatis in Patria prædicta, eidem *Hugoni* quamdiu vixerit & in eodem se benè gesserit ut noster fidelis Subditus, ac teneat perimplere & performaverit, Nobis & Successoribus nostris tenorem formam & effectum omnium & singulorum illorum Artic-

lorum in quadam Indentura inde, inter Prædilectum & Fidelem nostrum *Henricum Sidney* Pranobilis Ordinis nostri Garterii Militem, tunc Regni nostri Hiberniæ nostrum Deputatum, & Concilium nostrum, & *Calvacium* quondam Capitaneum præfate Patriæ de *Terconell*, ex Data vicesimi Diei Octobris Anno Regni nostri octavo, specificatorum, & qui ex parte ejusdem *Calvacii* essent sive forent per Indenturam illam performandi & perimplendi, & porro accedat ad Deputatum nostrum dicti Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ac ad Gubernatorem nostrum *Ultoniæ* pro tempore existentes, & ad Concilium Regni nostri prædicti, quodcumque per Mandatum sive Literas eorum alicujus habuerit in mandatis ad eos accedere.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* decimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1574.

A. D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1574.
16 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia pro Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen.

A. D. 1574.
Pat. 16. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 19.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum, præcharissimi Frater & Soror nostra Philippus & Maria Rex & Regina &c. per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis Annis Regnorum suorum secundo & tertio, pro consideratione in eisdem Literis Patentibus expressa, dederint & concesserint dilecto sibi Reverendo in Christo Patri Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. tunc Episcopo & Successoribus suis Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopis imperpetuum, Reversionem & Reversiones Domus sive Capitalis Monitionis Manerii de Banwell, ac etiam totum illud Dominium & Manerium de Banwell ac Parcum de Banwell, cum eorum Juribus Membris Libertatibus & Pertinentiis universis in Comitatu suo Somersetiæ, nuper Parcella Terrarum & Possessionum Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen. cum hac Clausula & Provisione inter alia in eisdem Literis Patentibus, expressa & contenta;

Scilicet,

Provisio semper quod nec prædictus Gilbertus Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus, nec aliquis alius qui Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus imposterum fore contigerit, faciet seu concedet alicui Personæ vel aliquibus Personis aliquam Dimissionem vel Concessionem de prædicto Manerio & Parco, seu de aliqua parte vel parcella inde, præterquam de Custodiis Tenementis secundum Consuetudinem Manerii prædicti, pro majore Termino vel numero Annorum quam durante vita hujusmodi Episcopi, per quem tales Dimissiones aut Concessionem fieri contigerint, sine Licentia speciali dictæ Domine Regine Henricæ vel Successorum præfate Regine, aliquo in prædictis Literis Patentibus in contrarium inde non obstat;

Sciatis quod Nos, ad humilem Petitionem Henrici Seymer Armigeri, alius dicti Domini Henrici Seymer, de Gracia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus, dilecto Nobis Reverendo in Christo Patri, Gilberto modo Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, quod ipse idem Gilbertus Bathon. & Wellen. nunc Episcopus libere impunè & licite valeat & possit, om-

ni tempore & de tempore in tempus A. D. 1574.
durante vitâ naturali ipsius Gilberti nunc Episcopi, existente Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen. prædicto, facere concedere, & ad firmam dimittere, prædicto Henrico Seymer Armigero, alias dicto Domino Henrico Seymer Executoribus & Assignatis suis, tot & tantas Dimissionem & Dimissiones Concessionem & Concessionem pro Termino viginti & unius Annorum vel pauciorum ad libitum dicti modo Episcopi, de & in prædicta Domo sive Capitali Mantioni Manerii de Banwell, ac etiam de & in toto illo Dominio & Manerio de Banwell prædictis, ac Parco de Banwell prædicto cum eorum Membris Libertatibus & Pertinentiis universis in dicto Comitatu Somersetiæ, necnon de & in omnibus aliis Mesuagiis Terris Tenementis Jurisdictionibus Possessionibus Proficuis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque in dicto Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ, dicto Dominio & Manerio ac Parco seu eorum alteri spectantibus sive Pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes vel Parcellæ eorundem Domini & Manerii ac Parti seu eorum alterius, ante Datam dictarum Literarum Patentium, gerentium Datam vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis prædicto, habitis cognitis acceptis usitatis occupatis sive reputatis, existentia, vel aliquâ inde parte sive parcellâ, quot & quantas prædicto Gilberto modo Episcopo placuerit sive videbitur opportunum, & si prædicta Clausula aut Provisio in prædictis Literis Patentibus expressa aut contenta non fuisset, eadem Clausula sive Provisione, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ in contrarium inde, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et cum in Parlamento in Anno vicesimo primo Henrici Octavi Patris nostri apud Westm. tento, inter alia Inacturatum & Stabilitum existit.

Quod nullus Spiritus Personæ Secularis vel Regularis, cujuscunque Status ipse vel ipsi fuerint vel fuerint, capite ad firmam sibi, vel alicui Personæ vel Personis aut ejus usum, ex Dimissione & Concessionem Domini Regis, nec alicujus alterius Personæ vel Personarum per Literas Patentes Indenturam Scriptum Verba, vel aliter quocumque modo, Maneria Terras Tenementa seu alia Hæreditamenta pro Terminis Vita, pro Terminis Annorum, vel ad Voluntatem, sub Pena Forisfacturæ Decem

A. D. 1574. *cem Librarum pro quolibet Mense quodd*
i'le, seu aliquis alius ad ejus usum, oc-
 16 Eliz. Reg. *cup: & aliquam talem Firmam ratione a-*
licujus talis Dimissionis seu Concessionis
tunc imposterum faciendæ, Medietas cu-
jus Forisfactura erit Domino Regi, al-
tera vero Medietas cuicumque Persona qui
pro illa sectabit in quibuscumque Curiis
Domini Regis, in quibus Actione & Secta
vadiatio Legis non admittatur pro Defen-
dente,

Prout per Statutum prædictum ple-
 nius liquet & apparet,

Sciatis quod Nos, de uberiori Gra-
 tia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & me-
 ro Motu nostris, concessimus & Licen-
 tiam dedimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostris, per Præ-
 sentes concedimus & Licentiam da-
 mus, Dilecto Nobis, Reverendo in
 Christo Patri, dicto *Gilberto Bathon. &*
Wellen. Moderno Episcopo, quod ipse idem
Gilbertus Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus li-
 berè impunè & licitè valeat & possit
 omni tempore, & de tempore in tem-
 pus durante vitâ naturali ipsius *Gil-*
berti, toties quoties sibi placuerit & vi-
 debitur oportunit, accipere ad Fir-
 mam, perquirere habere retinere, &
 in usum suum proprium convertere,
 ex Dimissione sive Dimissionibus dicti
 Domini *Henrici Seymor* Executorum vel
 Assignatorum suorum tot & tantas
 Dimissionem & Dimissiones pro Ter-
 mino seu Terminis viginti Annorum, a
 Die Datæ talis vel talium Dimissionis
 vel Dimissionum, prædictæ Domûs sive
 Capitalis Mansionis Manerii de Ban-

well, ac etiam totius illius Domini & A. D. 1574.
 Manerii de Banwell prædicta, ac Par- *16 Eliz. Reg.*
 ci de Banwell cum eorum Membris
 Libertatibus & Pertinentiis universis
 in dicto Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ,
 necnon omnium aliorum Mesuagium
 Terrarum Tenementorum Jurisdic-
 tionum Possessionum Proficuum Hære-
 ditamentorum quorumcumque in di-
 cto Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ, di-
 ctis Dominio Manerio & Parco seu
 eorum alteri quoquomodo spectanti-
 bus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Mem-
 bra Partes vel Parcellæ eorundem Do-
 minii & Manerii ac Parci seu eorum
 alterius, ante Datam dictarum Lite-
 rarum Patentium gerentium Datam
 vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis prædicti,
 habitis cognitis acceptis usitatis occu-
 patis seu reputatis, existentia, quot
 & quantas prædicto *Gilberto modo E-*
piscopo placuerit sive videbitur oportu-
 num; prædicto Statuto, aut aliquâ Re
 sive Materiâ in eodem contentis, in
 contrarium inde non obstantibus &c.
 & absque aliqua Pœna Forisfactura
 aut Pecuniæ summa seu summis proin-
 de Nobis aut Successoribus nostris, aut
 aliquo alio proinde forisfaciendo, di-
 cto Statuto in contrarium inde non ob-
 stante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vi.
 Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Subeleemosinario Reginæ.

A. D. 1574. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 lutem. *16 Eliz. Pat. p. 9. m. 18.*
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia
 nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
 mero Motu nostris, dedimus & conces-
 simus, ac per Præsentem damus & con-
 cedimus dilecto Nobis *Willielmo Abso-*
lon Artium Magistro & Subeleemosi-
 nario nostro, *Canonicatum sive Præben-*
dam illam infra Ecclesiam Cathedra-
 lem nostram Roffensem, quam *Hugo*
Aprice nuper ibidem habuit, jam va-
 cantem per Mortem ejusdem *Hugonis*
Aprice & ad nostram Præsentationem
 pleno jure spectantem,

Habendum & tenendum prædictum A. D. 1574.
 Canonicatum sive Præbendam præfato *Willielmo Absolon* durante vitâ suâ, cum
 suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis
 universis, unâ cum Hospitio sive Do-
 no mancioni quam prædictus *Hugo*
Aprice, ratione prædictæ Præbendæ &
 Canoniciatûs, ibidem nuper posside-
 bat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hampton Courte*
 xxvii. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

De Concessione pro Benedicto Spinola.

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.



A. D. 1575.
Pat. 17. Eliz.
p. 6. m. 26.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum *Robertus Evans* nuper Decanus de Bangor & Magister Magdalene Collegii in Cantabrigia, & Socii ejusdem Collegii per Cartam suam Indentatam, gerentem Datam *duodecimo Die Julii*, Anno Regni Domini *Henrici Octavi* Illustrissimi Patris nostri nuper Regis Angliæ tricesimo sexto, dimisserint concesserint & ad firmam tradiderint cuidam *Lawrentio Aven* Clerico Operum Pontis Londinensis, totam illam suam *Rectoriam de Sanctæ Katherine Christchurch* in London, cum omnibus Decimis Oblationibus & Legatis eidem pertinentibus, unâ cum toto illo suo Gardino scituato jacenti & existenti infra Parochiam Sancti Botolphi extra Algate London, vocato *le Greate Garden of Christchurch*, unâ cum Domo Mantionali in eodem Gardino, in quo quidam *Thomas Casie* ad tunc Firmarius ejusdem inhabitabat, a Festo Sancti Marci Evangelistæ ad tunc ultimò præterito ante Datam ejusdem Cartæ indentatæ, usque ad Finem & Terminum quinquaginta Annorum extunc proximò sequentium & plenariè finiendorum & complendorum, reddendo inde annuatim *Viginti Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Cumque etiam *Richardus Carr* Magister in Artibus nuper Magister Magdalene Collegii supradicti, & Socii ejusdem Collegii, per Cartam suam Indentatam gerentem Datam *decimo Die Novembris* Anno Regni Domini *Edwardi Sexti* Præcharissimi Fratris nostri nuper Regis Angliæ primo, dimiserint concesserint & ad firmam tradiderint, cuidam *Richardo Noke* de Cantabrigia Poyntmaker, totam prædictam Rectoriam, unâ cum magno Gardino & omnibus aliis Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, a Festo Sancti Marci Evangelistæ quod futurum erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo nonagesimo quinto, usque ad finem & terminum viginti unius Annorum extunc proximò futurorum, & plenariè complendorum & finiendorum,

Cumque etiam quidam *Rogerus Kelke* Sacre Theologiæ Professor Magister, & Socii Collegii Sanctæ Mariæ Magdalene in Alma Academia Cantabrigiæ, per Cartam suam Indentatam gerentem Datam *tertipdecimo Die Decembris*

Anno Regni nostri decimo septimo, A. D. 1575. dederint & concesserint totam illam suam Rectoriam vocatam *le Personage de Sanctæ Katherine Christchurch* in London, cum omnibus Decimis Obventionibus Oblationibus Emolumentis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis & Hæreditabus quibuscumque, eidem Rectoriæ aliququaliter spectantibus sive pertinentibus, jacentem & existentem infra dictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris imperpetuum, reddendo inde annuatim, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, prædictis *Magistro & Sociis* & eorum Successoribus *viginti quinque Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, prout per Cartam illam in Cancellaria nostra irrotulatam plenius apparet,

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Ex mero Motu & certa Scientia nostris, ac etiam in complementum cujusdam Conditionis in eadem Carta indentata nobis per prædictos *Magistrum & Socios* confecta,

Dedimus & concessimus, & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro *Benedicto Spinola* Generoso Mercatori Genoensi London. in Anglia residenti, totam illam Rectoriam prædictam vocatam *le Personage de Saintæ Katherine Christchurch* in London. prædicta, unâ cum omnibus Decimis Obventionibus Oblationibus Emolumentis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque eidem Rectoriæ aliququaliter spectantibus sive pertinentibus, jacentem & existentem infra Parochiam prædictam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch, necnon Reversionem ac Reversiones ejusdem Rectoriæ, unâ cum Reversionem & Reversiones omnium Decimarum Obventionum Oblationum Emolumentorum Jurium Proficuatorum Commoditatum Advantagiorum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque eidem Rectoriæ aliququaliter spectantium sive pertinentium jacentium & existentium infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch prædicta, necnon prædictam Cartam Indentatam inde Nobis per prædictos *Magistrum & Socios* confectam,

9 B

Haben-

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg. Habendam & tenendam prædictam Rectoriam, ac etiam dictas Decimas Obventiones Oblationes Emolumenta Jura Proficua Commoditates Advantagia & Hæreditamenta quacumque eidem Rectoriæ aliququaliter spectantia sive pertinentia jacentem & existentem infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherina Christechurche, unâ cum Reversione & Reversionibus ejusdem Rectoriæ, ac etiam omnium Decimarum Obventionum Oblationum Emolumentorum Jurium Proficuum Commoditatum Advantagiorum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque eidem Rectoriæ aliququaliter spectantium sive pertinentium jacentium & existentium infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherina Christ-

churchæ, ac etiam unâ cum prædicta Carta Indentata inde Nobis per prædictos Magistrum & Socios confecta, prædicto Benedicto Spinola & Hæredibus suis, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per liberum Socagiam tantum, ut de Manerio nostro de Estgrenewiche in Comitatu nostro Kantix, pro omnibus Exactionibus Servitiis & Demandis, & in Capite, nec per aliud aliquod Servitium;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1575.
Pat. 17. Eliz.
p. 3. m. 2. Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaphensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis du- A. D. 1575.
ximus concedendam, prout Tenore Præsentium concedimus,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury decimo septimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1575.
Ibid. Regina Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi totius Angliæ Primati, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Landaven. per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Landavenensis, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem Decanus & Capitulum vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Willielmum Blethine in Legibus Baccalaureum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eo-

rum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet, A. D. 1575.

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum Willielmum Blethine, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaphensis prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum Willielmum Blethine Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum

A. D. 1575. *torum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.*
17 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo tertio Die Aprilis. A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1575.
Pa. 17. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 41.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Gloucestriensi Episcopo*, ejusve in Spiritualibus *Vicario* Generali, aut alicui cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam de Burkeley* vestræ Diocesis de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Lapsus & Prærogativæ nostræ, hac vice spectantem, directum Nobis in Christo, *Arthurum Sault* Clericum & in Artibus Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Arthurum* ad eandem Vicariam admittatis, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem institutis, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ac cætera quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, faciatis & perimpletis cum favore. A. D. 1575.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xv. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Spontanea Resignatione, Præsentatio.

A. D. 1575.
Ibid. m. 40.

Regina &c. Dilectis Subditis nostris *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Norwicensis* Custodibus Spiritualitatum, Sede Episcopali *Norwicen.* jam vacante, vestro in Spiritualibus *Vicario* Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti sufficientem, Salutem.

Ad *Præbendam illam seu Canonicatum*, quem *Robertus Johnson* nuper habuit & possidebat in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali *Norwicen.* jam, per spontaneam Resignationem ejusdem *Roberti Johnson* vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Griffith Toye* in Artibus Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Mandantes & requirentes quatenus eundem *Griffith Toye* ad dictam Præbendam seu Canonicatum, cum omnibus

Domibus Aedificiis Stabulis Granariis Pomariis Hortis Gardinis Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Terris Tenementis, Decimis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Arreragiis Advantagiis Emolumentis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, eidem Præbendæ & Canonicatui quoquomodo spectantibus pertinentibus & emergentibus, admittere; ipsumque *Griffith Toye* Canonicum & Præbendarium in dicta Præbenda instituere & installare, ceteraque omnia & singula facere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore. A. D. 1575.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1575.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 1.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Glamorgan*, Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Sede Episcopatus *Landaphensis*, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitalum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Landaven.* prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bleshine* in

Legibus Baccalaureum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt, Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis

A. D. 1575. *17 Eliz. Reg.* ditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provis, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod eidem *Electo*, Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crecentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Nicholao Bacon Milite Custode Magni Sigilli Angliæ, de Commissione speciali pro Hæreticis Comburendis.

A. D. 1575. *Ibid. p. 5. m. 9.* Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, *Queen of England France and Ireland* Defender of the Fayth &c. to our right trustie and right well-beloved Counsaillor, Sir *Nicholas Bacon* Knight Lord Keaper of our Greate Seale of England, Greetinge.

Where, the Reverend Father in God, *Edwyn Busbopp of London*, *Edmunde Busboppe of Rochester*, and, our right trustie and wellbeloved, Sir *William Cordell* Knight Maister of the Rolles, *Roger Manwood* and *Robert Mounson* two of the Justices of our Common Pleas, with others our Commissioners sufficientlye authorized by our Commission under our Greate Seale of England, have travayled upon the Examynation Heringe and Determynation of *John Peeters* and *Henrie Turwert* beinge Flemynge borne, and nowe lyvinge in this our Realme, concerninge their false Opynyons and Sects of Anabaptists, holden and averred by them, wherein they have, before the said Reverend Fathers and others our said Commissioners, mayntayned their said most perillous and dangerous Opynyons, for the which they are by definitive Sentence, declayred by the said Reverend Father the *Busbopp of London*, with the Consent of others our said Commissioners, justlie adjudged

A. D. 1575. *17 Eliz. Reg.* Confimiles Literæ Patentes directæ fuerunt Escaetori subscripto sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Monmouth.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Landaven. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Maii.

A. D. 1575. and declayred to be Heretiques, and therefore as corrupt Members to be cut of from the rest of the Flocke of Christ lest they should infect others professinge the true Christiane Faythe, and are by them lesse under the Sentence of the greate Excommunication to be by our Secular Power and Authortie as Heretiques punished, as by the Significavit of the said Reverend Father in God the *Busbopp of London*, with the assent of others of our said Commissioners, remayninge in our Courte of Chauncerye, more at lardge appeareth, and although the said Anabaptists have synce the said Sentence pronounced against them bynne often and very charitable traveled with, aswell by the Mynisters of the Duche Church in the Citye of London, as by other Godlie and Learned Men, to diswade revoke and removethem from their Anabaptistcally and Hereticall Opynyons, yet they arrogantlie and willfullie persist and continewe in the same,

We therefore, accordinge to our regall Function and Office, myndynge the execution of Justice in this behalfe, and to give Example toothers lest they should attempte the like hereafter, have determined, by the assent of our Counsaill, to will and requyre you the said

A.D. 1575. said Lord Keeper, immediatlie upon the receipte hereof, to awarde and make out our Wrytt of Execution, accordinge to the tenor in these Presents ensuyng, and these our Letters signed withe our hande shall be your sufficient Warrant for the same.

17 Eliz. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Et Warrantum remittitur prædicto Domino Custodi ut patet inferius.

Breve de Executione Judicii versus Johannem Peeters & Henricum Turwert Hæreticos combustos.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ &c. Vicecomitibus London. Salutem.

Cum, Reverendi in Christo Patres, *Edwinus*, Providentiâ Divinâ, *Londoniensis Episcopus*, *Edmundus*, eadem Gratiâ, *Roffensis Episcopus*, ac, Prædilecti & Fideles nostri, *Willielmus Cordell* Miles Rotulorum sive Scriniariorum nostro Magister, *Rogerus Manwood*, *Robertus Monnison* Justiticiarii nostri in communi Banco, *Alexander Nowell* Sancti Pauli Lond. *Gabriell Goodman* Westm. Ecclesiarum respectivè Decani, & alii, tanquam Cognitores Inquisitores Judices & Commissarii, inter alios, per Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ gerentes Datam undecimo Die Mensis Maii ultimò præterito, sufficienter & legitime deputati, nobis significaverint, quod ipsi, contra & adversus quosdam *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* Flandricos oriundos, in hoc Regno nostro Angliæ degentes, de & super nephando Crimine Hæreseos ac detestandâ Anabaptistarum Sectâ, apud Bonos & Graves, Enormitatibus diffamatos, Auctoritate prædictâ procedentes, prædicti *Johannes Peters* & *Henricus Turwert*, coram præfatis Reverendis Patribus ac aliis Commissionariis nostris personaliter comparentes, prædictum nephandum Crimen Hæreseos, ac detestandam Anabaptistarum Sectam, ac alios Errores contumaciter, & ex quadam pertinacia omninò sustinuerunt & defendebant, ac eorum alter sustinuit & defendebat, per Sententiam diffinitivam ejusdem Reverendi Patris *London.*

Episcopi, cum consensu cæterorum Commissionariorum nostrorum prædictorum, juste legitime & canonicè, contra eosdem *Johannem* & *Henricum* in ea parte latam, Hæretici adjudicati & pronunciati existant, & idè tanquam Oves morbias a Grege Domini, nè Subditos nostros suis Contagionibus inficient, ejiciendos & eliminandos fore decreverint,

17 Eliz. Reg.

Cum igitur, Sancta Mater Ecclesia non habet quod ulterius in hac parte facere & exequi debeat, iidem Reverendi Patres ac alii supradicti Commissionarii, eosdem *Johannem* & *Henricum* damnatos Hæreticos, Brachio nostro Seculari reliquerint, & condignâ animadversione plectendos, prout per Literas Patentes præfati Reverendi Patris *Episcopi London.* cum consensu cæterorum in hac parte Collegarum, superinde confectas, Nobis in Cancellariam nostram certificatum est;

Nos igitur, ut Zelator Justitiæ, & Fidei Catholicæ Defensor, volentesque Ecclesiam Sanctam ac Jura & Libertates ejusdem, & Fidem Catholicam manutenere & defendere, ac hujusmodi Hæreses & Errores ubique (quantum in nobis est) eradicare & extirpare, ac Hæreticos sic convictos Animadversione condignâ puniri, Attendentisque hujusmodi Hæreticos in forma prædictâ convictos & damnatos, juxta Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte consuetos, Ignis Incendio comburi debere,

Vobis præcipimus quod dictos *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* in Custodia vestra existentes, apud West Smithfeld in loco publico & aperto, ex Causa præmissa, coram Populo Igni committi, ac ipsos *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* in eodem Igne realiter comburi faciatis, in hujusmodi Criminis Detestationem, aliorumque Hominum Exemplum nè in simile Crimen labantur; & hoc sub Periculo incumbenti nullatenus omittatis.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* decimo quinto Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Et Warrantum inde remittitur prædicto Domino Custodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ per ejus Mandatum.

A.D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1575.
Pat. 17. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 2.

E Lizabettha, Dei Gratiâ &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino Willielmo, Vocatione Divinâ, Exoniensi Episcopo, aut alteri cuicumque Potestatem habenti.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam de Brodehempton Magna vestræ Exoniensis Diœcesis, jam per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Johannem Irisbe Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Requirentes, quatenus eundem Johannem Irisbe, ad dictam Vicariam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem Ecclesiæ; ac in & de eadem cum omnibus suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, gratiose velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury decimo nono Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent Personæ subscriptæ; videlicet,

Thomas Birkhead ad Rectorem de Gaulton Eborum Diœc.

Johannes Haywarde ad Rectorem de Gyselham Norwicen. Diœc.

Edwardus Shalcrosse ad Vicariam de Weversham Cestr. Diœc.

Walterus Chasfeld ad Vicariam Pagham peculiar. Jurisdiction. Cantuar.

Radulphus Turner ad Vicariam de Westbury Lincoln. Diœc.

Willielmus Smyth ad Rectorem de Elversham Diœc.

Humfridus Fowler ad Rectorem de Helmingham Norwicen. Diœc.

Jacobus Loskey ad Vicariam de Rillington Eborum Diœc.

Johannes Saunders ad Rectorem de Manponder Bristoll. Diœc.

Johannes Bowen ad Vicariam de Norton Heref. Diœc.

Ricardus Gorge, ad Rectorem de Edmondham Bristoll. Diœc.

Radulphus Eaton, ad Rectorem de

Wike Refingdon Glouc. Diœc.

Willielmus James ad Rectorem de Kingham Oxon. Diœc.

Nicholaus Charde ad Vicariam de Brentillyth Norwicen. Diœc.

Alexander Thorneston ad Rectorem de Saint Keyne Exon. Diœc.

Johannes Meredith alias Tayllor, ad Vicariam de Southorpe Glouc. Diœc.

Georgius Wynnes, ad Rectorem de Hadesore Wigorn. Diœc.

Willielmus Lloyd, ad Vicariam de Buckminster Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Denton, ad Rectorem de Saint Gabriell Fanchurche in London. London. Diœc.

Robertus Coope, ad Vicariam de Anseley Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Mauricius Fawkenor, ad Rectorem de Eversbott Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Scott, ad Rectorem de Egremont Cestr. Diœc.

Humfridus Smyth, ad Rectorem de Castell Eyton Sarum Diœc.

Robertus Norgate, ad Rectorem de Marsheham Norwic. Diœc.

Alanus Holdernes, ad Vicariam South Elkington Lincoln. Diœc.

Patricius Blare, ad Vicariam de Tottenys Exon. Diœc.

Edwardus Culver, ad Vicariam de Harmanstworth London. Diœc.

Carolus Mandesley, ad Rectorem de Burscowe Cantuar. Diœc.

Patricius Blare, ad Rectorem de Cowndeston Norwicen. Diœc.

Antonius Spurrett, ad Vicariam de Wolford Wigorn. Diœc.

Willielmus Collyson, ad Vicariam de Quersted Norwicen. Diœc.

Ricardus Hunte, ad Rectorem Sancti Petri in Westout & Beate Maria in Westowte in Lewes Cicestr. Diœc.

Johannes Haywoode, ad Vicariam de Chobham Winton. Diœc.

Humfridus Williams, ad Vicariam de Brickhill Parva Lincoln. Diœc.

Willielmus Griffith, ad Vicariam de Llandstadwell Meneven. Diœc.

Johannes Dyce, ad Vicariam de Hevingham Norwicen. Diœc.

Ramulphus Swetnam, ad Vicariam de Eburton Glouc. Diœc.

Antonius Carington, ad Vicariam de Dovebridge Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Jacobus Deacon, ad Rectorem de Burnett Bath. & Wellen. Diœc.

Johannes

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Busty, ad *Rectoriam de Barton* Lincol'n. Dioc.

Ricardus Spicer, ad *Rectoriam de Corron Bathon. & Wellen.* Dioc.

Willielmus Pillesworth, ad *Vicariam de Combekaynes cum Capella de Walbrige annex.* Sarum Dioc.

Johannes Askewithe, ad *Rectoriam de Ofvoldkirk Eborum* Dioc.

Thomas Tarrowe, ad *Vicariam de Neweporte Lincoln.* Dioc.

Robertus Goulde, ad *Rectoriam de Felbridge Norwicen.* Dioc.

Evanus Mathewe, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Petri in Wallingfeld Sarum* Dioc.

Rogerus Barke, ad *Vicariam de Newbold: super Ripam de Aven, Coven. & Lich.* Dioc.

Ricardus Brotherton, ad *Vicariam de Chalke Roffen.* Dioc.

Ricardus Sadlington, ad *Rectoriam de Hedgeffet Norwic.* Dioc.

Johannes Bartlemewe, ad *Rectoriam de Garbeldsham Norwicen.* Dioc.

Thomas Crosse, ad *Rectoriam de Torton Parva Exon.* Dioc.

Thobias Walkwood, ad *Rectoriam de Bramsbott Winton.* Dioc.

Henricus Temens, ad *Rectoriam de Burrough Norwicen.* Dioc.

Robertus Bonde, ad *Rectoriam de Newton Traty Exon.* Dioc.

Robertus Dyxon, ad *Rectoriam de Cockfeld Dunolm.* Dioc.

Johannes Childmell, ad *Rectoriam de Wairbridge Winton.* Dioc.

Eusebius Pagyt, ad *Rectoriam de Barnewell Sanctorum, Petriburgens.* Dioc.

Thomas Wightman, ad *Vicariam de Breton Meneven.* Dioc.

Johannes Mapplesden, ad *Rectoriam de Bermynge Roffen.* Dioc.

Radulphus Maneryng, ad *Rectoriam de Johnstons Meneven.* Dioc.

Thomas Streacocke, ad *Rectoriam de Byllesby Lincoln.* Dioc.

Willielmus Lyllington, ad *Vicariam de Sturmyfster Newton cum Capella de Bagbere annexa, Cantuarien.* Dioc.

Nicholaus Fraunces, ad *Vicariam de Wrangle Lincoln.* Dioc.

Willielmus Haynesworth, ad *Rectoriam de Churchelauch Wigorn.* Dioc.

Edwardus Colthurst, ad *Vicariam de Tydulfjde Sarum* Dioc.

Franciscus Fletcher, ad *Rectoriam de Braddenham Lincoln.* Dioc.

Johannes Dysley, ad *Rectoriam de High Clerc Winton.* Dioc.

Willielmus Wylson, ad *Rectoriam de Ovinge Lincoln.* Dioc.

Ricardus Tayller, ad *Rectoriam de Boltham Lincoln.* Dioc.

Edwardus Batter, ad *Vicariam de Lostwithiell Exon.* Dioc.

Johannes Garston, ad *Rectoriam de Asgardby Lincoln.* Dioc.

Willielmus Deconson, ad *Vicariam de Magna Usborn Cestr.* Dioc.

Ricardus Mylles, ad *Vicariam de Hufborne Prior Winton.* Dioc.

Franciscus Dowell, ad *Vicariam de Bunsede Cicestr.* Dioc.

Georgius Johnson, ad *Rectoriam de Hilburgh Norwicen.* Dioc.

Laurentius Byam, ad *Rectoriam de Luckom Bathon. & Wellen.* Dioc.

Thomas Davison, ad *Vicariam de Houghton Dunolm.* Dioc.

Johannes Kington, ad *Vicariam Sancta Trinitatis infra Civitatem Coventr.* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

David Wylliams, ad *Vicariam de Preston Bristol.* Dioc.

Humfridus Fowler, ad *Rectoriam de Stoke Asbe Norwicen.* Dioc.

Johannes Fynche, ad *Vicariam de Estilbury Norwicen.* Dioc.

Walterus Gyles, ad *Vicariam de Radway Coven. & Lich.* Dioc.

Radulphus Tomlyn, ad *Rectoriam de Aspiden Lincoln.* Dioc.

Thomas Broke, ad *Vicariam de Suppley Winton.* Dioc.

Thomas Cooke, ad *Rectoriam de Wingfeld Sarum* Dioc.

Edwardus Fenton, ad *Rectoriam de Langham Norwicen.* Dioc.

Thomas Hyde, ad *Rectoriam de Craneford London.* Dioc.

Hopkin Danyes, ad *Rectoriam de Betrus Gwerryll Goch. Landaven.* Dioc.

Jacobus Lawrence, ad *Rectoriam de Radipole Bristoll.* Dioc.

Thomas Foreman, ad *Vicariam de Humbleton Eborum* Dioc.

Johannes Tayler, ad *Vicariam de Amwell London.* Dioc.

Johannes Chepman, ad *Rectoriam de Langton Bristoll.* Dioc.

Thomas Collins, ad *Vicariam de Brackley Petriburgen.* Dioc.

Bartholomaeus Palmer, ad *Rectoriam de Wydeworthy Exon.* Dioc.

Johannes Androwe, ad *Vicariam de Wiggeston Lincoln.* Dioc.

Thomas Collante, ad *Rectoriam de Frome Sancti Quintini cum Capella de Evershute Bristoll.* Dioc.

Patricius Blare, ad *Vicariam de Kenwyn & Key Exon.* Dioc.

Henricus Gustun, ad *Vicariam de Guballe alias Lenest Exon.* Dioc.

Johannes Whyte, ad *Vicariam de Ramsey London.* Dioc.

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

Ricardus

A.D. 1575. Ricardus Kirle, ad Vicariam de Marche
17 Eliz. Reg. Magna Heref. Diac.

Thomas Carter, ad Rectoriem de Sharnesfeld Lincoln. Diac.

Nicholaus Crompe, ad Rectoriem de Thedelthorpe Sanctæ Helena Lincoln. Diac.

Henricus Wilcocks, ad Rectoriem de Parva Wolston Lincoln. Diac.

Owinus Johns, ad Rectoriem de Addylthorpe Lincoln. Diac.

Johannes Gravett, ad Rectoriem de Bradfelde Sarum Diac.

Radulphus Turner, ad Vicariam de Sarrett London. Diac.

Robertus Kerkelonde, ad Rectoriem Ecclesiæ Beati Petri in Villa Notyngh. Eborum Diac.

Henricus ap Roberts, ad Vicariam de Rupe Meneven. Diac. A.D. 1575.

Petrus Pott, ad Rectoriem Sancti Clementis in Suburbis Civitatis Exon. 17 Eliz. Reg.

Johanues White, ad Vicariam de Steplecleyden Lincoln. Diac.

Johannes Kyngge, ad Vicariam de Ravensden Lincoln. Diac.

Johannes Paycock, ad Rectoriem de Weston Eborum Diac.

Robertus Palmer, ad Vicariam de Eltisle Elie. Diac.

Johannes Baxter, ad Vicariam de Thirneby Lincoln. Diac.

Rogerus Tillar, ad Vicariam de Bonney Sanctæ Trinitatis Norwicensis Diac.

Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Norwicensem.

A.D. 1575. Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.

Ibid. p. 12. m. 17.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, prout Tenore Præsentium vobis eandem concedimus, A.D. 1575.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury vicesimo primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1575. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Somersetiæ, Salutem.

Ibid.

Cum, vacante nuper Episcopatu Wintoniensi, per Deprivationem Johannis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Nobis in Christo, Robertum Horne Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu receperimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Burgo & Castro de Taunton cum pertinentiis, necnon Maneriis sive Dominiis de Taunton Holwaye Hull Naylbourne Staplegrave Pondesforde Rimpleton & Ottersforde cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu

nostro Somersetiæ, ac etiam omnibus Mesuagiis Domibus Ædificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Comuniis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis Parcibus Warennis Chaceis Redditibus Servitiis Feodis Militum Wardis Maritagiis Escaetis Advocationibus, Juribus Patronatus Ecclesiarum, Nundinis Mercatis Tolnetis Theoloniis Custumis Franchesiis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis cujuscumque sint generis naturæ vel speciei, dictis Burgo de Taunton, ac Dominiis sive Maneriis de Taunton Holwaye Hull Nailbourne Staplegrave Pondesforde Rimpleton & Ottersforde in dicto Comitatu Somersetiæ quoquo modo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes sive Parcellæ dictorum Maneriorum sive Dominiorum habita accepta reputata usitata si-

ve

A. D. 1575. ve cognita existentia, necnon omnibus
 17 Eliz. Reg. Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis
 jacentibus & existentibus in Villis Pa-
 rochiis sive Hamellettis de Taunton
 Holwaye Hull Nailisborne Staple-
 grave Pondesforde Rimpton & Otters-
 forde in dicto Comitatu nostro Somers-
 etie, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno Regni nostri secundo, usque
decimum ceterum Diem Februarii, An-
 no Regni nostri tertio, provenientibus
 sive crescentibus) ei restituimus per
 Literas nostras Patentes gerentes da-
 tam apud Wellm. prædicto *decimo cetero*
Die Mensis Februarii prædicto Anno
 Regni nostri tertio, prout per easdem
 Literas Patentes plenius liquet & ap-
 paret,

Quibusdam tamen arduis & urgen-
 tibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos
 ad hoc specialiter moventibus, cupien-
 tes ut, præfatus Reverendus in Chri-
 sto Pater, *Robertus Winton. Episcopus*,
 Tenentibus suis & cæteris Inhabitantibus
 quibuscumque, tam infra Episco-
 patum prædictum quam alibi commo-
 rantibus & residentibus, id quod æqui-
 tati & rationi consentaneum fuerit me-
 lius facere exequi & perimplere possit
 & valeat,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, om-
 nia prædicta & præcepta Præmissa;
 Videlicet,

Burgum & Castrum de Taunton,
 necnon Maneria sive Dominia de Taun-
 ton Holwaye Hull Nailisborne Staple-
 grave Pondesforde Rimpton & Otters-
 forde, cum suis Juribus Membris &
 Pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu Somers-
 etie, ac etiam omnia Mesuagia Do-
 mos Aedificia Molendina Terras Prata
 Pascua & Pasturas Comunias Boscos
 Subboscos Aquas Piscarias Parcos War-
 renas Chaceas Redditus Servitia, Feo-
 da Militum, Warda Maritagia Escae-
 tas Advocationes, Jura Patronatus Ec-
 clesiarum, Nundinas Tolnetas Merca-
 ta Theolonia Custumas Franchefias
 Libertates Privilegia Proficua Com-
 moditates Emolumenta & Hæredita-
 menta quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis,
 cujuscumque sint generis naturæ vel
 speciei, dictis Burgo & Castro de Taun-
 ton, necnon Maneriis sive Dominiis de
 Taunton Holwaye Hull Nailisborne
 Staplegrave Pondesforde Rimpton &
 Ottersforde quoquomodo spectantia si-
 ve pertinentia, aut ut Partes Membra

sive Parcellæ dictorum Burgi & Castri, A. D. 1575.
 necnon Maneriorum sive Dominiorum
 17 Eliz. Reg. prædictorum sive eorum alicujus habi-
 bita cognita accepta usitata seu reputa-
 ta existentia, necnon omnia Terras
 Tenementa & Hæreditamenta jacen-
 tia & existentia in Villis Parochiis seu
 Hamellettis de Taunton Holwaye Hull
 Nailisborne Staplegrave Pondesforde
 Rimpton & Ottersforde & in eorum
 aliquo, cum suis Juribus Membris &
 Pertinentiis universis,

Damus concedimus & restituimus
 per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Roberto Winton. Episcopo prædictum
 Burgum & Castrum de Taunton, ac
 Maneria sive Dominia de Taunton Hol-
 waye Hull Nailisborne Staplegrave
 Pondesforde Rimpton & Ottersforde
 cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinen-
 tiis universis, Liberes,

Habenda gaudenda & recipienda
 Exitus & Proficua eorumdem Burgi &
 Castri, ac Maneriorum sive Dominio-
 rum de Taunton Holwaye Hull Nailis-
 borne Staplegrave Pondesforde Rim-
 pton & Ottersforde, ac cæterorum
 Præmissorum cum Pertinentiis per Præ-
 sentes, præconcessa & restituta, præ-
 fato *Roberto Winton. Episcopo*, a Festo
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo
 præterito hucusque provenientia sive
 crescentia, ex dono nostro speciali,
 absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio pro-
 inde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successori-
 bus nostris quoquomodo reddendo sol-
 vendo vel faciando; salvo Jure cu-
 juslibet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* quin-
 to Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
 Hominibus, & aliis Tenentibus de
Episcopatu Winton. necnon omnibus ad
 quos &c. quod eidem *Episcopo* ut Do-
 mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopa-
 tum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
 sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

De Generali Deputato Hybernæ constituto.

A. D. 1575.
Pat. 17. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Certis urgentibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, de provida Circumspectione & Industria, prædilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri in Privato Concilio nostro, *Henrici Sidney* præclari Ordinis Garterii nostri Militis, Domini Præsidentis Concilii nostri infra Principalitatem & Marchias Walliz, plenius confidentes,

De Avisamento Concilii nostri, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, assignavimus fecimus ordinavimus constituimus & Deputavimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus facimus ordinamus constituimus & deputamus ipsum *Henricum Sidney* Militem *Deputatum nostrum Generalem Regni nostri Hybernæ*,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, præfato *Henrico Sidney* Militi, durante Beneplacito nostro,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem ad Pacem nostram, ac ad Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti custodiendum & custodiri faciendum, & ad omnes & singulos Ligeos nostros, tam Anglicos quam Hibernicos dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quoscumque, per *Nos* seu dictum *Deputatum nostrum* Stipendiatos, & alias quascumque Personas ibidem contra Nos aut Pacem Leges & Consuetudines prædictas qualitercumque delinquentes & contravenientes, juxta eorum Demerita secundum Legem & Consuetudinem prædictas, viis & modis quibus melius pro Honore & Proficuo nostris fieri poterit, quam pro bona Gubernatione dicti Regni nostri ac Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum ibidem, juxta discretionem dicti *Deputati nostri*, castigandum & puniendum, ac puniri & castigari faciendum,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro salvo & bono Regimine Regni nostri prædicti, juxta avisamentum Concilii nostri ibidem, ordinandum statuendum ac stabiliendum, ac superinde Proclamationes faciendum debiteque Executioni demandandum, ac quoscumque Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandum & incarcerandum

atque incarceratos solvendum & deliberandum,

Necnon ad recipiendum & admittendum, per dictum avisamentum Concilii nostri, ad Finem & Pacem nostram tam Anglicos quam Hibernicos, ac alios quoscumque infra prædictum Regnum nostrum Hybernæ inhabitantes vel commorantes, inhabitandos seu commorandos, qui Nobis, nostris Legibus sive Consuetudinibus prædictis Rebelles & Contrarii extiterint aut existunt vel existent,

Et ad concedendum faciendum & dandum, per hujusmodi avisamentum, plenam Pardonationem Remissionem Relaxationem Obolitionem & Absolutionem, tam generalem quam specialem, sibi, & eorum cuilibet hujusmodi Pardonationem petenti aut haberi volenti, ac sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos pertinet, tam pro Homicidiis Roberiis & Feloniis Murdris, Raptibus Mulierum, Latrocinis, falsis Allegationibus, AdhæSIONibus Inimicitis Utlagariis & Transgressionibus, quam Contemptibus Forisfacturis & aliis Offensis quibuscumque, in dicto Regno nostro, per aliquas hujusmodi Personas ante hæc tempora factis sive imposteriorum faciendis, & firmam Pacem nostram eis & eorum cuilibet, per Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro quo utimur in Regno nostro prædicto, in forma debita concedendum donandum & deliberandum, ac etiam eosdem, aliosque quoscumque, ac Fines & Redemptiones pro hujusmodi Offensis & eorum quilibet, qui Fines & Redemptiones facere debuerunt seu voluerunt, recipiendum & accipiendum, & singulis Personis, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, Justitiam faciendum, ac etiam ad universos & singulos, tam Anglicos Rebelles quam Hibernicos dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quoscumque idem Regnum nostrum imposteriorum invadentes, ac ipsum Regnum nostrum nostrosque Subditos ejusdem deprædare guerrare seu alio modo destruere seu devastare intendentes, & Se, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, justificari volentes, si necesse fuerit cum Potestate nostra Regia, ac aliis viis & modis quibus melius fieri poterit, juxta eorum Demerita puniendum, & si opus fuerit ultimo Supplicio demandandum,

A. D. 1575.

A. D. 1575^{17 Eliz. Reg.} dandum, ac Subditos nostros proinde commovendum convocandum & levandum, & cum eisdem Subditis nostris, sic levatis contra dictos Rebelles congregiendum, eosque invadendum vincendum & castigandum, & si opus fuerit Terras ipsorum aliis qui Nobis ferviri volunt & intendunt, de avisamento prædicto, locandum & dimittendum, & etiam cum eis pacificandum & Pacem componendum, ac ipsos Paci nostræ reformandum toties quoties in Præmissis vel circa ea opus fuerit,

Provisio tamen semper quoddam super quamlibet talem Dimissionem & Locationem, per præfatum *Henricum Sidney* Militem ac prædictum avisamentum Concilii nostri prædicti, impofterum, virtute harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, fiendas, annualis Redditus superinde debitus sit Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris omnino reservatus,

Damus insuper & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro Generali*, Tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, omnes Proditiones, necnon Felonias Murdra, Raptus Mulierum ibidem, ac alias Causas & Offensas quascunque, per Subditos nostros ejusdem Regni nostri vel alios ibidem residentes, commissa sive committenda (Proditionibus Personam nostram Hæredes & Successores nostros tangentibus, & Fabricatione falsa Monetæ tantummodo exceptis) pardonandi abolendi remittendi & relaxandi, Literasque nostras Patentes sub dicto Sigillo nostro superinde cuicumque Personæ Regni nostri prædicti Nomine nostro concedendi componendi, & ad easdem Sigillandum Cancellario nostro vel Custodi Sigilli nostri mandandi tradendi & deliberandi,

Damus præterea & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem faciendi deputandi & constituendi quoscunque Officiarios nostros infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, habend. eis & eorum cuilibet ac quibuscunque eorum durante Beneplacito nostro, unâ cum Vadiis Feodis & Regardis eisdem Officiis vel antiquo debitis & consuetis,

Officiis Cancellarii Thesaurarii Subthesaurarii Justiciarii utriusque Banci ac Capitalis Baronis Scaccarii nostri, & Officio Magistri Rotulorum ejusdem Regni nostri tantummodo exceptis,

Concessimus etiam præfato *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem durante Beneplacito nostro, omnia Beneficia

Ecclesiastica, tam curata quam non curata; videlicet, Vicarias Parsonatus Præbendas Cantarias Capellarias Dignitates Archidiaconatus, & alia Beneficia quæcumque, (nominationibus Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum exceptis) tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus quam Collegiatis, in quocumque loco infra Regnum nostrum prædictum quocumque Titulo jam vacantia, seu impofterum ex quacumque causa vacari contingentia, & ad Præsentationem Collationem sive Donationem nostram quocumque modo spectantia, Personis idoneis quibus sibi placuerit dandi concedendi & conferendi, & ad eadem omnia & singula, quorum ad Nos Præsentationes spectant & pertinent, præsentandi, ac Statum & Possessionem omnium & singulorum qui, de aliquibus Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis, tam Dignitatibus quam aliis Beneficiis nostris Ecclesiasticis quibuscunque, Possessionati existunt, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi, ac Privilegia Libertates Immunitates & Concessionnes per Prædecessores nostros quoscunque, aut aliquos alios, ante hæc tempora facta seu concessa, prout eidem *Deputato*, per avisamentum & assensum Concilii nostri in Regno nostro prædicto, melius expedire videbitur ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi,

Concessimus insuper eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem Fidelitates & Provisiones Renunciationis Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum in eodem Regno tempore præterito sive futuro factas ordinatas & consuetas, acceptandi faciendi ordinandi & constituendi, ac omnia alia ad Nos debita, Nomine nostro, recipiendi,

Eisdem Archiepiscopis Episcopis & cuilibet eorum Temporalia sua Cancellario nostro Regni nostri prædicti deliberari mandandi, cum omnibus & singulis Juribus Emolumentis Proficuis & Reventionibus, ratione vacationis dictorum Beneficiorum Dignitatum sive Episcopatum, nobis reservatis,

Ac etiam Homagium omnium & singulorum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium Tenentium & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque in Regno nostro prædicto, Nomine nostro recipiendi, & Terras & Tenementa sua de Hæreditate sua Cancellario nostro deliberari mandandi, Manusque nostras exinde removendi, ac Victualia sufficientia & necessaria pro expensis Hospitii sui prædicti & alios Ministros

A. D. 1575. *17 Eliz. Reg.* stros suos unâ cum Cariagiis sufficientibus pro eisdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, pro Denariis suis rationabiliter solvendis Providendi & capiendi, juxta formam Statutorum in hujusmodi Provisionibus ante hæc tempora factorum,

Necnon ad summonendum & summoneri faciendum atque tenendum, secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti, unum duntaxat Parliamentum quando sibi melius expediri videbitur, consensu tamen nostro in ea parte semper habitos, & ad idem Parliamentum nostrum prorogandum & adjornandum totiens quotiens opus fuerit, & infra duos Annos a tempore Inceptionis ejusdem plenè terminandum dissolvendum & finiendum, & quoscumque sic Summonitos absentes & non legitime impeditos mulctandum & puniendum,

Concessimus etiam dicto *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam & sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad omnimodos Officiarios qui sunt computabiles (Thesaurario & Subthesaurario Regni nostri prædicti duntaxat exceptis) coram eisdem Thesaurario Subthesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro Regni nostri prædicti, computare faciendum, & ad hujusmodi computa reddenda compellendum,

Acetiam ad inquirendum seu inquirendum, viis & modis quibus melius videbitur sibi faciendis, de quibuscumque Bonis & Catallis quæ fuerunt illorum Dominorum seu aliorum, qui erga Nos seu Progenitores nostros forisfecerint vel forisfacient, & a Nobis conelata existunt vel imposterum existent,

Et ad omnia alia & singula quæ ad Officium Deputati Generalis nostri Jure Usu ac Consuetudine Terræ nostræ prædictæ pertinent aut pertinere deberent, & pro bono Regimine & Salvatione, ac pro Custode Pacis Terræ nostræ prædictæ, & quiete Populi nostri ibidem, & Recuperatione Jurium nostrorum in Regno nostro Hiberniæ,

A. D. 1575. *17 Eliz. Reg.* necessaria fuerint (salvis super Referredis) facienda excercenda & ordinanda, acetiam omnia alia Nomine nostro & pro Nobis in eodem Regno nostro faciendum excercendum & exequendum, sicut Nos faceremus aut facere poterimus si ibidem in propria persona nostra essemus,

Damus etiam & concedimus Tenore Præsentium eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem & Auctoritatem utendi & excercendi infra Regnum nostrum prædictum Legem Mariscalcialem sive Martialem, necnon substituendi assignandi & appunctuandi sub se infra dictum Regnum nostrum, per Literas nostras sub Magno Sigillo nostro Regni nostri prædicti fiendas, tot & tantos Officiarios pro executione & excercitione ejusdem Legis Mariscalciæ sive Martialis, prout præfato *Deputato nostro Generali* de tempore in tempus expedire videbitur, ad excercendum utendum & exequendum prædictam Legem Mariscalcialem sive Martialem quotiens opus sive necesse fuerit;

Damus ulterius universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & aliis Subditis nostris de Regno nostro prædicto, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfato *Henrico Sidney* Militi *Deputato nostro Generali* in eodem Regno nostro, intendentes sint assistentes auxiliantes consulentes, ac ipsius Mandatis in omnibus prout decet & decebit Obedientes: aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Jure Usu Consuetudine sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ alia Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorambyrge v. Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præbenda Data.

A. D. 1575. *Pa. 17. Eliz. p. 5. m. 1.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, accerta Scientia & merito Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, Da-

A. D. 1575. *nieli Barnarde* Artium Magistro, Canonicatum sive Præbendam illam infra Ecclesiam nostram Cathedralē sive Collegiatam Christi Oxon. quæ primum & proximum ibidem, per Mortem vel aliquo alio modo vacare contigerit, post Datam harum Patentium, Haben-

A. D. 1575. Habendum & tenendum Canonica-
 17 Eliz. Reg. tum sive Præbendam prædictam, præ-
 fato *Danieli*, durante vitâ ejus naturali,
 cum omnibus Proficuis Commoditati-
 bus Dividentiis Excrefcentiis Refectio-
 nibus, quotidianis Distributionibus,
 Domibus Mansionibus, cæterisque Ju-
 ribus & Præminentiiis quibuscumque,
 dicto Canoncatui sive Præbendæ quo-

vismodo pertinentibus sive imposterum A. D. 1575.
 spectantibus;
 17 Eliz. Reg. Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Gorhamburye* vi-
 cesimo tertio Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus pro Norwicen. Episcopo.

A. D. 1575. Regina, Reverendissimo in Chri-
 17 Eliz. Reg. sto Patri, Prædilecto & Fideli no-
 stro, *Edmundo Eboracensi Archiepiscopo*
 p. 12. m. 17. Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Sede
 Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi jam va-
 cante, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali
 Norwicen. per Mortem ultimi Episco-
 pi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem
Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Ca-
thedralis Sanctæ individuae Trinitatis
Norwicensis prædictæ, per Literas no-
 stras Patentes, Licentiam eis concesseri-
 mus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum
 & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *De-*
canus & Capitulum vigore & obtentu
 Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reveren-
 dum in Christo Patrem dilectum & fi-
 delem nostrum, *Edmundum Rossensem*
Episcopum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ ele-
 gerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem,
 prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum co-
 muni sigillatas, nobis inde directas,
 plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,
 eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-
 sensum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-

rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium A. D. 1575.
 juxta formam Statuti in ea parte edi-
 ti & provisi, Sede Archiepiscopali Can-
 tuariensi, ut præfertur, jam vacante,
 significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione
 quibus Nobis tenemini præcipiendo
 mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Ed-*
mundum in Episcopum & Pastorem Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis prædi-
 ctæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electio-
 nemque prædictam confirmare, & eun-
 dem *Edmundum* Episcopum & Pasto-
 rem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicen.
 prædictæ intronizare & investire, cæ-
 teraque omnia & singula peragere,
 quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt
 Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statu-
 ti prædicti in ea parte editi & provisi,
 velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus pro Episcopo Insulæ Man.

A. D. 1575. Regina &c. Reverendissimo in
 17 Eliz. Reg. Christo Patri & prædilecto
 & fideli nostro, Domino *Ed-*
mundo, remissione Divinâ, *Eboracensi*
Archiepiscopo, ac aliis quibuscumque Epi-
 scopis quorum in hac parte intererit,
 Salutem.

Cum, prædilectus & per quam fide-
 lis Consanguineus noster, *Henricus Co-*
mes Darby, ex Indultis & Largitionibus
 Progenitorum nostrorum Regum &
 Principum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ,
 Progenitoribus suis Comitibus Darby
 ab antiquo factis & elargitis, eidem-
 que *Comiti Hæredibus* & Successoribus
 suis ritè & legitime confirmatis ac
 longo usu stabilitis, Jus habeat Patro-

natûs Nominationis Præsentationis & A. D. 1575.
 Dispositionis Episcopatus in Insula de
 Mann Eboracensis Provinciæ in quali-
 bet ejusdem Vacatione, ita quod, di-
 cto Episcopatu quacumque ratione va-
 cante, benè liceat eidem *Comiti Hære-*
dibus & Successoribus suis, quamcum-
 que Personam, Dignitati hujusmodi
 idoneam & habilem, ad eundem Epi-
 scopatum nominare præsentare, ip-
 sumque in Episcopatu hujusmodi confir-
 mare, Munusque Consecrationis ei-
 dem conferre, Inductionem quoque
 sive Installationem in realem & corpo-
 ralem ejusdem Episcopatus Possessio-
 nem, cum suis Dignitatibus Præmi-
 nenciis Privilegiis Juribus & Immuni-
 tatibus

A. D. 1575. tatibus quibuscumque, petere & obtinere,
17 Eliz. Reg.

Cum itaque prædictus Episcopatus fuerit & sit in præsentī, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ Domini *Johannis Salesbery ultimi ejusdem Episcopi*, Episcopi & Pastoris solatio destituta, Nobisque Supremam in Ecclesia Anglicana, Infulisque Ditionibus & Jurisdictionibus eidem qualitercumque; pertinentibus & adjacentibus, tam in rebus Ecclesiasticis quam Secularibus Auctoritatem gerentes, de Confirmatione Episcopi hujusmodi sic præsentati & nominati, sicut de cæteris Regni nostri Episcopis, impendenda, provisio solum & in solidum pertineat, dictusque igitur Consanguineus noster, *Henricus Comes Darby*, dilectum sibi in Christo, *Johannem Mericke* in Artibus Magistrum, ad prædictum Episcopatum de Man modo præmisso vacantem, Nobis, per Literas suas sub Sigillo suo factas & sigillatas, præsentaverit, humiliter supplicans & rogans quatenus Præsentationem suam prædictam & Nominationem gratiose acceptare & admittere, cæteraque quæ in hac parte ad Nos pertineat agere &

perimplere dignaremur, prout per Literas suas prædictas plenius liquet & apparet, A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg.

Sciatis quodd Nos, Præsentationem & Nominationem prædictas acceptantes, eisdem Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significare duximus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Johannem Mericke* in Episcopum & Pastorem Insulæ de Mann prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, præsentatum & nominatum, Præsentationemque & Nominationem prædictas confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Insulæ prædictæ consecrare auctorizare & investire, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralī, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Norwic. Episcopo.

A. D. 1575. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Norfolciæ, Salutem.
Ibid. m. 17.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Norwicensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwic. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Edmundum Rossensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manns nostras vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituiimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd eidem *Electo*, Temporalia Episcopatus

prædicti cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet. A. D. 1575.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo secundo Die Novembris, Anno Regni Regiæ Elizabethæ decimo septimo.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literæ Patentes directæ fuerunt Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis suæ Norwic. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu

A.D. 1575. tu Norwicen. prædicto, quid eidem
 17 Eliz. Reg. *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino
 suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
 prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint
 & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xii. Die Novembris.

A.D. 1575.
 17 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1575. **R**egina, dilectis Nobis in Chri-
 17 Eliz. Reg. *sto*, Decano & Capitulo Eccle-
 siæ Cathedralis & Metropoli-
 ticæ Cantuar. Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter
 supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædi-
 cta, per Mortem ultimi Archiepiscopi
 ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris solatio
 sit destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Ar-
 chiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam
 nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere
 dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam il-
 lam vobis duximus concedendam, A.D. 1575.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
 in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui
 Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno no-
 stro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1576. **R**egina Venerabilibus Viris Decano
 17 Eliz. Reg. *& Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
 lis & Metropolitice Crisi Can-
 tuariensis, ad quos omnis &
 omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ec-
 clesiastica quæ ad Archiepiscopum Can-
 tuariensem, Sede plenâ, pertinuit ipsâ
 Sede jam vacante, notoriè dinoscitur
 pertinere, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritua-
 libus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Po-
 testatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes
 in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochia-
 lem de *Bushoppes Bourne & Barham*
 Cantuarien. Dioc. per spontaneam
 Resignationem *Thoma Wyllongbye* Cle-
 rici Sacellani nostri, ultimi & imme-
 diati Rectoris & Incumbentis ejusdem,
 jam vacantem & ad nostram Præsen-
 tationem jure Prærogative, nostræ Re-
 gis ratione Vacationis Sedis Archie-
 piscopalis Cantuarien. prædictæ, hac
 vice spectantem, Dilectum Subditum
 nostrum, *Galfridum Downes* Clericum
 Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus
 eundem *Galfridum Downes*, ad dictam
 Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochia-
 lem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem
 ejusdem ac in & de eadem instituere
 canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus
 & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque
 peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in
 hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis,
 velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hampton Courte*
 nono Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent
 subscripti sub diversis Datibus; vide-
 licet,

Edmundus Lyll in Artibus Magister,
 ad Rectorem de *Hewys* infra Decanatum
 de *Plimton Exon.* Dioc.

Walterus Hayte Verbum Dei Prædi-
 cator, ad Canonatum sive Præbendam in-
 fra Ecclesiam Cathedralem *Roffen.*

Ricardus Harrys Artium Magister, ad
 Canonatum sive Præbendam infra Eccle-
 siam Cathedralem *Wigorn.*

Johannes Mappleston Artium Magi-
 ster, ad Canonatum sive Præbendam infra
 Ecclesiam Cathedralem *Roffen.*

Thomas Crosse Clericus Artium Ma-
 gister, ad Ecclesiam de *Sutherton Lin-*
coln. Dioc.

Johannes Watkyns Artium Magister,
 ad Decanatum sive Dignitatem Decana-
 tem in Ecclesia Cathedralis *Herefor-*
den.

Johannes Collins Artium Magister, ad
 Rectorem de *Northhinshe* in Decanatu
Plimpton. Exonien. Dioc.

Johannes

A.D. 1576. *Johannes Rugg* in Artibus Magister, ad *Præbendam* sive *Canonicatum* infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam Sancti Petri Westm.

18 Eliz. Reg.

Johannes Woolton Clericus, ad *Rectoriam* de *Spaxton* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Simon Hart Clericus, ad *Portionem*

de *Clare* in Ecclesia de *Tiverton* Exon. A.D. 1576. Dioc.

Willielmus Redman Sacre Theologiæ Baccalarius, ad *Archidiaconatum* sive *Archidiaconalem Dignitatem Cantuariensem* in Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitana Christi Cantuar.

18 Eliz. Reg.

Literæ de Significavit.

A.D. 1576. *Regina*, Reverendis in Christo Patribus ac Prædilectis & Fidelibus suis, *Edwino London. Roberto Winton. Ricardo Elien. Johanni Heres. Ricardo Meneven. & Edmundo Sarum*, respectivè Episcopis, Salutem.

Pat. 18. Eliz. p. 10. m. 4.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem bonæ Memoræ Domini *Mathei Parker* ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuar. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, ac iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem ac prædilectum & fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum Eboracensem Archiepiscopum* Angliæ Primatem & Metropolitanum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A.D. 1576. eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandamus, quatenus vos, aut ad minus quatuor vestrum, eundem *Edmundum Eboracensem Archiepiscopum*, in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuar. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1576. *Regina*, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffensis, Salutem.

Ibid. m. 25.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis A.D. 1576. duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

De Significavit.

A.D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Eliz.
p. 10. m. 25.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Roffensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Roffen.* per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, *idem Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Venerabilem Virum Magistrum *Johannem Peerse* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Af-

senfum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus: A.D. 1576.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum *Johannem Peerse* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffensis prædictæ, sicut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Peerse* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* duodecimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu; Super Præsentatione ad Episcopatum Insulæ de Man.

A.D. 1576.
Ibid. m. 24.

Regina Reverendissimo in Christo Patri & prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*, ad quem (Sede Archiepiscopali *Eborum vacante*) in hac parte pertinet, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum prædilectus & perquam fidelis Consanguineus noster, *Henricus Comes Derbie*, ex Indultis & Largitionibus Progenitorum nostrorum Regum & Principum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, Progenitoribus suis Comitibus Derbiæ ab antiquo factis & elargitis eidemque *Comiti Hæredibus* & Successoribus suis ritè & legitime confirmatis, & longo Usu stabilitis, Jus habeat Patronatus Nominationis Præsentationis & Dispositionis Episcopatus in Insula de Man Eboracenlis Provinciæ in qualibet ejus Vacatione, ita quodd, dicto Episcopatu quacumque ratione vacante, bene liceat eidem *Comiti Hæredibus*

& Successoribus suis, quâcumque Personam, Dignitati hujusmodi idoneam & habilem, ad eundem Episcopatum nominare præsentare, ipsumque in Episcopatu hujusmodi confirmare, Munusque Consecrationis eidem conferre, Inductionem quoque sive Installationem realem & corporalem ejusdem Episcopatus Possessionem, cum suis Dignitatibus Præeminentiis Privilegiis Juribus & Immunitatibus quibuscumque, petere & obtinere, A.D. 1576.

Cum itaque prædictus Episcopatus fuerit & sit in præsentis, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ Domini *Johannis Salisberye* ultimi ejusdem Episcopi, Episcopi & Pastoris solatio destituta, Nobisque, Supremam in Ecclesia Anglicana Insulisque Ditionibus & Jurisdictionibus eidem qualitercumque pertinentibus & adjacentibus, tam in Rebus Ecclesiasticis quàm Secularibus authoritatem gerentibus, de Confirmatione & Consecratione Episcopi hujusmodi sic præsentati & nominati, sicut

9 F de

A.D. 1576. de cæteris Regni nostri Episcopis im-
pendendâ, Provisio solum & in soli-
dum pertineat, dictus igitur Constan-
guineus noster, *Henricus Comes Derbia*,
dilectum sibi in Christo, *Johannem Mer-
ricke* in Artibus Magistrum, ad prædi-
ctum Episcopatum de Man modo præ-
misso vacantem, Nobis, per Literas
suas sub Sigillo suo factas & sigillatas,
præsentaverit, humiliter supplicans &
rogans quatenus Præsentationem suam
prædictam & Nominationem gratiôsè
acceptare & admittere, cæteraque quæ
in hac parte ad nos pertineat agere &
perimplere dignaremur, prout per Li-
teras suas prædictas plenius liquet & ap-
paret;

Sciatis quodd Nos, Præsentationem
& Nominationem prædictas acceptan-
tes, eisdem Regium nostrum Assen-
sum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem;
& hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium signi-
ficare duximus:

Rogantes, ac in fide & dilectione A.D. 1576.
quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præci-
piendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eun-
dem *Johannem Mericke*, in Episcopum
& Pastorem Insulæ de Man prædictæ,
sic, ut præfertur, præsentatum & no-
minatum, Præsentationem & Nomi-
nationem prædictas confirmare, & eun-
dem Episcopum & Pastorem Insulæ
prædictæ consecrare auctorizare & in-
vestire, cæteraq; omnia & singula per-
agere quæ vestro in hac parte incum-
bunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam
Legum & Statutorum in ea parte edi-
torum & provisorum, velitis cum ef-
fectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyræ* de-
cimo tertio die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Præsentatio.

A.D. 1576. Regina Reverendo in Christo
Patri, Domino *Willielmo*, Per-
missione Divinâ, *Cestrensi Epi-
scopo*, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiri-
tualibus Generali, aut alicui cuicum-
que hanc nostram Præsentationem ad-
mittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem
sufficientes habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Paro-
chialis de Caterick* vestræ *Cestrensis*
Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem, &
ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure
spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Chri-
sto, *Thomam Scott* Artium Magistrum
& Verbi Dei Concionatorem, vobis
præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* A.D. 1576.
Scott ad *Vicariam* prædictam admitte-
re, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem, ac in
& de eadem instituere, cum suis Juri-
bus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq;
omnia & singula facere peragere &
perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte
incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis
cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyræ* de-
cimo sexto die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Roffensi Eleemosinario Reginæ.

A.D. 1576. Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali & mero
Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac
per Præsentem dare & concedere, Re-
verendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni*
Pearce, Permissione divinâ, *Roffensi E-
piscopo* Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in
Augmentationem Eleemosinæ nostræ,
tam omnia & singula Bona Catalla &
Debita quarumcumque Personarum
Felonum de se, & cujuslibet Personæ
Felonis de se, quam omnia & singula

Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum An-
glie ac Wallie & Merchias ejusdem, A.D. 1576.
tam infra Libertates quam extra in-
venta sive invenienda, forisfacta sive
forisfacienda, quæ Nobis nunc perti-
nent, vel unquam post decimum quin-
tum diem Aprilis ultimum ante datam
Præsentium præteritum quovismodo
pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt,
& deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Johannem*
Eleemosinarium nostrum fore contige-
rit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo
modo,

Et

A.D. 1576.

18 Eliz. Reg.

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemosinario nostro* quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia huiusmodi Bona Catalla & Debita Felonum de se, ac Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seiscire recuperare levare & colligere; assignantes præfatum *Eleemosinariū nostrum*, Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad inquirendum detempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de huiusmodi Bonis Catallis & Debitis Felonum de se, & Deodandis, ac ad eadem seiscindendum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recupe-

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.
rata & collecta, per se ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Compoto sive Ratiocinio inde Nobis reddendo vel faciendo per Præsentes,

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum eulibet Tenore Præsentium quod præfato *Eleemosinario nostro* ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in executione Præmissorum supportantes sint intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit, In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1576.

18 Eliz.

p. 10. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem, *Edmundum Eborum Archiepiscopum*, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Rogium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Teneamentis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Archiepiscopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Parlamenti Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ huiusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes:

Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo tertio Die Aprilis. A.D. 1576.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Eborum.
Escaetori suo in Com. Buck.
Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Hertf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Norff. & Suff.
Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palatino Lancastriae.
Dilecto & Fideli suo Ambrosio Nicholas Militi Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Cant, ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Servitio in Arte Musica.

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Eliz.
p. 4. m. 21.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod *Edwardus Bassano* in Scientia sive Arte Musica nobis antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Edwardo*, Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum per Diem* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, prout *Antonius Bassano*, Pater dicti *Edwardi* modò defunctus, nuper habuit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum per Diem* præfato *Edwardo Bassano*, durante Vita sua natura-

A. D. 1576.

li, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones solvendam; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli:

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo septimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Sedula focalium & Descriptiones.

A. D. 1576.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 26.

ELizabeth, by the Grace of God &c. to all Men to whome &c. Greeting.

Where, by an Acte of Parliament made in the Parlyament by Prorogation holden at Westminster the eight Day of February last past, and there continued untill the fifteenth Day of March nowe also last past, it was emongest other thinges enacted,

That no Goldsmythe, from the twentieth Day of April then next comyng, should worke sell or exchaunge, or cause to be wrought solde or exchaunged, any Plate or other Goldsmythes Wares of Gold lesse in Fynes then that of two and twenty Karretts, and that he use no Sother Amell or other Stuffynges what soever in any of their Workes more then is necessary for the fynishinge of the same, and that they take not above the rate of twelve Pence for the Ounce of Gold besides the Fasshion more then the Buyer shall or may be allowed for the same at our Exchaunge or Mint, upon paine to forfeyte the Value of the thinge so solde or exchaunged,

As in and by the same Acte is expressed and playnlye doth appeare,

Nevertheles, forasmuche as We have receaved playne and credible In-

A. D. 1576.

formation that our lovyng Subjecte *John Mabbe* the yonger a Goldsmyth of our City of London, longe before the makynge of the sayd Acte, had prepared and caused to be made and wrought, aswell within this our Kyngdome of England as beyond the Seas, divers riche and costlye Jewelles and other Goldsmythes Wares of Golde for the Service of Us and our Nobilitye, all which are particulerlye expressed in one Scedule to these Presentes annexed, the Workemanshippe and Fashons whereof have ben so dear and chargeable to our sayd Subject as that if, by reason of the said Acte, the same myghte not be solde, it would be to his utter Undoyng, as he hath pitifullye complayned unto Us, moste humblye cravyng our favorable Lycence for his Releif in this behalf, wherefore We have thought it requisite and are well pleased to harken to his sayd Petition, and therefore by these Presentes of our speciall Grace certain Knowledge and mere Motion, for Us our Heires and Successours, do geve and graunte full Lycence and Libertie unto the sayd *John Mabbe* his Executours and Admynistratours and to every of them, that he and they, or any of them by themselves or by his

A.D. 1576. his or theyr Deputy or Deputyes, Ser-
18 Eliz. Reg. vaunt or Servauntes, maye from tyme
to tyme, at all tymes duryng and un-
till suche tyme as the said *John Mabb*:
his Executours and Admystratours
and every of them, shall or may con-
veniently put to Sale Utter Sell and
Exchange, or cause, to be put to
Sale Uttered Sold and Exchaunged all
and every the sayd Jewelles and Gold-
smithes Wares of Gold expressed in
the Scedule aforesayd *put to sale utter
sell and exchange or cause to be put to
sale uttered sold and exchaunged*, in all
Places within our Realmes and Domy-
nions, all and every or any part of the
same Jewelles and Goldsmithes Wares
aforesayd, without any manner of
Daunger Payne Losse Forfeiture or
Penaltie by the sayd *John Mabb*: his
Executours or Admystratours, or by
his or theyr Deputyes or Servantes or
any of them, in any wise to be incur-
red or susteyned for the same; the said
Acte or any thing therein conteyned,
or any other Act Statute Proclamation
Decree Restraynt or Ordynance
whatsoever, had made provided pro-
claymed decreed or ordeyned, or to
be made decreed or ordeyned to the
contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our self at *Gorambury* the
thirtieth Day of April.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

INPRIMIS, a Jewell representing a
God with all Tokens of Sovereignty,
havyng sett in the sayd Jewell eight
and thirtie Diamonds, thirten Rubies,
three Emeraldes, and a great Cluster
of Pearl.

ITEM, a great *George of Gold*, with
threescore eight Dyamonds, nyneten
Rubies, one and thirtie Opales, and
two Emerawldes.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Storie of
Vittorie*, having two great Dyamonds,
one great rooke Ruby, and four table
Rubies, and a great Pearl Pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Chayne of Gold* enamelled,
beyng garnished with threescore two
Dyamonds, two hundred fourtie two
Rubies, and fourscore and eleven
Pearles.

ITEM, one *Chayne* with fourtie Ag-
gottes, nine hundred threescore Pearls,

and one hundred threescore Pipes of A.D. 1576.
Gold. 18 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, one payre of *Braceletes*, with
two hundred threescore Pearles, two
table Dyamonds, and fowrten Eme-
rawldes.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storie of
the Temptation of Mans Flesh*, beyng
garnished with six and twentie Dya-
monds, fyve Rubies, six Emerawldes,
and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storie of
Joshua and Caleb*, garnished with eight
Dyamonds, twelve Rubies, six Eme-
rawldes, one Saphier, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Storie of
Fama Perennis*, havng in the said Jew-
ell thirtene Dyamonds, fyve Rubies,
and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one *George of Golde* with five
fayr Dyamonds.

ITEM, one *Eagle of Golde* the body
of the Bird beyng a great Pearl, and
fowr Dyamonds, and five Rubies,
an Emerawld, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Storie of
Charitas*, havng a great Emerawld, a
blew Saphier, twelve table Dyamonds
twelve Rubies, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with a *Satier* ha-
ving two peeces of Pearl in the said
Satier, and a Satier Woman by hym
havyng ten Dyamonds, one and
twentie Rubies, and a Saphier pen-
daunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott
havyng *Hercules* cut on the said Agott,
and garnished about with four table
Dyamonds and four Rubies, and a
Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell *lyke a Boge*, ha-
ving a great Emerawld, a Granit, six
table Dyamonds, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell *lik a Tortis*, havng
in the sayd Jewell thirtie nyne Topa-
sies and an Emerawld pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell *like a Crosse*, ha-
vyng fyve Emerawldes, one Rubie,
and fyve Pearles.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott,
having the Picture of *Julius Cesar*, six
table Dyamonds, eight Rubies, and a
Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storie of
Narcissus*, having in the sayd Jewell
nyne table Dyamonds, an Eme-
rawld, and a Pearl pendaunt.

A. D. 1576. *ITEM*, one Jewell like a *Bagge*, with a rock Ruby, and a table Dyamond, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Brouche* with an Agott, fowr Dyamonds and fowr Rubies.

ITEM, one *Broache* with a very fayr Agott like a *Blackamore* enamelled all white aboute the sayd Agott.

ITEM, one Jewell having an Agott like the *Picture of Christ*, with six table Dyamonds, six Rubies, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Brouche* very wellchased, with an Agott with the *Storje of Vulcanus*.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott, two table blewe Saphiers, and a *Pearle*.

ITEM, one little Jewell with a *Camewe*, fyve Rubies, fyve Emerawldes, and a *Pearle*,

ITEM, one Jewell with a table *Amatist*, fowr Rubies, two Emerawldes and a *Pearl*.

ITEM, one *Brouche* with a Pearl, beyng sett in a *Mairmayde*, two Rubies, two Emerawldes, and a Dyamond.

ITEM, one Jewell with a fayr Agott *Sardonix* having cutt in the said Agott a *Woman* and garnished about with ten Rubies, fowr Dyamondes, six Emerawldes, and dyvers Beasts and Birds, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott having cutt in the said Agott a *Phoenix*, and garnysht about with ten Rubies, six Emeraldes, fowr Dyamonds, and dyvers Byrds, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storje of Mars Venus and Cupido*, havng in the sayd Jewell eight table Dyamonds, three table Rubies, two Emerawldes, two Pearles, and a great cluster of very fayr Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storje of Prudentia*, with two table Dyamonds, two table Rubies, two Emerawldes, and a Pearle pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an *Eagle devouringe of a Serpent*, beyng garnysht with twentye and seven Dyamonds, three Rubies, two Amatistes, two Emerawldes and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storje of Phebus and Daphnes*, beyng garnysht with seven Dyamonds, fowr Emerawldes, one Rubie, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott havng a *Woman* cutt on it like a *More*, beyng garnished with two Ta-

ble Dyamonds, two table Emerawldes, A. D. 1576. and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Horse* lyeng on a Hill havng a Crowe feadyng on hym, being garnysht with nyne Dyamonds, fyve Rubies, six Emerawldes, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Harte* lyeng stryken with an Arrow havng a Leaf in his Mouth and Cupido hangynge over hym, beyng garnished with six Dyamonds, six Emerawldes, thre Rubies, and a Pearl at th'end.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storje of Neptune*, beyng garnysht with one and twentie Rubies, six Emerawldes, four Dyamonds, and one blew Saphier, and a cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell like a *Harte* havng a Man and a Woman standyng on the sayd Harte, garnysht with a table Dyamond, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Clocke of Golde*.

ITEM, one Jewell, with a great Granyt and a greate Pearle pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Tablet of Golde* beyng graved with Bastall, havng sett in the sayd Tablet nyne Table Dyamonds.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Lapis lazulus*, two Dyamonds, two Rubies, and a great cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one *Harte of Golde*, with nine Satrines, three Vermelynes, and a Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Purflin*, and a great cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott like a *Womans Head* havng a Lawne cut over her Head.

ITEM, one Jewell with a Bay Leaf, havng two Pescoddes with Pearles, and a Jasont in the sayd Jewell and an Agott.

ITEM, a Jewell like a *Burrage Flower*, havng two Rubies, eight Satyres, and an Emerawle.

ITEM, one Jewell with Cristall, havng dyvers Flowers of Gold sett in the sayd Cristall, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell of Cristall havng the *Storje of Lucretia* in Golde.

ITEM, fyve Jewells with Purflyn, one of the *Storje of the Passage of the Children of Israell through the Red Sea*, th'other of the *Worshippynge of the Serpent*, the third of the *Dream of Jacob*, the fourth the *Storje of Tonge Tobias*, the fift of *Neptune*,

ITEM,

A. D. 1576.
16 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott, six Vermelynes, a Granyt, and a Cluster of Pearle.

ITEM, one Tablett of Golde with the *Storye of a Roman Burninge his Hand in Fyer.*

ITEM, one Jewell like a *Rose*, beynge garnished with a blew Saphier.

ITEM, two Jewells havynge an Agot in eyther Jewell like a *Deathes Head*, and four Rubies with a Pearl in eyther Jewell.

ITEM, two *Peascoddes* of Gold, with seventene Pearles.

ITEM, one Tablett like a *Caule or a Nest*, with a Cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, four and twenty Jewells, with Agattes and Camewes wayeng 10 Oun. 3 qs.

ITEM, one *Crosse of Golde*, with six Satyrs and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one little Jewell with a Pearl in the midst, and garnished with four Emerawlds and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Satyr* in the middle of the Jewell, with a Pearle pendaunt wayenge q; di. q;.

ITEM, one *Booke of Golde* graved with *Bastall* wayenge 4 Oun. di. q;.

ITEM, one *blacke Tablet of Golde* wayenge 10 Oun. q;.

ITEM, one *Classe of Golde* for a parletett, with a *Satyre* w. 11 d. w. ob.

ITEM, two enameled *Tablettes of Golde* garnished with Pearle, wayeng 3 qs; and 9 Graynes.

ITEM, one *Brouche* of Gold lyke a *Mores-Head*, the Ground beynge Mother of Pearl.

ITEM, Nyne and twenty *Brouches* of Golde, and Stone wayeng 5 Oun. 12 d. w.

ITEM, two hundred four and twenty *Pomanders* of Gold filled with *Pomander*, wayeng 5 Oun. lackynge 1 d. w.

ITEM, fourteen *Borders* wayenge 38 Oun. q;.

ITEM, two thousand thirtie and seven *Buttons* of Golde for Gownes and Capes, wayenge 104 Oun. 17 d. weit.

ITEM, four score sixteen *Buttons* for Jerkyns, wayeng 5 Oun. q; di. q;.

ITEM, three hundred fourty and seven *Agott Buttons* garnished with Golde.

A. D. 1578.
18 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, two *Chaynes* of Golde enameled and garnished with Christall and Pearle, wayeng 17 Oun.

ITEM, one *Chayne* of Golde garnished with orientall Pearle and Pomanders, wayeng 4 Oun. 3 qs; ob.

ITEM, one *Chayne* of Golde garnished with Mother of Pearl and Corall and Hower glasses, wayeng 6 Oun. 2 d. w.

ITEM, eight *Chaynes* of Golde four of them enameled, and four not enameled, all wayeng 31 Oun.

ITEM, a playn Ryng of Gold with a great poynted Dyamond.

ITEM, a very fayr Ryng with nynteen fayr table Dyamondes.

ITEM, a very fayr Ryng with nynteen poynted Dyamondes.

ITEM, a fayr Ryng enameled black with four table Dyamondes.

ITEM, six Ryngs enameled black, fyve of them havynge a table Dyamond in every Ryng, and the sixt with a poynted Dyamond.

ITEM, one Ryng chafed with Frutages with a table Dyamond.

ITEM, one Ryng chafed with Frutages with a great Rubie.

ITEM, six Ryngs of Gold all playn, with a table Dyamonde in every Ryng.

ITEM, six Ryngs of Golde with poynted Dyamonds enameled black and white.

ITEM, nyne Ryngs of Gold enameled white with a table Rubie in every Ryng.

ITEM, fyve Ryngs of Gold with an Emerawld in every Ryng.

ITEM, two Ryngs of Gold with a Saphier in eyther Ryng.

ITEM, three Ryngs of Gold enameled with dyvers Colours, havynge a Rubie in every Ryng.

ITEM, two playn Ryngs of Gold with two great table Dyamonds in the sayd Ryngs.

ITEM, three Ryngs with Opales.

ITEM, eightene Ryngs enameled white and black with a Turcas in every Ryng.

ITEM, one hundred and four Ryngs of dyvers Fashions and set with dyvers Stones, all wayeng 11 Oun. 9 d. weit.

ITEM, two great Onixes set in two Ryngs of playn Gold.

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

Concessio Officii Comitum Mareſcalli Hiberniæ ad Vitam.

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd,
Bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Servitia & Obsequia quæ, præcharissimus consanguineus noster, *Walterus Comes Effex* nobis ante hæc tempora multipliciter & diversimodè, infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, impendit indiesque impendere non desistit, meritò contemplantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Officium *Comitis Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ*, ac Nomen Titulum ac Honorem *Comitis Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ*, ac ipsum *Comitem Effex* *Comitem Mareſcallum Regni nostri Hiberniæ* creamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes, & ei Nomen Stilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem & Honorem *Comitis Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ*, unà cum omnibus & singulis Officiis Commoditatibus Proficuis Emolumentis Præminentis, Nominationibus Officiorum, & aliis Pertinentiis quibuscumque, tam in Curiis nostris quàm alibi infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, Officio *Comitis Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ* aut *Mareſcallo Regni Hiberniæ* qualitercumque spectantibus & pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout Officio *Comitis Mareſcalli Angliæ*, aut *Mareſcalli Angliæ* infra Regnum Angliæ, aut Officio *Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ*, qualitercumque spectabant aut pertinebant aut spectare vel pertinere debuerunt, damus & concedimus, ac in eodem Officio, ac cæteris Præmissis eidem Officio, ut præmittitur, pertinentibus seu annexis, ipsum *Comitem Effex* investimus constituimus & corroboramus, in tam amplis Modo Potestate & Auctoritate prout aliquis *Mareſcallus Angliæ*, aut aliqui *Mareſcalli Angliæ*, aut aliquis *Comes Mareſcallus Angliæ* aut *Comites Mareſcalli Angliæ*, aut aliqui *Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ*, hujusmodi Officium Titulum aut Honorem habens seu exercens, habentes seu exercentes, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ aut Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, habuit seu exercuit habuerunt seu exercuerunt,

Volentes ulteriùs, & pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedentes, quodd Officium *Mareſcalli Armatae nostræ*, quodd *Nicholaus Bagnall* Miles tenet seu exercet infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ prædictum, Dispositio cujus, per Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumrestitutionem prædicti *Nicholai* vel alio modo vacantis, ad Nos Hæredes aut Successores nostros spectare debet post Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumrestitutionem prædicti *Nicholai*, vel cum alio modo quocumque Officium prædictum vacare aut cessare contigerit, cum omnibus Feodis Vadiis Commoditatibus & Allocantiis quibuscumque, in tam amplis modo & forma prout prædictus *Nicholaus Bagnall*, rationè Officii sui prædicti, aut ratione executionis Officii sui prædicti, aut ratione aliquarum Concessionum aut Literarum Patentium nostrarum aut aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, aut aliter quovismodo, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ habet percipit aut gaudet aut habere percipere aut gaudere debeat aut poterit, remaneat præfato *Comiti* durante Vita sua,

Et quodd idem *Comes Effex*. Officium prædictum *Mareſcalli Armatae* nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in Regno nostro Hiberniæ quodd prædictus *Nicholaus* modo tenet sive exercet, cum per Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumrestitutionem dicti *Nicholai Bagnall* Militis, vel alio modo vacaverit, cum omnibus Vadiis Feodis & Commoditatibus eidem Officio pertinentibus, disponere dare vel conferre possit libere & impune, vel in Manu sua retinere & gaudere, per præfatum *Comitem* aut sufficientem Deputatum suum, de tempore in tempus exercendum aut exequendum, prout præfato *Comite* videbitur expedire, præfato *Comiti* per se, aut sufficientem Deputatum suum, aut sufficientes Deputatos suos, de tempore in tempus faciente exercente aut exequente omnia hujusmodi Servitia Res & Actiones infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, prout præfatus *Nicholaus Bagnall* Miles ratione Officii sui prædicti facere exercere aut exequi deberet,

Necnon

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

Necnon quòd idem *Comes* omnia alia Officia dicto Officio *Comitis Mareſcalli Hiberniæ* pertinentia adjuncta annexa ſeu ſpectantia, ut præfertur, dare concedere vel conferre poſſit liberè & impunè, aliquibus Conſuetudinibus, aut Literis noſtris Patentibus, in contrarium factis, non obſtantibus,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & occupandum prædictum Officium *Comitis Mareſcalli Hiberniæ* ac omnia & ſingula Auctoritates Officia Jurisdictiones Commoditates, & cætera Præmiſſa quæcumque eidem Officio qualitercumque pertinentia ſive de jure ſpectantia, ſeu per Præſentes annexa eidem, *Comiti Eſſex.* pro termino Vitæ ſuæ, per ſe vel per ſufficientem Deputatum ſuum aut per ſufficientes Deputatos ſuos, abſque Compoto, vel aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Succelloribus noſtris, pro Officio prædicto & cæteris Præmiſſis ſeu eorum aliquo, quoviſmodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciando,

Damus etiam ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, concedimus præſato *Comiti Eſſex.* quòd ipſe & quilibet Deputatus ſuus, ratione dicti Officii, habeat gerat & deferat infra dictum Regnum noſtrum Hiberniæ, tam in præſentia noſtra Hæredum & Succellorum noſtrorum, quàm in abſentiâ noſtrâ Hæredum & Succellorum noſtrorum, quendam Baculum Aureum ad utrumque finem de nigro annulatum, & cum Signo Armorum noſtrorum Hæredum & Succellorum noſtrorum in ſuperiori fine dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum dicti *Comiti Eſſex.* in inferiori fine ejuſdem Baculi, Inſculpto & ornato, licitè & impunè abſque impetitione noſtra Hæredum vel Succellorum noſtrorum, vel Juſticiariorum aut Officiariorum ſeu aliorum Miniſtrorum noſtrorum Hæredum vel Succellorum noſtrorum quorumcumque,

Ac volumus, & ex ſpeciali Gratia noſtra, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris, concedimus præſato *Comiti Eſſex* quòd, poſt Mortem dicti *Nicholai Bagnall*, ac cum Officium prædictum per Ceſſationem Reſignationem aut Surſumredemptionem prædicti *Nicholai*, vel alio modo quocumque, vacare contigerit, dictus *Comes Eſſex.* deinceps durante Vitâ ſuâ, habeat gaudeat & percipiat & habere gaudere & percipere valeat & poſſit omnimoda ſingula hujusmodi & talia Feoda Proſicua Salaria Allocationes

Præminentias Commoditates & Allocationes, quot qualia & quæ prædictus *Nicholaus Bagnall* Miles ratione Officii ſui Mareſcalli Armatae noſtræ prædictæ, aut in conſideratione aut pro meliori excercitatione Officii ſui prædicti, virtute aliquarum Literarum Patentium aut Conceſſionum noſtri, aut aliquorum aut alicujus Progenitorum noſtrorum, aut alio modo quocumque, habet gaudet ſeu percipit ſeu habere gaudere ſeu percipere debet ſeu debuiffet, valeat ſeu poſſit, abſque alio Compoto, aut Onere inde Nobis Hæredibus vel Succelloribus noſtris quoviſmodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciando,

Volumus inſuper, & per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succelloribus noſtris concedimus quòd prædictus *Comes*, durante vitâ ſuâ, Locum habeat & Vocem in Parlamento dicti Regni noſtri Hiberniæ de tempore in tempus, ſicut unus ex Magnatibus & Proceribus ejuſdem Regni noſtri Hiberniæ ibidem, cum Prælatis Magnatibus & Proceribus dicti Regni Colloquium habiturus & Tractatum, quodque Locus prædicti *Comitis* ſit, & per Præſentes aſſignetur & allocetur in hujusmodi Parlamento proximus & propinquior Loco Theſaurarii noſtri Hæredum vel Succellorum noſtrorum dicti Regni noſtri Hiberniæ pro tempore exiſtentis, unius ex Magnatibus vel Proceribus dicti Regni noſtri Hiberniæ exiſtentis,

Et volumus quòd hæ Literæ noſtræ Patentis, aut Irrotulamentum earumdem, erunt de tempore in tempus ſufficiens Warrantum tam Locumtenenti Deputato Juſticiario vel Gubernatori noſtro Hæredum noſtrorum Regni noſtri Hiberniæ, quàm Theſaurario & Camerariis Scaccarii Hiberniæ, Theſaurario ad Guerram, Subtheſaurario, Receptori Generali, ac omnibus Juſticiariis Auditoribus Vicecomitibus Officiariis & Miniſtris noſtris Hæredum & Succellorum noſtrorum pro tempore exiſtentibus in dicto Regno noſtro Hiberniæ, ad omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa ſuperius ſpecificata vel aliqua eorumdem tangentia aut concernentia, de tempore in tempus, durante Vitâ dicti *Comitis*, allocandum perficiendum perimplendum & exequendum, & allocari perfici perimpleri & exequi faciendum;

Damus præterea univerſis & ſingulis Officiariis Miniſtris & Subditis quibuſcumque, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, infra dictum Regnum noſtrum

9 H

Hiber-

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1576. Hiberniæ, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfato *Comiti Essex.* in Executione Præmissorum, secundum Tenorem Præsentium, obedi-
18 Eliz. Reg. entes intendentes & auxiliantes sint in omnibus diligenter.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Maii.

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1576. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantiz, Salutem.
Pat. 18. Eliz. Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Roffensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus* & *Capitalam* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Roffen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, venerabilem Virum, *Johannem Pearse* Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,
p. 10. m. 24.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras vigore ejusdem Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituiamus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis

Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes:
A.D. 1576.

Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. North.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominiibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Commissio ad visitandum Collegium Sancti Johannis Evangelistæ in Academia Cantabrigiæ.

A.D. 1576. Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Willielmo Domino Burghley* Thesaurario nostro Angliæ & Cancellario Academiæ nostræ Cantabrigiensis, *Ricardo Episcopo Eliensi*, *Johanni Whitgiste*, *Andrea Perne*, *Edwardo Hanford*, Doctoribus Theologiæ, *Henrico Harve*, *Thoma Ithell*, ac *Binge*, Doctoribus Juris Civilis, in dicta Academia Cantabrigiensi, Salutem.

Cum ad Nos per viros spectatæ Fidei & Probitatis delatum sit Delegatos tempore Charissimi Fratris nostri, *Edwardi Sexti nuper Regis Angliæ*, & Commissarios quosdam, ad visitandum

prædictam Academiam nostram Cantabrigiensem, Statutaque ejusdem Academiæ & Collegiorum in eadem existentium reformandum ac alia faciendum, quæ ex usu illius Academiæ fore viderentur, Auctoritate dicti Charissimi nostri constitutos, nonnulla Statuta Collegii, vulgò nuncupati *Collegium Sancti Johannis Evangelistæ* in Academia Cantabrigiensi prædicta, temporibus ita ferentibus, immutasse correxisse, sic tamen ut, haud editis aut promulgatis in eam rem Statutis vel Ordinationibus specialibus, sed in dicti Collegii Libris Statutorum eorumque Membris sive Capitibus quibusdam
A.D. 1576.

A.D. 1576. dam noviter inductis interlineatis vel
 18 Eliz. Reg. dispunctis, quibusdam autem adiectis
 ad Margines Paginarum ejus Libri vel
 Librorum, in quo vel quibus dicta
 Statuta vetusta continebantur, Notu-
 lis vel Obeliscis significarentur duntax-
 at quid impofterum in prædictis Sta-
 tutis innovandum abrogandum & de-
 lendum statuerent, quod quidem per
 dictos Delegatos vel Commissarios non
 fuit absolutum,

Posteaque intelligimus Audaces
 quosdam dicti Collegii, ut est pro-
 babile, Socios vel Scholares, arre-
 ptâ inde occasione, absque Aucthori-
 tate quacumque aut Causa rationa-
 bili, sed tantum Impunitatis fiducia
 fretos, proque eorum Libidine ac pri-
 vato Commodo, quia Dispunctiones
 & Deletiones quas ex suo usu ipsi sin-
 gerent, similibusque Notarum ad Mer-
 gines Paginarum prædicti Libri ascrip-
 tiones facile latere posse confiderent,
 Statutis Collegii prædicti, salubriter ab
 antiquo benè institutis, impias ac Sacri-
 legias Manus admovisse, falsaue Mu-
 tatione vel Mutilatione Notarum Di-
 spunctionum Inductionum & Margi-
 naliū Annotationum prædictarum eo
 rem deduxisse ut quid in Statutis præ-
 dictis retinendum vel renovandum,
 quid pro antiquato aut expungendo sit
 habendum, jam magna ex parte in
 quampluribus Locis dictorum Statu-
 torum sit incertum, eoque modo esse
 effectum ut multum jam remissum sit
 de Severitate pristina quâ illius Colle-
 gii Disciplina solebat contineri, Stu-
 diaque Scholarium ejusdem, cum ma-
 gno bonarum Literarum Detrimeto,
 Dissidiis & Litibus distraherentur, ad
 dicti Collegii Ruinam inevitabilem ni-
 si in tempore prospiciatur,

Quibus Malis componendis, quan-
 quam Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Epi-
 scopus Elien.* (cujus est ejus Collegii visi-
 tandi Munus ordinariū) crebris Visi-
 tationibus factis, omnibusq; Remediis
 tentatis, diligenter operam impendisset,
 tamen quia inter alia præcipua
 Impedimenta piis ejus conatibus sup-
 positæ Statutorum & Ordinationum
 prædictarum Emendationes præcipue
 opponerentur, ita ut, neque quicquam
 certi de rebus in controversia positis
 statuere propter dictorum Statutorum
 Corruptionem ac Mutilationem, neq;
 Contentiones prædictas sedare, pristi-
 nam Disciplinam restituere, aut com-
 munem Pacem & Concordiam conser-
 vare poterunt,

Nos igitur,

Collegii prædicti, per Proaviam no-

stram Dominam *Margaretam Comitissam Richemondie* Progenitricem nostram
 A.D. 1576. 18 Eliz. Reg. *Ædificati constructi & dotati, Cu-
 ram Hæreditariam gerentes, ac pio-
 rum Regum Exemplo admonitæ, no-
 straque sponte invitæ, unicum Sub-
 sidium esse existimamus adversus su-
 prædictas Difficultates, & ad restitu-
 endum pristinum Splendorem Collegii
 prædicti, si viros idoneos elegamus, at-
 que Aucthoritatem nostrâ eisdem habi-
 les statuamus, non solum ad reprimen-
 dum ac castigandum eorum Improbi-
 tatem Malitiam & Audaciam, per
 quos Statuta prædicta ad tam perple-
 xam & incertam conditionem sunt de-
 ducta, verumetiam ad restaurandum
 dicta Statuta in Casibus mutilatis cor-
 ruptis, aut alio quovismodo imperfe-
 ctis, & denique ad ea corrigendum quæ
 vel in Disciplina vel in Moribus Perso-
 narum dicti Collegii depravata sunt,*

Vos octo septem sex quinque vel
 quatuor (quorum vos præfatos *Domi-
 num Burghley* Thesaurarium nostrum
 Angliæ, *Episcopum Elien.* vel *Thomam I-
 rhell* unum esse volumus) Delegatos
 nostros sive Commissionarios, ad ea
 quæ infra scribuntur exequenda, ex
 certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
 ac supremâ Aucthoritatem nostrâ Regiâ,
 assignavimus, & per Præsentes, ad Be-
 neplacitum nostrum duraturos, assigna-
 mus, ad visitandum igitur, quoties
 & quando videbitur necessarium, tam
 in Capite quàm in Membris Colle-
 gium prædictum Sancti Johannis E-
 vangelistæ vulgariter vocatum *Seynt
 Johns Colledge* in Cambridge, seu quo-
 cumque alio Nomine censeatur vel in-
 corporetur, deque Vita Moribus &
 Conversatione Magistri sive Custodis
 Sociorum Scholarium & Ministrorum
 seu Officiariorum quorumcumque Col-
 legii prædicti, seu quorumcumque in
 eorum Collegio commorantium, Ex-
 cessibusque delictis & negligentis eo-
 rumdem & eorum cujusq; tam Violati-
 onem Mutilationem ac Depravationem
 Statutorum dicti Collegii, quàm etiam
 Perturbationem Disciplinæ Pacis Tran-
 quillitatis & boni Ordinis, vel Dissi-
 pationem Bonorum dicti Collegii quo-
 vis modo concernentibus, omnibus
 modis quibus id melius & efficacius
 facere poteritis, inquirendum, ac in
 eisdem vel eorum aliquo delinquentes,
 vel quacumque ratione culpabiles, Pœ-
 nis condignis pro ratione Excessuum
 Delictorum & Negligentiarum suarum
 hujusmodi, usque ad Amotionem &
 Privationem cujusque sic Excedentis
 Delinquentis Negligentis vel Culpabi-
 lis,

A. D. 1576. lis, ab omni Jure Munere vel Officio
 18 Eliz. Reg. quod in eodem Collegio habet vel ha-

bere se prætendit inclusive, quam tamen Amotionem vel Deprivationem non aliter valere volumus quam si de & cum expresso consensu & assensu dicti Domini de Burghley & Episcopi Eliensis facta fuerit, debite puniendum Contumaces autem & Rebelles cujuscumque Statûs vel Conditionis, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam per Incarcerationem & Recognitionem Acceptationem & quæcumq; alia Juris Remedia compescendum,

Statuta insuper & Ordinationes Collegii prædicti exhiberi petendum & exigendum, eademque inspicendum examinandum & diligenter considerandum, quæque falsò, & absque Auctoritate legitima, dispuncta deleta mutilata vel induc[t]a, vel tanquam deleta dispuncta seu antiquata falsò notata fuisse & esse deprehenderitis, necnon omnia & singula quæ videbuntur retinenda, ac pro Statutis Collegii prædicti observanda, restituendum retinendum confirmandum & stabiliendum, ac pro falsò Deletis seu Antiquatis, proque reitutis stabilitis & confirmatis ejusdem Collegii Statutis haberi debere pronunciandum & declarandum;

Novaque Statuta & Ordinationes ubi necesse fuerit pro defectu priorum, juxta Leges nostras Angliæ, tam Ecclesiasticas quam Civiles, imposterum ac perpetuis futuris temporibus, a dictis Magistro sive Custode Sociis Scholaribus Ministris seu Officiariis, aliisque in dicto Collegio commorantibus quibuscumque observanda, condendum & constituendum, Pœnasque graves imposterum Violatoribus eorumdem injungendum & faciendum, Magistrum sive Custodem Socios & Scholares Ministros seu Officiarios prædictos, ac ceteros commorantes in Collegio prædicto, ut Statuta prædicta sic, ut præmittitur, restituta, vel pro reitutis declarata, vel de novo ordinata & constituta, agnoscant & acceptent, ac de eisdem observandis Juramentum præstent corporale, eademque observent cum effectu cogendum & compellendum,

Ac omnia & singula alia quæ circa hujusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu

Reformationis Collegii prædicti ac Statutorum ejusdem Ordinationem & Constitutionem sive hic expressa fuerint si-
 A. D. 1576.
 18 Eliz. Reg.

ve non fuerint expressa, requisita vel necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet opportuna, faciendum & exequendum vobis (de quorum sincera Religione & Doctrina, necnon Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus fide dexteritate & Industria plurimum confidimus) octo septem sex quinque vel quatuor (quorum vos præfatos Dominum Burghley Thesaurarium nostrum Angliæ, Ricardum Episcopum Elien. vel Thomam Ithell unum esse volumus) ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ prædictâ, vices nostras, omni Appellatione remotâ committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiam si hujusmodi sunt quæ specialia verba requirant, cum Deprivationis & Amotionis, de & cum consensu & assensu dictorum Domini Burghley & Episcopi Elien. ut præmittitur, faciend. alteriusque coercionis congruæ & legitimæ cujuscumque Potestate;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis ac quibuscumque aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris ut vobis, aut tribus vestrum, quorum vos præfatos octo septem sex quinque vel quatuor (quorum vos Dominum Burghley Thesaurarium nostrum, Episcopum Elien. vel Thomam Ithell unum esse volumus) in & circa Præmissorum executionem de tempore in tempus effectualiter assistant attendant & suffragentur: aliquo Statuto Parliamenti, Actu Ordinatione Provisione Constitutione Restrictione seu Inhibitione quacumque, aut aliquo Statuto ejusdem Collegii locali, seu Statutis localibus, sub Juramento etiam observandis, in contrarium inde habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 xiii. Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Rossensi.

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Eliz.
p. 10. m. 45.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Volentes, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem nunc Episcopum Rossensem* Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere posse, considerantesque exilitatem dicti Episcopatus Rossen.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac pro Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam damus præfato nunc *Episcopo Rossen.* quod ipse Dignitatem Decanatus in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum quæ modò habet & possidet, unà cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Pertinentiis universis, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Rossensis in *Commendam*, unà cum dicto Episcopatu, vel aliquo alio Episcopatu, ad quem ipsum impofterum transferri contigerit, ad Terminum Vitæ naturalis ipsius *Johannis nunc Episcopi Rossen.* retinere possit & valeat, illiusque Decanatus Fructus & Proventus omnimodos in Usus & Utilitatem suos proprios recipere percipere ac convertere & applicare durante totâ Vitâ suâ prædictâ, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Habendum gaudendum recipiendum & percipiendum Deconatum

cum ejusdem Fructibus Redditibus Proventibus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Johanni nunc Episcopo Rossen.* tam absenti quàm præfenti, per totam Vitam suam prædictam, absq; aliquo gravamine interruptione restrictione calumpnia seu denegatione aliquarum Personarum quorumcumque, seu alicujus Personæ cujuscumque, volentes & firmiter injungentes omnibus & singulis Personis prædictis, quod ille ac eorum quilibet respective permittant & permittat præfatum *Johannem nunc Episcopum Rossensem*, sive fuerit absens sive præfens, ad percipiendum recipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, durante Vitâ suâ omnes & singulos ac omnimodos Fructus Redditus Commoditates & Proventus Decanatus Sarum prædicti, insimul cum *Episcopatu Rossensi* prædicto, vel aliquo alio Episcopatu, ad quem posthac ipsum transferri contigerit, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Rossen. continuò numerando, in *Commendam*, ac eisdem Fructus Commoditates & Proventus sibi retinere liberè & licitè, aliquo Jure Constitutione Statuto Lege seu Ordinatione in contrarium editis in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Julii.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1576.
Ibid. p. 2.
m. 29.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitana Eboracensis, aut *Vicario* suo in Spiritualibus Generali & Officiali Principali, aut alii cuicumque in hac parte Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Walkington* Eboracen. Diocesis per Mortem *Johannis Newcome* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem & ad nostram Donationem & Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Robertum Grene* unum Capellanorum nostrorum Capellæ nostræ Regiæ vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Mandantes & Requirentes quatenus eundem *Robertum Grene* ad *Rectoriam* sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Walkington prædictam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem ac in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere facere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1576.

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1576.
Ibid. m. 30.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Willielmo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Exoniensi Episcopo*, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali & Officiali Principali sive Commissario, aut alii nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad *Ecclesiam Parochialem de Okeforde* vestræ Diocesis ibidem jam vacantem, per Resignationem *Simonis Harte* ultimi Incumbentis, & ad nostram Præsentationem & Donationem ratione Minoris Ætatis *Hugonis Pollarde* Filii & Hæredis *Lodovici Pollard* Armigeri, nuper Defuncti, pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Cristo, *Walterum Harte* Presbiterum vobis præsentamus,

Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Walterum*, ad præfatam Ecclesiam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-

ficio Pastoralis, velitis sine ulterius dilatione.

A.D. 1576.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* septimo Die Septembris.

Consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Edwardus James Artium Magister Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Bouytraye* Exon. Diocesis.

Nicholaus Baldwyn Artium Magister ad Rectorem de *Riton* Dunolmenfis Diocesis.

Johannes Wolwarde in Artibus Magister ad *Canonicatum* sive *Præbendam* infra Ecclesiam Cathedralē *Roffen*.

Johannes Thorneborowe in Artibus Magister ad Rectorem de *Marneshull* *Britolien*. Diocesis.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1576.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 3.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice *Eborum*, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopum *Dunelmensem* Sede plenâ pertinebat, ipsâ Sede *Dunelm.* jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, eorumve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Judici hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Autoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Hartburne* in Comitatu nostro *Northumbriæ* Diocesis *Dunelmensis*, modò, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem *Ricardi Stancliff* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem, ratione Temporalium Episcopatus *Dunelm.* jam vacantis in Manibus nostris existentium, jure spectantem, literatum & probum Virum, *Ricardum Hancock* Clericum intuitu Charitatis vobis præsentamus,

Mandantes uti dictum *Ricardum* ad

præfatam Vicariam admittatis, eumque Vicarium ejusdem instituatis, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque omnia & singula quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio expediatis & peragatis cum favore.

A.D. 1576.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Johannes Mason Clericus, ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochiam de *West Illesley* *Sarum* Diocesis.

Robertus Canisfeld Artium Magister, ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Bisford* in Comitatu *Eborum*.

Cuthbertus Bradford ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Houghton* *Winton*. Diocesis.

Stephanus

A. D. 1576. *Stephinus Townsend* Clericus in Theologia Bacchalaris Capellanus Regina, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Tewstocke* alias *Taystocke* alias *Tavestocke* Exon. Diœc.

Willielmus Chaderton Sacre Theologie Professor, ad *Canonicatum* sive *Præbendam* infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam Sancti Petri Westm.

Johannes Calverley in Legibus Bacchalaris, ad *Canonicatum* sive *Præbendam* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Roffen.

Jacobus Ferrysside Verbi Dei Concionator ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Whikham* Dunelm. Diœc.

Thomas Cooke Clericus, ad Rectorem

& Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Swanwicke* alias *Samwicke*, una cum *Capella Northe Samwicke* eidem Ecclesiæ annexa, infra Insulam de *Purbeck* Bristol. Diœc.

Robertus Anfeld in Artibus Bacchalaris, ad Ecclesiam de *Burton* super Aquam cum *Capella de Slaughter* inferiori Glouc. Diœc.

Nicholaus Crampe in Artibus Magister, ad Portionem de *Tycombe* in Ecclesia Parochiali de *Tyverton* Exon. Diœc.

Thurston Shave, ad Vicariam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Stonehouse* Glouc. Diœc.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577. *Regina*, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Edmundi Gryndall* ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam nostram vobis duximus concedendam, Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Servitio in Arte Musica.

A. D. 1577. *Regina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod *Gulielmus Damano* in Scientia sive Arte Musica nobis antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Gulielmo Bassano* Vadium sive Feodum *Figinti Denariorum* per Diem legalis Monetæ Angliæ, prout *Baptista Bassano*, modò defunctus, nuper habuit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Figinti Denariorum* per Diem una cum *Sexdecim Libris Duobus Solidis & Sex Denariis* per Annum pro Liberatura sua

præfato *Gulielmo Damano*, durante Vita sua naturali, a tempore Mortis prædicti *Baptiste Bassano*, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos usuales; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendam;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1577.
Ibid. p. 12.
m. 34.

Regina &c. Dilectis Subditis *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eboracen.* ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Archiepiscopum Eboracensem ac etiam ad Episcopum Dunelmensem Sedibus Archiepiscopali Eboracen. & Episcopali Dunelmen. plenius pertinuit, ipsis Sedibus respectivè jam vacantibus, notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestrovè *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Eglington*, dictæ Dunelmensis Diocesis, Eboracensis Provinciæ, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem *Thoma Benet* Clerici ultimi Vicarii & Incumbentis in eadem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsenta-

tionem Jure Prærogativæ Coronæ nostræ, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Dunelmensis prædictæ, hac vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum *Robertum Garret* Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalaurium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes quatenus eundem *Robertum Garrett* ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumq; Vicarium perpetuum ejusdem, ac in & de eadem instituere canonice & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque omnia & singula alia peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Eborum Archiepiscopo de Significavit.

A. D. 1577.
p. 11. m. 7.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, *Edmundo*, eadem Gratiâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ac, Reverendis in Christo Patribus, *Thoma Lincoln. Edmundo Norwicen. & Johanni Rossen.* respectivè Episcopis, & *Richardo Episcopo Suffraganeo Sedis Dovorriæ*, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Eborum, per Translationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Cantuariensem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Beati Petri Eborum*, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, ac iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Prædilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edwinum London. Episcopum* sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1577.
eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Volentes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandamus, quatenus tres vestrum ad minus (quorum vos præfatum *Edmundum Archiepiscopum Cantuar.* unum esse volumus) eundem *Edwinum London. Episcopum*, in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Beati Petri Eborum prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officiis Pastoralibus, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 10. m. 29.
Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Pauli London. Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Edwini Sandes* ultimi Episcopiejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Gorhamburye* decimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Rege Portugalie, contra Piratas.

A. D. 1577.
Ibid. p. 3. m. 37. d.
Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis nostris, *Davidi Lewes* Legum Doctori Curie nostræ Admiralitatis Judici & Locumtinenti, *Valentino Dale* Legum Doctori Libellorum nostrorum Supplicium Magistro, *Willielmo Ambrey* & *Johanni Hammond*, Legum Doctoribus, Salutem.

Cum in hac Tractatu nuperimè, inter Nos & Charissimum Fratrem nostrum, *Portugallie & Algarbie Regem*, per Commissarios ad hoc utrinque deputatos inito, conventum concordatum & conclusum sit, quòd intra sex Menses, post decimum quintum Diem Novembris dictum Tractatum proximo sequentem, mutua fuerit Liberatio & Restitutio omnium Bonorum Mercium Pecuniarum Debitorum & Navium Subditorum utriusque Partis, quæ, ab Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo cetero, in utriusque Regnis seu Dominiis detenta vel sub Arresto & Sequestro custodita sint & erunt, usque ad dictum decimum quintum Diem Novembris, dictorum Principum Auctoritate, quæ quidem Speciem suam conservant, & in alterius Principis Potestate reitant, quorum uterque quatuor utrinque respectivè bonos & idoneos qualitatibus alicujus publicæ Viros constitueret & deputaret, cum amplissima Auctoritate & Potestate infra tres Menses post dictum decimum quintum Diem dicti Mensis Novembris conveniendi comunicandi tractandi & definiendi, & cum effectu determinandi de prædicta mutua

Liberatione Restitutione seu æqua Compensatione, A. D. 1577.

Et quòd illorum Bonorum & Mercium, quæ vendita vel alienata sunt, iusta Æstimatio Dominis suis redderetur, vel æquâ Compensatione ex Bonis utrinque arrestatis satisfaceret, quòdque si Lis ulla de Rerum vel Mercium venditarum iusto Precio oriretur, aut de Nummorum & Monetæ Æstimatione, aut Aeris alieni debiti recuperatione, Res ad dictorum utrinque Commissariorum Judicium & Arbitrium referri deberet, qui, si ita illis necessarium aut commodum videretur, mutuo suo consensu, peritorum Mercatorum consilio & auxilio uti possent ut Res & Rationes cum omni Jure & Æquitate inspiceretur,

Pro iis verò Bonis Pecuniis & Debitis quæ fortè suppressa vel quovis modo alienata per alterutrum Regni Subditos sine Auctoritate & Mandato alterutrum Principis fuerint, constituerentur ab utraque parte Recuperatores & Judices qui Jus cum omni celeritate dicerent & legitimo omni Remedio uterentur versus eos qui contra Jus delinquerent,

Idcirco Nos, Tractatum prædictum ex parte nostra quantum in nobis est observare cupientes, vos præfatos *Davidem Lewes*, *Valentinum Dale*, *Willielmum Ambrey* & *Johannem Hammond*, quorum nobis perspecta & probata est Fides Integritas atque Prudentia, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Commissarios Recuperatores & Judices ex

9 K

parté

A. D. 1577. parte nostra Delegatos facimus atque constituimus per Præsentes,
 19 Eliz. Reg.

Dantes & concedentes vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem summarie & de plano & sine strepitu & figura Judicii, ac solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, conveniendi comunicandi tractandi definiendi & cum effectu determinandi de prædicta mutua Liberatione Restitutione seu æqua Compensatione,

Et illorum Bonorum & Mercium, quæ vendita & alienata sunt, justam æstimationem reddendi vel æquâ Compensatione ex Bonis utrinque arrestatis satisfaciendi,

De Rerum vel Mercium venditarum iusto Precio aut de Nummorum & Monetæ æstimatione, aut Aeris alieni debiti recuperatione, judicandi atque arbitrandi, & si ita necessarium aut commodum videbitur, mutuo consensu, peritos Mercatores adhibendi & consulendi qui Res & Rationes cum omni Jure & Æquitate inspiciant,

De iis verbò Bonis Pecuniis & Debitis quæ fortè suppressa, vel quovis modo alienata fuerint per alterutrum Regni Subditos sine Auctoritate & Mandato alterutrum Principis, cognoscendi judicandi decernendi atque determinandi, & adversus eos qui contra Jus ea in parte deliquerint quovis Juris Remedio procedendi:
 A. D. 1577.
 19 Eliz. Reg.

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Viceadmirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæteris Officiariis nostris & aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ut vobis in executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes & auxiliantes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* undecimo Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione contra Piratas.

A. D. 1577.
 Ibid. m. 36.
 dor. **E** *Lizabetha*, Dei Gratia &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis nostris, *Davidi Lewes* Legum Doctori Curie nostræ Admiralitatis Judici & Præsidi, *Valentino Dale* Legum Doctori Libellorum nostrorum Supplicium Magistro, *Willielmo Awbrey* & *Roberto Forth* Legum Doctoribus, Salutem.

Cum, Præcharissimus Frater noster, *Rex Christianissimus*, crebris Legatorum nostrorum Interpellationibus, & assiduis Subditorum nostrorum Querelis permotus, qui se continuis Piratarum Incurfionibus atq; Invasionibus a Subditis dicti Fratris nostri direptos & spoliatos esse conqueruntur, certos Commissarios & Judices dederit, qui de Causis hujusmodi cognoscerent, Nos etiā quod nostri est Officii præstare cupientes, quamvis Judices antehac ad effectum prædictum cum plenissima Potestate dederimus, nihil eorum tamen prætermittere volumus quod ad Direptiones & Piratias comprimendas & facinorosos Homines possit pertinere, vos præfatos *Davidem Lewes*, *Valentinum Dale*, *Willielmum Awbrey* & *Robertum Forth*, quorum nobis perspecta & probata est Integritas atque Prudentia, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostro, Commissarios & Judices nostros delegatos facimus atque constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes vobis aut duobus vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Davidem Lewes* aut *Valentinum Dale* unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Auctoritatem de Direptionibus & Depredationibus per quoscumque Subditos nostros in aliquos ex Subditis dicti Præcharissimi Fratris commissis ac perpetratis, committendisve aut perpetrandis, cum eorum incidentibus emergentibus annexis quibuscumque, summarie & de plano & sine strepitu & figurâ Judicii, ac solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, levato velo, omnique Appellatione remotâ, cognoscendi judicandi & Fine debito determinandi, quæque in Præmissis decreveritis Executioni mandandi, cum Potestate ac Auctoritate Contemptores & Inobedientes quoscumque incarcerandi, & quavis
 A. D. 1577.

Mulcta pro modo Delicti coercendi, ac cum cujuslibet ulterius Coercitionis Potestate pro Præmissorum commodâ & opportunâ expeditione; Legibus Ordinationibus Statutis ac Privilegiis quibuscumque in contrarium non obstantibus;

Inhibentes expressè nè quisquam alius, Nominationem aut Jurisdictionem habens, de Causis prædictis aut earum aliquâ, sub quovis colore, durante hac nostrâ Commissione, cognoscat aut judicet;

Man-

A. D. 1577. Mandantes Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Vice-admirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæteris Officiariis nostris & aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ut vobis in executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes & auxiliantes in omnibus prout decet; hanc autem Commissionem & Delegatio-

nem ad Beneplacitum nostrum durare tantummodo volumus. A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury undecimo die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Eborum, per Translationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem, Edwinum Sandes nuper Episcopum London. in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu Eborum debitam recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato Electo Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury decimo sexto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-

bus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; A. D. 1577. videlicet,

Majori Civitatis suæ Eborum ac Escaetori suo in eadem Villa.

Majori Villa de Kyngeston super Hull ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northambr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac in Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Nott.

Majori Villa suæ Nottingham ac Escaetori suo in eadem Villa.

Escaetori suo in Com. Westmerl.

Escaetori suo in Com. Cumbr.

Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palentino Lancastriæ ut det in mandatis &c.

Escaetori suo in eodem Com.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu Eborum prædicto, quod Electo prædicto, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1577. Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Præsidi & Fideli nostro, Edmundo, eadem Gratia, Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-

pali Londoniensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis divi Pauli London. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem Decanus & Capitulum

A.D. 1577. *pitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Johannem Aylmer* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Volentes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem Aylmer* in Episcopum &

Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis divi Pauli prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* decimo octavo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A.D. 1577. *Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 10. m. 10.* **R**egina &c. dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornia, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam

illam vobis duximus concedendam, A.D. 1577. *Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 10. m. 10.* Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* vicesimo quarto die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Dunelm.

A.D. 1577. *Ibid. p. 11. m. 7.* **R**egina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelmensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humillime supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam A.D. 1577. *Ibid. p. 11. m. 7.* illam vobis duximus concedendam, Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1577. *Ibid. p. 10. m. 10.* **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius

Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem. A.D. 1577. *Ibid. p. 10. m. 10.*

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Wigornienfi, per Mortem naturalem Domini

A.D. 1577. Domini *Nicholai* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Dorani* & Capituli Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis Wigorn. predictae, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis predictae, idem *Decanus* & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentie nostre predictae, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiste* Sacre Theologie Professore, sibi & Ecclesie predictae elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas eorum Sigillo communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Presentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione A.D. 1577. quibus nobis tenemini firmiter precipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiste* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Wigorn. predictae, sic ut praefertur electum, Electionemque predictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiste* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie predictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Garhambury* nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De speciali Commissione pro Academia Oxon.

A.D. 1577. Regina &c. Dilectis Nobis Reverendis in Christo Patribus, *Johanni London.* & *Johanni Rossen.* Respective Episcopis, Necnon Honorandis Dominis, Dominis *Cristoforo Wray* Militi Capitali Justiciario Angliae, Et *Roberto Bell* Militi Baroni Capitali Scaccarii nostri, Egregiis Viris, Domino *Wilhelmo Cordell* Militi Rotulorum Magistro, Et *Thome Wilson* Legum Doctori, Majori *Johanni Gibbens* Legum Doctori Curiae Cancellariae nostra Magistro, Et *Johanni Gryffith* Legum Doctori, Salutem.

Ex parte, Francobilis Viri & Dilecti Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, Domini *Roberti Comitis Leicestriae* Universitatis sive Academiae nostra Oxon. summi Cancellarii, & Doctorum Magistrorum Scholarumque ejusdem Academiae, nobis humiliter querelatum & supplicatum est, quod, cum Academia nostra Oxon. predicta, multis ab hinc Annis retroactis, amplissimis Privilegiis Exemptionibus Concessionibus Indultis & Immunitatibus, Regia Auctoritate, & Statutis Parlamento Regni nostri Angliae confirmatis & corroboratis, ornata & dotata fuerit, ita quod Inquisitio Cognitio Audito, Decisio finalis, & Determinatio omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Placito-

rum, Personalium Querelarum, Causarum, Controversiarum quocumque nomine censeantur sive censei poterint (*Mahemia* & *Felonia*, & *Assis* & *Placitis* de libero Tenemento dumtaxat exceptis) qualitercumque emergentium infra Praeinctus Universitatis predictae, ubi una Pars est Magister, Scholares, aut Servientes Scholares, aut alias privilegiatas Personas, ad Cancellarium praefatae Universitatis pro tempore existens pertineat ac pertinere debeat, quodque Doctores Magistri & Scholares omnes & singuli dictae Academiae, ab omni Jurisdictione Dominio vel Potestate quorumcumque Archiepiscoporum, etiam Legatorum natorum, necnon Episcoporum, & aliorum Ordinariorum Judicum quorumcumque, quoad omnes Contractus, vel quasi, initos infra praedictam Universitatem, & quoad omnia Crimina, vel quasi, & Punctionem eorumdem (exceptis praexceptis) & quoad omnes Actus Scholasticos, quamdiu degerint in eadem Universitate, sint exempti ac totaliter liberati, & praedicto Cancellario subjecti, & quod Cancellarius praedictae Universitatis omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem etiam Ecclesiasticam & Spiritualem in praedictos Scholares & alias Personas exercere libere & licite possit & valeat, & quod nulli Homini liceat hujusmodi Paginas & Privilegia Exemptionis Liberationis & Subjectionis ullatenus infringere vel contravenire,

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

Cumque Cancellarius pro tempore existens & Scholares dictæ Universitatis, per tempus cuius initii vel contrarii memoria Hominum non existit, fuerint & sint (salvis infra dicendis) & sic esse debent, in pacifica & quieta Possessione, seu quasi, huiusmodi Privilegiorum Exemptionis Immunitatis Liberationis & Subjectionis, ut præfertur;

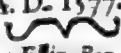
Cum etiam omnes & singuli Graduati qui sunt de gremio Universitatis prædictæ, tempore eorum & cujuslibet eorum Admissionis ad Gradum quemcumque, tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis solemne & corporale præstant Juramentum, & dant Fidem ad observandum Statuta Privilegia Consuetudines & Libertates prædictæ Universitatis, & quoddam Adversantem quemcumque; Statutis Consuetudinibus aut aliis prædictæ Universitatis Juribus Libertatibus & Privilegiis non fovebunt consilio auxilio nec favore, sed quantum in illis est eadem inconcussè observabunt pariter & fovebunt,

Quidam tamen *Willielmus Wilson* in Theologia Bachalaureus & Scholaris in dicta Universitate degens, & de gremio ejusdem existens, qui prædictum Juramentum, vel in effectu consimile subivit, & Præmissorum omnium & singulorum satis Sciolus, asserens & minus verè prætendens se fuisse & esse legitime electum ad Officium Rectoris sive Præposituræ Collegii *Lincoln.* in dicta Academia, ac etiam sub Sigillo communi Collegii prædicti, juxta tenorem Statutorum ejusdem Collegii præsentatum, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*, quin tamen sic minimè legitime electus aut præsentatus fuerit, ac dictum Reverendum Patrem eundem *Willielmum Wilson* in Officium Rectoris admittere penitus recusasse, seu saltem plus æquo diutius distulisse, contra Privilegia Exemptionis Liberationis & Subjectionis prædictæ Universitatis, & in manifestum Præjudicium & Violationem eorundem, ac contra Juramentum suum prædictum, apud, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Bartholomæum Clarke* Legum Doctorem Curie Cantuariensis de Archibus Officiale, de Præmissis, ac Jurisdictionem Universitatis prædictæ spectantibus & pertinentibus, de Facto, in Judicio, contra præfatum Reverendum Patrem Conquestus & Querelatus, atq; Auctoritate dicti Officialis Cantuariensis, præfatum Reverendum Patrem, *Lincoln. Episcopum*, ad admittendum eundem *Willielmum* in Rectorem prædicti Collegii beatæ Ma-

riæ ac omnium Sanctorum *Lincoln.* in A. D. 1577.
Universitate Oxon. seu sic admitti faciendum, Justitiamq; eidem in ea parte administrandum, infra quoddam tempus in ea parte assignatum & limitatum, moveri mandavit & curavit, ipsumq; Reverendum Patrem, ad comparandum coram eodem Officiali Cantuariensi ad dicendum Causam quare Jus admittendi prænominati *Wilson* in Rectorem Collegii prædicti non debeat pronunciari, ad dictum Officiale & Curiam prædictam, ob Justitiam per eundem Reverendum Patrem in ea parte denegatam, devolvi, citari fecit & obtinuit, ac etiam tam dicto Reverendo Patri, quam etiam Venerabilibus Viris Magistris, *Herbarto Westfallinge*, *Laurentio Humphrye*, & *Thoma Bicklye* Sacræ Theologiæ Professoribus, Magistris *Waltero Baylye* & *Olivero Whittington* in Medicino Doctoribus, necnon *Willielmo Smyth* Legum Doctori prædicti Reverendi Patris Patroni & Visitatoris, Commissionati ritè & legitime infra dictam Universitatem Deputatis ad visitandum Collegium prædictum, Auctoritate dicti Officialis Cantuariensis inhiberi mandavit infra dictam Universitatem, sub Pænâ Contemptus, ne quicquam in præjudicium prædicti *Willielmi Wilson* aut suæ Querelæ prædictæ attemptent seu eorum aliquis attemptaret,

Necnon postea, Reverendissimus Pater, Dominus *Edmundus*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus*, ad instantem Petitionem & Procurationem ejusdem *Willielmi Wilson*, Causam hanc sive Querelam ad se advocavit, atq; Cognitionem Discussionem & finalem Determinationem ejusdem *David Lewes*, *Henrico Jones*, *Laurentio* & *Nicholao Steward*, Legum Doctoribus, & Curie Cantuariensis Advocatis, conjunctim seu eorum duobus quibuscumque, de facto commisit & delegavit, iidemq; Commissarii sive Delegati, vigore Commissionis sive Delegationis huiusmodi in dicto Negotio aliquamdiu processerunt, coram quibus Lis adhuc pender indecisa,

Et licet pars dicti Reverendi Patris coram dictis Commissariis nonnullis pro Defensione sua, tam contra prætentam Electionem & Personam dicti *Willielmi Wilson* & ejus Inhabilitatem, quam contra indebitatos formam & Modum Præsentationis dicti *Wilson*, sibi sub Sigillo Collegii ad Causas factam allegavit, Allegataq; huiusmodi admitti, ac Jus & Justitiam sibi & Parti suæ ministrari, Terminumq; probatorum

A. D. 1577.  torium ad probandum huiusmodi Allegationes sibi assignari petierit, dicti tamen Commissarii Terminum Probatorium huiusmodi assignare expresse seu saltem tacite recusarunt, seu plus iusto distulerunt, Partiq; dicti *Reverendi Paris* ad probandum huiusmodi Allegationes per responsum Partis principalis, & exhibitionem Instrumentorum tantum assignarunt,

19 Eliz. Reg.

Et licet quidam *Thomas Underhill* Artium Magister Procurator dictæ Universitatis Oxon. & Nomine Procuratorio ejusdem Universitatis, sub Protestationibus de non consentiendo in dictos Commissarios tanquam in Judices competentes, neq; de prorogando quovismodo eorum Jurisdictionem comparuerit, ac animo declinandi Forum dictorum Commissariorum, Privilegia Exemptiones Libertates & Immunitates dictæ Universitatis, omnia & singula prædicta in debita Juris forma proposuerit & allegaverit, & ideo super sedendos fore in Causa prædicta, ad Cognitionem & Determinationem ejusdem Causæ ad Examen dicti Cancellarii Oxon. remitti petierit, dicti tamen Commissarii non solum super sedendos fore decernere, ac Causam remittere expresse seu saltem tacite renuerunt & recusarunt, seu saltem plus iusto distulerunt, sed ad nonnullos alios Actus Judiciales & Privilegiis prædictis præjudiciales, processerunt, in præjudicium non modicum & violationem Privilegiorum & Exemptionis dictæ Universitatis, & Cancellarii & Scolari ejusdem, & in contemptum & præjudicium Auctoritatis nostræ Regiæ in dicta Academia, & Personarum ejusdem Exemptarum quæ eidem immediate subiciuntur,

Unde Pars dicti Prænobilis Comitiss Cancellarii Doctorum Magistrorum & Scolari Universitatis prædictæ, nobis humiliter supplicari fecit, quatenus tam Negotium Querelæ prædictæ quam quarumcumq; aliarum Causarum Privilegia & Exemptiones prædicta qualitercumque concernentia seu tangencia, probis & prudentibus Viris exa-

minandi & sine debito terminandi committere dignaremur;

Nos vero,

Eorum in hac parte humilibus Supplicationibus favorabiliter inclinata, ac Jus & Justitiam ejusq; Ministrationem ac Complementum nemini denegare volentes immo debite ministrari maximeperè affectantes, nolentesque Privilegia Immunitates & Exemptiones Universitatis nostræ prædictæ in aliquo violari, aut quavis Auctoritate, seu quovis quæsito colore imminui aut infringi, sed quantum in nobis est eadem tueri & defendere,


Vobis, de quorum Probitate Prudentia Scientia & in Rebus gerendis Dexteritate specialem fiduciam obtinemus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & ex plenitudine Potestatis nostræ, per hæc Scripta nostra commitimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, tres aut duo vestrum, vocatis dictis Reverendo Patri *Lincoln. Episcopo*, & *Willielmo Wilson* in specie & aliis quibuscumq; de Jure vocandis in genere summarie & de plano, ac sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Rei & Facti Veritate inspectâ, ac merâ æquitate attentâ, omnibus viis modis & formis quibus melius & efficacius possit, de & super Veritate Præmissorum & Privilegiorum & Exemptionum dictæ Universitatis, ac in Causa & Causis prædictis, unâ cum suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumq; procedatis & sine debito, omnibus Appellatione, & Querelæ nullitate, & Supplicatione quacumque remotis, terminetis; Statutis Canonibus & Consuetudinibus in contrarium editis, Litterisve pendentibus in aliquid non obstantibus: Facientes quod & quæ in Præmissis sciveritis per legitima Juris Remedia firmiter observari.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Dunelm.

A. D. 1577.

Ps. 19. Eliz.
p. 11. m. 7.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac nobis Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, *Edvino Archiepiscopo Eborum Angliæ Primari & Metropolitano*. Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-

pali Dunelmensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Jacobi* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ*, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam nostram concessimus

A. D. 1577.


A.D. 1577. cesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum* sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas sigillatas eorum comuni Sigillo, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

19 Eliz. Reg.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præci-

piendo mandamus, quatenus vos eundem Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum*; in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Dunelmensis prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

A.D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sarum.

A.D. 1577. Regina, dilectis Nobis, *Præsidentibus & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum, Salutem.

Pal. 19. Eliz.
p. 10. m. 1.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

A.D. 1577.

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1577. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexia, Salutem.

Ibid. m. 29.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Londoniæ, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Divi Pauli London. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Aylmer* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus

nostras vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituvimus, per Præsentes;

A.D. 1577.

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, absque aliquo Compoto aut aliquo alio proinde quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conf-

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Hertf.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Wigorn.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Dilecto & Fideli suo Johanni Langley Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eliz.
p. 10. m. 10.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem. Vacante nuper Sede Episcopatu Wigornienſi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorn. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Johannem Whitgiste* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provis, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et idè tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1577.
decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Escaetori suo in Com. Wigorn.

Escaetori suo in Com. Heref.

Escaetori suo in Com. Buck.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori suo in Com. Warr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc.

Dilecto & fideli suo Johanni Langley Militi Majori ac Escaetori Civitatis sue London.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Episcopatus prædicto, quod eidem *Johanni*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Willielmo Hearle profectu in Scotiam circa Negotium non revelandum.

A. D. 1577.
Ibid. p. 2.
m. 42.

Elizabeta, Dei Gratiâ &c. omnibus Justiciariis nostris ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda as-

signatis, ac Justiciariis nostris de Comuni Banco, necnon quibuscumque aliis Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus

A. D. 1577.

A. D. 1577.
19. Eliz. Reg. bus Ballivis Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus nostris ad quos præsentem Literæ pervenerint, & eorum cuilibet, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, ex Prærogativa nostra Regia, quam nolumus esse arguendam, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, suscepimus in Protectionem & Defensionem nostram, Dilectum & Fidelem Subditum & Servientem nostrum, *Willielmum Hearle* de London Armigerum, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine vel Additione Nominis aut Cognominis, Dignitatis Officii seu loci censeatur vocetur sive nuncupetur, qui in Negotium Regni nostri minime revelandum aut impediendum profecturus est in Partes Scotia, & ibidem moraturus, Famulos Terras Res Redditus & omnes Possessiones suas,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ipsum *Willielmum*, Terras Famulos Res Redditus & omnes Possessiones suas manuteneatis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes ei vel inferri permittentes Injuriam Molestiam Dampnum aut Gravamen, & si quid ei Forisfa-

ctum fuerit id ei sine dilatione faciatis emendari, & interim quod quietus sit de omnibus Placitis Querelis Attachiammentis Executionibus Actionibus realibus & personalibus mixtis, & Demandis quibuscumque, exceptis Placitis de Dote unde nihil habet, aut quare impedit, & *Affisa novæ Dissessina*, ultimæ Præsentationis, & Attincturæ, aliquo Statuto Ordinatione aut Restrictione in contrarium inde non obstantibus,

Provisio semper quod durante tempore hujus præsentis Protectionis & Salvæ Tutioris nostræ prædictæ, præfatus *Willielmus Hearle* se honestè gerat erga Nos Regnum & Subditos nostros.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, per unum Annum integrum duraturas a Die Datæ Præsentium & non ultra.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 10. m. 30. Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humillime supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem ad Episcopatum Dunelmensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577.
Ibid. p. 11. m. 7. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Dunelmensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Jacobi* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro prædicto Episcopatu Dunelmensi recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, unâ cum omnibus & omnimodis Rivis Rivulis Aquis & Aquarum Cursibus, ac sepecialibus & liberis Piscariis & Piscacionibus quibuscumque in Dominium & Manerium de *Norham* & *Norhamshire*

A.D. 1577. *shire in Comitatu Palantino Dunelmensi, ac Parte & Parcellâ ejusdem*
19 Eliz. Reg. Manerii de Norham existentibus (excepto toto Residuo ejusdem Dominii five Manerii de Norham & Norhamshire, ac excepto Castro de Norham cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis univ[er]sis) eidem Episcopo Dunelmensi restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta Episcopatus Dunelmensis, cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Ballivâ tuâ, unâ cum Piscariis prædictis, a Festo Sancti Martini Episcopi ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium provenientibus five crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literæ Patentis directæ fuerunt Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Northumbr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est univ[er]sis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Dunelmensi prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Commissione speciali pro Terminatione Causarum Piraticarum Regni Scotiæ.

A.D. 1577.
*Ibid. p. 12.
 m. 36. d.*

Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Willielmo Cordell* Militi Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ Magistro, *Davidi Lewes* Legum Doctori Curiae nostræ Principalis Admirallitatis Judici & Præsidenti, ac in Cancellaria nostra Magistro, *Valentino Dale* Legum Doctori, *Supplicium* Libellorum Magistro, *Willielmo Ambrey* & *Johanni Hamond*, Legum Doctoribus, *Thoma Randolphe* & *Henrico Kyslegrew*, Armigeris, Salutem.

Variis & frequentibus Queremoniis Subditorum Serenissimi Principis *Jacobi Scotorum Regis*, Consanguinei nostri Charissimi, ad Nos, tam per diversos Regni Scotiæ Subditos, quam per Clarissimum illius Regni *Regentem* delatis, intelligimus, quomodo ipsi Naves Mercimonias & Bona sua dum Commercii exercendi Gratiâ ultrò citròque navigant, a Subditis nostris invaduntur capiuntur spoliantur & malè tractantur,

Nos verò, quibus nihil unquam Majoris Curæ fuit quam ut Pacem Amicitiam Fædus & Concordiam cum tam vicino, multisque Nobis Majoribusque nostris conjuncto Rege colamus, certamque & rectam conservemus, omnibusque quibus possumus modis augeamus; magnopere quibus cupimus ut hiis & aliis ejusdem naturæ Querelis de Remedio oportuno prospiciatur,

Hinc igitur est, quod, considerantes Causas Spoliationum & Deprædationum omni Jure & Æquitate magnam celeritatem & expeditionem desiderare, vos, de quorum Juris & Æqui peritia, Fidelitate Industria & provida Circumspectione in Causis examinandis & decidendis plurimum confidimus, Commissarios Judices Delegatos Substitutos & Deputatos nostros Præsentium Tenore facimus & constituimus, Viceque nostras ad Infra scripta committimus,

Dantes & concedentes vobis septem sex quinque quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Willielmum Cordell*, *Davidem Lewes*, *Valentinum Dale*, *Willielmum Ambrey*, vel *Johannem Hamond* unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Auctoritatem Causas & Querelas, quorumcumque dicti Regni seu Coronæ Scotiæ Subditorum, pro Piratia Spoliationibus Deprædationibus perpetratis & perpetrandis, agentium & conquerentium, unâ cum suis incidentibus emergentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, summarie de plano sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, levato velo, omnique Appellatione remotâ, audiendi cognoscendi examinandi discutiendi & sine debito terminandi, cum Potestate Contemptores & Inobedientes quoscumque incarcerandi, & quavis Pecuniarum

A.D. 1577.

A. D. 1577. *19 Eliz. Reg.* niarum Multâ pro modo Delicti coercendi, ac cum cujuslibet alterius Coertionis Potestate pro Præmissorum commoda & oportuna expeditione, inhibentes expressè ne quisquam aliis, Notionem aut Jurisdictionem habens in Causis prædictis aut earum aliqua, sub quovis colore, durante hac nostra Commissione, cognoscat aut se intromittat;

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Vice-admirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæteris Officiariis nostris ac aliis quibus-

cumque, tam infra Libertates & Loca A. D. 1577. *19 Eliz. Reg.* exempta quàm extra, quòd vobis in executione Præmissorum obedientes sint intendentes & auxiliantes in omnibus prout decet hanc autem Commissionem & Delegationem nostram ad Beneplacitum nostrum tantummodo durare volumus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1577. *Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 2. m. 7.* Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, *Thoma*, Permissione Divinâ, *Lincolniensi Episcopo*, ejusve in absentia *Vicario* suo in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti vel habituro, Salutem.

Ad *Hospitium vel Hospitale Sancti Johannis apud Litterworthe* vestrarum Dioceseos & Jurisdictionis de jure legitime vacans, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectans, Dilectum Nobis in Cristo, *Willielmum Rustat* Clericum, vobis præsentamus,

Requirentes & Rogantes, quatinus eundem *Willielmum Rustat*, ad dictum Hospitalium sive Hospitale admittere, ipsumque Magistrum Custodem sive Præfectum ejusdem, ac in & de eodem cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis canonice instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicefimo nono Die Julii. A. D. 1577.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Hugo Castleton Sacre Theologie Bachularius, ad *Canonicatum sive Præbendam* infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam Sanctæ & individue Trinitatis Norwicen.

Thoma Jeffereys Sacre Theologie Bachularius ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Asprington* Exon. Dioc.

Antonius Haywood Capellanus Hospitii Regine, ad Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Stokesley* Eboracen. Dioc.

Willielmus Cole in Sacra Theologia Doctor, ad *Archidiaconatum* *Lincoln*.

Franciscus Nevell Clericus, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Benesfelde* alias *Benynfeilde* Petriburgen. Dioc.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1577. *Ibid. p. 10. m. 30.* Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Edwino Arundelensi Episcopo Eboracensi*, Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Carliolensi, per Promotionem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi* nuper Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Dunolmensensem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. prædictæ, iidemq;

Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Maye* Sacre Theologiæ Doctorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem;

A.D. 1577. rem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:
19 Eliz. Reg.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem May* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Carliolen. sic ut præfertur electum, & Electionem prædictam confirmare cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte

incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte edictorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.
A.D. 1577. 19 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium* nono die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissione speciali pro Episcopo Norwicensi.

A.D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eliz. p. 12. m. 27. der.

Regina &c. dilectis & fidelibus nostris,
 Reverendo in Christo Patri,

Domino *Johanni*, Permissione divinâ, *Londoniensi Episcopo*,
Willielmo Cordyll Militi Rectorum nostrorum Magistro,

Thome Sackford & Valentino Dale Armigeris, Nobis a Libellis supplicibus Magistris,

Davidi Lewes Curie nostræ Principalis Admirallitatis Angliæ Præsidenti,

Thome Tale Curie Audien. Cantuar. Causarum Auditori,

Bartholomeo Clarke Curie Cantuar. de Archibus Officiali,

Et,

Laurentio Hussy Legum Doctori,
 Salutem.

Pro parte dilecti & fidelis Subditi nostri, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Edmundi*, Permissione divinâ, *Norwicensis Episcopi*, nobis jam pridem expositum fuit & est, quod *Johannes Parkhurst* nuper Episcopus Norwicen. ejus in Episcopatu Norwicen. immediatus Præcessor, dum vixit atque Episcopatu Norwicen. præfuit nonnullas Devastationes Dilapidationes Decasus Defectus & Ruinas, tam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Norwic. quam etiam in Palatio Episcopali ibidem, atque aliis Domibus ac Mansionibus Principalibus, & aliis Aedificiis & rebus ad Mansiones & Aedificia prædicta, atque ad Utilitatem Decus seu Ornamentum eorumdem spectantibus & pertinentibus, fecit commisit ac fieri passus est, atque hujusmodi Devastationes Ruinas Dilapidationes & Defectus dum vixit, prout tenebatur, non sactivit reparavit vel sarciri aut reparari curavit, sed partim Dirutas partim Devastatas Ruinas Dilapidatas seu Irreparatas tempore Mortis suæ

reliquit, in grave Dampnum & maximum Detrimentum, tam Ecclesiæ Cathedralis prædictæ quam Episcopatus Norwicen. & Successoribus sui in eodem,
A.D. 1577.

Quare, pro parte ejusdem Reverendi Patris *Norwicensis Episcopi* moderni, Nobis fuit & est humiliter supplicatum, quatenus sibi & Ecclesiæ suæ Cathedrali Norwicen. pio devotionis affectu prospicere, deque celeri expeditione reparatione & refectione Dilapidationum hujusmodi, Causamque & Negotium hujusmodi aliquibus probis & doctis Viris audiendam ac debito fine terminandam committere, aliasque sibi de congruo Remedio in Præmissis providere dignaremur,

Nos verb. Supplicationi dicti Reverendi Patris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinatz, vobis, de quorum Doctrina, sana Conscientia, & in Rebus gerendis dexteritate, plurimum in hac parte confidimus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per hæc Scripta nostra committimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, septem sex quinque quatuor tres aut duo vestrum (quorum vos præfati *Johannem Episcopum London. Gulielmum Cordell* Militem, *Thomam Sackford & Valentinum Dale* unum semper esse volumus) vocatis primitus coram vobis *Waltero Baspole & Roberto Philippes* Executoribus Testamenti ejusdem Domini *Johannis Parkehurst*, nuper Norwicensis Episcopi, ac aliis qui de Jure fuerit evocandis, in Causa & Causis Dilapidationis, & aliis quibuscumque hujusmodi Devastationes Ruinas Defectus & Decasus concernentibus, poteritis & de jure debeatis, summarie & de plano ac sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ facti veritate inspectâ, ac merâ Æquitate attentâ, procedatis, dictamque Causam ac

A. D. 1577. cætera Præmissa inter Partes prædictas, cum suis incendentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, examinetis cognoscatis discutiatis & finaliter determinetis, & ad sic vocandum procedendum cognoscendum examinandum discutiendum finiendum terminandum & effectualiter expediendum, Potestatem & Auctoritatem nostras, ad omnia & singula Præmissa exequenda & plenarie expedienda, Præsentium Tenore im-

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

partimur & concedimus, cum cujuslibet congruæ & legitimæ Cohærtionis Ecclesiasticæ seu Secularis, etiam Incarcerationis si opus fuerit, exequenda ea quæ in hac parte decreveritis potestate.

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xvii. Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A. D. 1577. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Northumbriæ, Salutem.
Ibid. p. 10. m. 30. Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carliolensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem Moye* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideò tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a decimo septimo Die Mensis Maii ultimò præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, line dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Wynsfor* octavo die Octobris. A. D. 1577.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetibus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Cumbr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr.
Escaetori suo in Com. Westmerl.
Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.
Escaetori suo in Com. Darb.
Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Ad perpetuam Vicariam Præsentatio.

A. D. 1577. Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Roberto*, Permissione divinâ, *Wintoniensi Episcopo*, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Jurisdictionem in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

A. D. 1577.
Ibid. p. 12. m. 2.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam de Alton* vestræ Diœcesis, jam per Lapsum vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Kington* Clericum, vobis præsentamus,
Rogantes quatenus eundem *Johan-*

nem ad eandem Vicariam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium in eadem instituere, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

A. D. 1577.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Castrum de Wyndfor* undecimo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1577.
20 Eliz. Reg.A.D. 1577.
20 Eliz. Reg.*De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Sarum.*A.D. 1577.
Pat. 20. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 20.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, *Edmundo*, eadem Gratiâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis nostræ Sarum, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Johannem Piers Rossensem Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem Episcopum Rossensem*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum diligentia favore & effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Sarum.*A.D. 1577.
Ibid.

Regina, universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Sarum, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopatu Sarum prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem Rossensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ talia Terra Tenementa Hæreditamenta sint

electa & capta, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restitui-

mus per Præsentem, Et ideo vobis mandamus quodd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sitis & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Comitatu Suffe-

xiæ.
Escaetori suo in Com. Somerset. &

Dorf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Southampt. &

Wiltes.

Escaetori

A.D. 1577.
20 Eliz. Reg.

Escaetori suo in Comitatu Gloucestria
& Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatu
adjacentibus.
Escaetori suo in Comitatu Oxon. &
Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.
Dilecto & Fideli suo Thomæ Ram-
sey Militi Majori & Escaetori Ci-
vitatis sue London.

A.D. 1577.
20 Eliz. Reg.

*Pax Offensiva & Defensiva Conclufa cum Ordinibus
Belgii.*



A.D. 1578.
A. 20. Eliz. R.

Ex Antogr.

CUM, inter Regnum Angliæ,
Ordinesque & Status Belgii si-
ve Inferioris Germaniæ Do-
mumque Burgundicam, non
modo diversi Tractatus ab antiquo in-
iti sint, quos omnino expedit firmiter
ab utraque parte præstari & observari,
sed etiam hoc Rerum Statu plusquam
necessarium sit Regnum & Ordines
prædictos jam arctioribus Fœderibus
Vinculisque constringi quàm antea,
ut sese mutuo tueantur & defendant
contra eorum Vim & Injurias qui
eis aut eorum cuilibet malè volunt.

Hinc est quod Nos, *Elizabetha An-
glia Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina*, Fidei
Defensor &c. ex unâ parte, & Nos
*Pralati Nobiles & Deputati Civitatum
Membrorum & Statuum harum inferio-
rum Regionum*; scilicet, *Brabantia, Gel-
dria, Flandria, Arthesia, Hannonia, Valen-
cenarum Insularum Duaci & Orchiaci, Hol-
landia, Zelandia, Namurci, Tornaci,
Tornacensii, Ultrajecti, Mechlinia, Fri-
sia, Transsilania, & Territorii Gronin-
gensis*, Repræsentantes Ordines & Sta-
tus totius Belgii siue Inferioris Germa-
niæ, ex alterâ, Tenore Præsentium
Literarum notum facimus omnibus &
singulis Nos quosdam Articulos, pro
Fœderibus observandis & mutuâ A-
micitiâ ultrò citròque præstandâ, ac
Pace conservandâ, concepisse tractasse
ac conclusisse; *quorum Tenor sequitur &
est talis,*

Tractatus inter *Reginam Angliæ &
Domum Burgundicam* permanebunt suo
Robore & Efficaciâ ab ullâ Mutatio-
ne aut Modificatione, nisi id ex utri-
usque Partis consensu fiat.

Nulla Negotia alicujus momenti
tractabuntur aut expediuntur in inferi-
ori Germaniâ pro Bello gerendo &
Pace componendâ, durante toto tem-
pore præsentis Discordiæ, absque Con-
silio & Consensu suæ *Majestatis* interpo-
sito, aut autoritate suorum Ministro-
rum qui ad talia Negotia expedienda
deputabuntur & ibi commorabuntur.

Quod si aliquis Princeps, Commu-

nitatis, Populus, aut Oppidum aliquod
machinabuntur aliquid in Damnum
& Præjudicium tranquilli Statûs An-
gliæ aut suorum Dominiorum, sub
prætextu Religionis aut alio modo di-
rectè vel indirectè, *Status Generales* præ-
stabant *Reginæ* Auxilium ejusdem nu-
meri Militum, & sub eisdem Condi-
tionibus quibus a Reginâ ipsis præsta-
tur, neque aliquando Suppetias ferent
aut Favorem præstabant hujusmodi
Perturbatoribus Pacis sub quocunque
quæsito colore, neque patientur quan-
tùm in ipsis erit, neque Assensum præ-
bebunt, ut Auxilia ulla præstentur il-
lis qui hujusmodi Machinationes mo-
lientur.

Quod si contingat, quod absit, ali-
quid Controversiæ aut Dissidiû inter
Status incidere, ipsi certiore facient
Reginam de Causis hujusmodi Dissidio-
rum, & Arbitrio stabunt *Reginæ*, aut
ejus Deputati, in hujusmodi Contro-
versiis componendis.

Quod si contingat *Reginam* Clas-
sem Maritimam instruere ut Mare red-
dat pacatum, promittent *Status*, ad
Requisitionem *Reginæ* per Ministros
suos factam, 40 Naves Nautis Arma-
mentis Comeatu Milite & Munitio-
nibus ad Bellum instructas Auxilio *Re-
ginæ* mittere ad Hostem propulsandum,
ut cum Classe *Reginæ* se conjungant &
Imperio pareant, ipsius *Reginæ* Sum-
ptibus & Expensis, quarum Navium
singulæ erunt ad minimum 40 Dolio-
rum, Numerus verò Militum & Nau-
tarum erit pro cuiusque Navis magni-
tudine & quantitate.

Status non permittent ullos Rebel-
les Anglos aut Transfugas & Fugitivos
ex Regno Angliæ commorari in inferi-
ori Germaniâ, postquam illos *Regina*
per Ministros suos denunciaverit pro
talibus, sed ejicient illos, & expellent
è patriâ tanquam Inimicos Tranquilli-
tatis publicæ.

Status nullum Fœdus pacificentur,
neque illos contractus secretos facient
cum ullo Principe aut Potestate qua-
cunque, nisi cum Consensu *Reginæ* &
illam

A.D. 1578.

A. D. 1578. illam compræhendent & sua Dominia
 20 Eliz. Reg. in eodem Fædere & Tractatu Pacis, si
 ita visum fuerit *Regina* se in hujus-
 modi Fædere & Tractatu compræ-
 hendi.

Qui nunc Gubercula sustinent Rei-
 publicæ, aut qui postea ad hujusmodi
 Administrationem admittentur in Ger-
 mania inferiori, ratificabunt & confir-
 mabunt Nomine & Autoritate Regis
 Articulos superius specificatos.

Quandocunque Transactio fiet de
 Pace per *Status Generales* cum *Rege suo*
Catholico, & Compositio futura sit, pro-
 curabunt ipsi *Status* ut unâ cum ipsâ
 Pacificationem inter ipsos *Rex Hispania*
 stabiliat, & confermet omnes istos
 Articulos, aut tot & tales, quot & qua-
 les per *Reginam* & Ministros suos man-
 datum speciale habentes videbitur con-
 venientia esse & expedire, ut perpetuo
 durent.

Subsignatum,
 FRA. WALSINGHAM,
 Et,
 THO. WYLSON.

Quos quidem omnes & singulos Ar-

ticulos Tenore Præsentium declaramus A. D. 1578.
 Nos ratos gratosque habere, approba- 20 Eliz. Reg.
 re & acceptare, promittimusque bonâ
 fide ultrò citroque implere observare
 & præstare.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem & Testimonium præsentibus no-
 stras Litteras Sigillis nostris; scili-
 cet, *Regina Elizabetha*, ac *Ducatus*
Brabantia, quo communi omnium Sta-
 tuum Nomine Nos *Status* in similibus
 uti consuevimus, corroborari & mu-
 niri jussimus.

Datum *Bruxellæ* septimo Die Men-
 sis Januarii, Anno a Nativitate Do-
 mini nostri Jesu Christi millesimo quin-
 gentesimo septuagesimo octavo.

Ad mandatum proprium Ordinum
 Belgii.

CORNELIUS WELLEMAUS.

Sub Sigillo prædictorum Ordinum Bel-
 gii de cera Rubea in Stanea Pyxide
 incluso pendente a filis aureis inter-
 textis.

Commissio pro Causis Ecclesiasticis in Episcopatu Dunelm.

A. D. 1578. *Elizabetha*, Dei Gratia, &c.
 Pat. 20. Eliz. Reverendissimo in Christo
 P. 11. m. 47. Patri ac Domino,
 do. Domino *Edwino*, divinâ Providentiâ,
Eborum Archiepiscopo Angliæ Primati &
Metropolitano,

Necnon Prænobili Viro,
 Domino *Henrico Comiti de Hunting-*
ton Consanguineo nostro Charissimo,
 ac in Partibus nostris Borialibus Præsi-
 denti nostro,

Reverendisque in Christo Patribus,
 Dominis *Richardo Dunelmensi* ac *Jo-*
hanni Carliolensi,

Eadem Providentiâ respectivè *Epi-*
scopis,

Necnon dilectis nostris,
 Domino *Thomæ Evers*,
Mattheo Hutton Decano Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Eborum,

Domino *Willielmo Mallory* & *Roberto*
Stapleton,

Militibus,
 Roberto *Lougher* Legum Doctore, ac
 præfati Reverendissimi Patri Domini
 Eborum Archiepiscopi Vicario in Spi-
 ritualibus Generali,

Johanni Gibson Legum etiam Do-
 ctori,

Cristofero Waynsworth Armigero, A. D. 1578.
Roberto Ransden Eborum Archidia- 20 Eliz. Reg.
 cono,

Roberto Toures Sacræ Theologiæ Bac-
 calario,
 Salutem.

Cum, sicut fidedigna relatione ac-
 cepimus, Ecclesia Cathedralis Dunel-
 mensis, tam in Spiritualibus quàm
 Temporalibus suis Injuria Insolentia
 & Negligentia, tam Decani quàm Ca-
 nonicorum Præbendariorum Officiari-
 orum & cæterorum Ministrorum ejus-
 dem, gravia jampridem incurrerit Di-
 spendia, quibus, nisi propediem debi-
 tè prospiciatur, ad irreparabilem ja-
 cturam de veresimili perveniet,

Nos verò,

Auctoritatem nostram Regiam, ad
 Bonorum præsertim Sublevamen & Im-
 proborum Suppressiōem, nobis a Deo
 Optimo maximo commissam agnoscen-
 tes, atque Exemplis plurimorum pio-
 rum Principum, tam in Scripturis Sa-
 cris quàm in Historiis Ecclesiasticis no-
 bis propositis in hac parte permotæ, ut-
 que, amputati svitio, Abusum Enor-
 mitatum & cæterorum Malorum Ve-
 pribus, sincera Religio, Vita bona, &

A.D. 1578. rectè vivendi Normam, in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali restauretur augeatur & reflorescat,
20 Eliz. Reg.

Ad visitandum igitur, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, *Ecclesiam Cathedralē Dunolmensē*, atque *Decanum & Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ, ceterosque Ministros Officiarios quoscumque, aliasque Personas quascumque in eadem degentes & commorantes, deque Statu ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis, necnon Religione, Studio, Vitâ, Moribus & Conversatione, atq; etiam Qualitatibus eorumdem *Decani & Capituli*, ac Canonorum Præbendariorum Ministrorum & Officiariorum in eisdem degentium & Ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, atque Criminosi & Delinquentes, aut aliquâ Irregularitatis Maculâ irretitos, vel Officia & Ministeria sua negligentes, aliterve culpabiles, condignis, pro ratione Criminum & Delictorum suorum, Pœnis, etiam usque ad Dignitatum Officiorum & Ministrorum suorum respectivè Privationem & Amotionem inclusivè, aut Stipendiorum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque inde provenientium Sequestrationem, vel quamvis aliam congruam & competentem Coertitionem, puniendum & corrigendum, atque ad sinceriores Religionis Professionem, probatiores vivendi Mores, modis omnibus quibus poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, si quos inveneritis, cujuscumq; Status vel Conditionis fuerint, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quàm Incarcerationem Recognitionem Acceptationem, & quæcumque alia Juris Remedia compescendum,

Necnon Decani Præbendariorum Canonorum & Beneficiatorum quorumcumque, tam pro Ordinibus quàm Beneficiis per eos adeptis, Literas & Munimenta quæcumq; exigendum & recipiendum, easq; & ea diligenter examinandum & discutiendum, & si quos non sufficienter munitos in ea parte compereritis ab Officiis & Beneficiis dimittendum, & sic pro non munitis pronunciandum & declarandum, eosdemque Decanum Canonicos Præbendarios Ministros & Officiarios, ac Personas alias in prædicta Ecclesia degentes, Dignitatibus Administrationibus vel Officiis suis indignos seu indignum, aut veram Religionem non amplectentes vel amplectentem, deprehenderitis Legibus vel Statutis hujus

Regni nostri, vel Statutis & Ordinationibus Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vel Commundo Reipublicæ aut Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vel Religionis Negotio, aut aliquâ aliâ Ordinatione legitimâ id exigente, ab Ecclesia prædicta expellendum, & ab Dignitatibus Officiis & Administratione Officiorum suorum respectivè privandum & amovendum,

Cessiones præterea sive Resignationes Dignitatum Administrationum vel Officiorum suorum prædictorum, si quæ per Decanum Canonicos Præbendarios Officiarios aut alios Ministros seu eorum aliquem, coram vobis factæ seu exhibitæ fuerint, Auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque sic resignata seu admissa vacari ac pro vacantibus decernendum & declarandum,

Ab Ecclesia quoque amotos in pristinum Locum & Statum, si Cause æquitas id postulaverit, revocandum & restituendum,

Insuper Charitates Regias, Indulta Privilegia Immunitates Libros Statuta Registra Computa, & alia Scripta seu Munimenta quæcumque, dictæ Ecclesiæ Fundationem Incorporationem Dotationem Negotia vel Statum quomodo tangentia sive concernentia, petendum exigendum, vobisque præferri & exhiberi mandandum & faciendum, eaque recipiendum & diligenter examinandum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta, quæ vobis pro commodiori Ordine & Gubernatione dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis videbuntur idonea, prædictis Decano Canonicis Præbendariis Ministris & Officiariis, ac aliis Personis quibuscumque in eadem Ecclesia commorantibus, & eorum Successoribus, Nomine nostro tradendum, ac vice & auctoritate nostris eis indicendum & injungendum, Pœnasque convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum, Statutaq; & Ordinationes ac Consuetudines, si quas compereritis eisdem contrarias sive repugnantes, tollendum & penitus adnihilandum,

Juramentum etiam Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris debita, & præsertim de agnoscendo Regiâ & supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in cunctis Causis, tam Ecclesiasticis quàm Temporalibus, deq; renunciando & penitus abnegando omni Auctoritate & Jurisdictione forinsecâ, juxta exigentiam cujusdam Statuti, Anno Regni nostri primo, in ea parte editi, & quæcumq; alia Juramenta ex Statutis vel Legibus Regni nostri præstitari

A. D. 1578. *20 Eliz. Reg.* stari requisita, tam a Decano Canonicis Præbendariis & Officiariis, ac aliis omnibus inibi degentibus & commorantibus, exigendum & recipiendum, ac quoscumq; in ea parte Contumaces inveneritis ab eadem Ecclesia amovendum & expellendum,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula quæ, circa hujusmodi Visitationis seu Reformationis Negotia, sive hic specificè expressa sint sive non expressa sint, requisita aut necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet oportuna, faciendum & exequendum,

Vobis omnibus, de quorum sincera Religione & Doctrina, necnon Morum & Concilii gravitate, ac in Rebus gerendis Dexteritate & Industria plurimum in hac parte confidimus, seu saltem tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex aut quinq; vestrum (quorum vos præfatum Reverendissimum Patrem, Dominum Henricum Comitem de Huntington, Episcopum Dunelmensem, Episcopum Carloliensem & Dominum Evers unum semper esse volumus) ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, Vices & Auctoritatem nostras, omni Appellatione remotâ, committe. & plenam Tenore Præsentium committimus Potestatem,

Vosq; Delegatos sive Commissarios nostros in forma superscripta ad Præmissa exequenda nominamus ordina-

mus & deputamus per Præsentes, eate- A. D. 1578. nus duraturas donec eisdem superse- *20 Eliz. Reg.* dendum fore decreverimus, etiam si hujusmodi sint quæ specialia magis & expressa verba requirunt, cum auctoritate procedendi summarie & de plano ac sine strepitu & figuræ Judicii, solâ Rei Veritate inspectâ, ac merâ æquitate attentâ, & cum cujuscumque ac legitimæ Cohærentionis Potestate;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Ballivis, & quibuscumq; aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris, ut vobis Delegatis sive Commissariis nostris prædictis, in & circa Præmissorum Executionem, de tempore in tempus effectualiter assistant attendant & auxilient in omnibus prout decet; aliquo Statuto Parliamenti, Actu Ordinatione Provisione Constitutione Restrictione seu Inhibitione quacumque, aut aliquo Statuto ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis locali, seu Statutis localibus sub Juramento etiam observandis in contrarium inde habitis factis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1578. *Pat. 20. Eliz. p. 11. m. 34.* **E** Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Ricardo Permissione divinâ, Gloucestriensi Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem in hac parte habenti sufficientem, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Resingdon magna vestræ Diocesis in Comitatu nostro Gloucestræ, per Lapsum temporis jam vacantem, & eâ ratione jure Prærogativæ nostræ ad nostram Donationem vel Collationem aut Dispositionem spectantem, Dilectum Capellanum ordinarium Hospitalii nostri, Antonium Haywood Artium Baccalarium vobis, Tenore Præsentium, præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus A. D. 1578. eundem Antonium Haywood, ad dictam *20 Eliz. Reg.* Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Resingdon magna admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ibidem, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cateraq; facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Goramby vice-simo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1579.
21 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1579.
21 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1579.
Par. 21. Eliz.
p. 7. m. 27.

Regina &c. omnibus & singulis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, ex Gratia nostra speciali, mero Motu & intuitu Charitatis, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Degorio Nicholls* Sacræ Theologiæ Bacchalaurio, *Canonicatum* in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Exon. seu *Præbendam Residentiarum* quam nuper in eadem Ecclesia habuit tenuit & possedit, dilectus Nobis in Christo, *Johannes Wolton*, modò per Promotionem ejusdem *Johannis* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Episcopatum Exon. vacantem & ad nostram Donationem, ratione & jure Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantem, habendum & tenendum *Canonicatum* seu *Præbendam prædictam Residentiarum*, præfato *Degorio Nicholls* ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem *Degorii*, unà cum *Residentia*, & *Residentia* Fructibus & Emolumentis, ac omnibus & omnimodis aliis Juribus Præminentis & Pertinentis universis, in tam amplis modo forma jure & effectu quàm eandem nuper habuit tenuit & possedit præfatus dilectus noster *Johannes Wolton* ante Promotionem, aut adhuc haberet si a Nobis non fuisset promotus ad Episcopatum Exon.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo die Julii.

Consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Walterus Llen Clericus, ad *Officium Custodis sive Magistri Hospitalis sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Evangeliste in Villa Cirencestr.* in Com. Glouc.

Martinus Briggis Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Bertenham* Dioc. Norwic.

Adamus Cartwright Clericus, ad *Vicariam de nova Shoram* Cicestr. Dioc.

Griffinus Pure Clericus, ad *Portionem Curatiæ sive Vicariæ de Llandeway Wilfrey* Meneven. Dioc.

Owinus Johns Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Stapleford Abbatis* Lond. Dioc.

Johannes William Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Angulo* Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Jennyng Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Alberbury* Heref. Dioc.

Thomas Scott in Artibus Magistro, ad *Reftoriam de Oxburgh* Norwicen. Dioc.

Clemens Moncke Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Hornecastell* Lincoln. Dioc.

Cristoferus Bodleigh Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Whitston* Exon. Dioc.

Rogerus Stevenson Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Ecclesall Coven. & Lich.* Dioc.

Rogerus Heughes Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Loppington Coven. & Lich.* Dioc.

Galfrius Downes in Artibus Magister, ad *Reftoriam de Parva Thorocke* London. Dioc.

Robertus Banger Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Daches* Lincoln. Dioc.

Edwardus Aulizer Sacræ Theologiæ Bacchalauius, ad *Reftoriam de Norton* Norwicen. Dioc.

Petrus Duncan Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Lidford* Exon. Dioc.

Thomas Settle Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Westefeld* Norwic. Dioc.

Jacobus Evans Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Llangatock Vibon Avell*, cum *Capella de Llanvache*, Llandaven. Dioc.

Willielmus Redmam Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Hardes magna*, cum *Capella de Stelling* Cant. Dioc.

Ricardus Peers Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Salford* Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Vaux in Artibus Magister, ad *Reftoriam de Hikham* Linc. Dioc.

Hugo William Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Lenge* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Johannes Chessell Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Barston cum Plongar* Linc. Dioc.

Johannes Lovelake Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Strodeland* Bristoll. Dioc.

Robertus Wall Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Llauredon* Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Horne Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Nushling* Winton. Dioc.

Thomas Fulkes Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Tolson Knights* London. Dioc.

Ricardus Archer Clericus, ad *Reftoriam Sanctæ Mariæ in Portu Civitatis Bristoll.* Bristoll.

Ricardus Pearce Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Sulford* Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Gregson in Artibus Magister, ad *Reftoriam de Saxlangham Nethergate* Norwicen. Dioc.

Robertus Humpston Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Abkettlebie* Linc. Dioc.

Thomas Collins Clericus, ad *Reftoriam de Thighe* Petriburg. Dioc.

De

A. D. 1581.

23 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1581.

23 Eliz. Reg.

De Pardonatione pro Jacobo Humfrey eo quod manutenebat Actus usurpatæ Potestatis Sedis Romanæ.

A. D. 1581.

Pat. 20. Eliz.

p. 1. m. 20.

Regina, omnibus ad quos presentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem. Cum, per quandam Inquisitionem captam apud *Launceston* in Comitatu Cornubiæ; Die Lunæ, videlicet, *decimo sexto Die Septembris*, Anno Regni nostri decimo nono, coram *Rogero Manwood* Milite Capitali Barone Scaccarii nostri, adtunc uno Justiciariorum nostrorum de Banco, & *Johanne Jefferay* defuncto, adtunc uno Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Placita coram nobis tenenda, assignatis, & Sociis suis Justiciariis nostris ad Pacem in Comitatu prædicto conservandam, necnon ad diversa Felonia Transgressiones & alia Malefacta in Comitatu prædicto perpetrata audiendum & terminandum assignatis, ac Justiciariis nostris ad Gao-lam nostram Castri nostri *Launceston* de Prisonibus in ea existentibus deliberandum assignatis, apud Castrum prædictum in Comitatu prædicto, per Sacramentum duodecim Juratorum Comitatus prædicti, *Jacobus Humfrey*, nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generosus, indictatus existit, de eo quod eum quidam *Cuthbertus Mayne* nuper de *St. Probus* in Comitatu prædicto Clericus, *decimo quarto Die Februarii* Anno Regni nostri decimo nono, apud *Launceston* prædictam in Comitatu prædicto, per expressa verba docendo deliberate malitiose & directe *manutenuit & defendit Jurisdictionem & Authoritatem Ecclesiasticam Forinseci Prælati*; videlicet, *Episcopi Romani antehac usurpatam infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ*, in magnum Contemptum nostræ, & contra formam cujusdam Statuti, in Parlamento nostro, apud *Westmonasterium* in Comitatu *Midd.* Anno Regni nostri quinto, tento, in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, idem *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generosus, & alii in Indictamento prædicto nominati, scientes prædictum *Cuthbertum Mayne* sic, ut præfertur, manutenuisse & defendisse Jurisdictionem & Authoritatem Ecclesiasticam supradictam, eundem *Cuthbertum Mayne*, apud *St. Probus* in Comitatu prædicto, adtunc & ibidem abbetra-verunt & auxiliati fuerunt, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra for-

nam Statuti prædicti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, prout per Indictamentum prædictum plenius liquet & apparet,

Et ulterius, cum per quandam aliam Inquisitionem captam apud *Launceston* prædictam in Comitatu prædicto, dicto *decimo sexto die Septembris* Anno decimo nono supradicto, coram Justiciariis prædictis, per Sacramentum prædictorum duodecim Juratorum Comitatus prædicti, prædictus *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto indictatus & inde reatus convictus & condemnatus existit, de eo quod cum prædictus *Cuthbertus Mayne primo Die Octobris* Anno Regni nostri decimo octavo, apud *St. Probus* prædictam in Comitatu prædicto, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ proditoricè obtinuit ab Sede Romana quoddam Instrumentum impressum (Anglicè dictum *Printed*) continens prætenfam Materiam de Absolutione diversorum Subditorum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, post primum Diem Julii Anno tertiodecimo Regni nostri obtentâ & impetratâ ab Sede Romana, cujus quidem Instrumenti impressi Tenor in Indictamento prædictum plenius liquet & apparet, contra formam Statuti, in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud *Westm.* in Comitatu *Midd.* secundo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri tertiodecimo supradicto, in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, idem *Jacobus Humfrey*, & alii in dicto ultimo Indictamento nominati, post obtentionem dicti Instrumenti, scientes prædictum *Cuthbertum Mayne* prædictum Instrumentum sic, ut præfertur, obtinuisse, eundem *Cuthbertum Mayne* apud *St. Probus*, prædict. vicesimo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri decimo nono, auxiliabantur confortabantur & manutenebant, eâ intentione ad promovendum sustentandum & allocandum Actus & Executiones dictæ usurpatæ Potestatis Jurisdictionis & Authoritatis Sedis Romanæ, tangentes & concernentes præmissa, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, & contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per Indictamentum prædictum plenius liquet & apparet,

9 P

Præte-

A.D. 1581.
23 Eliz. Reg.

Prætereaque, cum per quandam aliam Inquisitionem captam apud *Launceston* prædictam, dicto *decimo sexto Die Septembris*, Anno decimo nono supradicto, in Comitatu prædicto, coram Justiciariis prædictis, per Sacramentum prædictorum duodecim Juratorum Comitatus prædicti, prædictus *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* in Comitatu prædicto indictatus exiit de eo quod cum prædictus *Cuthbertus Mayne* nuper de *St. Probus* in Comitatu prædicto Clericus, prædicto *primo Die Octobris*, Anno Regni nostri decimo octavo supradicto, in Comitatu prædicto, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, proditoriè publicavit, & in Usu posuit prædictum Instrumentum impressum (anglicè dictum *Printed*) continens prædictam prætensam Materiam de Absolutione diversorum Subditorum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, contra formam Statuti in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud Westmonasterium in Comitatu Midd. secundo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri decimo tertio supradicto, in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, idem *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generosus, & alii in eodem ultimo Indictamento nominati, scientes dictum *Cuthbertum Mayne*, prædictum Instrumentum sic, ut præfertur, obtentum, publicasse & in usu posuisse, eundem *Cuthbertum Mayne* apud *St. Probus*, prædicto vicesimo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri decimonono, auxiliabantur confortabantur & manutenebant, eâ intentione ad promovendum sustentandum & allocandum Actus & Executiones dictæ usurpatæ Potestatis Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis *Sedis Romane* tangentes & concernentes præmissa, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, & contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per Indictamentum prædictum plenius liquet & apparet,

Prætereaq; cum per quandam aliam Inquisitionem captam, apud *Launceston* prædictam in prædicto Comitatu, decimo sexto Die Septembris, Anno decimo nono supradicto, coram Justiciariis prædictis per Sacramentum prædictorum duodecim Juratorum, prædictus *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* in Comitatu prædicto, indictatus exiit, de eo quod cum prædictus *Cuthbertus Mayne* nuper de *St. Probus* in Comitatu *Cornubiæ* prædicto Clericus,

ultimo Die Septembris, Anno Regni nostri decimo octavo, intulit in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, videlicet, apud *St. Probus* prædictam, in Comitatu prædicto, quoddam Signum vanum & Rem superstitiosam (communiter vocatam *AN AGNUS DEI*) de Lapide & Argento confectam, specialiter sanctificatam & consecratam per *Episcopum Romanum* in sua propria Persona, ad prætendendum diversas Indulgentias Nominationes & Executiones concessas fore illis qui recipere & usi fuerint eadem, & adtunc & ibidem obrulit deliberare idem Signum & Rem superstitiosam prædicto *Jacobo Humfrey* & aliis Subditis nostris hujus Regni nostri Angliæ utendam, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra formam Statuti, in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud Westmonasterium in Comitatu Midd. secundo Die Aprilis Anno Regni nostri terdecimo, in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, idem *Jacobus Humfrey*, post hujusmodi Oblationem non apprehendit prædictum *Cuthbertum Mayne*, nec ipsum ducebat proximis Justiciariis nostris Pacis Comitatus prædicti, nec infra tres Dies proximos post hujusmodi Oblationem revelabat, necnon Nomen prædicti *Cuthberti* nec Locum Commorationis (anglicè dictum *Resortinge Place*) ipsius *Cuthberti* Episcopo Exoniensi Ordinario prædicti Comitatus *Cornubiæ*, nec alicui Justiciario Pacis in eodem Comitatu *Cornubiæ*, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, contra formam Statuti prædicti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, ac contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per prædictum Indictamentum plenius liquet & apparet,

Sciatis tamen quod Nos pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, pardona-
mus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Jacobo Humfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generoso, alias dicto *Jacobo Humfry* nuper de *Tregeare* in Comitatu prædicto Generoso, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Artis, Loci vel Locorum idem *Jacobus* censeatur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, omnes & singulos separales Transgressiones Contemptus & Offensas prædictas, in separabilibus Indictamentis sive Inquisitionibus

A.D. 1581.
23 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1581.

27 Eliz. Reg.

tionibus prædictis sive aliquibus eorum
specificatos, ac omnes & singulos alios
Transgressiones Contemptus & Offensas
quoscunque, tam contra Nos Coronam
& Dignitatem & Pacem nostras, quam
contra Legem Regni nostri Angliæ,
seu formam & effectum aliquorum Sta-
tutorum prædictorum præantea speci-
ficatorum & nominatorum, per ip-
sum *Jacobum Humfry* factos habitos
perpetratos sive commissos, ac omnia
& omnimoda alia Offensas Transgres-
siones Contemptus & Malefacta quæ-
cumque, per ipsum *Jacobum*, contra
formam & effectum omnium & sin-
gulorum Statutorum Provisorum &
Præmunire, & aliquorum aliorum Sta-
tutorum, habita facta perpetrata sive
commissa, licet idem *Jacobus* de Præ-
missis vel aliquo Præmissorum indi-
ctatus rectatus impetitus adjudicatus ut-
lagatus condemnatus convictus vel
attractus existit vel non existit, aut
inde indictari rectari impetiri adju-
dicari utlagari condemnari convin-
ci vel attingi contigerit in futurum,
ac omnes & singulas Utlagarias in
ipsum *Jacobum*, ratione sive occa-
sione Præmissorum sive eorum alicu-
jus, promulgatas sive promulgandas &
singula Indictamenta Executiones Pœ-
nas corporales, Pœnas Pecuniarum,
Condemnationes Pœnalitates, Impri-
sonamenta & Provis. Forisfacturas Ma-
neriorum Mesuagiorum Terrarum Te-
nementorum Bonorum & Catallorum
quorumcumque, quæ super vel versus
ipsum *Jacobum* pro Præmissis sive ali-
quo Præmissorum, habita facta reddi-
ta sive adjudicata, aut habenda fien-
da vel adjudicanda, necnon omnes &
omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impeti-
tiones & Demandas quascunque, quæ
Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostri,
versus ipsum *Jacobum*, ratione sive oc-
casione Præmissorum seu eorum alicu-
jus, habemus habuimus seu habere
poterimus, aut Hæredes seu Successo-
res nostri ullo modo habere poterint
in futurum, & firmam Pacem nostram
eidem *Jacobo* inde damus & concedi-
mus per Præsentes,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra
damus concedimus pardonamus remit-
timus & relaxamus præfato *Jacobo Hum-
fry* omnes & singulas Forisfacturas
omnium & singulorum Bonorum,
Catallorum, Maneriorum, Mesuagio-

rum, Terrarum, Tenementorum & A. D. 1581.
Hæreditamentorum, ac Denariorum 20 Eliz. Reg.
Summas quorumcumque, Nobis, oc-
casione Præmissorum sive eorum ali-
cujus debite forisfactorum sive de-
perditorum, ac omnia Exitus & Pro-
ficua eorundem Mesuagiorum Ma-
neriorum Terrarum Tenementorum
& Hæreditamentorum, eademq; om-
nia & singula Bona & Catalla Terras
Tenementa, ac Denariorum Summas,
Exitus & Proficua prædicta, in quo-
rumcumque sive in quibuscumq; Ma-
nibus Possessione & Occupatione jam
existunt, vel existere debent, vel de-
venire contingunt, eidem *Jacobo* damus
concedimus & restituimus per Præsen-
tes, absque Compoto, sive aliquo alio
nobis reddendo solvendo sive faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certitu-
dine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus,
aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus,
per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenito-
rum nostrorum præfato *Jacobo Humfry*
ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus mi-
nimè facta existit, aut Statutis Actu
Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione
Præmissorum, aut alicujus inde Par-
cellæ, in contrarium factis habitis edi-
tis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliqua Re
Causâ vel Materiâ quacunque, in ali-
quo non obstantibus :

Nolentes quod ipse idem *Jacobus
Humfry* ratione Præmissorum sive eo-
rum alicujus, per Nos, sive Successores
nostros, Justiciarios Escaetores Vice-
comites, aut alios Ballivos sive Mini-
stros nostros Hæredum sive Successo-
rum nostrorum, occasionetur moleste-
tur in aliquo seu gravetur,

Et ulterius mandamus & concedi-
mus per Præsentes, quod hæc præsens
Pardonatio nostra & Concessio, ac om-
nia & singula in Præsentibus contenta
& specificata, tam quoad Sententiam
& Intentionem, quam ad verba be-
nigne favorabiliter & gratiose, ac in
utilitatem & beneficium ipsius *Jacobi
Humfry* exponetur declaretur interpre-
tetur & adjudicetur, & non stricte, nec
aliter nec alio modo.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Obligatio

A. D. 1581.

23 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1581.

23 Eliz. Reg.

Obligatio Ducis Andegaviæ unici Fratris Regis Francorum.

A. D. 1581.

Ex Autogr.

François Filz de France, Frere unique du Roy, Duc d'Anjou Touraine & Berry, Protecteur de la Ville de Cambray & Pais de Cambresis, & Seigneur Souverain de la Citadelle du dite Cambray, a tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme ainsy soit que, nostre Treschere & Tresaymee Seur & Cousine, la Serenissime Princesse Elizabeth, par la Grace de Dieu, Royne d'Angleterre Ibernies &c. a nostre priere & requilte Nous ayt preste & par maniere d'emprunt baille de bon coeur, une Somme d'Argent jusques a la valeur de Cent Mil Escus d'Or Sol, chacun Escu valant six Solz Sterlins d'Argent d'Angleterre, ou Soixante Solz d'Argent de France; assavoir, premierement en Argent Monnoye jusques a Cinquante Mil Escus chascun Escu de la valeur susdit, par les Mains du Seigneur Millor Henry Seymer le v. du Mois de Septembre passe; & le Reste de la Somme, Partie en Argent Monnoye, Partie en l'Ingot d'Or massif, montant aultres Cinquante Mil Escus de la susdite valeur, par les Mains du Seigneur du Bex Gentilhomme Ordinaire de nostre Chambre le vii. du present Mois d'Octobre; la quelle ditte Somme de Cent Mil Escus revenant a Monnoye d'Angleterre a la valeur de Trente Mil Livres Sterlines,

Nous promettons par ces Presentes rendre & restituer a la ditte Royne Serenissime ses Heretiers Successeurs ou Assignez en la Cite de Londres, dedans six Mois apres que la ditte Serenissime Royne ou ses Heretiers Successeurs ou Assignez aura ou auront requis Nous noz Heritiers & Successeurs de ce faire ou par Lettres, ou par un Ambassadeur en France, ou par quelque aultre sorte & maniere que ce soit;

Pour faire le quel Payement de la susdite Somme bien & fidellement au Lieu & Temps susditz, Nous Astringons & Obligeons en bonne Foy & Parolle de Prince, Nous noz Heritiers & Successeurs, noz Terres Domaine & tous & chascuns noz Biens presens & a

venir, tous noz Subjectz & leurs Biens quelque part qu'ilz soyent trouvez; renonceans en cest Endroit expressement en force de Pacte a tout Privilege de Droit, Benefice d'Exception d'Argent non compte, & a routes & chascunes les Exceptions & Dessenfes, tant de Droit que de Faict, par les quelles l'effect de ces Presentes pourroit estre en quelque sorte empesche.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons faict mettre nostre Seel a ces dites Presentes, au Saint Vallery le xiii. Jour d'Octobre Mil, cinq cens quatre vingtz un.

FRANCOYS.

Par Monseigneur.

LE EPIN.

Sub Magno Sigillo prefati Ducis de Cera rubra pendente a cauda Pergamena.

Nous Pierre Clausse Seigneur de Marchoumont &c de Courançay Conte de Beaumont Conseiller du Priue Conseil du Roy, Conseiller du Prive Conseil de Monseigneur Chambellan ordinaire de ces Affaires, & son Ambassadeur pres la Serenissime Royne d'Angleterre, soubssigne, Confessons avoir receu de par Monsieur le Grand Tresorier d'Angleterre sur la delivrance de ceste Quictance, une Quictance particuliere seelee & signee par Monseigneur le Duc d'Anjou pour la Recepte de Cinquante Mil Escus, sol des Mains de Millort Henry Seymor, autre Quictance dactee du Septieme d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens octante ung, dactee & signee par Monsieur du Baix pour la Recepte d'autre Cinquante Mil Escus, sol de par Monsieur de Walsingham, ung Instrument Indente en datte du septiesme d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens quatre vingtz & ung, signe & seelle par Monsieur du Baix, faict a Richemont le vingt & troif. jour d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens quatre vingtz & ung.

P. CLAUSSE.

Fridericus

A. D. 1582.
27 Eliz. Reg.

*Fridericus Rex Daciæ constituit Dominum de Willoughby
Procuratorem suum ad ea peragenda quæ ad Decus
Ordinis Garterii pertinent.*

A. D. 1582.
27 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1582.
Ex Autogr.

NOS Fridericus Secundus, Dei
Gratiâ, Dani Norvegiæ
Wandalorum Gothorumq; Rex
Dux Slesuici Holsatiæ Stormariæ ac
Dietmarsæ Comes in Oldenburg & Del-
menhorst,
Cætera Putredine absumpta.

Datum in Castro nostro Croneburga,

Die decimo nono Mensis Augusti, An-
no ab Incarnatione Domini ac Redem-
ptoris nostri Jesu Christi supra millefi-
mo quingentesimo octuagesimo secun-
do.

FRIDERICUS REX.

*Sub Sigillo magno cera alba a filis se-
ricis cupreisq; contextis pendente.*

A. D. 1582.

*Instrumenta Fœderatorum Belgii de Renunciando Ty-
rannidi & Inquisitioni Hyspaniæ, & de petendo Re-
ginam ad suscipiendum Ipsos & Patrias in Prote-
ctionem suam.*

UTRECHT.

A. D. 1585.
Ex Autogr.

DIE Geeligeerden vuyt die Col-
legien die Edlen ende gemeen
Ritterschappen die vande
Stadt ende Steden van U-
trecht Amersfoort Rhienen Wych
ende Montfoort Representerende die
Staten vanden Lande van Utrecht,
doen condit venenijegelijk die de se
zullen zien oft hoirenlesen.

Alzoo die Generale Staten vande
gevmeerde Nederlantsche Provincien
om verscheyden gevvichtige redenen
hemluijden monerende ende genouch
alle de vverelt hennelick ouerlanghe
verstaen ende oich verclaert hebben
dat zii haer honden ontslegen te zii
vande plicht ende verbintemisse daer-
mede zii den Connich van Spainguen,
verbonden vvaeren gevveest ende on-
erzulix geresoluert hadden haer van
een ander heere te versien die hem-
luiiden Jegens die Tiranniie vanden
voors Connich van Spainguen ende
die Spainsche Inquisitie, die hii inde
voors landen depoocht heeft in te
vueren mitzgaders van doorloghe die
hii hemluiiden on Schuldelick ende
bouen alle recht ende Redenen aen-
doet sonde beschermen ende dat dien-
volgende inaenschon vande Co. Duech-
den daermede God Almechtich die
Coninghume van Engelandt begaest
heeft ende sonderlinge dat haere Ma^{te}.
haere alijts gehonden heeft inde
oprechte

UTRECHT.

THE Deputies of the Colled-
ges, the Nobility and Gen-
try of the State and Cities of
Utrecht Amersfort Rhienen Wych
and Montfort representing the States of
the Country of UTRECHT, make respec-
tively known herewith to all those that
happen to see or hear to read the Presents.

Whereas the States General of the u-
nited Provinces of the Netherlands;
for several and weighty Reasons moving
them hereunto and sufficiently known to
all the World, to whom they have been
declared long since, that they counted
themselves to be discharged of the Duties
and Tyes wherewith they have been tyed
to the King of Spain, and have therefore
resolved to provide themselves with ano-
ther Master, who will be capable to de-
fend and to protect them against the Ti-
ranny of the aforesaid King of Spain,
and against the Spanish most barbarous
Inquisition, which he has endeavoured
to introduce in these our Countries, and
also against the War which he unlawfully
and against all Right and Reason has
made against us, and that for this end,
in regard of the Royall Virtues wherewith
God the Almighty has endowed the Queen
of England, and especially since her Ma-
jesty has always piously maintained the true
Evangelical Reformed Religion, and up-
held the same in her Kingdom during her
Reign

A.D. 1585. *27 Eliz. Reg.* oprechte Evangelijſche Gereformeerde Religie ende dielve gedurende den tiit van haere Regieringhe in haeren Coninich rijke van Engelandt Altits doen onderhonden heeft ende daerenboren die goede gunſte affectie ende genegentheit neffens die dateliche hulpe ende byſtandt die haere Mat. vuit haere goede gratie genedelich belieft heeft dvoorſ Generale Staten in haeron noot te bethoonen :

Dielve Staten Generale eendrachtelick gereſolueert zindevoorſ Coninghume te verſiouchen dat haere Mat. beliene die voorſ landen ende in vvoenderen vanden te nemen in haere Mat. Protectie ende beſchermemiffe ten unuſten dielue te vvillen doen alle moegelicke byſtandt ende aſſistentie opzehere redeliche conditionen bij hemliiden beſlooten ende geatreſteert ende dat ziiluiiden te dien eiinde ſoo generalich als particulierlich haer gedeputeerden zullen ſchielien in Engelandt omne aen haer Mat. tvootſ verſouch te doen.

Soo iſt dat die voorſ Staten Gantelich betrouvende opde vromicheyt ende erfarentheyt vanden Erentfeſten hoochgeleerden vvien voorſienmghen *Mr. Parvells Buys* der rechten Doctor Denſeluen gecommitteren ende geauthoriſeert hebben committeren ende authoriſeren bydeſen omne met die gedeputeerde vande andere vereemchde Provincien inde gemeene Procuratie vande voorſ Staten Generael begrepen hem te laeten vinden inden Coninichrijcke van Engelandt ende haere Mat. ouder alle behoirliche erbiedinge die voorſ reſolutie aen te dienen ende dienvolgen te verſiouchen dat haere Mat. geliene die Protectie ende beſcherminghe vande voorſ provincien ende in vvoenderen vanden aen te nemen oft dielue provincien te doen genouchſame hulpe ende aſſistentie geduren de Jegenvvordighe oorloghe onder alzulche conditionen als de Generale Staten heure gedeputeerde te dien eiinde mede gegenen hebben :

Waerop die voorſ gedeputeerde zall moegen handelen en Reſolueren deffens de gedeputeerde vande andere provincien achtervolgende die voorſ reſolutie Hemgheuende tot dien eiinde volcommen macht ſpecial ende ouvvderonpelic beuel ende belouen voorgoet vaſt ende van vveerden te honden alligheene biide voorſ haere gedeputeerde Intgheene biide voorſ is volgende dvoorſ reſolutie.

Zall vvoden gedaen gehandelt ende geacordeert

Reign, and beſides the Favour Kindneſs Affection and the effectual Help and Affiſtances which her Maieſtye hath been graciously pleaſed to ſhow to the ſaid States General in their Diſtreſſes out of a meer Tenderneſs : A.D. 1585. *27 Eliz. Reg.*

Thence the States General have unanimouſly reſolved humbly to entreat the aforeſaid Maieſty to be pleaſed to take the abovementioned Countries and the Inhabitants thereof into her Royal Protection, or at leaſt to give them powerfull Affiſtance upon certain and reaſonable Conditions agreed upon among ourſelves, and that they will ſend Deputies to England on purpoſe with general and particular Inſtructions to lay before her Maieſty.

Therefore the ſaid States General, conſidering in the Loyalty Experience and good Management of the moſt learned and worthy Mr. Paulus Buys Doctor in Law, have given him a plenary Power and Authority, and we do give hereby a plenary Power and Authority to the ſaid our Deputy abovenamed to go to the Kingdom of England with the Deputies of the united Provinces contained in the Credentials of the ſaid States General, to deliver to her Maieſty our aforementioned Reſolutions with all due Submiſſions, and conſequently to beg her ſaid Maieſty to take the aforeſaid Provinces and the Inhabitants thereof in her Royall Protection or to grant them ſufficient Aid and Affiſtance during this preſent War, on ſuch Conditions as the States General have impowered their Deputies withal :

Whereupon the aforeſaid Deputy, together with the Deputies of other Provinces, is impowered to treat and conclude conformable to the ſaid Reſolutions, giving him to that end full Power, and ſpecial and irrevocable Order, and promiſing to conſent to ratify whatever the ſaid Deputy ſhall act and conclude according to the ſaid Reſolutions.

In wiſneſs whereof we have ſigned and ſealed

A. D. 1585. geaccordeert Toirconden hebben vvy
desen doen teiichenen bij onsen Gref-
fier ende zegeien met onsen zegele.

*sealed these Presents by our Secretary with A. D. 1585.
our Great Seal.*

27 Eliz. Reg.

Gegenen Tutrecht Opden Negen-
thienden Dach van April Anno xv.
vyff ende Tachtentich naer donde
Style.

*Dated at Utrecht on the nineteenth
Day of April 1585. O. S.*

*Ter Ordonnan van myne voorgen
hoeren die Staten.*

Upon Order of my Lords the
States.

ISTRICH:

ISTRICH:

Sigillum Ordinum Trajectensium.

G E L D R E S.

G B L D E R S.

W II Ritterschafft und Steden
des Furstendums Gelderund
Graffschafft Surphen Repre-
sentierende die Staten des Fursten-
dums und Graffschafft voors Doen
kont allen den geenigen die dese te-
genvoirdige zullen zien lesen offto
hoeren lesen.

W E the Nobility and Deputies
of the Cities of the Principa-
lity of Gelder, and the Coun-
ty of Surphen representing the State of
the Principality and the County aforesaid,
do acquaint and make known herewith to
all and every one of them, that happen
to read these Presents, or that hear them
read, that:

Alfoo die Staten generaell vandie
Nederlanthgie Provincien gedvvougen
zijn gevveest die vvaepenenen aen te
nhemen tegens den Connich van Spain-
gien tot beichermentisse van onse oude
vreiheiten Privilegien evloffliche gev-
voenten und uns seluen vrovve kinde-
ren en goet tegens die onverdraeche-
liche Tirannie en gronvelicke inqi-
sitie daermee die voors Connich van
Spiangien ende die Gouverneurs bij
hem gefondenn dese Landen hebben
voele Jaeren onderdrucht zoo voele
mueelich vvaere te bevvaeren ende
dat die voors Staten Generaell ten la-
etsten naerdien zii bij intercessie van
meest alle die Potentaten van Chri-
stienheit hebben alle debuoir en ge-
daen die goede ouderfaeten tegen ho-
ren Prince Schuldich oft cousten ge-
doen ende nochtans geen vrede offto
peis en hebben kunnen vervveruen
dan mitts uns vveder omme ouder-
vverpende die voorgaende Tirannie
ende Spaensche Inquisitie mitverlies
vandie oeffennige en Exercitie vandie
vvaere gereformierde Christeliche Re-
ligie:

Whereas the States General of the u-
nited Provinces in the Netherlands
have been forced and necessitated to take
up Arms against the King of Spain for
the Defence of their Liberty Priviledges
and Customs, and for the Safety of our-
selves our Wives Children and our Estates,
against the intolerable Tyranny, and abo-
minable Inquisition, wherewith the afore-
said King of Spain and his Governours
sent to us, have dreadfully oppressed our
Countries these many Years past; and that
the said States General at last after they
have done their utmost Endeavours, as
far as good and loyal Subjects are able
and ought to do, by the Intercessions of
most of the Potentates in Christendom,
could notwithstanding not obtain Peace and
Tranquillity, but by making our selves sub-
ject again to the aforesaid Tyranny and
Spanish Inquisition with the utter Loss of
th: free Exercise of the true Reformed
Christian Religion:

Ende dat mits dieu die voors Sta-
ten Generaell genoit faecht ziiy gev-
veest om te versien ophet Gouverne-
ment verfecherheit en bechermentisse
vandie voors Povintien te versoechen
hulp ende assistentie aen andere Chri-
steliche Potentaten:

And that since the said States General
have been necessitated to request Aid and
Assistance of all the Christian Potentates,
in order to procure the Security and Protec-
tion of the said Provinces:

Soo

Thence

A. D. 1585.
27. Eliz. Reg.

Soo is dat vvii, Acumerchende die co Deuchden daermede Godt Almechtrick verziert heeft die co Mat. van Engellant haere aengebaere goedertierenheit ende die groete geneighenheit die haere Mat. altiit en Zonderlinge in dese tegenvvordige noot van oirloege de se landen heeft bevveffen zoo bii haere Intercessie bii oenn co van Spaingien om hem te bevvegenn tot peis ende vrede als oich mit Dateliche hulp ende beiistant ende dat haere Mat. en haere Connich rüche die voorfs vvaere Religie is toegedaen ende deur die genaede ende Gratie Gades haere landen soe lange tiit in tranquilliteit ende vrede heeft gegouvernüert en genochsamme middell en macht heeft dese landen te defendieren tegeunden Connich van Spaingien Dievvvelche a lomme arbeit die vvaere gereformierde Religie vviit teroïden en die Pausche lchere en affgaderiie Inne te planten te beschermen alsoo die Christeliche Connigen en Potentaten betaempt die bedruchte ende biifouder Nabueren Landen en vandie zelue Religie te bevwaren en beschermen tegen gevveldige Tyrannye,

Hebben Daeromme en mitz meer andere vvettige ende gevvrhtige Redenen guet gefunden en gerelouiert haere uis Mat. te doen versoechen dat haere Mat. believen vvile die voorfs Landen en underfaten te nhemen onder haere Mat. Protectie ende beschermeniisse ofte die zelue Provincien the vvillen doen alle muelgeliche Hulpe en Assistentie ouder Redeliche en billiche Conditien,

Hebben vvii daeromme uns gauffelich vertrouvvende opde ersaerenheit vandenn Grentfesten en zeer discreeten Rutgeren van Harsolte Burgermeistren der Stat Hardervvüich toeveeren de ses denseluen gecommittiert geauthorisiert und gemechticht hebbenn committieren autorisieren en mechtigen mit zdefen om oich in naem en van vvegen des Furstendumbs Gelder ende Grafftschachts Zutphen voorgx Inden Connich rüche van Engellant toe reissen en haere Mat. onder alle behoirliche erbidunghe die Resolutie der alinger Provincien anthedienen und dien volgende te versoechen dat haere Mat. believe die Protectie ende bescher minge vandie voorfs Provincien authenemen ouder alfulche punten ende conditien als die voorfs Generaell Staten hunne Deputierden tot dien eiinde mede geuen zullen hend
volgens

A. D. 1585.
27. Eliz. Reg.

Thence it is, that we, Regarding the Royall Virtues, wherewith God the Almighty has endowed her Majesty Queen of England, her innate loving Kindness, and the great Affliction, which her Majesty, and especially in these present Troubles of War, hath been pleased to bestow always upon these our Countries, as well by her Intercession with our King of Spain in order to move and incline him to Peace, as also to Succour us with her real Aid and Assistance; and that her Majesty and the Kingdom is of the said true Christian Religion, and hath by the Grace of God ruled her Country in Peace and Tranquillity for so long a time, and is sufficiently powerfull enough to defend this our Country against the King of Spain, whose utmost Endeavours and Aim are the Extirpation of the true Reformed Religion and the Propagation of the Papish Idolatry: therefore all the Christian Kings Princes and Potentates are in Duty and Conscience bound to defend and protect the oppressed, and especially the neighbouring Countries of the same Religion against the raging Tyranny;

For these and other lawful and weighty Reasons we have thought fit and are resolved humbly to petition her said Majesty, that she would be pleased either to take this our Country and the Inhabitants thereof under her Protection and Defence, or to give us all possible Aid and Assistance under just and reasonable Conditions:

We therefore intirely confiding in the Experience and Management of the worthy and discreet Rutgeren van Hascotte Burgemaster of the City of Harderwyck, have ordered authorized and impowered, and we do hereby order authorize and empower the same for to undertake a Journey into the Kingdom of England in the Name, and upon the Account of the Principality of Gelderland and the County of Zutphen, and to communicate to her Majesty with due and humble Submission, the Resolutions taken by the united Provinces, and consequently to petition her Majesty to take the aforesaid Provinces into her Protection under such Conditions and Agreement as the said States General have given to their Deputies for their Instructions, according to which they are to treat and to resolve conformable to the said their Resolutions,

Giving

A. D. 1585. volgens daerop thoe handelen ende
 27 Eliz. Reg. Resoluijeren achterfolgende die voors
 resolutie,

Hem gevende tot dien eünde vol-
 commen macht en speciaell ende on-
 vvederroepelich befehl Beloervende
 voir goet vast ende van vveerden te
 houden alle tgeene vves inmaeten
 voors volgende die voors Resolu-
 tie gedaen gehandelt ende geaccor-
 diert.

Salvvorden in Oirkundt hebben
 viij des Furstendums Gelder ende
 Graffschafft Sutphen Groeten Segell
 Hieronder opt Spatnim Gedrucht.

Gegeven Arnhem Denn xv. Maii
 xvi. lxxxv. Stilo Antiquo.

Sub magno Sigillo.

A. D. 1585.
 27 Eliz. Reg.

*Giving him to that end full Power
 and special and irrevocable Order, and
 promising to hold ratify'd and to ratify
 all what he shall agree upon according to
 our said Resolutions.*

*In witness whereof we have affixed our
 great Seal of our Principality of Gelders
 and the County of Sutphen.*

*Dated at Arnheim May the 15. 1585.
 O. S.*

Commissio Burgimagistrorum & Scabinorum de l'Escluse.

A. D. 1585.
 Ex Ausogr.

NOUS *Bourgmaitres & Eschevins
 de la Ville de l'Escluse & Water-
 rechte en Flandres*, avecq la
 Nouvelle Munde & Appertenances
 d'icelle demeurez & perhitez avecq
 les Bourgmaitres & Eschevins du Ter-
 roir du Francque, quatriesme Mem-
 bre du Pais & Conte de Flandres, &
 avecq les Villes d'Ostende Bievelot &
 aultres Villes & Places du dict Pais
 en l'Alliance des *Provinces unies des
 Pais Bas*.

Scavoir faisons que a fin de Nous
 acquiter de nostre Devoir aultant
 qu'en Nous est, & Nous confermer
 aux bonnes Resolutions des dites Pro-
 vinces concernant le Maintiennement
 de leur Commune Cause contre la
 Tierannie du *Roy d'Hispaigne* & ses Ad-
 herens, ne tendant a aultre fin qu'a
 l'Extirpation de la Vraye Religion &
 Abolissement de Tous les Privileges du
 Pais, & a la totale Ruine d'iceluy;
 pour a quoy obvier les dictes *Provinces
 unies* ont de piecha este constrainetes
 de prendre les Armes, & se mettre en
 Commune Deffence, & signament
 d'implorer la bonne Assistance & Ac-
 cointance de leur Voisins Princes & Po-
 tentats favorisans leur juste Querelle;

Pour ce est il que Nous, confians
 entierement en la souffrance Pruedho-
 mie Experience & Vertu du *Sir Noel
 de Caron Esquier, Seigneur de Scoone*

Walle Viel Bourgmaitre & Eschevin A. D. 1585.
 du dict Pais dict Francq, & Commis-
 faire Ordonnaire au Renouvellement des
 Magistrats du dit Pais & Conte de
 Flandres, Avons Icelluy commis &
 auctorise, commections & auctorisons
 par cestes, pour, avecq les Deputez
 des dictes aultres *Provinces unies*, le tran-
 sporter au Roiaulme d'Angleterre au-
 pres de sa *Majeste Reginale*, & illecq
 jointement quand & eulx traicter a-
 vecq sa dicte Majeste, & resouldre sur
 tous & chachuns les Points desia con-
 ceuz, & a concevoir concernant le
 faict & Conservation de la ditte Cause
 Commune, Luy donnans a ceste fin
 plain Povoir & Auctorite special & ir-
 revocable:

Promettans de tenir pour bon & sta-
 ble tout ce que par le dict nostre De-
 pute en ce que dict est, & ce qui en
 depend sera faict traicte & accorde.

En Tesmoing de ce avons faict Sig-
 ner la Present par nostre Greffier, &
 Seeler de nostre Seau, le vingtiesme
 Jour du Mois de May, l'An mil cinq
 cents octante & cinq, Selon le Styl
 Nouveau.

V. GRUTERE.

*Sub Sigillo predicta Communitatis de
 cera nigra psndente a duplici cauda
 pergamena.*

A.D. 1585.
27 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1585.
27 Eliz. Reg.

*Commissio Ordinum Generalium ad supplicandum Reginam
suscipere ipsos in Protectionem suam.*

A.D. 1585.
Ex Antogr.

LES ESTATZ Generaux des Provinces Unies du Pais Bas; assavoir, Gueldres, Flandres, Hollande, avecq Westphrise, Selande, Utrecht & Frise, a tous ceux qui ces presentes verront ou orront, Salut.

Sçavoir faisons comme pour diverses & urgentes Raisons nous a ce mouvantes, & assez notoires a tout le Monde, avons long temps y a fait Declaration, que nous tenions Deschargez & Libres de l'Obeissance & Obligation, dont estions tenuz au Roy d'Espagne, & pour ce avions resolu de requerir ung aultre Prince de Nous vouloir deffendre contre la Tyrannie du dict Roy d'Espagne & Inquisition Espagnolle, la quelle il avoit tasche d'Introduire en ces Pais, & la Guerre que injustement & contre tout Droit & Raison il leur faisoit, & nous maintenir en l'Exercice de la Religion Reformee & noz anciens Privileges & Droictz;

Et que suivant ce nous considerans les Vertuz Royales dont Dieu tout Puissant a done la Majeste Reginale d'Angleterre, sa naivue Clemence, & la tresgrande Affection que sa Majeste a tousjours & specialement ausy en ceste nostre presente Necessite de Guerre monstre a ces Pais, avecq son effectuele Assistance & Secours, & que sa Majeste & son Royaulme est addonne a la dicte Religion, le quel par la Grace & Bonte de Dieu elle a si long temps gouverne en Paix & Repos: Avons pour cela & aultres pregnantes & Importantes Raisons trouve bon & resolu de supplier sa dicte Majeste de vouloir prendre ces Pais & Inhabitans soubz sa Protection & Deffence, ou de donner a icelles Provinces toute Ayde & Assistance soubz bonnes & raisonnables Conditions:

Et Nous,

Confians entierement sur la Preudhomie & bonne Experience des,

Sieurs *Raiger de Herffolte* Escuyer Depute de la Duché de Gueldres & Conte de Zutphen,

Noel de Caron Escuyer Sieur de Schoonewalle Ancien Bourgemeistre & Eschevin du Pais & Terroir du Francq & Commissaire ordinaire au renouvellement des Loix du Pais & Comte de Flandres,

Le Sieur *Jehan Vander does* Sieur de Noort Wych,

Mr. *Joss de Menin* Conseillier de la Ville de Dordrecht,

John de Oldenbarnevelt Conseillier de la Ville de Rotterdam,

Et Docteur *Franchois Malfon* Conseillier de la Ville d'Enchimsen, du Pais & Comte de Hollande avecq Westphrise,

Mr. *Jacques de Vaiche* Licencie es Loix Conseillier des Estatz des Provinces unies des Pais Bas du Pais & Comte de Zelande,

Mr. *Paul Buys* Docteur es Droictz des Villes & Pays d'Utrecht,

Le Sieur *Jelger de Feyszma* du Conseil des Estatz,

Docteur *Hessel aysnier* President du Conseil Provincial,

Et *Laes de Jonghama* du Pais de Frize;

Lesavons commis & authorize, comectons & autorisons par cestel pour de nostre part se trouver au Royaume de Angleterre, & illecq en toute deue Reverence supplier sa Majeste de vouloir prendre la Protection & Deffence des dites Pais, ou de donner a icelles Provinces souffisante Ayde & Assistance durant ceste presente Guerre, sur telles Conditions & Articles que a cest effect avons donne a noz diz Deputez, sur les quelz ilz pourront traicter & resouldre avecq sa Majeste selon nostre dite Resolution, dont leur donnons plain Pouvoir & Mandement especial & irrevocable:

Promectans tenir pour bon & stable tout ce que par noz diz Deputez en ce que dict est sera fait traicte & accorde.

En Tesmoing de ce avons fait seeller ceste de nostre Seel, & signer par nostre Greffier.

Fait en la Hage en Hollande le sixiesme Jour de Juing, Mil cinq cens quatre vingt & cinq.

STEERMALE V.

Par Ordonnance des ditz Seigneurs Estatz Generaux.

AERSSENS.

Sub Sigillo pradiſtorum Ordinum Belgii de Cera rubea pendente a duplici cauda Pergamena.

De

A. D. 1585.

27 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1585.

27 Eliz. Reg.

De Capiteo Generali, ad serviendum in Belgio, constituto.

A. D. 1585.

Par. 27. Eliz.

p. 2. m. 2.

E *Lizabeth* &c. to all and singular our Justices of Peace Mayors Sheriffs Bailliffs Constables Headboroughes, and all other our Officers Ministres and Subjects, to whom theise Presents shall come, Greeting.

Whereas We, for divers iuste causes and considerations us specialle movinge, have made constituted and ordeyned, our righte trustie and righte wellbeloved Cosin and Counsaylor, *Robert Erle of Leicester Baron of Denbigh* Maister of our Horse and of the honorable Order of the Garter Knighte &c. to be our *Lieutenant and Captayne Generall* of all suche Forces as doe presentlie serve or hereafter shall serve in the *Low Countries*, for the releife of the Inhabitaunts there,

Knowe ye therefore that We, for his better ayde and assistance, and for the furderance and advancement of our Service in that behalfe, have given and graunted, and by theise Presents do give and graunte full and absolute Power and Authoritie unto our saide Cosyn, to levye and take up in all places within our Realme of England and Dominion of Wales, the Number of five hundred hable and sufficient Men, to be taken up of his Tenaunts and Servaunts to attend the Person of our saide Cosin, duringe the tyme of the Authoritie whiche We have given hym in the Parts beyonde the Seas, as our *Lieutenaunt and Capteyne Generall*, and in his Passage thi-

ther and Retourninge from thence, and them and every of them soe levved and gathered otherwise to imploye in that Service, as by the Discretion of oure saide Cosin shall be thought mete and convenient in that behalfe,

And our Wille and Pleasure and expresse Commaundement ys furder, that all suche as shall be imployed in this our Service withe their Retynews and Followers, and shall have our saide Cousines Warraunt under his Hande and Seale signifyinge the same, shall for and duringe the tyme he or they shall be soe used and imployed in the same our Service be received and taken into our Protection for their Bodies Lands and Goods; any Lawe Statute Acte Provision or Restreynte to the contrarye thereof in any wise notwithstandinge:

Wherefore We will and commaund you and every of you to be aydinge and assisting unto our saide Cosin, and to his Deputie or Deputies in this behalfe auctorized by hym under hys Hande and Seale, in the due Execution of this our Commission, as ye and every of you tender the Advancement of our Affaires and Service, and will aunswere for the contrarye at your uttermoste Perills.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westmynster* the seconde Daye of October.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione speciali pro Capiteo prædicto.

A. D. 1585.

Ibid. m. 3.

R *Egina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum ad humilem & instantem Petitionem, per *Status Generales unitarum Provinciarum in Belgio*, nobis factam & exhibitam, ac in consideratione quod dictarum Provinciarum Inhabitantes vetus Nobiscum & Progenitoribus nostris Fædus & mutuum Comercium jam multis ab Annis elapsis habuerunt, nobis visum sit Numerum quendam Subditorum nostrorum, tam Equitum quam Pedum, in Partes illas prædictas transmitt-

tere, pro Auxilio & Relevatione Provinciarum prædictarum Inhabitantium, ac pro propulsione & profligatione Inimicorum earundem Provinciarum qui eas devastare & deprædare, Populosque earundem in perpetuam Servitutem redigere intendunt & conantur, quæ Res, præter ea quæ in seipsa perpenfa & considerata valde dolenda & deploranda sit, Nobis etiam Regnoque ac Coronæ nostræ non potest quin manifestè ac multifariam gravia inducere Pericula & Detrimenta,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,

Pro

A.D. 1585. Pro meliore Gubernatione Subdito-
 27 Eliz. Reg. rum nostrorum qui in Partes illas de
 tempore in tempus fuerint transmittendi, ac pro Provinciarum prædictarum meliori Defensione & Assistentia, de Fidelitate Prudentia Serenitate & Industria, Diligentiaque & Prudentia in Rebus Bellicis ac Integritate, Charissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, *Roberti Comitis Leicestræ Baronis de Denbigh* Magistri Equorum nostrorum & præclari Ordinis Garterii Militis &c. plurimum confidentes,

Ipsam *Comitem* LOCUMTENENTEM DUCEMQUE GENERALEM NOSTRUM totius Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum jam in partibus Provinciarum prædictarum retentorum, aut impotterum de tempore in tempus transmittendorum & retinendorum, assignavimus constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus constituimus & ordinamus,

Dantes eidem *Comiti* per Præsentes plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, juxta sanam discretionem suam de tempore in tempus, omnes & singulos Capitaneos Colonellos Vicecapitaneos Locumtenentes & alios Officiarios, cum Equitibus Peditibus omnibusque aliis sub Stipendio nostro militantibus, & sub eorum Conductione, durante hoc præsentis Commissionis nostra retentis vel retinendis, & omnes alias Personas quascumque cujuscumque Gradus vel Conditionis exiit, vel Stipendio nostro in Partibus illis Militantes retentas vel retinendas, convocandi & congregandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet de tempore in tempus, tam in Defensione Provinciarum prædictarum, quam ad Expulsionem & Prosligationem Inimicorum Populos & Provincias prædictas deprædare volentium, ducendi & duci faciendi, & cum dictis Inimicis quibuscumque modis Bellum gerendi, & omnia alia faciendi & exequendi pro meliori Servizio nostro in eisdem, prout eidem *Comiti*, juxta sanam Discretionem suam, melius videbitur,

Damus etiam eidem *Comiti* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem quascumque Ordinationes Leges & Proclamationes de tempore in tempus constituendi & faciendi pro Conductione, bono Regimine & Gubernatione Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum retentorum & retinendorum, tam in Castris & Oppidis quæ Nobis in Manus nostras sumere & suscipere videbitur opportunum, quam in omnibus aliis Locis infra Provincias prædictas,

Necnon constituendi omnes & sin-

gulos Capitaneos & Officiarios quos-
 A.D. 1585.
 cumque Exercitus & Copiarum Homi-
 27 Eliz. Reg. minum prædictorum,

Ac insuper damus eidem *Comiti* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem per Præsentes quemcumque & quoscumque Subditorum nostrorum prædictarum Copiarum Hominum nostrorum sibi commissorum vel committendorum, juxta sanam in ea parte Discretionem suam, exigentibus eorum meritis, pro Rebus in Bello benè gestis, honorandi, & propter Virtutem Operamque strenue navatam Reipublicæ nobilitandi, eisdemque Meritorum Insignia, id est, Arma dandi & assignandi, ac eisdem Insignibus Ordinis Militaris decorandi & assignandi, prout ad Officium *Capitanei* & *Locumtenentis Generalis* pertinet aut fieri consuevit,

Necnon audiendi examinandi & terminandi, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes in ea parte, omnes Causas criminales, Murmurationes Disobedientias & Discessiones a Capitaneis & Gubernatoribus Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum prædictorum, & omnia alia Malefacta cujuscumque naturæ nominis vel speciei sint, per aliquam Personam sive Personas in Copiis Hominum & Exercitus nostri prædicti, per Nos vel per dictum *Comitem* nostrum appunctuatorum sive impotterum appunctuandorum ad serviendum Nobis in Partibus prædictis, facta & perpetrata, ac Delinquentes in Præmissis castigandi, Pœnasque Mortis & Memborum vel alias Pœnas Corporales juxta eorum Demerita infligendi, juxta Leges & Consuetudines Martiales,

Et audiendi & terminandi omnes hujusmodi Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Exercitu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum in Partibus illis contrahentibus, ceteraque omnia & singula faciendi exequendi & perimplendi quæ ad Officium *Locumtenentis vel Capitanei Generalis* pertinent, damus & eidem *Comiti* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem quod ipse idem *Comes* quamdiu Officium *Locumtenentis* & *Capitanei Generalis* in Partibus ultramarinis exercuerit, de tempore in tempus, per Literas suas sive Billam Manu suâ signatam, causabit solvi & expendi tot Denariorum Summas de Theauro nostro pro Solutione & Sustentatione Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum prædictorum, prout eidem *Comiti*, juxta

A. D. 1585. juxta sanam Discretionem suam, melius videbitur expedire, quodque hujusmodi Literæ & Billæ Manu suâ signatis, quæ dirigantur Thesaurario Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum prædictorum, & aliis Officiariis nostris erint sufficientia Warranta eisdem Thesaurario & Officiariis nostris, pro executione earundem secundum Mandatum & Assignmentem in ea parte per prædictum *Comitem* data & danda, ac secundum quod ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis pertinet & fieri consuevit,

27 Eliz. Reg.

Damus & in mandatis Admirallis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis nostris Navium & Nautis Militibusque, & Subditis nostris quibuscumque supra Mare pro tempore existentibus, quatenus ad Mandatum dicti *Comitis* nomine nostro faciendum, cum suis Navibus & Viribus inserviant auxiliantes sint & intendentes ad pugnandum si opus fuerit cum dictis Inimicis, ac & ad eos debellandum,

Ac insuper damus universis & singulis Capitaneis Collonellis Vicecapitaneis Locumtenentibus Comitibus Dominis Baronibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Equitibus Peditibus Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque in Exercitu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum retentorum & retinendorum, Tenore Præsentium, sub

Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem *Comiti* in Præmissis faciendis exequendis & agendis intendant obediant assistant & auxilientur prout decet,

A. D. 1585.

27 Eliz. Reg.

Ac insuper volumus & concedimus per Præsentes quod hæc Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt, tam eidem *Comiti* quam omnibus aliis Comitibus Dominis Baronibus Militibus Capitaneis & aliis Subditis nostris quibuscumque in Exercitu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum retentorum & retinendorum, pro executione Præmissorum, sufficiens Warrantum in ea parte,

Volumus etiam ac per Præsentes declaramus quod quæcumque Commissio vel Commissiones Tenoris Præsentium vel alicujus inde Parcellæ, quoad prædictas *Unitas Provincias*, sive aliquam earundem Parcellam, per Nos cuicumque Personæ vel quibuscumque Personis præantea facta vel facta fuerit vel fuerint, super Notitiam vel Significationem harum præsentium Literarum, nostrarum Patentium protenus cessabit & cessabunt nulliusque effectus sint.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Gubernatore *Flißingæ* assignato.

A. D. 1585. *Lizabeth* etc. To our Highe Admirall of England, to all our Viceadmirallis Capitaines Souldiours and Maryners servinge on the Seas, and to all and singuler Justices of Peace Maiors Sheriffes Bailiffs Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers of any our Portes, and to all other our Officers Ministers and Subjectstowhome yt shall apperteyne, Greetinge.

A. D. 1585.
Pat. 27. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 23.

Wheras, for the furtheraunce of our Service in the *Lowe Countries*, We have appointed the Governement of the Towne of *Flyßbinge* withe the Rammekyns and other Forts adjoynng therunto, which are delivered for Us by the *Generall States of the United Provinces* of the same Countries, to be kepte by our trustie and welbeloved Servaunte *Sir Phillippe Sidney* Knyghte, and do by theise Presents name ordeyne and appoynte hym to be GOVERNOR of the saide Towne and Fortes therunto ad-

joynnge or appendaunte, and of all such Bandes of Souldiers, as well Horfemen as Footemen, as be or hereafter shall be employed to the Garde of the same, or to any other Service under him during this his Charge, for which purpose the saide *Sir Phillippe Sidney* dothe make hys Repaire into those Partes,

A. D. 1585.

We will and streightlye charge and comaunde you, and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects to suffer hym with his Horses and Gueldings Monye Plate Armour Weapons Munition, and any kinde of Victuell and other Stuffe and Furniture whatsoever belonging to hymself and hys private Trayn, and to such Company alsoe of Gentlemen and others our Subjectes, aswell being our Servaunts as others repairing with hym into the saide *Lowe Countries*, or whiche hereafter may repair thither unto him for our Service from time to time, bring-

9 S inge

A. D. 1585. *27 Eliz. Reg.* inge Testimoniall under the Hand of the said *Sir Phillippe Sidney* in that behalfe, quietly to passe by you without any manner your let stay or interupcion, and that ye and every of you in your severall Charges be aiding and assisting unto the said *Sir Phillippe Sidney* and hys said Companye and Trayne, and hys and their Servants, for the furnishing of him and them of Shipping and Vessel and aliother Cariage and things meet and necessary for hys and their Passing and surer Transportacion both in going and retournyng by Land and by Sea, during this hys Charge and Service in the said *Lowe Countries*, at Prises reasonable, as you and every of you tender our Pleasure, and will aun-

A. D. 1585. *27 Eliz. Reg.* swere for the contrary at your uttermost Parills, and thiese our Letters, or the Duplicate of them, shall be, as well unto the said *Sir Phillippe Sidney*, as unto all such other of our Servauntes and Subjectes as for thys our Service shall passe in manner abovesaid to or with the said *Sir Phillippe Sidney*, and to you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjectes sufficient Warrant and Discharge in this behalfe.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Westmynster* the nynthe Daye of November.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Gubernatore Oppidi de Brill.

A. D. 1585. *Ibid.* **E** *Lizabeth &c.* To our High Admirall of England, to all Vice-admiralls, Captayns Souldiers and Mariners serving on the Seas, and to all and singuler Justices of Peace Maiors Sheriffs and Bayliffs Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers of any our Portes, and to all other our Officers Ministers and Subjectes to whom yt shall apperteyn, Greeting.

Wheras, for the furtherance of our Service in the *Lowe Countries*, we have appoynted the Government of the *Town of Briell* the Fortes therto adjoynnye and belonging in the parts of Holland, whiche ys delivered for Us by the *Generall States of the United Provinces* of the same Countries, to be kept by our trustie and welbeloved Servant *Sir Thomas Cecill* Knight, and do by theis Presents name ordeyne and appoynt hym to be GOVERNOR of the same Towne and Fortes appendaunt therunto, and of such Bandes of Souldiers, as wel Horsemen as Footemen, as be or hereafter shall be employed to the Garde of the same, or to any other Service under hym during this his Charge, for which purpose the said *Sir Thomas Cecill* doth make hys repayre into those Parts,

We will, and streightlye charge and commaund you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects, to suffer hym with hys Horfes and Gueldings Monye Plate Armor Weapons Munytion, and any kynd of Viçtuell and other Stuff and Furnytüre whatsoever, belonging to hymself and hys private Trayne, and to such company also of Gentlemen and other our

A. D. 1585. Subjectes, as well being our Servauntes as others, repairing with hym into the said *Lowe Countries*, or which hereafter may repair thither unto hym for our Service from tyme to tyme, bringinge Testimoniall under the Hande of the saide *Sir Thomas Cecill* in that behalfe, quietlie to passe by you without any manner your let stay or interruption, and that ye and every of you in your severall Charge be aiding and assisting unto the said *Sir Thomas Cecill* and hys said Company and Trayn, and hys and their Servauntes, for the furnishing of hym and them of Shipping and Vessel and all other Cariages and thinges meete and necessary for hys and their Passing and surer Transportacion both in going and retournyng by Land and by Sea, during this hys Charge and Service in the said *Lowe Countries*, at Prices reasonable, as yet tender our Pleasure, and will aunswere for the contrarye at your uttermoste Parills, and thiese our Letters, or the Duplicate of them, shall be, as well unto the said *Sir Thomas Cecill*, as unto all such other of our Servauntes and Subjectes, as for this our Service shall passe in manner abovesaid to or withe the said *Sir Thomas Cecill*, and to you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in this behalfe.

Witnes our selfe at *Westmynster* the nynthe Daye of November.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Traſtatus

A. D. 1586.

28 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1586.

28 Eliz. Reg.

Tractatus Fœderis & Arctioris Amicitiae inter Potentissimos Principes Jacobum ejus Nominis Sextum Scotorum Regem, & Elizabetham, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam &c. initus & conclusus Bervici ad Twedam, quinto Die Mensis Julii, Anno Salutis Humanæ post Millesimum, Quingentesimo Octuagesimo sexto, & Regni ejusdem Jacobi Sexti Decimo nono.

A. D. 1586.

Ex Augr.

IN DEI PRÆPOTENTIS OPTIMI MAXIMI NOMINE NOTUM SIT UNIVERSIS & singulis ad quos præsentēs pervenerint, quòd cùm Serenissimi Principes Jacobus ejus nominis Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Scotorum Rex, & Elizabetha, eadem Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina &c. præpositis sibi ob Oculos Christiani Orbis de Religione inter Evangelicos & Pontificios, Motibus illatis a Pontificiis in dies singulos, Consiliis initisq; Fœderibus de Evangelica Veritate, non solum è Territoriis suis propriis, verumetiam è Regnis alienis, extirpandâ & exterminandâ, nè, tam suæ quàm Subditorum sibi a Deo commissorum Salutis, negligentes viderentur, planissimè cernerent hanc sibi Curam incumbere, & supra quam necessariam esse, tam pro majore Personarum suarum Securitate, a quorum Salute totius hincinde Populi Salus penderet, quàm pro conservanda Christiana vera Evangelica & antiqua, quam nunc profitentur, Religione, ut mutui & socialis Fœderis arctius vinculum quàm hætenus unquam inter suarum Majestatum Progenitores coaluit, integrè ineatur: Re prius maturè deliberatâ, per interpositos Nuncios ac mutuis utrorumq; Principum Literis sæpius interpellatâ, mutuò itidem eorundem consensu conclusâ, ac in Capita & Articulos deductâ, & tandem utrarumq; Majestatum Subscriptione approbatâ, uterque pro se hanc Curam demandavit suis hincinde Procuratoribus,

Videlicet,

Præfatus Serenissimus Rex Jacobus ejus nominis Sextus, nobis Francisco Bothwellæ Comiti Domino de Haillis & Creichtonn Magno Scotiæ Admirallo, Roberto Domino de Boyde, & Jacobo Hame de Coldounknowis Equiti Aurato Cubiculario Regio & Castri Edinburgensis Capitaneo, Legatis Oratoribus & Negotiorum Gestoribus ipsius Serenif-

simi Regis cum idoneâ & sufficienti Commissione & Mandato;

A. D. 1586.

Et præfata Serenissima Regina Elizabetha, nobis Edwardo Rotulandæ Comiti Domino de Roos Hamlake Beauvoir & Trussebut, Præclari Ordinis Garterii Militi, Willemo Baroni de Evers in Concilio Regio in Borealibus Partibus Regni Angliæ Vicepræsidi, & Thoma Randolpho Armigero Camerario Scaccarii & Magistro Equitum dispositorum, suis Commissariis & Deputatis cum idoneâ & sufficiente Commissione & Mandato, prout ex nostrarum Commissionum Mandatorumq; nobis a nostris Principibus respectivè datorum, & quæ inferius in fine hujus præsentis Tractatus inferentur, Tenore apparebit, nos potentissimorum Principum dictorum Nomine convenimus contraximus & concordavimus Pacta Conventiones Capitulationes & Articulos qui sequuntur.

PRIMUM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd iidem Principes de vera pura & evangelica, quàm nunc profitentur, Religione, adversus quoscunque alios qui, ejusdem Religionis evertendæ causâ, contra alterutrum eorum quicquam molientur attentabunt vel facient, tuendâ & conservandâ, hoc speciali & sacrosancto Fœdere cavebunt, ac omni quo poterunt studio sedulo conabuntur & operam dabunt, ut reliqui Principes, qui eandem veram colunt Religionem, unâ cum illis in hoc tam sanctum Propositum & Fœdus conveniant, junctisque Viribus verum Dei Cultum in suis Ditionibus conservent, ac sub dictâ antiqua & apostolica Religione suum Populum tueantur & regunt.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd hoc speciale Fœdus pro tuenda & retinenda Christiana & Catholica Religione, quæ hoc tempore

A.D. 1586. tempore ab utroque Principe servatur, ac in Regnis & Ditionibus earundem Divino Favore colitur & fovetur, sic & Defensionis & Offensionis Fœdus contra quoscunque, qui liberum ejus exercitium in eorum Regnis & Dominiis impediunt seu quovis modo impedire conabuntur, non obstantibus quibuscunque Tractatibus Amicitiarum Fœderibus Confœderationibus, inter alterutrum eorum, ac ejusdem Religionis Infestatores seu Adversarios quoscunque prius initis.

28 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & Conclufum est, quod si, ullo unquam tempore, Principem aut Statum quemcunque, cujuscunque fuerit conditionis, horum Principum alterutrius Regna Dominia seu Territoria ullamve earundem partem invadere seu infestare, suarumve Majestatum Personas aut Subditos aliquo Damno vel Injuriam quavis afficere, eave seu eorum aliqua attentare contigerit, quod horum Principum neuter, ab Invaso aut Injuriam Damnumve passus certior factus, dictis Invasoribus seu Infestatoribus ullum Auxilium Favoremve ullo tempore, palam vel occulte directe vel indirecte, dabit vel præstabit; quovis Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo, Amicitiarum vel Fœderum Necessitudine prius inita vel imposterum ineunda non obstante.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclufum est, quod, in quocunque Invasionis genere per quemcunque imposterum inferenda seu attemptanda, præfati Principes sibi invicem Suppetias & Auxilia ferent eo qui sequitur modo; videlicet, *Rex Scotia*, si Angliæ Regnum ab externo Milite in partibus a Regno Scotiæ remotis invadatur infesteturve, post Requisitionem ei a *Regina Angliæ* factam, *Bis Mille Equitum & Quinque Mille Peditum*, aut minorem aliquem Militum Numerum, ad arbitrium & requisitionem dictæ Reginæ, absque Mora aut Dilatione mittet, eosdemque a Limitibus Scotiæ Angliæ proximè adjacentibus, in aliam quamcunque Angliæ Partem dictæ Reginæ Sumptibus, deduci curabit.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclufum est, quod *Regina Angliæ*, si Scotiæ Regnum ab externo Milite in partibus a Regno Angliæ remotis invadatur infesteturve, post Requisitionem dictæ Reginæ a Rege Scotiæ factam, *Ter Mille Equitum & Sex Millia Peditum*, vel minorem aliquem

Numerum Militum, ad arbitrium & optionem dicti Regis, absque mora & dilatione mittet, eosdemque a Limitibus Angliæ Scotiæ proximè adjacentibus, in aliam quamcunque Scotiæ Partem dicti Regis Sumptibus deduci curabit.

A.D. 1586.
28 Eliz. Reg.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclufum est, si Regnum Angliæ in Septentrionali Plaga, infra sexaginta Miliaria a Limitibus Scotiæ distita, a quocunque invadatur, quod Serenissimus *Scotorum Rex*, a Serenissima *Regina Angliæ* requisitus & interpellatus, universas suas quas poterit Vires & Copias cogendas curabit & cum effectu, absque ullâ cunctatione, coget, easdemque cum anglicis Copiis conjunget, Regni Angliæ Invasores eorumque Auxiliatores & Fautores quoscunque, per Triginta continuos Dies, illisque Triginta Diebus transactis, occasionis vel rei necessitate ita exigente, diutius, per illud temporis spatium quo Scotiæ Subditi pro Defensione Regni Scotiæ Auxilia terre antiquitus consueverunt, & hodie jure tenentur, hostiliter persequetur & profligabit.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclufum est, quod cum dictus Serenissimus *Scotiæ Rex*, per Serenissimam *Angliæ Reginam* certior fuerit factus de aliqua Invasione aut Infestatione quacunque in Regno Hiberniæ facta, non solum Comitatus Argatheliæ Insularum locorumque eidem Comitatu adjacentium, aliarumque Regni Scotiæ partium quarumcunque, Incolis & Subditis interdicet ne in dictum Hiberniæ Regnum ingrediantur, eosque ab Ingressu penitus arcebit, verumetiam imposterum quocunque tempore contigerit Subditos seu Incolas cujuscunque Partis seu Provinciæ Regni Scotiæ, contra Sententiam & Tenorem hujus Tractatus, cum aliqua extraordinaria Militum Manu & Numero more hostili in aliquam Hiberniæ Regni Partem intrare, *idem Rex*, per dictam Serenissimam *Reginam* de hujusmodi Ingressu certior factus, Edicto publico, dictos Infestatores hostiliter in eo Regno grassantes, tanquam Rebelles publicæ Pacis Perturbatores & Perduellionis reos denunciabit & persequetur.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclufum est, quod, neuter dictorum Principum futuris temporibus ulli Perduelli, Rebelli, seu ei qui ab alterutro Principe publice defecerit, Auxilium Favorem Subsidiumve præstabit,

A. D. 1586.
28 Eliz. Reg.

stabit, aut ab aliis quovis modo præstari promittet, eisdemve in suis Dominiis apertè vel clam moram facere patietur, sed uterque, a tempore notitiæ seu primæ requisitionis a Principe ex quo iidem defecerint factæ, dictos Perduelles seu Rebelles sine ullâ morâ aut procrastinatione, secundum Conventiones, in prioribus nostris Tractatibus inter Nos & Prædecessores nostros expressas, tradet seu tradi curabit, vel saltem a Limitibus & Terminis suorum Dominiorum eisdem recedere coget; & insuper, quandiu dicti Rebelles seu Perduelles Moram in dictis Dominiis Regnis seu Ditionibus traxerint, de omnibus Injuriis Damnisquæ a dictis Perduellibus illatis idoneè satisfaciet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd neuter dictorum Principum cum alio quocunque Principe Reipublica seu Communitate, in hujus præsentis Fœderis præjudicium, Amicitiam paciscetur, Confœderationemque inibit ullam absque expresso alterius Fœderati Principis consensu, per dicti Principis Literas vel propriâ Manu subscriptas vel privato Sigillo firmatas, prius habito & obtento.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd serenissima Regina Angliæ omnia & singula præsentis hucusce Tractatus Capita, sic inter Nos hinc inde Oratores Deputatos nomine utriusque Principis, auctoritate quâ supra, inita contracta & conclusa, tam suo jurejurando, quàm per suas Literas Patentes magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, ac Manu propriâ subscriptas ratificatas & confirmatas, infra sex Menses post Datam Præsentium, Deputato vel Deputatis dicti serenissimi Regis tradet & deliberabit aut tradi & deliberari faciet: & simili modo serenissimus Rex Scotiæ, omnia & singula hujusce Fœderis Capita, sic inter Nos ut præfertur inita & conclusa, tam suo jurejurando, quàm per suas Literas Patentes magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, & Manu suâ propriâ subscriptas ratificatas & confirmatas, infra sex Menses post Datam Præsentium, Deputato vel Deputatis dictæ serenissimæ Regine, tradet & deliberabit aut tradi & deliberari faciet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd priores omnes Amicitiarum Tractatus & Fœderum Pacta, inter prædictorum Principum Prædecessores eorumque Regna & Domina, quamvis in Desuetudinem abiisse videantur, in suo robore firmitate & vigore permanebunt, & itidem quòd

hic præsens mutui Fœderis & arctioris Amicitiae Tractatus prioribus Tractatibus & Confœderationibus a dictis Principibus mutuo inter Nos & Progenitores nostros, sive cum aliis Fœderatis Initis, nullatenus derogabit aut eorum pondus & auctoritatem ullâ ex parte diminuet, purioris Religionis, quam in suis Regnis dicti Principes nunc tuentur & colunt, Defensione tantum exceptâ, quo casu præsens Fœdus Defensionis & Offensionis ratum & inconcussum in suo Robore intelligimus permanfurum.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd Rex Scotiæ, cum vicesimum quintum Annum Ætatis suæ impleverit, quamprimùm commodè id facere poterit, per publicum Regni sui Conventum dictum Fœdus approbabit & confirmabit approbati & confirmari faciet, & item Reginalis suæ Majestatis, per Procures & alios Regnorum suorum Angliæ & Hiberniæ Status in Parlamento, idem faciet & præstabit fieri & præstari procurabit.

Sequitur Tenor Commissionum.

Jacobus, Dei gratiâ, Rex Scotorum, universis & singulis ad quos pervenerint Præsentes, Salutem.

Cùm compertum Nobis sit, nonnullos ex iis Principibus qui Romano Pontifici se devoverunt, & Religionis nomine tenus prætensæ Catholicæ sed reverà Romanæ sive Papalis Assertores & Propugnatores videri volunt, Confœderationem adversus eos omnes fecisse qui verum & sincerum Dei Cultum secundum Evangelium Christi profitentur, ineunda Nobis fuit ratio quâ istos eorum conatus & periculosa Consilia, Deo propitio, irrita faceremus; & quo id commodius fieri poterit, illud imprimis Nobis curæ fuit ut Fœdus aliquod arctum sacrosanctum atque inviolatum, inter Nos & charissimam Sororem & Consanguineam nostram Elizabetham, eâdem gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam iniretur, tum propter Regnorum Vicinitatem, Religionisque inter Nos Concordiam, quibus ex rebus maximæ profisciscuntur oportunitates, & ad Inimicorum Religionis nostræ Conatus frangendos, & ad utrunq; nostrum & Regna utraque nostra feliciter & prospere Junctis Consiliis & Viribus tuenda, & ad veram Pietatem sanctè conservandam atque propugnandam.

A.D. 1586. Nos itaque, fidelem & prædilectum
 28 Eliz. Reg. Nobis Consanguineum & Consilia-
 rium, *Franciscum Bothwell Comitem*
 Dominum de Haillis & Creichtonn
 magnum Regni nostri Admirallum,
 & dilectos nostros Consiliarios, *Robertum*
Dominum de Boyde Consanguineum
 nostrum, & *Jacobum Home* de Coldin-
 knowis Equitem Auratum Cubicula-
 rium nostrum, & Castri nostri Edun-
 burgensis Capitaneum, quorum Fidem
 Integritatem atque Prudentiam mul-
 tis ex rebus perspectam atque explo-
 ratam habemus, Commissarios nostros
 Legatos ac Nuncios, tam generales
 quam speciales, nominamus consti-
 tuimus atque ordinamus per Præsen-
 tes;

Dantes & concedentes iis aut eorum
 duobus plenam Facultatem atque Po-
 testatem cum Commissariis aut Lega-
 tis quibuscumque, per dictam Sororem
 & Consanguineam nostram legitime
 constitutis aut constituendis, Autho-
 ritateque sufficiente præditis, agendi
 tractandi paciscendi atque conclu-
 di de Fœdere, ac Liga inter Nos & di-
 ctam Angliæ &c. Reginam charissimam
 Sororem & consanguineam nostram
 ineunda, ac de & super Articulis Ca-
 pitulis Punctis Conventionibus & Con-
 ditionibus quibuscumque, ad arctio-
 rem Amicitiam & Fœdus inter Nos
 & dictam Sororem nostram & Succes-
 sores utriusque nostrum, & Regna &
 Dominia nostra & utriusque nostrum,
 facientibus, ineundis atque Paciscen-
 dis;

Et quo firmitus ac diuturnius hujus-
 modi Fœdus inter Nos consistat, ne ex
 superiorum temporum Quærelis aliqua
 Simultates remaneant, ac omnis pe-
 nitus memoria præteritarum Contra-
 versiarum perpetuâ oblivione sopiatur,
 committimus præterea atque manda-
 mus Commissariis nostris supradictis,
 ac iis seu eorum duobus plenam Fa-
 cultatem & Authoritatem concedi-
 mus, cum Commissariis dictæ Sororis
 & Consanguineæ nostræ, ut supradi-
 ctum est, nominandis atque deputan-
 dis, de omnibus Direptionibus Spoliis
 & Latrociniiis Offensionibus Injuriis ac
 Delictis quibuscumque, quæ ex anti-
 quâ & laudabili Consuetudine & secun-
 dum Fœderum priorum tenorem, per
 Præfatos Limitum utriusque Regni
 decidi ac terminari consueverunt, tra-
 ctandi, & quæ maxime ad Amicitiam
 & Fœdus cum Sorore & Consanguinea
 nostra conservandam pertinere vide-
 buntur, prout Causæ qualitas aut Ju-
 ris & Æquitatis ratio postulabit, sta-

tuendi atque terminandi; & ad cæte-
 ra omnia facienda quæ dictis Commis-
 sariis nostris aut eorum duobus, ad
 28 Eliz. Reg. Tranquillitatem utriusque nostrum &
 Regnorum utriusque nostrum conser-
 vandam, & ad verum Dei Cultum
 amplificandum, pertinere videbuntur,
 & ad ea omnia peragenda quæ Nos fa-
 cere possemus si præsentis hujusmodi
 Tractatui interessemus;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver-
 bo Regio, Nos ea omnia quæ per
 Commissarios nostros seu eorum duos
 promissa pacta aut conclusa fuerint,
 rata & grata perpetuis temporibus ha-
 bituros.

In cujus rei Testimonium, Præsen-
 tibus manu nostrâ signatis Sigillum
 nostrum Magnum appendi curavi-
 mus.

Dat. è Regia nostra *Falkland.* deci-
 mo nono Die Mensis Junii, Anno Re-
 gni nostri decimo nono, 1586.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Fran-
 ciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fide Defensatrix
 &c. universis & singulis ad quos perve-
 nerint Præsentis, Salutem.

Cum compertum Nobis sit, nonnul-
 los ex iis Principibus qui Romano Pon-
 tifici se devoverunt, & Religionis No-
 mine tenus prætenfæ Catholicæ sed
 reverà Romanæ sive Papalis Assertores
 & Propugnatores videri volunt, Con-
 federationem adversus eos omnes fe-
 cisse qui verum ac syncerum Dei Cul-
 tum secundum Evangelium Christi
 profitentur, ineunda Nobis fuit ratio
 quâ istos eorum Conatus & periculosa
 Consilia, Deo propitio, irrita facere-
 mus, & quo id commodius fieri pote-
 rit, illud imprimis Nobis curæ fuit ut
 Fœdus aliquod arctum sacrosanctum
 atque inviolatum, inter Nos & charis-
 simum Fratrem & consanguineum no-
 strum *Jacobum Sextum*, eadem Dei Gra-
 tiâ, *Regem Scotorum* iniretur, tum pro-
 pter Regnorum Vicinitatem, Religio-
 nisque inter Nos concordiam, quibus
 ex rebus maximæ proficiscuntur opor-
 tunitates, & ad Inimicorum Religio-
 nis nostræ Conatus frangendos, & ad
 utrunque nostrum ac Regna utraque
 nostra feliciter & prosperè, junctis
 Consiliis & Viribus, tuenda, & ad ve-
 ram Pietatem sanctè conservandam at-
 que propugnandam;

Nos itaque, fidelem & prædilectum
 Nobis consanguineum nostrum, *Ed-
 wardum Rutlandiæ Comitem* Dominum
 de Roos & Hamlacke Bevoir & Truf-
 but,

A. D. 1586. but, præclari Ordinis Garteri Militem, & Dilectos Nobis *Gulielmum Baronem de Evers* in Concilio nostro in Boreali-bus partibus Regni nostri Vicepræsi-dentem, & *Thomam Randolph* Camera-rium Scaccarii nostri & Magistrum E-quorum dispositorum, quorum Fidem Integritatem atque Prudentiam mul-tis ex rebus perpectam atque explo-ratam habemus, Commissarios nostros Legatos ac Nuncios, tam generales quam speciales, nominamus constitui-mus atque ordinamus per Præsentes;

Dantes & concedentes eis, aut eo-rum duobus, plenam Facultatem at-que Potestatem, cum Commissariis aut Legatis quibuscunque, per dictum Fratrem & Consanguineum nostrum, legitime constitutis aut constituendis Autoritateque sufficiente præditis, agendi tractandi paciscendi atque con-cludendi de Fœdere, & Ligâ, inter Nos & dictum Regem *Scotorum* charis-simum Fratrem & consanguineum no-strum, ineunda, ac de & super Arti-culis Capitulis Punctis Conventionibus & Conditionibus quibuscunque, arcti-orem Amicitiam & Fœdus, inter Nos & dictum Fratrem nostrum ac Succes-sores utriusque nostrum, & Regna & Dominia nostra & utriusque nostrum, ineundis atque paciscendis:

Et quo firmitus ac diuturnius hujus-modi Fœdus inter Nos consistat, ne ex superiorum temporum Querelis ali-quæ Simultates remaneant, ac omnis penitus memoria præteritarum Con-traversiarum perpetuâ oblivione sopia-tur, committimus præterea atq; Man-damus Commissariis nostris supradic-tis, ac eis seu eorum duobus plenam Facultatem & Autoritatem concedi-mus, cum Commissariis dicti Fratris & Consanguinei nostri ut supradictum est nominandis atque deputandis, de omnibus Direptionibus Spoliis & La-trociniis Offensionibus Injuriis ac Deli-ctis quibuscunque, quæ ex antiqua & laudabili Consuetudine, & secundum Fœderum priorum tenorem, per Præ-fectos Limitum utriusque Regni, de-cidi ac terminari consueverunt, tra-

ctandi, & quæ maximè ad Amicitiam & Fœdus cum Fratre & Consanguineo nostro conservandam pertinere vide-buntur, prout Causæ qualitas aut Ju-ris & Æquitatis ratio postulabit, ita-tuendi atque terminandi; & ad cæte-ra omnia facienda quæ dictis Commis-sariis nostris aut eorum duobus, ad Tranquilitatem utriusque nostrum & Regnorum utriusque nostrum confer-vandam, & ad verum Dei Cultum amplificandum pertinere videbuntur; & ad ea omnia peragenda quæ Nos fa-cere possemus si Præsentes hujusmodi tractatui interessemus;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver-bo Regio, Nos ea omnia quæ, per di-ctos Commissarios nostros seu eorum duos, promissa pacta aut conclusa fue-rint, rata & grata perpetuis tempori-bus habituras.

In cujus rei Testimonium his Lite-ris nostris, Manu nostrâ subscriptis, magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fe-cimus.

Datum apud Manerium nostrum *Gren-wici*, Die Mensis Junii quarto, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo oc-tuagesimo sexto, & Regni nostri vice-simo octavo.

Actum *Bervici ad Twedam* in Præto-rio ibidem, quinto Die Mensis Julii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesi-mo octuagesimo sexto.

In quorum Testimonium & Fidem, Nos hinc Deputati Oratores Commis-sarii hunc Tractatum, Manibus no-stris subscriptum, Sigillorum nostro-rum appositione muniri fecimus & ro-borari.

BOTHVELL.
R. BOYD.
JAMES HOME.

Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissario-rum de cerâ rubrâ pendentibus a du-plexibus caudis pergamena.

8.1.30 18.15

2.

21.30

005645084

